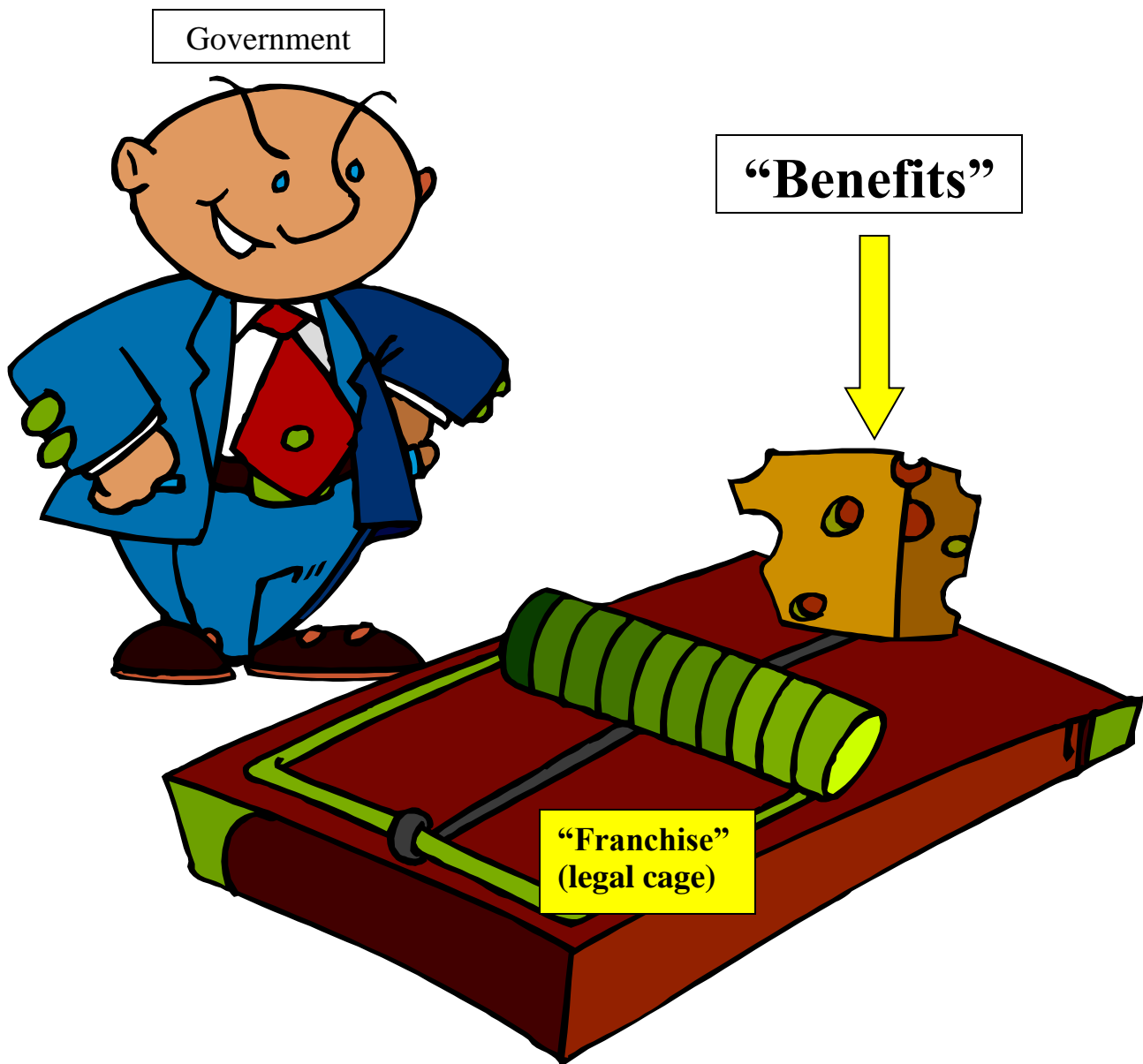


GOVERNMENT INSTITUTED SLAVERY USING FRANCHISES



“Again, the devil took Him [Jesus] up on an exceedingly high [[civil/legal status above all other humans](#)] mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. And he said to Him, “All these things [[“BENEFITS”](#)] I will give You if You will fall down [[BELOW Satan but ABOVE other humans](#)] and worship [[serve as a PUBLIC OFFICER](#)] me.”

Then Jesus said to him, “Away with you, Satan! For it is written, ‘You shall worship the LORD your God, and Him only you shall serve.’”

Then the devil left Him, and behold, angels came and ministered to Him.”
[Matt. 4:8-11, Bible, NKJV]

DEDICATION

"I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?"

"Therefore I also said, 'I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.'"

So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.
[Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

"You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by becoming a "resident" or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely be a snare to you."
[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

'For among My [God's] people are found wicked [covetous public servant] men; They lie in wait as one who sets snares; They set a trap; They catch men. As a cage is full of birds, So their houses are full of deceit. Therefore they have become great and grown rich. They have grown fat, they are sleek; Yes, they surpass the deeds of the wicked; They do not plead the cause, The cause of the fatherless [or the innocent, widows, or the nontaxpayer]; Yet they prosper, And the right of the needy they do not defend. Shall I not punish them for these things?' says the Lord. 'Shall I not avenge Myself on such a nation as this?'

"An astonishing and horrible thing Has been committed in the land: The prophets prophesy falsely, And the priests [judges in franchise courts that worship government as a pagan deity] rule by their own power; And My people love to have it so. But what will you do in the end?"
[Jer. 5:26-31, Bible, NKJV]

"The taxpayer-- that's someone who works for the federal government but doesn't have to take the civil service examination."
[President Ronald W. Reagan]

"In the matter of taxation, every privilege is an injustice."
[Voltaire]

"The more you want [privileges], the more the world can hurt you."

[Confucius]

“The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness’ sake; *He will exalt the law and make it honorable. But this is a people robbed and plundered! All of them are snared in [legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy government lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and no one delivers; for plunder, and no one says, “Restore!”*”

Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for plunder, and Israel to the robbers? Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law, therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger and the strength of battle; it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart.”
[Isaiah 42:21-25, Bible, NKJV]

“Awake, awake, O Zion, clothe yourself with strength. Put on your garments of splendor, O Jerusalem, the holy city. The uncircumcised and defiled will not enter you again. *Shake off your dust; rise up, sit enthroned, O Jerusalem [Christians]. Free yourself from the chains [contracts and franchises] on your neck, O captive Daughter of Zion. For this is what the LORD says: “You were sold for nothing [free government cheese worth a fraction of what you had to pay them to earn the right to “eat” it], and without money you will be redeemed.”*”
[Isaiah 52:1-3, Bible, NKJV]

“The most pernicious form of tyranny is that which is justified with the defense that it is ‘good’ for you or ‘benefits’ you.”
[Bob Schulz, We the People Foundation for Constitutional Education; <http://givemeliberty.org>]

Government “Benefits”, “Entitlements”, And Franchises: The Key to Unhappiness and Ingratitude

If government “benefits” and franchises are the main source of unhappiness, and the [Declaration of Independence](#) says we have a right to pursue happiness, then by implication we have a right to: 1. Not be eligible for; 2. Not participate in; 3. Not be treated AS IF we are eligible for government franchises or “benefits”. The following maxims of the common law agree with this principle:

“Invito beneficium non datur. No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be considered as assenting. Vide Assent.”

“Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est. A man may relinquish, for himself and his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.”

[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;

<https://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

Indirectly, that means we have a right to NOT use franchise license numbers, such as [Social Security Numbers \(Form #05.012\)](#). Watch the truth for yourself.

1. The Key to Unhappiness: <https://youtu.be/xxmORnnP3WI>



2. Socialism Makes People Selfish: <https://youtu.be/l3GfCmbPDN0>



3. Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia on whether socialism is conducive to the Christian public good: <https://youtu.be/fkChru9L3xA>



WHAT WOULD JESUS DO?

I try to imagine my Lord filling out an application for a license of some sort.

I try to imagine my Lord being a statutory “citizen” when He said to his tax collector apostle Matthew that he had no domicile. He also said that all His followers were to be enemies rather than friends of the world, and that He chose His followers to be legally (civilly) OUTSIDE rather than INSIDE the world:

“And Jesus said to him, “Foxes have holes and birds of the air have nests, but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head.””
[Matt. 8:20, Bible, NKJV]

“If you were of the world, the world would love its own. Yet because you are not of [domiciled within] the world, but I [Jesus] chose you [believers] out of the world, therefore the world hates you. Remember the word that I said to you, ‘A [public] servant is not greater than his [Sovereign] master.’ If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also [as trustees of the public trust]. But all these things they will do to you for My name’s sake, because they do not know Him [God] who sent Me.”
[Jesus in John 15:19-21, Bible, NKJV]

*“Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [and “citizenship”/domicile] with the world [or the governments of the world] is enmity with God? **Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [statutory “citizen” or “taxpayer” or “resident” or “inhabitant”] of the world makes himself an enemy of God.**”*
[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]

I try to imagine my Lord writing down a social security number when trying to open a bank account.

I try to imagine my Lord saying the “pledge of allegiance” when the only mention of allegiance in the Bible was connected with sin.

“And the men of Israel were distressed that day, for Saul [the King God told them NOT to elect or accept] had placed the people under oath”
[1 Sam. 14:24, Bible, NKJV]

I try to imagine my Lord holding on to a “birth certificate” in some undisclosed location to be able to retrieve it when asked:

“Who are you? We need proof that you are our public officer, statutory ‘employee’, and/or government dependent”.

I try to imagine my Lord getting a “passport” from Caesar to travel somewhere else on His Father's property. After all, the Bible says the entire EARTH and the HEAVENS, meaning all of creation, are HIS PROPERTY:

“Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the LORD your God, also the earth with all that is in it.”
[Deut. 10:15, Bible, NKJV]

Shouldn't the government be scouring God's laws for PERMISSION and a license to use God's property for the purpose they intend? Aren't they in effect abusing property taxes to rent out SOMEONE ELSE'S (God's) property, meaning STOLEN property?

I try to imagine what Jesus meant when he said to “render to Caesar” as in Matt. 22:21, Mark 12:17, and Luke 20:25 if the entire Earth and all of creation belong to God? What is left to render if God owns absolutely EVERYTHING?

I try to imagine my God sending His children (believers) to government controlled educational systems. (public school). Even animals are not stupid enough to turn their young over to predators (He calls them “The Beast” in Rev. 19:19) to be raised.

I try to imagine what my Lord truly meant when He spoke these words:

“. . .and I appoint unto you a kingdom, even as my Father appointed unto me;”
[Luke 22:29, Bible, NKJV]

*"You [Jesus] are worthy to take the scroll,
And to open its seals;
For You were slain,
And have redeemed us [believers] to God by Your blood
Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation,
**And have made us kings and priests to our God;
And we shall reign on the earth.**"
[Rev. 5:9-10, Bible, NKJV]*

I try to imagine what is truly meant when Paul writes:

*"And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what is that good and acceptable and perfect will of God."
[Romans 12:2, Bible, NKJV]*

Isn't the ESSENCE of the conformity Paul is talking about above the acquisition of civil statuses that limit our freedom and cause us to serve government idols, such as "person", "individual", "citizen", "resident", "taxpayer", "driver", "benefit recipient", etc?

*"For our citizenship is in heaven, from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ"
[Philippians 3:20]*

*"Where do wars and fights come from among you? **Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned money or "benefits", privileges, or franchises, from the government] that war in your members [and your democratic governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have.** You murder [the unborn to increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your idleness]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the deceitful government]. You ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. **Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [statutory "citizenship"] with the world [or the governments of the world] is enmity with God?** Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", "inhabitant", "taxpayer", "person" franchisee] of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of God."
[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]*

I try to imagine if my Lord would have any concern at all of a "license" from Caesar. Herod maybe whom He called a fox.

I try to imagine if my Lord would accept a "mark" (number) by a man made government. He called government "the Beast" in Rev. 19:19. Do not all licenses come with some form of a number?

I try to imagine if my Lord is speaking to people who accepted a Social Security Number or worshipped the image (ruler) found on Caesar's money when He said the following:

First Bowl: Loathsome Sores

***So the first went and poured out his bowl upon the earth, and a foul and loathsome sore came upon the men who had the mark of the beast and those who worshipped his image.**
[Rev. 16:2, Bible, NKJV]*

"Show Me the tax money."

So they brought Him a denarius.

*And He [Jesus, the same guy who wrote the above] said to them, "**Whose image and inscription is this?**"*

***They said to Him, "Caesar's."**
[Matt. 22:19-21, Bible, NKJV]*

*"According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—**with which they have forsaken Me and served [worshipped] other gods [Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry].**"
[1 Sam. 8:8, Bible, NKJV]*

I often wonder if the opposite is implied in this verse to which I am sure:

*"Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution."
[2 Timothy 3:12, Bible, NKJV]*

I imagine and wonder and think on these things daily to remind myself always. Here is what has been revealed. My Lord came to us as an example for us all. To show us HOW to live and to die for it is written:

*"For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it."
[Matt. 16:25, Bible, NKJV]*

I try to imagine the meaning of Christians being a light on a hill that cannot be hid, and then I realize that "the light" spoken of in the parable is really those who are OBEDIENT to God's law out of respect, reverence, and genuine love for God. Love, after all, is biblically defined as OBEDIENCE to God's law, and not some sentimental feeling:

*"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in heaven."
[Jesus in [Matt. 7:21](#), Bible, NKJV]*

*"Now by this we know that we know Him [God], if we keep His commandments. He who says, "I know Him," and does not keep His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him [His fiduciaries]. He who says he abides in Him [as a fiduciary] ought himself also to walk just as He [Jesus] walked."
[1 John 2:3-6, Bible, NKJV]*

TABLE OF CONTENTS

TABLE OF CONTENTS	8
LIST OF TABLES.....	14
LIST OF FIGURES.....	14
TABLE OF AUTHORITIES.....	15
1 Purpose.....	82
2 Introduction	85
2.1 Summary of the effects of franchises and privileges	87
2.2 Legal Definition of Franchise	91
2.3 Legal Definition of Privilege	95
2.4 Franchises and Privileges compared.....	96
2.5 All government franchises are based on grants of government property with legal strings attached and the receipt of the property is called a “benefit”	99
2.6 The use of grants of government property to destroy constitutional rights is a biblical sin and usury	104
2.7 Government franchise=privilege=public office	106
2.8 Government franchises destroy equality and establish a state-sponsored religion	108
2.9 Social Security Numbers (SSNs) and Taxpayer Identification Numbers (TINs) are what the FTC calls a “franchise mark”	111
2.10 Basis for the legal authority to establish government franchises and privileges.....	119
2.10.1 Overview	119
2.10.2 Abuses of franchises or privileges	121
2.10.3 Franchises and their relation to common law	121
2.11 Franchise operation in a simplified nutshell	122
2.12 Mechanisms of unconstitutional or illegal abuse of government franchises and effective defenses against them	126
2.13 Where franchises may lawfully be enforced.....	133
2.14 How franchises are stealthily introduced and propagated by a corrupted government within jurisdictions outside their territory.....	134
2.15 How private parties abuse franchises to compel you to contract with the government	139
2.16 How franchises are abused as snares by corrupt rulers to trap and enslave the innocent and the ignorant and Undermine the Constitutional separation of powers.....	142
2.17 Franchises are the main method by which democracies become corrupted, turn socialist, and become “de facto” rather than “de jure”	149
2.18 Avoiding government franchises is a VERY serious matter to God.....	154
2.19 Jesus refused a domicile, refused to participate in all human franchises, benefits, and privileges, and refused the “civil status” that made them possible	155
2.20 Satan’s greatest sin was abusing “privileges” and “franchises” to make himself equal to or above God.....	158
2.21 Abuse of Franchises is the origin of “identity politics”	169
3 Public Property v. Private Property	171
3.1 Property in the context of franchises	174
3.2 What is “Property”?.....	180
3.3 “Public” v. “Private” property ownership.....	181
3.4 The purpose and foundation of de jure government: Protection of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights	184
3.5 The Right to be left alone	189
3.6 The PUBLIC You (straw man) vs. the PRIVATE You (human)	192
3.7 All PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT law attaches to government territory, all PRIVATE law attaches to your right to contract	198
3.8 The Ability to Regulate Private Rights and Private Conduct is Repugnant to the Constitution	200
3.9 “Political (PUBLIC) law” v. “civil (PRIVATE/COMMON) law”	204
3.10 Lawful methods for converting PRIVATE property into PUBLIC property.....	208
3.11 Unlawful methods abused by government to convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property	213
3.12 The franchisee is a public officer and a “fiction of law”	222
3.13 “Public” v. “Private” Franchises Compared	224
4 PUBLIC Rights v. PRIVATE Rights	226
4.1 Introduction	226

4.2	The “Publici Juris” or “Public Rights” Scam	228
4.3	PRIVATE Rights Defined and Explained	233
4.4	PUBLIC Rights/Privileges Defined and Explained.....	236
4.5	PUBLIC rights are created legislatively by the State and can be taken away while PRIVATE rights are created by God and cannot be taken away	237
4.6	The Creator of a Right Determines Who May Regulate and Tax It	241
4.7	PUBLIC rights and PRIVATE rights compared.....	244
4.8	PRIVATE Civil Liberties v. PUBLIC Civil Rights v. PUBLIC Political Rights	247
4.9	Why we MUST know and assert our rights and can’t depend on anyone to help us.....	255
4.10	Why you shouldn’t cite federal statutes (PUBLIC RIGHTS) as authority for protecting your PRIVATE rights 255	
4.11	Enumeration of inalienable PRIVATE rights	260
5	Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax and/or Regulate.....	267
6	Franchise agreements generally.....	284
6.1	Introduction	284
6.2	Government franchise agreements.....	285
6.3	Government franchises are unenforceable without mutual consideration and mutual obligation	289
6.4	Merchant or Buyer?	293
6.5	He who writes the rules or the definitions always wins! DEFINE EVERYTHING on every government application	297
6.6	Three Useful Tools for Responding to Claims or Demands	300
7	Types of government franchises	302
7.1	Criteria for identifying a specific government offering as a “franchise”	302
7.2	Approach to locating evidence for use in court of the existence of a franchise	305
7.3	The Internal Revenue Code “public officer” franchise.....	306
7.4	Public and private corporations	310
7.5	Voting.....	311
7.6	Public offices in the government	312
7.7	Licensing	313
7.8	Territorial citizenship including “national and citizen of the United States at birth” status under 8 U.S.C. §1401 314	
7.9	Privilege Taxes	314
7.10	Corporate but not individual occupational franchise taxes	315
7.11	Removal of a state court matter to federal district court.....	316
7.12	Resident Aliens and Naturalization	316
8	Introduction to the Law of Agency.....	317
8.1	Agency generally	317
8.2	Agency within the Bible	318
8.3	Agency within government.....	322
8.4	Illegal uses of agency or compelled agency	324
9	Franchise terms defined	325
9.1	Who is the “straw man”?	325
9.2	Who is the “franchisee”?	327
9.3	Who is the “Social Security Benefit Recipient”?.....	328
9.4	WHO or WHAT is the statutory “citizen” or “resident”?.....	329
10	Relationship of domicile to franchises.....	331
10.1	Domicile: Prerequisite to participating in all de jure government franchises	331
10.2	The effective domicile of the franchisee is within the body corporate of the state granting the privilege.....	332
10.3	What domicile status does the “public officer” take?.....	333
11	Government Franchises may NOT lawfully be offered to persons domiciled in Constitutional states of the Union and may only be offered to those domiciled on federal territory	334
11.1	Background.....	334
11.2	Franchises and the “titles of nobility” they are abused to create are prohibited by the Constitution in States of the Union	338

11.3	Legal mechanisms for kidnapping your identity and moving it unlawfully to federal territory and thereby enslave you to a franchise contract.....	342
11.4	How Deception, fraud, and “words of art” on government forms are abused by state and federal governments to illegally bypass the geographical restrictions on franchises	347
11.5	The criminal and unconstitutional consequences when governments are allowed to offer franchises outside of their territory and exclusive jurisdiction	349
11.6	How “comity” has been redefined to allow franchises to be unconstitutionally extended outside the territory of the granting power.....	353
11.7	Summary.....	355
12	Parties who may lawfully engage in franchises	358
12.1	EXCLUDED: Private parties (items 1 and 2 above)	358
12.2	INCLUDED: Statutory but not Constitutional States and National Government (items 3 through 5 above)...	360
12.3	INCLUDED: Public officers and employees who work for the government (items 6 above).....	366
12.4	Summary.....	370
12.5	Application and illustration: Internal Revenue Code.....	371
13	Effects of participation in franchises.....	374
13.1	Franchises cause a surrender of sovereignty and sovereign immunity	374
13.2	Franchises cause a FORFEITURE of the protections of the common law	385
13.3	Franchises transform ownership of property from “absolute” to “qualified” ownership.....	386
13.4	Franchises create a “res” and place its situs or domicile on federal territory	391
13.4.1	PRIVATE rights are protected by DUE PROCESS	392
13.4.2	PUBLIC rights have no “due process”	397
13.4.3	Unlawful to compel conversion of PRIVATE rights into PUBLIC rights	398
13.4.4	Circumstances where conversion from PRIVATE to PUBLIC can lawfully occur	398
13.4.5	Public offices are the “res”, or subject of the franchise, and that “res” is on federal territory.....	399
13.5	Franchises create a presumption that you are a “resident” and “trustee” of the entity granting the privilege ..	403
13.5.1	Why franchisees are all privileged statutory “resident aliens” and NOT sovereign non-resident non-persons.....	404
13.5.2	Creation of the “Resident” entity.....	407
13.5.3	Creation of the “Trustee” entity.....	411
13.5.4	Example: Christianity	417
13.5.5	Example: Opening a Bank Account.....	420
13.5.6	Summary.....	420
13.6	Franchises make you into a pauper without PRIVATE rights	422
13.6.1	Excepted From Protection	422
13.6.2	Losing Your Children.....	424
13.6.3	Child Support.....	426
13.6.4	Ownership of private property	426
13.6.5	Bankruptcy	428
13.6.6	The Dignified Parasite	429
14	Questioning exercise, misuser, or nonuser of franchise privileges	429
15	Penalties under franchise agreements	430
16	Criminal Provisions within Franchise Agreements	432
16.1	“Penal” (civil) v. “Criminal”	432
16.2	Example penal/civil franchise violation: Income Taxes	434
16.3	Example penal/civil franchise violation: Traffic Court	436
17	Proof that Statutory citizens/residents are a franchise status that has nothing to do with your domicile	438
17.1	Legal Dictionary	438
17.2	Criminalization of being a “citizen of the United States” in 18 U.S.C. §911	440
17.3	U.S. Supreme Court: Murphy v. Ramsey	443
17.4	U.S. Supreme Court: Cook v. Tait.....	443
17.5	U.S. v. Valentine, 288 F.Supp. 958, 980 (1968).....	447
17.6	Summary.....	449
18	Effect of Privileges, Franchises, and other Special Burdens upon equal protection	451
18.1	Residence and state citizenship.....	454

18.2	Protection against special burdens and privileges.....	456
18.3	State Constitutional Provisions as to special privileges.....	456
18.4	Imposition of burdens.....	457
18.5	Grant of privileges.....	458
19	Licensing.....	459
19.1	The Purpose of Licenses.....	460
19.2	Effect of licenses: TEMPORARY, revocable Surrender of rights by Grantor AND Grantee.....	460
19.3	How Government Takes Away Your Right to do Something and Sells it Back to You as a “License”.....	461
19.4	What does God’s Law say about licenses generally?.....	464
19.5	Biblical prohibitions against specific types of licenses.....	467
19.6	Insurance.....	469
19.7	Another form of Taxation.....	470
19.8	The most important Law to Know.....	470
19.9	Riding in Cars.....	471
19.10	Conclusions.....	471
20	When is a “License” Really a “Franchise ”?.....	472
21	FTC Franchise Rule: Detailed definition of what constitutes a “franchise”.....	473
21.1	Trademark.....	474
21.2	Significant Control or Assistance.....	474
21.3	Required Payment.....	475
21.4	Wholesale Inventory Exemption.....	475
21.5	Remedies Available to Purchasers of Disguised Franchises.....	476
21.6	How does all this apply to government franchises?.....	476
22	Biblical franchises.....	476
22.1	Introduction.....	476
22.2	Why God permits franchises against His people.....	482
22.3	Specific examples of franchises in the Bible.....	485
22.4	God hates money changers and merchants who use franchises to enslave people.....	488
22.5	God hates civil rulers because they use franchises to enslave people: They all represent Satan.....	489
22.6	Cities in the Bible are a place where government franchisees and idolaters are held as “livestock”.....	490
22.7	Agency (“office”) in the Bible.....	491
22.8	You might be a Christian if... ..	493
23	Abuse of Franchises by the Government.....	496
23.1	Most government franchises are offered as “unconscionable contracts” with unjust and usurious terms.....	496
23.2	Why all the government’s franchises are administered UNJUSTLY and FRAUDULENTLY.....	499
23.3	Compelled participation in franchises against those civilly domiciled outside the exclusive jurisdiction of the government offering the franchise is an act of INTERNATIONAL TERRORISM.....	501
23.4	Franchises are abused to UNLAWFULLY create statutory government “employees” or “officers”.....	504
23.4.1	“Public Office” v. “Public Officer”.....	518
23.4.2	Deliberately confusing who the “taxpayer” is to facilitate MISREPRESENTING the nature of the tax.....	521
23.4.3	Legal Requirements for Occupying a “Public Office”.....	524
23.4.4	De Facto Public Officers.....	535
23.5	The Government Protection Racket: Privilege Induced Slavery.....	541
23.5.1	The Social Compact or “protection contract”.....	543
23.5.2	God forbids participation in the government “protection racket”/franchise.....	546
23.5.3	How corrupt governments abuse privileges and franchises to destroy rights that they were created to protect.....	547
23.5.4	Example: IRS privilege induced slavery.....	548
23.5.5	Example: Privilege induced slavery using licenses to practice law.....	549
23.6	Inequities between government and private franchises which lead to abuse and oppression.....	550
23.7	Biblical Explanation of How Judges and Prosecutors and Government Use Franchises to Plunder and Enslave You.....	552
23.8	Franchises implemented as trusts are the vehicle used to compel you to become the “straw man”.....	561
23.9	Compelled participation in franchises and licensed activities.....	565
23.9.1	Consent to participate is mandatory.....	566

23.9.2	Effect of compelled participation in franchises	571
23.9.3	How government hides the requirement for consent	576
23.10	The Government “Benefits” Scam	578
23.10.1	It is unlawful to use the government’s taxing power to transfer wealth or subsidize “benefits” to private persons	579
23.10.2	Why the only persons who can legitimately participate in government “benefits” are government officers and employees	584
23.10.3	All government “benefits” amount to private business activity that is beyond the core purposes of government	594
23.10.4	“Benefits” defined	596
23.11	How franchises are used to destroy equal protection that is the foundation of the Constitution and all free government	601
23.12	Hiding Methods to Terminate Participation in the Franchise	605
23.13	Destruction of the Separation of Powers Using Franchises	607
23.14	How the Courts attempt to illegally compel “nontaxpayers” into “franchise courts” and deprive them of due process	616
23.14.1	Congress Cannot Pass a law to Compel those who are not Franchisees to Litigate in a Franchise Court	616
23.14.2	How Courts Unlawfully Compel Nontaxpayers into Franchise Courts	619
23.15	Defending Yourself Against Compelled Participation in Franchises using the Government’s Own Tactics ..	620
24	How “Justice” has been redefined to promote government franchises	623
24.1	Legal definition of “justice”	623
24.2	Political definition of “Social Justice”	625
24.3	Legal justice can easily be perverted when it is defined as “give every man his due”	627
24.4	Biblical definition of “justice”: God’s law is the ONLY measure for whether “justice” is in deed and in fact served by any secular judge	635
24.5	“Legal justice” v. “Social/Political justice”	638
24.6	“Justice” in your interactions with government	640
25	Legislative “Franchise Courts”	643
25.1	Franchise (property) courts generally	643
25.2	Liberty and freedom are impossible if franchise courts hear disputes against private citizens	645
25.3	Franchise courts are only for disputes WITHIN governments and not with private citizens	647
25.4	Tax Court: Article I	652
25.5	District Court: Article IV	656
25.6	Courts hearing income tax matters are acting in an “administrative” and not “judicial” capacity as part of the Executive and not Judicial Branch	657
26	How statutory franchises and “public rights” effect your standing in federal court	666
26.1	Background	666
26.2	Franchises under the common law	670
26.3	Effect of franchises on choice of forum	670
26.4	Effect of franchises on Constitutional Requirement for “due process of law”: NONE REQUIRED	671
26.5	How to determine whether you are engaged in a “franchise” or “public right”	674
26.6	Summary of Choice of Law Rules Involving Federal Franchises	680
26.7	Effects of Participating in the “Trade or Business” and Social Security franchises upon standing	684
27	Legal standing and status of corporations in Federal Courts	688
27.1	Corporations are statutory but not constitutional “citizens”	688
27.2	Corporations cannot sue in a CONSTITUTIONAL federal court and may only sue in a STATUTORY franchise court	689
27.3	Only PRIVATE natural beings can sue in CONSTITUTIONAL court and they must privately invoke the RIGHTS of the corporation franchise in doing so	692
27.4	Legal status of shareholders of corporations	694
28	Court doctrines and statutes used in protecting franchise administration	694
28.1	Introduction: How grants of franchise privileges affect judicial remedies	694
28.2	Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine	695
28.2.1	Flowchart	696
28.2.2	Recognition of the Doctrine	698

28.2.3	Exceptions to the doctrine	699
28.2.4	Law Review Articles	700
28.2.5	Conclusions	701
28.3	“General Welfare Clause” jurisprudence.....	703
28.3.1	Quotes from the Founding Fathers and Congress on General Welfare.....	704
28.3.2	U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1, 56 S.Ct. 312 (Jan. 6th, 1936), the General Welfare Clause and taxing	707
28.3.3	Helvering, Commissioner of Internal Revenue, et al. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 619, 57 S.Ct. 904 (1937)	711
28.4	Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine	714
28.5	Declaratory Judgments Act Jurisprudence.....	715
28.6	William H. Taft’s Certiorari Act of 1925	722
28.7	The Scandalous and Mysterious “Fourth Branch” of Government	727
29	Defenses against government illegal enforcement of franchises in court.....	732
29.1	Justice in the context of franchises and your right to contract.....	732
29.2	Background on litigation in franchise courts	735
29.3	How choice of law rules are illegally circumvented by corrupted government officials to illegally enforce franchises, kidnap your legal identity, and STEAL from You	736
29.4	Forcing governments to disclose when and how PRIVATE property was converted to PUBLIC property.....	740
29.5	Conducting discovery in the franchise proceeding	744
29.6	Remedies against illegal franchise enforcement.....	745
29.7	Franchise enforcement outside of federal territory is a criminal act of “simulating legal process”	748
29.8	Responding to false allegations of government attorneys.....	750
29.8.1	Responding to the charge that “you knew or should have known” that the I.R.C. obligated you	750
29.8.2	Responding to the charge that you didn’t pay “your fair share”	752
30	Lawfully Avoiding government franchises and licenses.....	757
30.1	Franchises Generally	759
30.2	Using the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.) to Defeat Administrative Attempts to Compel Participation in Government Franchises	760
30.2.1	Introduction to the U.C.C.	760
30.2.2	Merchant or Buyer?	760
30.2.3	Why Definitions are Important.....	762
30.2.4	UCC provisions useful in defeating franchises.....	765
30.2.5	Using definitions to destroy or replace the government’s offer.....	766
30.3	Social Security	769
30.4	Income taxes	770
30.4.1	Tax Form Attachment.....	770
30.4.2	Correcting Erroneous Information Returns	770
30.5	Litigation franchises	771
30.5.1	Licenses to Practice Law	771
30.5.2	Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment	771
30.6	Marriage Licenses.....	772
30.7	Drivers Licenses	773
30.8	Citizenship/Domicile Protection franchise	773
30.8.1	Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce From the United States..	773
30.8.2	Lawfully Avoiding the Military Draft	774
30.8.3	Registering to Vote.....	774
30.8.4	Applying for a Passport	775
30.9	Criminal Tax Prosecutions of Franchisees called “taxpayers: The Government “Benefits” Scam	775
30.10	Destruction of your Privacy by Other Franchisees	776
30.11	Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN) Franchise	776
31	Rebutted False Arguments of Those Who Disagree With This Memorandum	777
31.1	“Privileges and Immunities” in the Fourteenth Amendment means STATUTORY PUBLIC FRANCHISES, not CONSTITUTIONAL PRIVATE RIGHTS	777
31.2	“Exempt” on a government form is the only method for avoiding the liability for tax	784
31.2.1	Earnings “not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution”	785
31.2.2	Avoiding deception on government tax forms.....	787

31.3	Word “includes” in a statutory definition allows the government to presume whatever they want is “included”	793
31.4	Government “Benefits” constitute consideration under an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and the recipient.....	797
31.5	Constitutional “people” and statutory “persons” are equivalent.....	802
32	Simple reforms that will prevent most of the government abuses described in this document	809
33	Conclusions and summary	812
34	Resources for further study and rebuttal	819
35	Questions that Readers, Grand Jurors, and Petit Jurors Should be Asking the Government	820

LIST OF TABLES

Table 1:	Effect of accepting franchises upon your civil status	90
Table 2:	Franchises and privileges compared.....	97
Table 3:	Tax Class as appearing in Section 4 of the 6209 or ADP/IDRS Manual	128
Table 4:	Public v. Private Property.....	183
Table 5:	Public v. Private	198
Table 6:	Meanings assigned to "United States" by the U.S. Supreme Court in <i>Hooven & Allison v. Evatt</i>	199
Table 7:	Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office	212
Table 8:	Public v. Private Franchises Compared.....	224
Table 9:	Private Rights and PUBLIC privileges compared.....	245
Table 10:	Privileged v. Nonprivileged words.....	246
Table 11:	Two types of rights within states of the Union: PRIVATE Civil Liberties v. Political PUBLIC Rights	251
Table 12:	Two types of PUBLIC rights within the Federal Zone.....	252
Table 13:	“Bill of PUBLIC Rights” for U.S. territories, possessions, and Indian reservations.....	252
Table 14:	Enumeration of Rights	262
Table 15:	How property ownership transitions from ABSOLUTE to QUALIFIED by exercising your right to contract ..	388
Table 16:	Effect of land registration.....	389
Table 17:	Effect of participating in franchises	422
Table 18:	Two methods for taxation	508
Table 19:	Statutory remedies for those compelled to act as public officers and straw man	537
Table 20:	Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office	573
Table 21:	Two methods for taxation	583
Table 22:	Effect of turning government service into a franchise	615
Table 23:	Comparison of Franchise Court to Constitutional Court.....	649
Table 24:	"National" v. "Federal".....	739
Table 25:	Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office	742
Table 26:	Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office	743

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1:	FIRPTA provision within land sale contract.....	139
Figure 2:	Sovereignties within our system of government.....	268
Figure 3:	Internal Revenue License.....	569
Figure 4:	Legal justice v. Social/Political Justice.....	638
Figure 5:	Operation of Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine	696

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Constitutional Provisions

14th Amendment	305, 329
24th Amendment	264
26th Amendment	264
7th Amendment	428
Amnds 1 to 10	779
Annotated Constitution (2017), p. 676	651, 659
Annotated Fourteenth Amendment	329, 688, 805
Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service	329, 688, 716, 717, 805
Art IV of Confederation 1777	428
Art. 1 , Sect. 2.....	87
Art. 1, Sec. 8.....	334, 520
Art. 4, 4	86, 133, 200, 277, 285, 335, 357, 396, 451, 745
Art. 4, Sec. 2, Cl. 1	384
Art. 4, Sect. 3, Clause 2.....	738
Art. 80, Sect. 14.....	536
Art. I, § 8, cl. 4	313
Art. I, 8	270
Art. I, Sec, 10	411, 435, 576, 654, 815
Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3.....	435
Art. III	230, 609, 616, 670
Art. III, Sect, 4(D) (governor)	536
Art. IV	777
Art. IV, §2, cl. 1	777
Art. V, Sect. 10.....	536
Article 1.....	727
Article 1, § 8, cl. 4.....	776
Article 1, §8, cl. 4.....	693
Article 1, Clause 2, Section 3	281
Article 1, Section 10.....	107, 243, 340, 411, 565, 567, 664, 732, 791
Article 1, Section 8.....	706, 708, 711
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1	333, 601, 657, 662, 693, 702, 729
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 10	276
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17	398, 651
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3	384, 507, 582
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 7	276
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 8	276
Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 1 and 3.....	210
Article 1, Section 8. Clause 2	615
Article 1, Section 8. Clause 5	615
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 3	276, 411
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4	87, 278, 281
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 7	708
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8	145, 364, 497
Article 1, Section. 10.....	121, 338, 404
Article 3.....	99
Article 3, §2.....	694
Article 4 of the USA Constitution	182
Article 4, Section 2, Clause 1	384, 601
Article 4, Section 2, Clause 2	276
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2	97, 99, 113, 204, 223, 276, 286, 302, 410, 445, 642, 726, 734, 764
Article 4, Section 4.....	192, 234, 259, 277, 278, 337, 502, 662, 709
Article 4, Section 4 of the U.S. Constitution	810
Article 4, Section 4 of the United States Constitution	817

Article 5, Section 10.....	536
Article 7, Section 7.....	536
Article I.....	205, 302, 609, 618, 648, 651, 658, 669, 682, 720, 802, 813, 824
Article I [§2, cl. 3 and §9, cl. 4].....	281
Article I, Section 9, Clause 8.....	338, 340, 404
Article II, §2.....	727, 728
Article III....	141, 197, 230, 244, 302, 333, 445, 495, 536, 537, 538, 539, 598, 609, 611, 614, 616, 618, 642, 643, 648, 655, 656, 658, 659, 662, 663, 664, 670, 672, 679, 682, 688, 691, 692, 694, 720, 728, 756, 802, 813, 816
Article III, Section 2.....	445, 679, 694
Article III, Section 2, Paragraph 2.....	720
Article III, Section 25.....	536
Article IV.....	244, 495, 499, 609, 611, 643, 648, 655, 656, 662, 672, 682, 691, 693, 719, 777, 778, 802, 813, 816
Article IV of the Articles of Confederation.....	421
Article IV of the Articles of Confederation (1777).....	422
Article IV, §2.....	453
Article IV, Sect. 22.....	536
Article IV, Section 3, Clause 2.....	691
Article IV, Section 4.....	82, 604
Article One, Section 8.....	707
Article VI, Section 12.....	536
Article VII, Section 9 (judges).....	538
Article, 1, Section 2, Clause 3.....	278
Articles I and IV.....	197, 610
Articles of Confederation.....	195, 200, 337, 350, 404, 405, 421, 422
Articles of Confederation, Article IV.....	405
Articles of Confederation, Article VI.....	337, 403
Bill of Rights.....	86, 174, 182, 200, 232, 236, 302, 357, 363, 367, 369, 395, 396, 397, 398, 401, 453, 495, 499, 508, 583, 600, 602, 631, 641, 660, 779, 813
California Constitution, Article 7, Section 7.....	276, 369
Cons. Ill., 1870, Art. 5, §24.....	368
Const. Amends. 5, 14.....	712
Const. Art. 1, §8.....	711
Const. Art. 94-95.....	538
Const. Article 1, Section 11.....	536
Const. Article 1, Section 19.....	536
Const. Article 1, Section 8.....	539
Const. Article 2, Section 04 (legislature).....	538
Const. Article 2, Section 1.....	539
Const. Article 2, Section 9.....	537
Const. Article 3, Section 10.....	536
Const. Article 3, Section 13 (judges).....	537
Const. Article 3, Section 3.....	539
Const. Article 4, Part 2, Section 4.....	536
Const. Article 4, Section 06, Para. (B).....	538
Const. Article 4, Section 30 (legislative).....	537
Const. Article 4, Section 6.....	539
Const. Article 4, Section 9.....	538
Const. Article 5, Section 14.....	536
Const. Article 5, Section 2.....	536
Const. Article 5, Section 7.....	536
Const. Article 6, Section 16 (senators).....	539
Const. Article 6, Section 28.....	536
Const. Article 7, Section 4 (executive).....	539
Const. Article 8, Section 7 (judges).....	539
Const. Article I, Section II, Para. III.....	536
Const. Article II, Section 10.....	538
Const. Article II, Section 12.....	538

Const. Article II, Section 14 (legislature).....	539
Const. Article II, Section 2.....	537, 539
Const. Article II, Section 26.....	539
Const. Article II, Section 5.....	536
Const. Article III, Section 1.....	538
Const. Article III, Section 2.....	537
Const. Article III, Section 22 (legislature).....	537
Const. Article III, Section 6.....	539
Const. Article III, Section 7 (legislature).....	538
Const. Article III, Section 8.....	536
Const. Article III, Section II, Para. IV(b).....	536
Const. Article III-9.....	538
Const. Article IV, Section 13.....	539
Const. Article IV, Section 14 (governor).....	537
Const. Article IV, Section 15 (judges).....	539
Const. Article IV, Section 2 (executive).....	537
Const. Article IV, Section 2(e) (legislative).....	537
Const. Article IV, Section 3 (senators).....	538
Const. Article IV, Section 4 (legislature).....	539
Const. Article IV, Section 5.....	537
Const. Article IV, Section 8.....	537
Const. Article IV, Section V, Sections 3-4.....	538
Const. Article V, Section 1.....	539
Const. Article V, Section 17 (judges).....	538
Const. Article V, Section 18 (legislature).....	538
Const. Article V, Section 4 (governor).....	539
Const. Article V, Section 7 (judges).....	536
Const. Article V, Section 8.....	536
Const. Article V, Section 9 (office).....	538
Const. Article V, Section I, Section 3.....	538
Const. Article VI, Section 19 (judge).....	538
Const. Article VI, Section 20(b)(1).....	538
Const. Article VI, Section 3.....	539
Const. Article VI, Section 9.....	538
Const. Article VII, Section 9.....	537
Const. Article VIII, Section 10 (judges).....	539
Const. Chapter II, Section 54.....	539
Const. Chapter VI, Article 2.....	537
Const. Const. Declaration of Rights, Article 35 (officers).....	537
Const. Declaration of Rights, Article 33 (judges).....	537
Const. of D.C., Article IV, Sect. 4(B) (judges).....	536
Const. Section 97-3-008.....	539
Const. Section 97-5-027.....	539
Const. Sections 2.5, 3.6, 4.8.....	536
Constitution.....	200
Constitution Article 4, Section 4.....	438, 640
Constitution Article III.....	609
Constitution of the United States.....	671
Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1.....	657
Declaration of Independence.. 4, 129, 132, 152, 179, 182, 200, 212, 236, 237, 239, 241, 254, 259, 289, 295, 322, 323, 336, 339, 346, 347, 349, 357, 358, 374, 375, 381, 397, 422, 438, 444, 448, 546, 547, 588, 589, 594, 600, 602, 641, 652, 669, 695, 700, 731, 733, 740, 741, 742, 747, 750, 754, 761, 774, 799, 816	
Declaration of Independence, 1776.....	101, 173, 183, 207, 241, 694, 719
Eleventh Amendment.....	278, 360, 563, 640
Equal Protection Clause.....	453, 454, 455
Equal Protection Clause of the Federal Constitution.....	455
Federal Constitution.....	455

Federalist #41. Saturday, January 19, 1788, James Madison	704
Federalist Paper # 78	785
Federalist Paper No. 46	268
Federalist Paper No. 78, Alexander Hamilton	795
Federalist Paper No. 79	515, 591, 665
Federalist Papers	665
Federalist Papers #15	614
Fifth Amendment 185, 199, 209, 210, 214, 228, 241, 242, 263, 389, 392, 397, 499, 505, 547, 574, 580, 617, 640, 671, 701, 702	
Fifth Amendment takings clause	233
Fifth Amendment Takings Clause	194, 739
Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments	216, 241, 794
Fifth or by the Sixth Amendment	252
First Amendment.....	107, 163, 178, 200, 238, 241, 261, 319, 414, 440, 441, 447, 462, 554, 597, 698, 701, 730, 744
Fourteenth Amendment.....	209, 215, 216, 236, 252, 253, 255, 257, 262, 264, 269, 311, 313, 316, 323, 324, 382, 392, 395, 410, 421, 445, 453, 454, 455, 456, 505, 543, 583, 655, 658, 661, 712, 738, 776, 777, 778, 779, 781, 782, 809
Fourteenth Amendment, Section 1	372, 580
Fourth Amendment	241, 262, 263, 547, 672
General Welfare Clause.....	702, 706
Magna Carta, ch. 40 (1215).....	629
Magna Charta, chapter forty-one.....	385
Nineteenth Amendment.....	264
Ninth Amendment	241, 264
Original Thirteenth Amendment	403, 404
Seventh Amendment	393, 618
Sixteenth Amendment	282, 336, 357, 399, 400, 722, 723, 724
Sixth Amendment.....	241, 263, 264, 339, 395, 701
Tenth Amendment.....	275, 359, 363, 712
The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961)	133, 270, 341
The Federalist No. 51, p. 323. (C. Rossiter ed. 1961)	359
The Federalist, No. LXXX.....	384
Thirteenth Amendment. 88, 102, 143, 151, 176, 179, 193, 214, 239, 262, 266, 281, 309, 404, 420, 435, 445, 499, 501, 510, 515, 535, 565, 567, 570, 585, 591, 599, 604, 617, 660, 680, 735, 747, 791, 813, 823, 827	
Thirteenth and Fourteenth Amendments	236
U.S. Code, Annotated, Fourteenth Amendment, Westlaw, 2002	779
U.S. Const, art. IV, § 3, cl. 2	313
U.S. Const. Art. 4, Section 4	656
U.S. Const., 14th Amend.....	252
U.S. Const., Amdt. 11	692
U.S. Const., Amdt. 14, §1	777
U.S. Const., Art. I, 8.....	133, 341
U.S. Constitution	82, 130
U.S. Constitution Article III.....	656, 659
U.S. Constitution Article IV: States Relations, Section 4	336
U.S. Constitution, Article 1, Section 10	566
U.S. Constitution, Article 4, Section 4	277
U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 2	688, 802
U.S. Constitution, Article IV § 3 (2)	111
U.S. Constitution, Article IV, Section 2	262
U.S.A. Constitution	641, 785
U.S.C.A. Const. Art. 1, §8.....	711
U.S.C.A. Const. Art. 1, §8, cl. 1	707
U.S.C.A. Const. Art. 1, §8; Art. 6, par. 2	711
U.S.C.A. Const. Art. 1, §8; Art. 6, par. 2; Amend. 10.....	711
U.S.Const. Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3	411, 576, 654, 815
United States Constitution	145, 302, 329, 333, 338, 340, 357, 363, 369, 495, 654
United States Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1	362

United States Constitution, Article 1, Section 9, Clause 5	362
United States Constitution, Article III, Section 2	717
United States Constitution, Article VI.....	422
United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment	209
USA Constitution	174, 186, 643, 736

Statutes

1 Stat. 1.....	696, 721
1 Stat. 23-24	526
1 U.S.C. §204	398, 727, 731, 751
10 U.S.C. §333	527
12 U.S.C. §1841(b) (1994 ed., Supp. III)	374
13 V.S.A. §3002.....	540
15 U.S.C. §1122(a).....	374
15 U.S.C. §4	277
15 U.S.C. §77c(a)(2)	374
15 U.S.C. §78aa.....	277
15 U.S.C. Chapter 1	596
15 U.S.C.A. §89	664
16 U.S.C. §363	287
16 U.S.C. §423g	288
16 U.S.C. §425h	288
16 U.S.C. §430r.....	288
16 U.S.C. §689c	288
16 U.S.C. §694b	288
16 U.S.C. §701	288
17 Stat. 401.....	570
17 U.S.C. §511(a).....	374
18 Pa.C.A. §4120	540
18 U.S.C. §§201, 208	649, 650
18 U.S.C. §§201, 210, and 211	754, 799
18 U.S.C. §§210 and 211	294
18 U.S.C. §§3 and 4	260
18 U.S.C. §§912, 201, 208, and 210.....	140
18 U.S.C. §1001	140, 542
18 U.S.C. §1111	168
18 U.S.C. §1201	368, 400, 530, 817
18 U.S.C. §1346.....	528
18 U.S.C. §1503	195, 503
18 U.S.C. §1512.....	140, 502, 542, 768
18 U.S.C. §1542	140
18 U.S.C. §1583	103, 436, 506, 571, 582, 600, 605, 656
18 U.S.C. §1589	263, 506, 568, 582, 681
18 U.S.C. §1589(3)	618
18 U.S.C. §1593	618
18 U.S.C. §1621	140
18 U.S.C. §1865(b)(1).....	650
18 U.S.C. §1918	527
18 U.S.C. §1951	516, 592
18 U.S.C. §1956.....	516, 592, 776
18 U.S.C. §201	103, 351, 356, 503, 597, 652, 676
18 U.S.C. §201 and 208	651
18 U.S.C. §201(a)(1).....	85, 207, 357, 415
18 U.S.C. §201, 208	652
18 U.S.C. §208	103, 133, 160, 197, 237, 273, 351, 354, 356, 424, 449, 496, 500, 542, 578, 597, 600, 682, 736, 794, 809

18 U.S.C. §208	271
18 U.S.C. §210	127
18 U.S.C. §211	127, 194, 503
18 U.S.C. §2381	499, 736
18 U.S.C. §2381: Treason	168
18 U.S.C. §242	506, 581
18 U.S.C. §247	506, 581
18 U.S.C. §297	652
18 U.S.C. §597	103, 356
18 U.S.C. §6002	622
18 U.S.C. §641	177, 675, 815
18 U.S.C. §654	210, 356, 570, 571, 573, 652, 794
18 U.S.C. §872	581
18 U.S.C. §876	506, 581
18 U.S.C. §880	506, 581
18 U.S.C. §911	259, 351, 372, 441, 442
18 U.S.C. §912... 106, 127, 137, 172, 173, 177, 189, 345, 368, 372, 410, 540, 542, 570, 590, 622, 644, 731, 747, 748, 788, 789, 794, 815, 818	
18 U.S.C. §912, 210, and 211	542
18 U.S.C.A. §687	618
19 U.S.C. §1336(i)	288
19 U.S.C. §401	277
22 U.S.C. §212	492, 545, 781
22 U.S.C. §2721	441
22 U.S.C., Foreign Relations and Intercourse, Section §611	527
23 U.S.C. §315	288
25 U.S.C. §302	289
25 U.S.C. §317	289
26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343	88, 432, 435
26 U.S.C. §§6901 and 6903	729
26 U.S.C. §§7201 to 7217	308, 432
26 U.S.C. §§7206, 7207	622
26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(14) and 1313	356
26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(39) and 7408(d)	148, 814, 817
26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(9) and (a)(10), 7701(a)(39), and §7408(d)	144
26 U.S.C. §1	139, 309, 386, 602, 679, 822, 823
26 U.S.C. §1100 (1952 ed.)	729
26 U.S.C. §1313	310, 644, 661
26 U.S.C. §1313(b)	678
26 U.S.C. §1402	246
26 U.S.C. §1402(b)	759
26 U.S.C. §1461	306, 828
26 U.S.C. §162	139, 309, 378, 512, 587, 679, 822, 823
26 U.S.C. §2105	526
26 U.S.C. §22(b) (1939)	786
26 U.S.C. §3121(e)	196, 332, 357, 386, 438, 711, 739, 785
26 U.S.C. §3401(a)	178
26 U.S.C. §3401(a)(6)	759
26 U.S.C. §3401(c)	139, 234, 357, 510, 585, 676, 740, 794
26 U.S.C. §3401(d)	139, 678
26 U.S.C. §3402(p)	282, 621
26 U.S.C. §3403	621
26 U.S.C. §3406	178
26 U.S.C. §6013(g) and (h)	371
26 U.S.C. §6020(b)	213, 743
26 U.S.C. §6041	192, 611, 758
26 U.S.C. §6041(a)	178, 536, 576, 577, 786, 816

26 U.S.C. §6065	153, 301, 542, 820, 829
26 U.S.C. §6109	124
26 U.S.C. §6109(a).....	309
26 U.S.C. §6331	281
26 U.S.C. §6331(a).....	676, 743
26 U.S.C. §643	414
26 U.S.C. §6651	655
26 U.S.C. §6671	530, 564
26 U.S.C. §6671(b)	191, 281, 307, 367, 404, 564, 611, 744, 794, 803
26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 7343	356
26 U.S.C. §6901	285, 349
26 U.S.C. §6903	285, 349, 514, 590
26 U.S.C. §7201	752, 775, 797
26 U.S.C. §7201 through 7217	433
26 U.S.C. §7203	531, 752, 775, 797
26 U.S.C. §7206 and 7207	770
26 U.S.C. §7343	281, 298, 307, 367, 404, 520, 530, 611, 744, 764, 794, 803
26 U.S.C. §7408(d)	138, 191, 308, 346, 381, 400, 409, 515, 530, 611, 658, 684, 735
26 U.S.C. §7423	621
26 U.S.C. §7426	654, 715, 827, 828
26 U.S.C. §7434	191, 770
26 U.S.C. §7441	206, 303, 612, 652, 654, 664, 693, 728, 825
26 U.S.C. §7443(e).....	652
26 U.S.C. §7443(f)	728
26 U.S.C. §7601	301, 751
26 U.S.C. §7701	134, 793
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1)	172, 794
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(10).....	794
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)	144, 172, 310, 435, 500, 502, 519, 521, 535, 577, 644, 661, 678, 715, 730, 790, 816, 822, 824
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16)	172, 212
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) 94, 106, 111, 115, 124, 137, 178, 192, 206, 214, 222, 234, 246, 298, 302, 307, 309, 338, 345, 368, 370, 372, 512, 519, 520, 524, 528, 570, 577, 587, 611, 655, 658, 672, 679, 703, 710, 740, 746, 754, 764, 787, 790, 793, 794, 799, 814, 816, 821	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)	90, 347, 371, 373, 381, 398, 409, 422, 563, 651
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31)	88, 90, 178, 246, 298, 422, 680, 682, 759, 764, 788
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39)	138, 191, 308, 346, 381, 400, 409, 515, 530, 591, 611, 658, 684, 735
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and §7408(d).....	224
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4)	298, 764
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4)-(5)	88
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(5)	477
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9)	794
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)	306, 372, 378, 386, 521, 653, 658, 663, 789
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A)	85, 87, 192, 369, 373, 381, 398, 409, 422
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).....	331, 381, 386, 602
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4).....	651
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4)(B).....	371
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(5).....	386, 785
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(A)	357
26 U.S.C. §7701(c).....	401, 793, 794
26 U.S.C. §7805(a).....	287
26 U.S.C. §861(a)(3)(C)(i)	178, 759
26 U.S.C. §871	178, 521, 679
26 U.S.C. §871(a).....	386, 602, 828
26 U.S.C. §871(f)	357
26 U.S.C. §872	178, 794
26 U.S.C. §911	357, 443, 448, 521, 658
26 U.S.C. §911(d)	386

26 U.S.C. §911(d)(3).....	357
28 U.S.C. §§144 and 455	650, 794
28 U.S.C. §§144, 455	351, 652
28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a).....	138, 191, 254, 346, 367, 555
28 U.S.C. §1251	693
28 U.S.C. §1332	253, 446
28 U.S.C. §1332(a)(3).....	445
28 U.S.C. §1333	277
28 U.S.C. §1334	277
28 U.S.C. §1338(a).....	277
28 U.S.C. §1349	402
28 U.S.C. §144	103, 197, 354, 356, 496, 500, 600, 619, 736
28 U.S.C. §1441	334
28 U.S.C. §1446(b)	316
28 U.S.C. §1447(c).....	316
28 U.S.C. §1603	384
28 U.S.C. §1603(b)(3).....	91, 148, 256, 377, 620, 645, 685, 770
28 U.S.C. §1605	135, 147, 273, 343, 620, 645
28 U.S.C. §1605(a).....	603, 760
28 U.S.C. §1605(a)(2)	148, 381, 685, 770
28 U.S.C. §1605(b)(1).....	377, 384
28 U.S.C. §1605(b)(2).....	377
28 U.S.C. §1605(b)(3).....	377
28 U.S.C. §1605(b)(4).....	377
28 U.S.C. §1605(b)(6).....	377
28 U.S.C. §1652	232, 334
28 U.S.C. §171	656
28 U.S.C. §1746(1)	621
28 U.S.C. §1746(2)	569
28 U.S.C. §1865	650
28 U.S.C. §1865(b)	650
28 U.S.C. §2201	435, 730
28 U.S.C. §2201(a).....	403, 502, 646, 657, 730, 745
28 U.S.C. §2679(d)	620, 621
28 U.S.C. §2679(d)(3).....	232
28 U.S.C. §297	812
28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) 90, 199, 203, 325, 356, 399, 415, 422, 442, 477, 513, 519, 546, 589, 611, 615, 684, 693, 716, 735	
28 U.S.C. §453	644
28 U.S.C. §455	103, 197, 354, 496, 500, 600, 619, 682, 736
28 U.S.C. §636	772
28 U.S.C. Part IV, Chapter 97	376
28 U.S.C., Chapter 97.....	620
29 U.S.C. §1132(e)(1)	277
29 U.S.C. §652(5)	374
3 Stat. 587.....	390
3 Stat. 587, sect. 7	200
3 Stat. at L. 216, chap. 60	88
30 U.S.C. §75	289
31 U.S.C. §321	295, 761
31 U.S.C. §321	128
31 U.S.C. §321(d)	130, 727, 756, 801
31 U.S.C. §5324	776
31 U.S.C. §783	289
35 U.S.C. §271(h)	374
4 U.S.C. §§105-111.....	275, 279
4 U.S.C. §105-113.....	564
4 U.S.C. §106	279

4 U.S.C. §110	134
4 U.S.C. §110(d)	90, 257, 278, 279, 306, 336, 339, 358, 364, 370, 386, 422, 789
4 U.S.C. §72206, 240, 260, 267, 308, 340, 345, 351, 368, 399, 439, 511, 519, 521, 525, 528, 536, 587, 590, 630, 644, 647, 651, 658, 731, 751, 790	
42 U.S.C. §1301	134
42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1)	365, 753, 798
42 U.S.C. §1981	259, 453
42 U.S.C. §1981(a)	263
42 U.S.C. §1983	257, 284, 618, 683, 812
42 U.S.C. §1994	103, 263, 436, 516, 568, 571, 592, 600, 605, 618, 656, 681, 824
42 U.S.C. §2000d	117
42 U.S.C. §2000h-4	259
42 U.S.C. §408	378, 570, 686
42 U.S.C. §408(a)(8)	215, 817
42 U.S.C. §602(a)(25)	117
42 U.S.C. Chapt. 21B	731
42 U.S.C. Chapter 7	414, 680, 752, 797
42 U.S.C.A. §§1001 et seq., 401 et seq.	711
42 U.S.C.A. §§1001, 1004, 1011(b)	712
42 U.S.C.A. §§1101--1110	712
42 U.S.C.A. §1983	618
42 U.S.C.A. §§1101--1110	713
44 U.S.C. §1505(a)	814
44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1)	611, 618
44 U.S.C. §1505(a), (c)(2)	265
46 U.S.C. §50501	446
48 U.S.C. §1302	252
48 U.S.C. §1421b	252, 397
48 U.S.C. §1451	252
48 U.S.C. §1561	252
48 U.S.C. §1612	528
48 U.S.C. §737	252
5 U.S.C. §2105	357
5 U.S.C. §2105(a)	101, 204, 303, 348, 349, 356, 369, 500, 510, 532, 585, 789
5 U.S.C. §5517	370
5 U.S.C. §552(a)(1)	814
5 U.S.C. §552(a)(2)	191
5 U.S.C. §552a	512, 587, 594
5 U.S.C. §552a(12)	101
5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(12)	144
5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(13)	357, 571, 676, 678, 770, 817
5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2)	101, 372, 373, 509, 584, 597
5 U.S.C. §552a(b)	776
5 U.S.C. §553(a)	611
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(1)	618
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2)	101, 232, 618
5 U.S.C. §553(b)	265
5 U.S.C. §556(d)	295
50 U.S.C. §841	146, 365, 498
7 U.S.C. § 2025(e)	117
7 U.S.C. §2011	117
720 IL.C.S. 5/17-2	538
8 U.S.C. §1101	545
8 U.S.C. §1101(21)	333
8 U.S.C. §1101(22)	333
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(20)	398
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21)	278, 333, 615, 810

8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)	305, 306, 333
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A)	306, 422, 615, 781, 810
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B)	331, 781, 810
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(23)	316
8 U.S.C. §140187, 90, 144, 187, 188, 192, 196, 213, 237, 306, 317, 330, 333, 357, 371, 372, 373, 378, 398, 400, 405, 422, 438, 584, 615, 647, 649, 650, 651, 658, 684, 711, 737, 739, 743, 759, 771, 774, 775, 781, 782, 785, 810	
8 U.S.C. §1401(a)	330
8 U.S.C. §1408	305, 781, 810
8 U.S.C. §1421	306
8 U.S.C. §1448	492, 544
8 U.S.C. §1452	305, 331
8 U.S.C. §1481	527, 781, 782
A.R.S. §13-2006	537
A.R.S. §13-2406	537
A.R.S. s 12-902, subsec. A	609
A.S. §11.46.160	537
A.S. §11.56.830	537
A.S.C. §5-37-208	537
Act Aug. 13, 1888, c. 868, 25 Stat. 437	688
Act Jan. 9, 1883, c. 15, 22 Stat. 401	688
Act of January 29, 1795, c. 20, 1 Stat. 414	695
Act of March 26, 1790, c. 3, 1 Stat. 103	695
Affordable Care Act (Obama care)	153
Agricultural Adjustment Act	707, 710
Anti-Injunction Act (26 U.S.C. §7421)	809
Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421	500, 611, 657, 661, 663, 665, 810
Buck Act	279, 358, 366, 370
Buck Act of 1940	564
Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. §105 through 113	370
C.O.A. §13A-10-10	537
C.O.A. Title 13A, Article 10	537
C.O.V. §18.2-186.3	540
California Civil Code (1903), §2260	562
California Civil Code, §§678-680	181, 387, 742
California Civil Code, §1589	119, 214, 285, 379, 421, 441, 576, 645, 667, 721, 812, 815, 821
California Civil Code, §2224	136, 233, 344
California Civil Code, §655	181, 387, 742
California Civil Code, §682, Para. 3	389
California Family Code	419, 420
California Family Code, §721	420
Certiorari Act	725
Certiorari Act of 1925	725
Civ. Code Cal. (1903), §2282	561
Civil Rights Act	780
Code Ga. 1882, 1 4292, Pen.Code 1910, 8 31	433
Code of Conduct for United States Judges	619
Code of Virginia, §46.2-328.1	347
Corporation Tax Act of 1909	282, 308
D.C. Code §22-1404	537
D.C. Title 11, Section 854	537
D.C. Title 11, Section 907(3)	537
Declaratory Judgment Act	721
Declaratory Judgment Act of 1934	721
Declaratory Judgment Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201	718
Declaratory Judgments Act	722
Declaratory Judgments Act (28 U.S.C. §2201)	809
Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a)	435, 574, 611, 619, 653, 661, 663, 665

Declaratory Judgments Act, codified in 28 U.S.C. Chapter 151, Sections 2201-2202	716
Employee Retirement Income Security Act (ERISA)	277
Federal Insurance Contribution Act of 1935	429
Federal Reserve Act of 1913	725
Federal Trade Zone Act, 1934, 19 U.S.C. 81a-81u	90, 422
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act	645
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.)	344, 384
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. §§1602-1611	266
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. §1605	421
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. §1605(a)(2)	407
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97	119, 135, 168, 225, 334, 343, 760, 810
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Part IV, Chapter 97	376, 685
G.L.M. Chapter 268, Section 33	538
G.L.R.I. §11-14-1	540
General Business Law 380-S	539
H.R. 7260	708
H.R.S. §710-1016	537
House of Representatives, Ex. Doc. 99, 1867	534
I.C. §25-30-1-18	538
I.C. Title XVI, Section 718.2	538
I.R.C.	138
I.R.C. §§1, 32, and 162	508
I.R.C. §501(c)	357
I.R.C. §5011	679
I.R.C. Sections 6671(b) and 7343	281
I.R.C. Subtitles A through C	801, 802
I.S. §18-3001	538
Immigration and Nationality Act, Section 101(a)(22)	377
Internal Revenue Code. 89, 106, 276, 309, 310, 364, 371, 372, 386, 409, 414, 444, 506, 510, 511, 512, 542, 573, 582, 585, 586, 587, 612, 619, 661, 735, 785, 788, 789, 817, 829	684
Internal Revenue Code (I.R.C.)	564
Internal Revenue Code of 1939	574, 619, 654
Internal Revenue Code of 1986, Section 7428	111, 119
Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C	584
Internal Revenue Code, Sections 1, 32, and 162	148, 298, 306, 307, 309, 310, 378, 381, 400, 414, 441, 508, 511, 512, 514, 515, 518, 529, 576, 584, 587, 590, 591, 593, 664, 677, 680, 684, 757, 784, 787, 788, 815, 821, 822, 824, 829
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A of the U.S.C.	522
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C	175, 431, 432, 521, 617, 658, 662, 751, 770
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A or C	649
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C	348, 739, 750, 756, 757
Investment Company Act of 1940	357
IRS Restructuring and Reform Act, Pub.Law 105-206, Title III, Section 3706, 112 Stat. 778	613
Judicial Code of 1911	612
Judicial Code of 1940, Section 1, pp. 2453-2454, Exhibit 3	650
K.R.S. §21-3825	538
K.R.S. §434.570	538
K.R.S. §514.60	538
K.R.S. §532.034	538
K.R.S. §61.080	538
Longarm Statutes	119
M.C. §97-7-43	538
M.C.A. §45-7-209	539
M.R.S. §570.223	538
M.S. §609.475	538
Mass. Rev. Laws (1902). ch. 147, 12	561
Mich. Penal Code, Chapter XXXV, Section 750.217c	538

Model Penal Code. Q 223.0	123, 181, 287
N.C.G.S. §14-277	539
N.D.C.C. §12.1-13-04	539
N.H.R.S. §359-I:2	539
N.J.S.A. §2C:28-8	539
N.M.S.A. §30-16-21.1	539
N.R.S. §197.120	539
N.R.S. §28-636	539
N.R.S. §28-639	539
Naturalization Act	777
O.C.G.A. §16-10-23	537
O.R.S. §162.365	539
O.R.S. §165.803	539
O.S. Title 21, Section 1533	539
O.S. Title 21, Section 1533.1	539
Obama Healthcare Bill	349
Official Code of Georgia Annotated-OCGA 40-2-1	425
Pen. Code. Ci 836, subd. 3	600
Penal Code §484.1	537
Penal Law §190.23	539
Penal Law §190.78	539
Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(13)	508, 584
Pub. L. 97-164	656
Public Salary Tax Act of 1939	564
R.C.W. §18.71.190	540
R.S. §14:112	538
Religious Freedom Restoration Act	731
Rev. Civ. Code So. Dak. (1903), §1638	562
Rev. Civ. Code So. Dak. (1903), §1651	561
Rev. Code N. Dak (1895), 4298	561
Revenue Act of 1862	569
Revenue Act of 1926, c. 27, 44 Stat., pt. 2, p. 109 (26 U.S.C.A. §§ 1224-1227)	664
Revenue Act of 1939, 53 Stat. 489	613
Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652	195, 718, 719
S.D.C.L. §22-40-16	540
S.D.C.L. §22-40-8	540
Section 1-201(11)	801
Securities Act of 1933	357
Sherman Antitrust Act	153
Sherman Anti-Trust Act	596
Social Security Act 225, 290, 332, 365, 381, 408, 421, 514, 515, 590, 591, 612, 677, 680, 684, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 757	712
Social Security Act §§801, 804, 811(b)	712
Social Security Act §201 et seq., 42 U.S.C.A. §401 et seq.	712
Social Security Act of 1935	149, 708
Social Security Act of 1935 at Title 8, Section 8	708
Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(1)	753, 798
Social Security Act, §§901-910	712, 713
Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7	752, 797
Social Security Act, section 8	711
SS Act, Title 8	711
State Vehicle Codes	773
Statutes §8-301	538
Statutes At Large	242, 422, 617, 696
T.C. §39-16-301	540
T.S. §32.51	540
Tariff Act of 1930, Section 516A(f)(10)	619
Tex. Rev. Civ. Stat. Ann. art. 1175, § 16 (1963)	96

Texas Penal Code Annotated, §32.48(a)(2).....	749
Title 18 of the U.S. Code, Chapter 95	543
Title 18 of the United States Code	432
Title 26	521, 727, 735
Title 26 (I.R.C.) of the U.S. Code	584
Title 28 of the United States Code	656
Title 42	176, 591, 727, 734
Title 42 of the U.S. Code.....	515, 523
Title 42, Chapter 21.....	256
Title 48	279
Title 48 of the U.S. Code.....	251
Title 5 of the U.S. Code.....	404, 509, 584, 587, 660
Title 50	735
Title 8	711
Title 8 of the U.S. Code.....	330
Title 9	711
Title II.....	711
Trust Indenture Act of 1939, 15 U.S.C., Chapter 2A	564
U.C. §76-8-512.....	540
U.C.C. §1.202.....	765
U.C.C. §1.303.....	765
U.C.C. §1-201(11).....	748, 756
U.C.C. §1-202	296, 762
U.C.C. §1-207	621, 665
U.C.C. §1-308	569, 621, 665, 765
U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a)	102, 112, 293, 296, 760, 762, 765
U.C.C. §2-104(1).....	102, 112, 293, 296, 760, 762, 765
U.C.C. §2-106(a).....	748, 756, 801
U.C.C. §2-206	296, 762
U.C.C. §2-206(1).....	760, 765
U.C.C. §2-206(2) and (3)	760
U.C.C. §2-207	760
U.C.C. §2-209	296, 762, 765
U.S. Code	127
Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.)	195, 196, 293, 297, 760, 767, 768
Uniform Probate Code, §1-201(8).....	389
United States Statutes At Large, Volume 1	422
Utah Code §59-4-101(3).....	315
Utah Code §59-4-101(3)(e).....	315
W.S. §6-3-901	541
W.S. §6-5-307	541
W.S. §943.201.....	540
W.V.C. §61-5-27a(e).....	540

Regulations

16 C.F.R. Parts 436.2(a)(1)(i) and (2); 436.2(a)(iii)	474
20 C.F.R. §422.103	101, 348, 414
20 C.F.R. §422.103(d).....	124, 176, 179, 356, 410, 570, 686, 815
20 C.F.R. §422.104	241, 331, 347, 563, 657, 675
22 C.F.R. §51.2	781
22 C.F.R. §51.7	124
22 C.F.R., Foreign Relations, Sections §§92.12 - 92.30	527
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).....	196, 357, 438, 443, 711, 739
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(b)(5)(i)	178
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)	306, 356, 386, 422, 432, 677
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(e)(1)(ii)(A)(1)	178

26 C.F.R. §1.1441-6(g)	357
26 C.F.R. §1.312-6.....	785
26 C.F.R. §1.469-9.....	678
26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(b)	372
26 C.F.R. §1.6041-4(a)(1).....	178
26 C.F.R. §1.871-1(b)(1)(i).....	759, 822, 828
26 C.F.R. §1.871-2.....	448
26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(b).....	333, 814
26 C.F.R. §1.871-7(a)(4).....	178
26 C.F.R. §1.872-1.....	246
26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f).....	178, 759
26 C.F.R. §1441-1(c)(3).....	172
26 C.F.R. §301.3401(c)-1.....	234, 740
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1.....	124, 137, 345
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(d)(3): Identifying Numbers.....	309
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g).....	735
26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5.....	89, 329, 348, 368, 678
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1(b).....	178, 759
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3.....	307, 574, 612
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1.....	246, 357, 510, 585, 676, 678
26 C.F.R. §31.3402(p)-1.....	282, 574
26 C.F.R. §31.3406(g)-1(e).....	178
26 C.F.R. §601.106(f)(1).....	393, 394
26 C.F.R. §601.702(a)(2)(ii).....	265
26 C.F.R. Sec. 29.21-1 (1939).....	786
44 Fed. Reg. 49,966 (August 24, 1979).....	473
5 C.F.R. §2635.101.....	401, 416, 520, 531
5 C.F.R. §2635.101(a).....	531
5 C.F.R. §2635.101(b).....	525
Federal Register.....	146, 611, 618
Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975.....	89
Franchise Rule, 16 C.F.R. Parts 436 and 437.....	474
IRS Regulations.....	345
T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), P. 4967-4975.....	825
The Federal Trade Commission Franchise Rule, 16 C.F.R. 436.1 et seq.....	473

Rules

Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 11.....	715
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17.....	254, 717, 719
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b)90, 95, 97, 116, 138, 191, 195, 224, 334, 346, 381, 399, 415, 444, 515, 517, 519, 529, 555, 556, 591, 611, 644, 647, 684.....	
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(d).....	297, 518, 763
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 21.....	446
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 41(a).....	382
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6).....	101, 300, 381, 820
Federal Rule of Criminal Procedure 23(a).....	699
Federal Rule of Criminal Procedure 43.....	645, 651, 666
Federal Rule of Evidence 603.....	395
Federal Rule of Evidence 610.....	354, 621, 747
Federal Rule of Evidence 611(c).....	792
Federal Rule of Evidence 802.....	576
Federal Rule of Evidence 901(a).....	395
Federal Rules of Civil Procedure 17(b).....	422
Hearsay Exceptions Rule, Federal Rule of Evidence 803(8).....	173
Hearsay Rule, Federal Rule of Evidence 802.....	747
Supreme Court Rule 17.....	693

Tax Court Rule 13	825
Tax Court Rule 13(a).....	663, 729, 818
Tax Court Rule 13(a)(1).....	653
U.S. Tax Court Rule 13(a).....	303, 732
United States Constitution	731
USCS Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17, Lexis+	98

Cases

1 Strange R. (The King v. Sir William Louthier,)	94, 234, 312
2 Dutcher, 398.....	291
2 Kent, 340.....	220
2 Ld. Raym. 1164.....	431
2 Mass. 84	353
20 California, 350.....	291
26 Vermont, 486.....	291
3 Ala. 137	221
3 Metcalf, 520	291
4 Co. 118	174, 192, 412
4 Co. 24 b: 11 id. 87 a	383
44 Liquormart, Inc. v. Rhode Island, 517 U.S. 484 (1996)	699
5 Cranch, 299	353
6 Mass. 358	353
7 Cranch, 144	343
8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357	385
9 Anne, ch. 20	94, 312
A. Baldwin & Co. v. McCain, 159 La. 966, 106 So. 459, 460	95, 236
A.B.C. Home Furnishings, Inc. v. Town of East Hampton, 947 F.Supp. 635 (E.D. N.Y. 1996)	96
Abood v. Detroit Bd. of Ed., 431 U.S. 209, 97 S.Ct. 1782, 52 L.Ed.2d. 261 (1977)	262
Abood v. Detroit Board of Education, 431 U.S. 209 (1974)	698
Abood v. Detroit Board of Education, 431 U.S. 209, 236 (1977)	262
Abrams v. Bronstein, 33 N.Y.2d. 488, 354 N.Y.S.2d. 926, 310 N.E.2d. 528 (1974).....	459
Abrams v. Van Schaick, 293 U.S. 188	714
Acton v. Henderson, 150 Cal.App.2d. 1, 309 P.2d. 481 (1st Dist. 1957).....	457
Adams v. Charter Communications VII, LLC, 356 F. Supp.2d. 1268, 1271 (M.D. 2005)	316
Adams v. Ohio Dept. of Health, 5 Ohio.Op.3d. 148, 356 N.E.2d. 324 (C.P. 1976).....	96
Adickes v. Kress Company, 398 U.S. 144, 90 S.Ct. 1598, 26 L.Ed.2d. 142 (1970)	325
Aetna Life Ins. Co. v. Haworth, 300 U.S. 227 (1937).....	719, 720
Aetna Life Insurance v. Haworth et al., 300 U.S. 227, 57 S.Ct. 461 (1937)	716
Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253 (1967)	317, 778, 782
Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253, 257, 87 S.Ct. 1660, 1662, 18 L.Ed.2d. 757 (1967)	305
Agnew v. United States. 165 U.S. 35, 44, 17 S.Ct. 235, 41 L.Ed. 624.....	425
Alabama v. Arizona, 291 U.S. 286, 291	719
Alden v. Maine, 527 U.S. 706 (1999)	671, 679, 717
Allen v. Forrest, 8 Wash 700, 36 P. 971.....	292
Allen v. Graham, 446 P.2d. 240, 243. (Ct. App. Ariz. 1968).....	604, 610
Allen v. Graham, 8 Ariz.App. 336, 446 P.2d. 240 (Ariz.App. 1968).....	90, 148
Allen v. Regents, 304 U.S. 439, 454, 58 S.Ct. 980, 987, 82 L.Ed. 1448.....	828
Alliant Techsystems, Inc. v. Salt Lake Cnty. Bd. of Equalization, 2012 UT 4, 270 P.3d 441, 700 Utah Adv. Rep. 89 (Utah, 2012)	315
Allied Stores of Ohio, Inc. v. Bowers, 358 U.S. 522, 79 S.Ct. 437, 3 L.Ed.2d. 480, 9 Ohio.Op.2d. 321, 82 Ohio.L.Abs. 312 (1959).....	456
American Banana Co. v. U.S. Fruit, 213 U.S. 347 at 357-358.....	335, 790
American Ins. Co. v. Canter, 1 Pet. 511	428, 443
American Service Corp. of South Carolina v. Hickle, 312 S.C. 520, 435 S.E.2d. 870 (1993).....	454
American Steel Foundries v. Robertson, 43 S.Ct. 541, 262 U.S. 209, 67 L.Ed. 953	695
Andrews v. O'Grady, 44 Misc.2d. 28, 252 N.Y.S.2d. 814, 817	98, 670

Anti-Fascist Committee v. McGrath, 341 U.S. 123, 168 (1951).....	393
APAC-Mississippi, Inc. v. Deep South Const. Co., Inc., 288 Ark. 277, 704 S.W.2d. 620 (1986).....	454
Appeal of Bornstein, 126 Me. 532, 140 A. 194 (1928).....	96
Appeal of Shishko, 722 F.2d. 734.....	418
Application of Ware, 474 A.2d. 131 (Del. 1984).....	312
Arizona v. California, 283 U.S. 423, 462-464.....	714
Arizona v. California, 283 U.S. 423, 463, 464.....	719
Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534.....	197, 284, 289, 431
Arnett v. Kennedy, 416 U.S. 134, 164 (1974).....	393
Arnsen v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920.....	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 629, 673, 688
Artesian Water Co. v. State, Dept. of Highways and Transp., 330 A.2d. 432 (Del. Super. Ct. 1974).....	97
Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936).....	335, 521, 528
Ashwander v. T.V.A., 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466, 80 L.Ed. 688 (1936).....	118
Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936).....	285, 334, 381, 549, 564, 603, 605, 655, 813
Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority Et Al, 297 U.S. 288, 346-348 (1936).....	715
Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 324.....	719
Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936).....	230, 436, 686, 720
Atcheson v. Everett, 1 Cowp. 382.....	433
Atherton Mills v. Johnston, 259 U.S. 13, 15.....	714
Atkins v. United States, 214 Ct.Cl. 186, 556 F.2d. 1028 (1977).....	726
Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.....	99, 413
Atlantic Coast Line R. Co. v. Ivey, 148 Fla. 680, 5 So.2d. 244, 139 A.L.R. 973 (1941).....	458
Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n, 430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977).....	230, 616, 671
Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n, 430 U.S., at 455, n. 13, 97 S.Ct., at 1269, n. 13	616
Attorney General v. Sewell, 4 M.&W. 77.....	290
Attorney General v. Weeks, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 223.....	290
Austin v. Lambert, 11 Cal.2d. 73, 77 P.2d. 849, 115 A.L.R. 849 (1938).....	456
Babb v. Rand, Me., 345 A.2d. 496, 498.....	388
Bailey v. Alabama, 219 U.S. 219, 238, et seq., 31 S.Ct. 145.....	743
Baker v. Montana Petroleum Co., 99 Mont. 465, 44 P.2d. 735.....	197, 289, 431
Ballas v. Symm, 494 F.2d. 1167 (5th Cir. 1974).....	455
Baltimore & Ohio Railroad Co. v. Chambers, 73 Ohio.St. 16, 76 N.E. 91, 11 L.R.A., N.S., 1012 (1905).....	411
Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922).....	238, 337, 358, 368
Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 at 312, 42 S.Ct. 343, 66 L.Ed. 627 (1922).....	657
Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274.....	99, 413
Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet. 595, 10 L.Ed. 274.....	327
Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839).....	82, 330, 501, 688, 806
Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832.....	99, 100, 413, 414
Bank of Commerce & Trust Co. v. Senter, 260 S.W. 144, 147, 149 Tenn. 569.....	95, 236
Bank of Commerce v. New York, 2 Black, 620.....	275
Bank of United States v. Deveaux, 9 U.S. 61(1809).....	692
Bank Tax Case, 2 Wall. 200.....	275
Bank v. Earle, 13 Pet. 595, 587.....	310
Banks v. Mayor, 7 Wall. 16.....	275
Barnet v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212.....	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 629, 673
Bassett v. Attebery, 180 CA.3d. 288 (1986), 294-295, 224 C.R. 399, 402.....	277
Beard v. U.S., 158 U.S. 550 (1895).....	262
Beasley v. Cunningham, 171 Tenn. 334, 103 S.W.2d. 18, 110 A.L.R. 306 (1937).....	458
Beck v. Buena Park Hotel Corp., 30 Ill.2d. 343, 196 N.E.2d. 686 (1964).....	604, 609
Beck v. Missouri Valley Drainage District of Holt County, 46 F.2d. 632, 84 A.L.R. 1089 (8th Cir. 1931).....	604, 609
Beer Co. v. Massachusetts, 97 U.S. 28.....	361
Beers v. Arkansas, 20 How. 527, 529.....	374
Bell v. Burson, 402 U.S. 535 (1971).....	393
Bell v. United States, 349 U.S. 81, 83 (1955).....	598
Belleville v. Citizens' Horse R. Co., 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584.....	99, 413
Benton Harbor v. Michigan Fuel & Light Co., 250 Mich. 614, 231 N.W. 52, 71 A.L.R. 114.....	292

Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45 (1908)	204, 330, 689, 717, 718, 806
Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45, 53	714
Bill of Rights 230, 303, 358, 364, 368, 370, 396, 397, 398, 399, 402, 454, 496, 500, 584, 601, 603, 632, 642, 661, 780, 814	
Billings v. Hall, 7 C.A. 1	192
Black River Imp. Co. v. Holway, 87 Wis. 584, 59 N.W. 126	327
Blagge v Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853	136, 344
Blair v. Chicago, 201 U.S. 400, 50 L.Ed. 801, 26 S.Ct. 427	197, 289, 431
Blake v. McClung, 172 U.S. 239, 19 S.Ct. 165, 43 L.Ed. 432 (1898)	312
Blanc v. United States, 140 F.Supp. 481 (E.D.N.Y.1956)	604, 610
Blue Island v. Kozul, 379 Ill. 511, 519, 41 N.E.2d. 515	463
Board of County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362	93, 594, 829
Board of education of Westside Community Schools v. Mergens by and Through Mergens, 496 U.S. 226 (1990)	265
Board of Education, etc. v. County Board of School Trustees, 28 Ill.2d. 15, 191 N.E.2d. 65 (1963)	604, 609
Board of Regents v. Roth, 408 U.S. 564 (1972).....	393
Board of Regents v. Roth, 408 U.S. 564, 572 (1972).....	264
Bobala v. Bobala, 68 Ohio.App. 63, 33 N.E.2d. 845, 849	354
Boddie v. Connecticut, 401 U.S. 371 (1971).....	265
Bogle v. Bogle, 3 Allen, 158	562
Boise Artesian Hot & Cold Water Co. v. Boise City, 230 U.S. 84, 57 L.Ed. 1400, 33 S.Ct. 997	292
Bolivar Tp. Board of Finance of Benton County v. Hawkins, 207 Ind. 171, 191 N.E. 158, 96 A.L.R. 271 (1934) ..	456, 457
Bonaparte v. Tax Court, 104 U.S. 592	275
Boon v. Clark, 214 S.S.W. 607	549
Boone v. Merchants' & Farmers' Bank, D.C.N.C.. 285 F. 183. 191	600
Bordenkircher v. Hayes, 434 U.S. 357 (1978)	699
Borough of Scottdale v. National Cable Television, Corp., 28 Pa.Comm.w. 387, 368 A.2d. 1323 (1977)	97
Botta v. Scanlon, 288 F.2d. 504, 508 (1961).....	654, 680
Bowditch v. Banuelos, 1 Gray, 220.....	562
Bowen v. Roy, 476 U.S. 693 (1986)	117
Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co., 271 U.S. 170, 174 (1926).....	282, 308, 504
Bowman v. Virginia State Entomologist, 128 Va. 351, 105 S.E. 141, 12 A.L.R. 1121 (1920)	456
Boyd v. Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 (1892).....	306
Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 12 S.Ct. 375, 143 U.S. 135, 36 L.Ed. 103 (1892).....	242
Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 (1892)	269, 384
Boykin v. Alabama, 395 U.S. 238 (1969)	699
Bradford v. State of Hawaii, 846 F.Supp. 1411 (D. Haw. 1994).....	96
Bradley v. Bradley, Tex.Civ.App., 540 S.W.2d. 504, 511	756
Brady v. U.S., 397 U.S. 742 (1970)	568, 699
Brady v. U.S., 397 U.S. at 749, 90 S.Ct. 1463 at 1469 (1970)	243, 662
Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App), 141 So.2d. 278	100, 414
Branti v. Finkel, 445 U.S. 507 (1980)	698
Bratberg v. Advance-Rumely Thresher Co., 61 N.D. 452, 238 N.W. 552, 78 A.L.R. 1338 (1931).....	458
Brewer v. Williams, 430 U.S. 387, 404 (1977).....	702
Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63	91, 328, 440, 452, 601, 666
Brinkley v. Hassig, 83 F.2d. 351 (CA10 1936).....	726
Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616 -617 (1973).....	286, 349, 369, 515, 556, 592, 595, 608, 647, 655, 677
Bronson v. Kinzie.....	218
Brookhart v. Janis, 384 U.S. 6 (1966)	243
Brooks v. Sessoms, 47 Ga.App. 554, 171 S.E. 222, 224.....	600
Brooks v. State, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790	99, 413
Brown v. Babbitt Ford, Inc., 117 Ariz. 192, 571 P.2d. 689, 695.....	384, 755, 800
Brown v. Brannon, 399 F.Supp. 133 (M.D.N.C. 1975), aff'd, 535 F.2d. 1249 (4th Cir. 1976).....	313
Brown v. Demco, Inc., 792 F.2d. 478 (5th Cir.1986).....	316
Brown v. Gardner, 513 U.S. 115, 118 (1994)	257
Brown v. Merlo, 8 Cal.3d. 855, 106 Cal. Rptr. 388, 506 P.2d. 212, 66 A.L.R.3d. 505 (1973)	457
Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co., 240 U.S. 1 (1916).....	567
Bryan v. Kennett, 113 U.S. 179, 5 S.Ct. 407, 28 L.Ed. 908.....	753, 798
Buck Mountain Coal Co. v. Lehigh Coal & Nav. Co., 50 Pa 91	430

Buckler v. Hilt, 209 Ind. 541, 200 N.E. 219, 103 A.L.R. 901 (1936)	458
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S. 1 (1976)	266
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683.....	231, 617
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683.....	610, 671
Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)147, 186, 203, 211, 349, 376, 392, 411, 417, 514, 572, 573, 589, 672, 675, 684, 696, 732, 742, 743, 814	
Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421	136, 233, 344
Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9346, 15 A.F.T.R. 1069	344
Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325	226, 510, 585, 661, 753, 755, 795, 798, 800
Burnet v. Brooks, 288 U.S. 378, 396, 53 S.Ct. 457, 86 A.L.R. 747	269
Burton v. United States, 196 U.S. 283, 295.....	714
Burton v. Wilmington Parking Authority, 365 U.S. 715 (1961)	86, 117, 191
Butcher’s Union Co. v. Crescent City Co., 111 U.S. 746 (1884).....	361
Butchers' Union, etc., Co. v. Crescent City, etc., Co., 111 U.S. 746, 753 , 4 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 652.....	272
Butterworth v. U.S., 112 U.S. 50, 60, 5 S.Ct. 25, 28 L.Ed. 656	664
Button’s Estate v. Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195.....	233
C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)	310, 575, 654
Caha v. U.S., 152 U.S. 211 (1894).....	126, 335
Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386 (1798).....	507, 582
Calder v. Jones, 465 U.S. 783, 789-90 (1984).....	143, 408
California v. Cabazon Band of Mission Indians, 480 U.S. 202 (1987)	257
California v. Carney, 471 U.S. 386 (1985).....	266
California v. Green, 399 U.S. 149 (1970)	395
California v. Green, 399 U.S. 149, 174 (1970)	396
California v. Taylor , 353 U.S. 553, 566 (1957).....	374
Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398	107, 118, 143, 505, 575, 580, 634, 674
Cammarano v. United States, 358 U.S. 498 (1959).....	266
Campbell v. Morris, 3 Harr. & M. 535, 554 (Md. 1797).....	780
Carley & Hamilton v. Snook, 281 U.S. 66, 50 S.Ct. 204, 74 L.Ed. 704, 68 A.L.R. 194 (1930)	456
Carlisle v. U.S. (1872), 16 Wall. 147, 155	135, 343
Carlisle v. United States, 83 U.S. 147, 154 (1873).....	237, 375
Carmichael v. Southern Cole and Coke Co, 301 U.S. 495 (1937)	734
Carmine v. Bowen, 64 A. 932 (1906)	524
Carozza v. Federal Finance & Credit Co., 149 Md. 223, 131 A. 332, 43 A.L.R. 1 (1925)	456
Carr v. U.S., 98 U.S. 433, 437.....	374
Carroll v. United States, 267 U.S. 132 (1925).....	266
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)	205, 269, 270, 350, 361, 366
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 295, 56 S.Ct. 855, 865	350
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)	276, 335, 373, 528
Cary v. Curtis, 3 How. 236, 245, 256.....	374
Case Number 1:00CV03110(EGS)	377
Case v. Terrell, 11 Wall. 199, 201.....	374
Catlett v. Hawthorne, 157 Va. 372, 161 S.E. 47, 48.....	532
Catlin v. Trustees, 113 N.Y. 133, 20 N.E. 864.....	275, 311
Central Pac R. Co. v. California, 162 U.S. 91, 16 Sup.Ct. 766, 40 L.Ed. 903	327
Central Transp. Co. v. Pullman’s Palace Car Co., 139 U.S. 24, 35 L.Ed. 55, 11 S.Ct. 478	292, 814
Central Waterworks, Inc. v. Town of Century, 754 So.2d. 814 (Fla. Dist. Ct. App. 1st Dist. 2000)	97
Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697 123, 180, 186, 209, 286, 376, 392	
Chae Chan Ping v. U.S. (1889) 130 U.S. 581, 603, 604, 9 Sup.Ct. 623.....	135, 343
Chae Chan Ping v. U.S., 130 U.S. 581 (1889)	277
Champlin Refining Co. v. Cruse, 115 Colo. 329, 173 P.2d. 213 (1946)	458
Charles River Bridge v. Warren Bridge, 11 Pet. 420, 553	714
Chas. C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (May 24th , 1937).....	712
Cheltenham Tp. v. Cheltenham Tp. Police Dept., 11 Pa.Cmwlt. 348, 312 A.2d. 835, 838.....	597
Chicago & C. R. Co. v. Chicago, 166 U.S. 226	435
Chicago & Grand Trunk Ry. v. Wellman, 143 U.S. 339, 345	714

Chicago & W.I.R. Co. v. Dunbar, 95 Ill. 575	327
Chicago Board of Trade v. People, 91 Ill. 82	327
Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452107, 160, 184, 323, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677	
Chicago General R. Co. v. Chicago, 176 Ill. 253, 52 N.E. 880	197, 289, 431
Chicago Motor Coach v. Chicago, 169 N.E. 22	549
Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181107, 160, 184, 323, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677	
Chicago v. Chicago Union Traction Co. 199 Ill. 259, 65 N.E. 243	292
Chickasha Cotton Oil Co. v. Cotton County Gin Co., 40 F.2d. 846, 74 A.L.R. 1070 (C.C.A. 10th Cir. 1930)	458
Children's Hospital, 261 U.S. 525, 544 , 43 S.Ct. 394, 24 A.L.R. 1238	205, 270
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (2 U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440, 455 (1793)	267, 722
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419 (Dall.) (1793)	271, 273
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. 419, 431, 432	719, 720
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 U.S. (2 Dall.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793)	270, 359, 672
Chisholm, Ex'r. v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 454, 457, 471, 472 (1793)	238, 272
Chorpenning v. United States, 94 U.S. 397, 399, 24 L.Ed. 126	695
Chrysler Light & P. Co. v. Belfield, 58 N.D. 33, 224 N.W. 871, 63 A.L.R. 1337	197, 289, 431
Cincinnati v. Cincinnati & H. Traction Co., 245 U.S. 446, 62 L.Ed. 389, 38 S.Ct. 153	292
Citizens Tel. Co. v. Cincinnati, N. O. & T. P. R. Co 192 Ky. 399, 233 S.W. 901, 18 A.L.R. 615	284
City of Boerne v. Flores, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)	258
City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)147, 190, 373, 400, 442, 511, 586, 611, 655, 828	
City of Groton v. Yankee Gas Services Co., 224 Conn. 675, 620 A.2d. 771 (1993)	97
City of Louisville v. Sherley's Guardian, 80 Ky. 71	408
City of Mobile v. McCown Oil Co., 226 Ala. 688, 148 So. 402, 405	433
City of Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Ass'n, 369 S.W.2d. 764 (Mo. Ct. App. 1963)	97
City of Portland v. Cook, 48 Or. 550, 87 P. 772 (1906)	96
City R. Co. v. Citizens' Street R. Co., 166 U.S. 557, 41 L.Ed. 1114, 17 S.Ct. 653	284
Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973) ...286, 349, 369, 515, 556, 592, 595, 608, 647, 655, 677	
Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)	492, 569, 620
Clarksburg Electric Light Co. v. Clarksburg, 47 W.Va. 739, 35 S.E. 994	292
Clawson v. United States, 114 U.S. 477, 483, 5 S.Ct. 919, 29 L.Ed. 179	425
Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943)	199, 225, 237, 442, 595, 605
Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974), 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215	187, 673
Cleveland v. Cleveland City R. Co., 194 U.S. 517, 48 L.Ed. 1102, 24 S.Ct. 756	284
Clyatt v. U.S., 197 U.S. 207 (1905)	571, 606, 824
Clyatt v. United States, 197 U.S. 207, 25 S.Ct. 429, 49 L.Ed. 726 (1905)	263
Clyde v. United States, 13 Wall. 38, 20 L.Ed. 479	695
Cohen v. Delaware, L. & W.R. Co., 269 N.Y.S. 667, 160 Misc. 450	418
Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)	338, 451, 718, 737
Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheat. 264 (1821)	576, 662, 726, 815
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979)	661, 795
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10	301, 365, 510, 586, 661, 751, 795
Cole v. Housing Authority of City of Newport, 435 F.2d. 807 (1st Cir. 1970)	455
Coleman v. Thompson, 501 U.S. 722, 759 (1991)	360
College Savings Bank v. Florida Prepaid Postsecondary Education Expense, 527 U.S. 666 (1999)	374
Collins v. Kentucky, 234 U.S. 634, 638, 34 S.Ct. 924	598
Colonial Motor Coach Corporation v. City of Oswego, 215 N.Y.S. 159,163,126 Misc. 829	95, 236
Colorado & S. R. Co. v. Ft. Collins, 52 Colo. 281, 121 P. 747	292
Colosacco v. United States, 196 F.2d. 165 (C.A. 10th Cir. 1952)	464
Columbus & Greenville Ry. v. Miller, 283 U.S. 96, 99-100	714
Columbus R. Power & L. Co. v. Columbus, 249 U.S. 399, 63 L.Ed. 669, 39 S.Ct. 349, 6 A.L.R. 1648	284
Comegys v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108	90, 131, 196, 558, 603, 629, 673, 688
Commissioner of Internal Revenue v. Plestcheeff, C.C.A.9, 100 F.2d. 62, 64, 65	753, 798
Commissioner v. Shapiro, 424 U.S. 614, 635, 96 S.Ct. 1062, 1074, 47 L.Ed.2d. 278 (1976)	828
Commonwealth v. Alger, 7 Cush. 84	219
Commonwealth v. Long, 246 Ky. 809, 811-812, 56 S.W.2d. 524, 525 (1933)	464

Commonwealth v. Smith, 266 Pa. 511, 109 A. 786, 788, 9 A.L.R. 922.....	433
Commonwealth v. Watson, 223 Ky. 427, 3 S.W.2d. 1077, 58 A.L.R. 212 (1928)	458
Commonwealth, Dept. of Highways v. Fister, 376 S.W.2d. 543 (Ky. 1964)	604, 609
Commonwealth v. Davis, 187 N.E. 33, 284 Mass. 41	418
Concordia Fire Insurance Co. v. Illinois, 292 U.S. 535, 547.....	714
Connally vs. General Construction Co., 269 U.S. 385 (1926)	598
Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983).....	286, 349, 369, 515, 556, 592, 595, 608, 647, 655, 677
Connizzo v. General American Life Ins. Co. (Mo App), 520 S.W.2d. 661	194
Cook v. Singer Sewing Mach. Co., 32 P.2d. 430, 431, 138 Cal.App. 418	600
Cooke v. United States, 267 U.S. 517, 539	394
Cooke v. United States, 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875).....	199, 225, 238, 442, 595, 605
Cope v. Flanery, 234 P. 845, 849, 70 Cal.App. 738.....	95, 236
Corfield v. Coryell, 6 Fed.Cas. 546 (No. 3, 230) (CCED Pa. 1825)	778
Corporation Commission v. Lowe, 281 U.S. 431, 438.....	714
Cotting v. Godard, 183 U.S. 79, 22 S.Ct. 30, 46 L.Ed. 92 (1901).....	458
Cotton v. United States, 11 How. 229, 231 (1851).....	333, 364, 402
Court in Estelle v. Williams, 425 U.S. 501 (1976).....	645
Court of Appeals of New York, 58 N.Y. 1.....	686
Cox v. Terminal R. Ass'n of St. Louis, 331 Mo. 910, 55 S.W.2d. 685	353
Coy v. Iowa, 487 U.S. 1012 (1988).....	396
Cribbs v. Floyd, 199 S.E. 677, 188 S.C. 443.....	418
Cross v. Harrison, 16 How. 164	428, 443
Crouch v. Benet, 198 S.C. 185, 17 S.E.2d. 320, 322.....	438
Crowell v. Benson, 285 U.S. 22, 52 S.Ct. 285, 76 L.Ed. 598 (1932)	616
Crowell v. Benson, 285 U.S. 22, 62	715
Crowell v. Benson, supra, 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292.....	230
Crowell v. Benson, supra, 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292.....	616, 671
Crowley v. United States, 194 U.S. 461, 24 S.Ct. 731, 48 L.Ed. 1075	425
Cruger v. Halliday, 11 Paige, 314	562
Cruzan v. Director, MDH, 497 U.S. 261 (1990)	264
Cubic Corp. v. Marty, 4 Dist., 185 C.A.3d. 438, 229 Cal.Rptr. 828, 833	562
Cumberland Tel. & Tel. Co. v. United Electric R. Co., 93 Tenn. 492, 29 S.W. 104.....	292
Cummings v. Commonwealth, 221 Ky. 301, 313, 298 S.W. 943, 948 (1927)	464
Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035	98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524
D. M. Ferry & Co. v. United States, 85 Fed. 550, 557, 29 C.C.A. 345	688
Darst v. People, 62 Ill. 306.....	248
Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat (US) 518, 4 L.Ed. 629	292
Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 637	310
Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 637, 658	311
Datta v. Staab, 343 P.2d. 977, 982, 173 C.A.2d. 613	382
Davidson v. New Orleans, 96 U.S. 97, 102.....	435
Davis v. Alaska, 415 U.S. 308 (1974).....	396
Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611	123, 180, 186, 209, 286
Davis v. New York, 14 N.Y. 506	430
Dayton v. South Covington & C. Street R. Co. 177 Ky. 202, 197 S.W. 670	292
De Groot v. U.S., 5 Wall. 419, 431	374
De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700	90, 131, 196, 558, 603, 608, 629, 673, 688
Dearing v. Brush Creek Coal Co., 182 Tenn. 302, 186 S.W.2d. 329, 331	753, 798
DeCarlo v. Geryco, Inc., 46 N.C.App. 15, 264 S.E.2d. 370, 375	597
Decker v. Povailsmith Corp., 252 N.Y. 1, 168 N.E. 442 (1929)	456
Delahanty v. Warner, 75 Ill. 185	248
Delaware & C. R. Co. v. Pennsylvania, 198 U.S. 341, 358.....	435
Delaware v. Fensterer, 474 U.S. 15, 18 -19 (1985).....	396
Delaware v. Van Arsdall, 475 U.S. 673 (1986).....	396
Delo v. Lashely, 507 U.S. 272 (1993).....	645
Deming v. United States, 1 Ct.Cl. 190, 191 (1865).....	596
Department of Mental Hygiene v. Kirchner, 62 Cal.2d. 586, 43 Cal. Rptr. 329, 400 P.2d. 321 (1965).....	457

Devin v. Scott, 34 Ind. 67 (Ind. 1870).....	423
Dickey v. Reed, 78 Ill. 261.....	248
Dike v. State, 38 Minn. 366, 38 N.W. 95	95, 236, 327
Dimke v. Finke, 209 Minn. 29, 295 N.W. 75 (1940)	458
Dismuke v. United States, 297 U.S. 167, 56 S.Ct. 400, 80 L.Ed. 561 (1936)	604, 610
Division of Aid for the Aged, etc., v. Hogan, 143 Ohio.St. 186, 54 N.E.2d. 781 (1944)	604, 609
Dobson v. Commissioner, 320 U.S. 489, 495-501 (1943).....	729
Doe v. Bolton, 410 U.S. 179, 200 (1973).....	264
Doe v. Hodgson, 478 F.2d. 537, 21 Wage &Hour Cas. (BNA) 23, 71 Lab. Cas. (CCH) ¶ 32909 (2d Cir. 1973)	455
Dolan v. City of Tigard, 512 U.S. 374 (1994).....	699
Dollar Savings Bank v. United States, 19 Wall. 227.....	98, 112, 290, 445, 670
Douglass v. Stephens, 1 Del.Ch. 465, 470 (1821).....	780
Dow v. Lillie, 26 N.D. 512, 144 N.W. 1082, 1088, L.R.A. 1915D, 754.....	353
Dowdell v. United States, 221 U.S. 325, 330 (1911)	396
Downer v. Veilleux, 322 A.2d. 82, 91 (Me.1974).....	264
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901).....	88, 89, 134, 202, 258, 269, 279, 286, 336, 337, 359, 397, 452, 746
Doyle v. Continental Ins. Co, 94 U.S. 543 (1876).....	698
Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Sup.Ct. 467, 469, 62 L.Ed. 1054	282
Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185	308, 504
Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.--	786, 823
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 19 How. 393	428, 443
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393 (1856).....	273, 363
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)	210, 339, 572
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 509-510 (1856)	125, 287
Duehay v. Acacia Mut. Life Ins. Co., 105 F.2d. 768, 124 A.L.R. 1268 (App.D.C D.C. Cir. 1939)	312
Dufour v. Stacey, 90 Ky. 288, 14 S.W. 48	292, 814
Dunmar Inv. Co. v. Northern Natural Gas Co., 185 Neb. 400, 176 N.W.2d. 4 (1970)	97
Dutton v. Evans, 400 U.S. 74 (1970)	396
East Ohio Gas Co. v. Akron, 81 Ohio.St. 33, 90 N.E. 40.....	292
Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972).....	294, 310, 575, 654, 661, 680, 789, 790, 824
Economy Plumbing & Heating v. United States, 470 F.2d. 585 (1972).....	715
Edler v. Frazier, 174 Iowa 46, 156 N.W. 182, 187.....	498
Edmonson v. Leesville Concrete Company, 500 U.S. 614 (1991).....	86, 117, 191
Edwards v. Arizona, 451 U.S. 477, 482-484 (1981)	702
Edwards v. Cuba Railroad, 268 U.S. 628, 633	504
Edwards v. United States, 286 F.2d. 681 (C.A. 5th Cir. 1960)	464
Eisenstadt v. Baird, 405 U.S. 438 (1972)	263
Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207	308, 504
Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489	715
Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088.....	230, 436
Elkins v. United States, 364 U.S. 206, 218, 80 S.Ct. 1437, 1444, 4 L.Ed.2d. 1669 (1960)	294
Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.....	91, 440, 452, 601, 602, 666
Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358.....	292, 413, 414
Ellis v. Boston, H. & E. Railroad, 107 Mass. 1	562
Elrod v. Burns, 427 U.S. 347 (1976).....	698
Empsak v. U.S., 349 U.S. 190 (1955)	243
Energy Reserves Group, Inc. v. Kansas Power & Light Co., 459 U.S. 400, 412-413, and n. 14 (1983)	595
Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938).....	398, 602, 670, 751
Evans v. Cornman, 398 U.S. 419, 90 S.Ct. 1752, 26 L.Ed.2d. 370 (1970)	455
Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245	619
Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245 (1920).....	726
Everson v. Bd. of Ed., 330 U.S. 1, 15 (1947).....	731
Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696.....	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 608, 629, 673, 688
Ex parte Bakelite Corporation, 279 U.S. 438, 449, 49 S.Ct. 411, 73 L.Ed. 789.....	664
Ex parte Blain, L. R. 12 Ch. Div. 522, 528	335, 789
Ex parte Brady, 116 Ohio.St. 512, 157 N.E. 69, 70	433
Ex parte Ferrier, 103 Ill. 367, 42 Am.Rep. 10 (Ill. 1882).....	423

Ex Parte Milligan, 71 U.S. 2, 18 L.Ed. 281, 297 (1866)	227
Ex parte Polite, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048	99, 413
Ex parte Randolph, 20 Fed.Cas. No. 11,558, pp. 242, 254.....	714
Ex parte State ex rel. Attorney General, 100 So. 312, 313, 211 Ala. 1	600
Ex parte Virginia, 100 U.S. 339, 346-347 (1880)	284
Extension of Hancock Street, 18 Pa.St. 26	813
Fairchild v. Hughes, 258 U.S. 126	714
Fairchild v. Hughes, 258 U.S. 126, 129	719
Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 629, 673
Fauntleroy v. Lum, 210 U.S. 230, 28 S.Ct. 641	98, 111, 290, 445, 670
FCC v. League of Women Voters of California, 468 U.S. 364 (1984)	698
Federal Radio Commission v. General Electric Co., 281 U.S. 464, 50 S.Ct. 389 (U.S.,1930)	664
Ferch v. Housing Authority of Cass County, 79 N.D. 764, 59 N.W.2d. 849 (1953).....	457
Fertilizing Co. v. Hyde Park, 97 U.S. 659.....	272
Fidelity National Bank v. Swope, 274 U.S. 123, 132.....	719
Fink v. Goodson-Todman Enterprises, Limited, 9 C.A.3d. 996, 88 Cal.Rptr. 679, 690	98, 670
Fireside Nissan, Inc. v. Fanning, 30 F.3d. 206 (1st Cir. 1994).....	454
Fischer v. United States, 529 U.S. 667 (2000)	598
Fitler v. Fitler, 2 Phila. 372 (Pa.1857).....	426
Fitzgerald v. Porter Memorial Hospital, 523 F.2d. 716, 719-720 (CA7 1975).....	264
Flax v. City of Richmond, 189 Va. 273, 52 S.E.2d. 250 (1949)	314
Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)	91, 148, 290, 406, 561, 563, 699, 756, 801
Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 80 S.Ct. 1367 (1960)	604
Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 80 S.Ct. 1367, 4 L.Ed.2d. 1435 (1960).....	604, 609
Fletcher v. Tuttle, 151 Ill. 41, 37 N.E. 683 (1894).....	247
Fletcher v. Tuttle, 151 Ill. 41, 37 N.E. 683 (Ill., 1894).....	249
Flint v. Stone Tracy Co., 220 U.S. 107 (1911).....	679, 823
Flint v. Stone Tracy, 220 U.S. 107 (1911)	275
Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960).....	212, 282
Flora v. United States, 362 U.S. 145, 80 S.Ct. 630, 647 (1960).....	619, 663
Flores v. U.S., 551 F.2d. 1169, 1175 (9th Cir. 1977)	294
Floyd v. Miller Lumber Co., 254 S.W. 450 (Ark., 1923).....	316
Foley Brothers, Inc. v. Filardo, 336 U.S. 281 (1949).....	126, 335
Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698 (1893).....	544
Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698 , 705 et seq., 13 S.Ct. 1016	269
Foucha v. Louisiana, 504 U.S. 71, 80 (1992).....	264
Fountain Park Co. v. Hensler, 199 Ind. 95, 155 N.E. 465, 50 A.L.R. 1518 (1927).....	456
Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935)	301, 365, 510, 586, 662, 751, 795
Fox v. The State of Ohio, 46 U.S. 410, 5 Howard 410, 12 L.Ed. 213 (1847)	363
Franklin County v. Public Utilities Com., 107 Ohio.St. 442, 140 N.E. 87, 30 A.L.R. 429	197, 289, 431
Franklin Fire Ins. Co. v. Noll, 115 Ind.App. 289, 58 N.E.2d. 947, 949, 950.....	498
Franzen v. Zimmer, 35 N.Y.S. 612, 90 Hun. 103.....	354
Fraternal Order of Police, Metropolitan Dade County, Lodge No. 6 v. Department of State, 392 So.2d. 1296 (Fla. 1980).....	313
Frazier v. State Tax Commission, 234 Ala. 353, 175 So. 402, 110 A.L.R. 1479 (1937)	456
Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868 (1991).....	232, 355, 646, 656, 728
Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 908-909 (1991).....	730
Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 909-910 (1991).....	729
Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 911-912 (1991).....	729
Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 912 (1991)	729
Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 914-915 (1991).....	728
Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm'n of California, 271 U.S. 583	243, 371, 447, 499, 732
Frost v. Corporation Commission, 278 U.S. 515, 49 S.Ct. 235 (U.S., 1929)	118
Frost v. Railroad Commission, 271 U.S. 583 (1925)	698
Frost v. Railroad Commission, 271 U.S. 583, 46 S.Ct. 605 (1926)	398, 547, 614, 813
Fry v. United States, 421 U.S. 542 (1975)	125
Ft. Smith v. Scruggs, 70 Ark. 549, 69 S.W. 679, 58 L.R.A. 921, 91 Am.St.Rep. 100	315
Fuentes v. Shevin, 407 U.S. 67 (1972).....	243

Fullilove v. Klotznick, 448 U.S. 448, at 474 (1990)	128
Fulton Light, Heat & Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536.....	123, 174, 180, 185, 209, 286, 376, 392
Gaines v. Buford, 31 Ky. (1 Dana) 481, 501	269
Gant v. Oklahoma City, 289 U.S. 98, 53 S.Ct. 530, 77 L.Ed. 1058 (1933).....	459
Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority, 469 U.S. 528, 572 (Powell, J., dissenting)	641
Gardner v. Broderick, 392 U.S. 273, 277 -278 (1968)	286, 349, 369, 515, 556, 592, 595, 608, 647, 655, 676
Garford Trucking v. Hoffman, 114 N.J.L. 522, 177 A. 882 (N.J. Sup. Ct. 1935)	96
Garth v. City Sav. Bank. 86 S.W. 520, 120 Ky. 280, 27 Ky.L. 675	408
Gary Concrete Products, Inc. v. Riley, 285 S.C. 498, 331 S.E.2d. 335 (1985)	454
General Electric R. Co. v. Chicago, I. & L. R. Co. (CA7 Ill), 98 F 907	430
Gentile v. State Bar of Nevada, 501 U.S. 1030 (1991)	265, 394
Geo. B. Wallace, Inc. v. Pfoest, 57 Idaho 279, 65 P.2d. 725, 110 A.L.R. 613 (1937)	456
Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524107, 160, 184, 323, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677	
Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263	93, 94, 200, 302, 340, 565, 567, 820
Georgia v. Evans, 316 U.S. 159, 161 (1942).....	257
Gibbons v. Udaras na Gaeltachta, D.C.N.Y., 549 F.Supp. 1094, 1116	253
Glidden Co. v. Zdanok, 370 U.S., at 548-549, and n. 21, 82 S.Ct., at 1471-1472, and n. 21	616
Goldberg v. Kelly, 397 U.S. 254 (1970)	396
Gomillion v. Lightfoot, 364 U.S. 339, 345.....	243, 499, 732
Goodrich v. Edwards, 255 U.S. 527, 535	504
Gordon v. U.S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 (Ct.Cl., 1981)	136, 344
Gordon v. United States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35	148, 196, 558, 603, 629, 673, 688
Gould v. Gould, 245 U.S. 151, at 153 (1917).....	795
Grand Trunk Western R. Co. v. South Bend, 227 U.S. 544, 57 L.Ed. 633, 33 S.Ct. 303.....	197, 289, 292, 431
Granfinanciera, S.A. v. Nordberg, 492 U.S. at 52-54.....	652, 660
Grannis v. Ordean, 234 U.S. 385 (1914).....	393
Grannis v. Ordean, 234 U.S. 385, 394 (1914)	395
Graphic Arts Finishers, Inc. v. Boston Redevelopment Authority, 357 Mass. 49, 255 N.E.2d. 793, 795	597
Graves v. People of State of New York, 306 U.S. 466 (1939)	335, 363, 521
Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581	564, 603, 655
Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527	101, 118, 129, 436, 720
Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581	715
Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527.....	118, 230, 436
Great Northern Ins. Co. v. Read, 322 U.S. 47, 51 (1944)	641
Green v. Biddle, 8 Wheat. 1	733
Green v. Dept. of Public Welfare of the State of Delaware, 270 F.Supp. 173 (Del.1967)	604, 610
Greene v. McElroy, 360 U.S. 474, 496-497 (1959)	395
Gregg v. Louisiana Power and Light Co., C.A.La., 626 F.2d. 1315	418
Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991)	134, 271, 342
Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S., at 458.....	360
Griffin v. California, 380 U.S. 609, 613-614 (1965).....	262
Griffin v. Illinois, 351 U.S. 12 (1956).....	265
Griffis v. United States, 52 Ct.Cl. 1, 170	688
Grindstaff v. State, 214 Tenn. 58, 377 S.W.2d. 921, 926.....	304
Griswold v. Connecticut, 381 U.S. 479 (1965)	263
Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S. 233, 243-244 (1936).....	265
Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S. 233, 244 (1936)	204, 330, 689, 717, 718, 806
Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S. 233, 248	463
Guetling v. State, 199 Ind. 630, 158 N.E. 593, 594.....	433
Guinn v. United States, 238 U.S. 347, 364 365.....	312
Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland Trust Co., 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160	92, 453, 667
Gulf, C. & S. F. R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897)	177
Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897)	108, 255, 263, 376, 595, 601, 734
Hagar v. Reclamation Dist., No. 108, 111 U.S. 701, 28 L.Ed. 569, 4 Sup.Ct.Rep. 663	673
Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906)	190, 282, 382, 509, 584, 676
Hall v. Wake County Bd. Of Elections, 187 S.E.2d. 52, 280 N.C. 600.....	418

Hall v. Wingate, 159 Ga. 630, 126 S.E. 796, 813.....	498
Hamilton v. New Jersey Real Estate Commission, Dept. of Ins., 117 N.J. Super. 345, 284 A.2d. 564 (App. Div. 1971) .	313
Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S. 251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724	269, 276, 335, 373, 528
Hammond v. Schappi Bus Line, 275 U.S. 164, 169-172.....	714
Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47.....	575
Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47.....	107, 118, 143, 147, 505, 580
Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47.....	634
Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47.....	674
Harisiades v. Shaughnessy, 342 U.S. 580 (1952).....	254
Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965).....	243, 371, 447, 499, 732
Harper v. Virginia State Board of Elections Butts v. Harrison, 383 U.S. 663, 86 S.Ct. 1079, 16 L.Ed.2d. 169, 1965 WL 130114 (1966)	312
Harrell v. Tobriner, 279 F.Supp. 22 (D.C.1967)	604, 610
Harriman v. City of Beverly Hills, 275 Cal.App.2d. 918, 80 Cal. Rptr. 426, 35 A.L.R.3d. 1421 (2d Dist. 1969).....	313
Harris v. Harris, 83 N.M. 441,493 P.2d. 407, 408.....	123, 181, 287
Harris v. McRae, 448 U.S. 297 at 317 (1980), n.19	266
Harris v. Schryock, 82 Ill. 119	248
Hatch v. Carpenter, 9 Gray (Mass.) 274.....	600
Hatch v. Reardon, 204 U.S. 152, 160-161.....	714
Havre Daily News, LLC v. City of Havre, 2006 MT 215, 333 Mont. 331, 142 P.3d. 864 (2006)	97
Hayburn's Case, 2 Dall. 409, 1 L.Ed. 436	695
Heald v. District of Columbia, 259 U.S. 114, 123.....	714
Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964).....	147, 190, 373, 442, 511, 586, 611, 655, 828
Heilman's Estate, Matter of, 37 Ill.App.3d. 390, 345 N.E.2d. 536, 540	491
Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 (1932).....	796, 827
Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312, 52 S.Ct. 358, 76 L.Ed. 772 (1932)	656, 795
Helvering v. Davis Court.....	712
Helvering, Commissioner of Internal Revenue, et al. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 619, 57 S.Ct. 904 (1937)	711
Hendrick v. Maryland, 235 U.S. 610, 621.....	714
Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725	99, 100, 413, 414, 430
Herrick v. Randolph, 13 Vt. 525	813
Herriott v. City of Seattle, 81 Wash.2d. 48, 500 P.2d. 101, 109	253
Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133	99, 100, 413, 414
Hill v. St. Louis & N.E. R. Co., 243 Ill. 344, 90 N.E. 676	430
Hill v. U.S. 9 How. 386, 389.....	374
Hinds v. John Hancock Mut. Life Ins. Co., 155 Me. 349, 155 A.2d. 721, 85 A.L.R.2d. 703	194
Hobbs v McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870.....	136, 344
Hooper v. Tax Comm'n, 284 U.S. 206. 52 S.Ct. 120, 76 L.Ed. 248 (1931)	656, 795
Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo., 389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.....	123, 180, 186, 209
Holden v. Hardy, 169 U.S. 366 (1898).....	265, 392
Holt Civic Club v. City of Tuscaloosa, 439 U.S. 60, 99 S.Ct. 383, 58 L.Ed.2d. 292 (1978)	455
Holtz. Enc. s. v. Hilton v. Guyot, 159 U.S. 113, 16 S.Ct. 139, 40 L.Ed. 95.....	353
Home Ins. Co. of New York v. Morse, 87 U.S. 445, 451 (1874).....	698
Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945).....	199
Housing Authority of Cherokee National of Oklahoma v. Langley, Okl., 555 P.2d. 1025, 1028	211, 572
Howe, Stud. Civ. L. 89.....	236
Howell v. Bowden, TexCiv. App.. 368 S.W.2d. 842, &18	123, 181, 287
Hubbard v. Ammerman, 465 F.2d. 1169 (5th Cir. 1972)	657
Hudson County News Co. v. Sills, 41 N.J. 220, 195 A.2d. 626 (1963)	313
Hughes v. Alexandria Scrap Corp.,426 U.S. 794, 96 S.Ct. 2488, 49 L.Ed.2d. 220 (1976)	454
Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)	435, 502, 574, 654, 730, 745
Hume v. U. S., 10 S.Ct. 134, 132 U.S. 406, 33 L.Ed. 393	498
Humphrey's Executor v. United States, 295 U.S. 602 (1935)	728
Hurley v. Commission of Fisheries, 257 U.S. 223, 225, 42 S.Ct. 83, 66 L.Ed. 206.....	118
Hurtado v. California, 110 U.S. 516, 535-536 (1884).....	92, 437
Husband v. Husband,67 Ind. 583, 33 Am.Rep. 107 (Ind.1879)	426
ICC v. Louisville & N.R. Co., 227 U.S. 88, 93-94 (1913) 503 U.S. L.Ed.2nd. 391(1992).....	396

In re Balleis' Estate, 144 N.Y. 132, 38 N.E. 1007	275, 311
In re Bergeron, 220 Mass. 472, 107 N.E. 1007, 1008, Ann.Cas.1917A, 549	531
In re Bodek (C. C.) 63 F. 813, 814, 815	777
In re Durant Community School District, 252 Iowa 237, 106 N.W.2d. 670 (1960).....	604, 609
In re Godwin, 293 S.W.3d. 742, 748 (Tex.App.—San Antonio 2009, orig. proceeding)	749
In Re Hamilton, 148 N.Y. 310, 42 N.E. 717	275, 311
In re Henning's Estate, 60 P. 762, 128 C. 214	408
In re Jacoby, 74 Ohio.App. 147, 57 N.E.2d. 932, 934, 935	433
In re Jones' Estate, 182 N.W. 227, 192 Iowa 78, 16 A.L.R. 1286	418
In re Lydig's Estate, 180 N.Y.S. 843, 191 A.D. 117	418
In re McElwaine's Will, 137 N.Y.S. 681, 77 Misc. 317	418
In re Meador, 1 Abb.U.S. 317, 16 F.Cas. 1294, D.C.Ga. (1869).....	303, 685, 813
In re Meador, 16 F.Cas. 1294 (1869)	713
In re Mills, 135 U.S. 263, 268 , 10 S.Ct. 762	692
In re Mytinger, D.C.Tex. 31 F.Supp. 977,978,979	506, 581
In re Nott, 11 Me. (2 Fairf.) 208. (Me. 1834)	423
In re O'Donnell's Estate, 253 Iowa 607, 113 N.W.2d. 246 (1962)	604, 609
In re Olmstead, 24 App.Div. (N. Y.) 190	562
In re Opening Furman Street, 17 Wend. 649.....	813
In re Pacific Railway Comm'n, 32 Fed. 241, 255	719, 720
In re Primus, 436 U.S. 412, 426 (1978).....	262
In re Riggles Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22	87, 410, 617
In re Ruffalo, 390 U.S. 544 (1968).....	393
In Re Sawyer, 124 U. S. 200, 8 Sup.Ct. 482	248
In re South Bay Expressway, L.P., 434 B.R. 589 (Bankr. S.D. Cal. 2010)	97
In re Turner, 94 Kan. 115, 145 P. 871, 872, Ann.Cas.1916E, 1022	100, 408, 604, 688
In re Van Kleeck, 121 N.Y. 701, 75 N.E. 50.....	275, 311
In re Winship, 397 U.S. 358, 364 (1970)	645
In re Young, 235 B.R. 666 (Bankr.M.D.Fla., 1999).....	175, 259, 633
In Re. Murchison, 349 U.S. 133 (1955)	394
Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172107, 160, 184, 323, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677	
Ingraham v. Wright, 430 U.S. 651, 673-674 (1977).....	264
Inland Navigation Co. v. Chambers, 202 Or. 339, 274 P.2d. 104 (1954).....	604, 609
Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283.....	99, 100, 413, 414
INS v. Chadha, 462 U.S. 919, 944 -959 (1983)	360
Insurance Co. of North America v. Kunin, 175 Neb. 260, 121 N.W.2d. 372, 375, 376	645, 651, 666
Insurance Co. v. New Orleans, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870)	203, 330, 689, 717, 806
International Harvester Co. v. Kentucky, 234 U.S. 216, 221 , 34 S.Ct. 853	598
International Harvester Co. v. State of Missouri ex inf. Attorney General, 234 U.S. 199, 34 S.Ct. 859, 58 L.Ed. 1276 (1914)	458
International News Service v. Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 (1918) (dissenting opinion)	181, 624
International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310 (1945)	396, 407, 682, 810
International Trust Co. v. American L. & T. Co., 62 Minn. 501, 65 N.W. 78	95, 236
Interurban R. & Terminal Co. v. Public Utilities Com., 98 Ohio.St. 287, 120 N.E. 831, 3 A.L.R. 696.....	284, 292
Interwest Aviation v. Cnty. Bd. of Equalization, 743 P.2d 1222, 1224 (Utah 1987)	315
Inyo County, California v. Paiute Shoshone Indians, 538 U.S. 701 (2003)	257, 412
Iowa v. Tovar, 124 S.Ct. 1379, 1387, 1389-1390 (2004).....	702
Irwin v. Gavit, 268 U.S. 161, 167	504
Ivanhoe Irrigation Dist. v. McCracken, 357 U.S. 275, 294 -296 (1958)	125
J. E. Rumbell, 148U.S. 1, 13S.Ct. 498, 37 L.Ed. 345.....	95, 236
Jack Cole Co. v. MacFarland, 337 S.E.2d. 453, Tenn.	550, 614
Jackman v. Rosenbaum Co., 260 U.S. 22, 31 (1922)	314
Jacobson v. Massachusetts, 197 U.S. 11, 26 (1905).....	264
Jaffee v. State, 76 Okl.Cr. 95, 134 P.2d. 1027, 1032.....	438
James v. Bowman, 190 U.S. 127, 139 (1903)	147, 190, 373, 442, 511, 586, 611, 828
Jaramillo v. Romero, 1 N.Mex. 190, 194	571, 606

Jay v. Boy, 351 U.S. 345 (1956)	395
Jerrell v. Kardoes Rubber Co., 348 F.Supp.2d. 1278, 1283 (M.D.Ala.2004)	316
Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.....	107, 160, 184, 323, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677
Johnson v. Austin, 674 S.W.2d. 894 (3rd Court of Appeals, Date: July 5, 1984)	96
Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709	99, 100, 413, 414
Johnson v. Harvey, 88 S.W.2d. 42, 261 Ky. 522	418
Johnson v. Zerbst, 304 U.S. 58 (1938)	243
Jones v. Helms, 452 U.S. 412, 101 S.Ct. 2434, 69 L.Ed.2d. 118 (1981).....	454
Jones v. United States, 137 U.S. 202, 212 , 11 S.Ct. 80.....	269
Juilliard v. Greenman, 110 U.S. 421 (1884).....	165, 192, 360, 383
Kaehn v. St. Paul Co-op. Ass'n, 156 Minn. 113, 194 N.W. 112.....	532
Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979)	181, 624
Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 (1979)	181, 624
Kansas Gas & E. Co. v. Independence (CA10) 79 F.2d. 32, 638, 100 A.L.R. 1479	292
Kansas v. Hendricks, 521 U.S. 346 (1997)	264
Karrell v. United States, 181 F.2d. 981, 985 (C.A. 9th Cir. 1950)	464
Kasom v. City of Sterling Heights, 600 F.Supp. 1555 (E.D. Mich. 1985)	454
Kastigar v. United States, 406 U.S. 441, 446-447 (1972)	262
Katz v. Brandon, 156 Conn. 521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586	210, 505, 581
Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918 (1930).FN24.....	230
Kazubowski v. Kazubowski, 45 Ill.2d. 405, 259 N.E.2d. 282, 290.....	671
Keller v. Potomac Electric Power Co., 261 U.S. 428, 442-444, 43 S.Ct. 445, 67 L.Ed. 731	664
Keller v. Potomac Electric Power Co., supra, page 444, of 261 U.S., 43 S.Ct. 445, 67 L.Ed. 731	664
Keller v. State Bar of California, 496 U.S. 1 (1990)	699
Keller v. State, 102 Ga. 506, 31 S.E. 92.....	600
Kelley v. Florida, 79 Fla. 182, 83 So. 909 (1920)	464
Kelley v. Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976).....	286, 349, 369, 515, 555, 591, 594, 608, 647, 655, 676
Kelm v. Carlson, 473 F.2d. 1267, 67 Ohio.Op.2d. 275 (6th Cir. 1973)	455
Kent v. Dulles, 357 U.S. 116 (1958)	548
Kentucky v. Dennison, 24 How. 66	274
Kentucky v. Stincer, 482 U.S. 730, 748, 749-750 (1987)	396
Kilbourn v. Thompson, 103 U.S. 168, 190-191, 26 L.Ed. 377.....	659
King v. Marriott, 4 Mod.Rep. 144.....	433
Kirby v. Shaw, 19 Pa.St. 258	813
Kirby v. United States, 174 U.S. 47, 55 (1899).....	396
Kleindienst v. Mandel, 408 U.S. 753 (1972).....	277
Kocsis v. Chicago Park Dist., 362 Ill. 24, 198 N.E. 847, 103 A.L.R. 141 (1935)	458
Kohl v. United States, 91 U.S. 367, 23 L.Ed. 597 (1876)	270
Kulko v. California Superior Court, 436 U.S. 84, 91 (1978).....	396
Kurtz v. City of Pittsburgh, 346 Pa. 362, 31 A.2d. 257, 145 A.L.R. 1134 (1943)	459
La Tourette v. McMaster, 104 S.C. 501, 89 S.E. 398, 399.....	95, 236
Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332 P.2d. 250, 252, 254... 123, 174, 180, 186, 209, 286, 376, 392	
Labine v. Vincent, 401 U.S. 532, 91 S.Ct. 1917, 28 L.Ed.2d. 288.....	782
Lacey v. State, 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710.....	98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524
Lafayette v. Louisiana Power & Light Co., 435 U.S. 389, 397 (1978)	257
Lake v. Lake, 817 F.2d. 1416, 1421 (9th Cir. 1987)	143, 682
Lamoureaux v. Burrillville Racing Ass'n, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d. 213, 215	748, 756, 801
Lane County v. Oregon, 74 U.S. 7 Wall. 71 (1868)	292
Langham v. State, 243 Ala. 564, 571, 11 So.2d. 131, 137 (1942).....	464
Lanzetta v. New Jersey, 306 U. S. 451, 455.....	242
Largent v. Texas, 318 U.S. 418.....	463
Larrick v. Walters, 39 Ohio.App. 363, 177 N.E. 642, 645	354
Larson v. South Dakota, 278 U.S. 429, 73 L.Ed. 441, 49 S.Ct. 196.....	197, 289, 431
Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663.....	99, 100, 413, 414
Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663, 47 L.R.A. 802, 75 Am.St.Rep. 103	327
Lassiter v. Department of Social Servs. Of Durham City, 452 U.S. 18 (1981).....	265

Lathrop v. Donohue, 367 U.S. 820 (1961)	699
Latrobe v. J. H. Cross Co., D.C.Pa., 29 F.2d. 210, 212	600
Lauer v. Freudenthal, 96 Wash. 394, 165 P. 98, 99.....	354
Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69	99, 100, 413, 414
Lawrence v. Texas, 539 U.S. 558, 123 S.Ct. 2472 (2003)	341
Leary v. United States, 395 U.S. 6, 29-53, 89 S.Ct. 1532, 1544-1557, 23 L.Ed.2d. 57 (1969).....	656, 795
Lechmere Tire and Sales Co. v. Burwick, 360 Mass. 718, 720, 721, 277 N.E.2d. 503	562
Leep v. Railway Co., 58 Ark. 407, 25 S.W. 75, 23 L.R.A. 264, 41 Am.St.Rep. 109.....	316
Lefkowitz v. Cunningham, 431 U.S. 801, 804-806 (1977)	262
Lefkowitz v. Turley, 414 U.S. 70, 77-79 (1973).....	262
Lefkowitz v. Cunningham, 431 U.S. 801 (1977)	698
Leisy v. Hardin, 135 U.S. 100 (1890)	272
Leonard v. Baylen Street Wharf Co., 59 Fla. 547, 52 So. 718	284
Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108	230, 436
Leonard v. Vicksburg, S. & P.R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422	715
Levasseur v. Field (Me), 332 A.2d. 765	194
Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Grannis, 273 U.S. 70	719
Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Grannis, 273 U.S. 70, 74, 47 S. 282, 71 L.Ed. 541	664
Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928).....	204, 330, 689, 717, 718, 806
License Cases, 5 How. 583	200, 389, 448
License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)97, 115, 193, 195, 301, 338, 340, 352, 364, 440, 521, 529, 570, 685, 710, 746, 754, 799, 813	
Ligare v. Chicago, 28 N.E. 934	549
Light v. United States, 220 U.S. 523, 538	714
Lindsay v. City of Philadelphia, 844 F.Supp. 229 (E.D. Pa. 1994)	96
Linneman, 1 Ill.App.2d. at 50, 116 N.E.2d. at 183.....	772
Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460.....	93, 94, 200, 302, 340, 565, 567, 820
Liquor Store v. Continental Distilling Corp., 40 So.2d. 371 (Fla. 1949)	457
Little v. Smith, 124 Kan. 237, 257 P. 959, 57 A.L.R. 100 (1927).....	456
Littleton v. Burgess, 14 Wyo. 173, 82 P. 864 (1905).....	96
Liverpool, N.Y. & P.S.S. Co. v. Emigration Commissioners, 113 U.S. 33, 39.....	714
Livingston v. Mayor, etc., of New York, 8 Wend. 85	813
Lloyds of Texas v. Bobbitt, 40 S.W.2d. 897 (Tex. Civ. App. Dallas 1931).....	96
Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874).....	107, 118, 143, 147, 505, 575, 580, 583, 626, 634, 641, 674
Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922).....	232, 310, 575, 654, 661, 680, 824
Lord v. Equitable Life Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.....	91, 93, 328, 453, 666
Lord v. Veazie, 8 How. 251	714
Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 (1982)	181, 624
Loughborough v. Blake, 5 Wheat. 317, 5 L.Ed. 98	88
Louisville v. Cumberland Tel. & Tel. Co., 224 U.S. 649, 56 L.Ed. 934, 32 S.Ct. 572	292
Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky. 234, 148 S.W. 13	197, 289, 292, 430, 431
Lovell v. Griffin, 303 U.S. 444	463
Loving v. Virginia, 388 U.S. 1 (1967)	262
Lugar v. Edmondson Oil Co., Inc., 457 U.S. 922 (1982), Footnote 5	284
Luria v. United States, 34 S.Ct. 10, 231 U.S. 9, 22 58 L.Ed. 101	694, 777
Luther v. Borden, 48 U.S. 1 (1849).....	660
Lynch v. Household Finance Corp., 405 U.S. 538 (1972)	263
M. Itzkowitz & Sons v. Geraghty, 139 Misc. 163, 247 N.Y.S. 703 (Sup.Ct. 1931).....	313
M'Culloch v. State, 17 U.S. 316, 1819 WL 2135 (U.S.,1819).....	287
Machinists v. Street, 367 U.S. 740 (1961).....	699
Macintyre v. Ohio Elections Commission, 514 U.S. 334 (1995)	262
Mackenzi v. Hare, 1915, 239 U.S. 299, 36 S.Ct. 106, 60 L.Ed. 297.....	404
MacLeod v. United States, 229 U.S. 416, 33 S.Ct. 955, 57 L.Ed. 1260.....	127
Macy v. Heverin, 44 Md.App. 358, 408 A.2d. 1067, 1069	525
Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63	99, 413
Madera Waterworks v. Madera, 228 U.S. 454, 57 L.Ed. 915, 33 S.Ct. 571.....	284

Madison v. Madison Gas & E. Co., 129 Wis. 249, 108 N.W. 65	430
Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697 184, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677	
Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697	323
Madlener v. Finley, 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697 (1st Dist)	107, 160
Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408	229, 235, 385, 556, 629, 809
Maher v. Roe, 432 U.S. 464 (1977)	266
Malloy v. Hogan, 378 U.S. 1 (1964)	262
Mamina v. Alexander Auto Service Co., 333 Ill. 158, 164 N.E. 173, 61 A.L.R. 649 (1928)	456
Manlangit v. INS, 488 F.2d. 1073, 1074 (4th Cir.1973)	305
Manley v. Georgia, 279 U.S. 1, 5-6, 49 S.Ct. 215	743
Manning v Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A. 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A. 630	136, 344
Manning v. Biddle, 14 F.2d. 518 (C.A. 8th Cir. 1926).....	464
Mansur v. City of Sacramento, 39 Cal.App.2d. 426, 103 P.2d. 221 (3d Dist. 1940)	457
Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118 131	
Marallis v. City of Chicago, 349 Ill. 422, 182 N.E. 394, 83 A.L.R. 1222 (1932)	458
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137 (1803)	785
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)	235
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)	253
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)	258
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)	618
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)	662
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 163 (1803)	647
Marsh v. Alabama, 326 U.S. 501 (1946).....	86, 117, 191
Marston v. Lewis, 410 U.S. 679, 93 S.Ct. 1211, 35 L.Ed.2d. 627 (1973)	455
Martin v. Mott, 12 Wheat. 19 (1827)	729
Martin v. Walton, 368 U.S. 25, 82 S.Ct. 1, 7 L.Ed.2d. 5 (1961)	455
Martinez v. Bynum, 461 U.S. 321, 103 S.Ct. 1838, 75 L.Ed.2d. 879, 10 Ed.Law.Rep. 11 (1983)	454
Massachusetts v. Mellon, 262 U.S. 447,	714
Massachusetts v. Mellon, 262 U.S. 447, 487, 488.....	719
Massachusetts v. United States, 435 U.S. 444 (1978)	125
Mast, Foos & Co. v. Mfg. Co., 177 U.S. 485, 488, 20 S.Ct. 708, 44 L.Ed. 856.....	354
Matter of Adoption of Buehl, 555 P.2d. 1334, 87 Wash.2d. 649	408
Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11 Johns., 77	107, 118, 143, 505, 575, 580, 634, 674
Matter of Miller, 15 Abb. Pr. 277	562
Maxwell v. Dow, 176 U.S. 581 (1899)	447
Maxwell v. Dow, 176 U.S. 581 (1900)	253
Maxwell v. Dow, Utah 1900, 20 S.Ct. 448, 176 U.S. 601, 44 L.Ed. 597	780
McAllister v. United States, 141 U.S. 174, 182, 183 S., 11 S.Ct. 949	692
McCarthy v. Arndstein, 266 U.S. 34, 40 (1924).....	262
McCarthy v. Hinman, 35 Conn. 538 (Conn. 1869)	424
McCombs v. Dallas County, Tex.Civ.App., 136 S.W.2d. 975,982	438
McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat 418 at.431 (1819).....	243
McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 428	784, 785
McCulloch v. Md., 4 Wheat. 431	504, 580
McCulloch v. State of Maryland, 4 Wheat. [17 U.S.] 316, 430	813
McCune v. Lile, 536 U.S. 24 (2002)	262
McDowell v. Gould, 144 S.E. 206, 166 Ga. 670	418
McErlain v. Taylor, 207 Ind. 240, 192 N.E. 260, 94 A.L.R. 1284 (1934)	459
McGee v. International Life Ins. Co., 355 U.S. 220, 223 (1957)	397
McGoldrick v. Berwind-White Co., 309 U.S. 33, 56-58.....	463
McIntosh v. Dill, 86 Okl. 1, 205 P. 917, 925	100, 408, 604, 688
McIntyre v. Commonwealth, 154 Ky. 149, 156 S.W. 1056, 1059	433
McKune v. Lile, 536 U.S. 24, 35 (2002)	262
McLean v. United States, 226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260.....	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 629, 674, 688
McMann v. Richardson, 397 U.S. 759, 771, n. 14 (1970).....	265
M'Culloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 431	280

M'Culloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 431 (1819).....	275
Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779.....	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 629, 674, 688
Medias v. City of Indianapolis, 216 Ind. 155, 23 N.E.2d. 590, 125 A.L.R. 590 (1939).....	96
Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987).....	661, 795
Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987).....	301, 365, 510, 586, 661, 751, 795
Memorial Hospital v. Maricopa County, 415 U.S. 250, 94 S.Ct. 1076, 39 L.Ed.2d. 306 (1974).....	455
Memphis Street R. Co. v. Rapid Transit Co., 138 Tenn. 594, 198 S.W. 890.....	430
Merchants' L. & T. Co. v. Smietanka, 255 U.S. 509, 219.....	308, 504
Meredith v. United States, 13 Pet. 486, 493.....	98, 112, 290, 445, 670
Meredith v. United States, 238 F.2d. 535 (C.A. 4th Cir. 1956).....	464
Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 U.S. 390 (1923).....	265
Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 U.S. 390, 399, 401 (1923).....	263
Meyer, 311 U.S. 457, 463 (1940).....	343
Michael Runningwolf v. State of Texas, 317 S.W.3d. 829 (2010).....	749, 750
Michigan Employment Sec. Commission v. Patt, 4 Mich.App. 228, 144 N.W.2d. 663, 665.....	506
Miles v. Safe Deposit Co., 259 U.S. 247, 252-253.....	504
Milhau v. Sharp, 27 N.Y. 611.....	99, 413, 430
Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340 (1954).....	206, 411, 443, 529, 544, 659, 663
Miller v. United States, 38 App.D.C. 36.....	424
Milliken v. Meyer, 311 U.S. 457, 463 (1940).....	380, 397, 407, 682
Millis v. Board of County Com'rs of Larimer County, 626 P.2d. 652 (Colo. 1981).....	455
Mills v. Rogers, 457 U.S. 291, 300, 102 S.Ct. 2442, 2449, 73 L.Ed.2d. 16 (1982).....	249
Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935).....	98, 112, 290, 445, 662, 670, 735
Milwaukie Co. of Jehovah's Witnesses v. Mullen, 214 Or. 281, 330 P.2d. 5, 74 A.L.R.2d. 347 (1958), appeal dismissed, 359 U.S. 436, 79 S.Ct. 940, 3 L.Ed.2d. 932 (1959).....	457
Minnesota v. Mille Lacs Band of Chippewa Indians, 526 U.S. 172 (1999).....	257
Minor v. Happersett, 88 U.S. (21 Wall.) 162, 166-168 (1874).....	409, 545, 554, 669
Minot v. Winthrop, 162 Mass. 113, 38 N.E. 512.....	275, 311
Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436 (1966).....	228, 262
Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436, 444 475 (1966).....	702
Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436, 539 (1966).....	242
Mississippi Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield, 490 U.S. 30 (1989).....	257
Mississippi Bank of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield, Missl, 109 S.Ct. 1597, 490 U.S. 30, 104 L.Ed.2d. 29.....	418
Missouri Pacific Railway v. Nebraska, 164 U.S. 403, 417.....	435
Missouri, K. & T. Ry. Co. v. Dewey Portland Cement Co., 113 Okl. 142, 242 P. 257.....	432
Modi v. West Virginia Bd. of Medicine, 195 W. Va. 230, 465 S.E.2d. 230 (1995).....	96
Mohme v. City of Cocoa, 328 So.2d. 422 (Fla. 1976).....	454
Monell v. New York City Dept. of Social Servs., 436 U.S. 658, 700-701 (1978).....	257
Montana Power Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773.....	209, 505, 580
Montana-Dakota Utilities Co. v. City of Billings, 2003 MT 332, 318 Mont. 407, 80 P.3d. 1247 (2003).....	97
Mooers v. White, 6 Johns. Ch. 360 (N. Y. 1822).....	726
Mookini v. United State, 303 U.S. 201 (1938).....	692
Moore v. East Cleveland, 431 U.S. 494, 502 (1977).....	779
Morcantile Bank v. City of New York, 121 U.S. 138, 162, 7 S.Sup.Ct. 826.....	274
Morehead v. State Dept. of Roads, 195 Neb. 31, 236 N.W.2d. 623, 627.....	597
Morgan v. Louisiana, 93 U.S. 223, 23 L.Ed. 860.....	327
Morrissey v. Brewer, 408 U.S. 471 (1972).....	394, 395
Mt. Hope Cemetery v. Boston, 158 Mass. 509, 519.....	435
Mugler v. Kansas, 123 U.S. 623 (1887).....	204
Mullane v. Central Hanover Bank & Trust Co., 339 U.S. 306, 314 (1950).....	393
Mullane v. Central Hanover Trust Co., 339 U.S. 306, 313 -314 (1950).....	396
Mullane v. Central Hanover Trust Co., 339 U.S. 306, 314.....	393
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876).....	113, 120, 200, 203, 214, 216, 296, 390, 448
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 124.....	269
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 139-140 (1876).....	124
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 146-147 (1876).....	426
Murdock v. Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105, 63 S.Ct. 870 (1943).....	236

Murdock v. Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105	463
Murphy v. Ramsey, 114 U.S. 15 (1885).....	428, 443
Murphy v. Ramsey, 114 U.S. 15, 44	305
Murray v. City of Charleston, 96 U.S. 432 (1877).....	596
Murray's Lessee v. Hoboken Land & Improvement Co., 18 How. 272, 284 (1856)	616
Muskrat v. United States, 219 U.S. 346, 356, 357	719, 720
Muskrat v. United States, 31 S.Ct. 250, 219 U.S. 346, 55 L.Ed. 246.....	695
NAACP v. Button, 371 U.S. 415, at 429-430 (1963).....	262
Nashville, C. & St. L. Ry. Co. v. Wallace, 288 U.S. 249, 264	719
National Bank v. County of Yankton, 101 U.S. 129	428, 443
National Electric Signaling Co. v. Telefunken Wireless Telegraph Co. of United States, C.C.A.N.Y., 221 F. 629, 632..	354
National League of Cities v. Usery, 426 U.S., at 842 , n. 12.....	360
Neering v. Illinois Cent. R. Co., 383 Ill. 366, 50 N.E.2d. 497, 502	406
New Jersey v. Sargent, 269 U.S. 328, 339, 340	719
New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650 (1885).....	125, 567, 667, 694
New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650, 672 , 6 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 252	272
New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252 ..	99, 100, 413, 414, 430
New Orleans Gas-light Co. v. Louisiana Light & Heat Producing & Manufacturing Co., 115 U.S. 650, 6 S.Ct. 252, 29	
L.Ed. 516 (1885)	97
New Orleans v. Houston, 119 U.S. 265, 275 , 7 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 198	272
New Orleans v. Paine, 13 S.Ct. 303, 147 U.S. 261, 37 L.Ed. 162.....	695
New York City Transit Authority v. Beazer, 440 U.S. 568, 99 S.Ct. 1355, 59 L.Ed.2d. 587, 1 A.D. Cas. (BNA) 73, 19 Fair	
Empl. Prac. Cas. (BNA) 149, 19 Empl. Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 9027 (1979)	456
New York Electric Lines Co. v. Empire City Subway Co., 235 U.S. 179, 59 L.Ed. 184, 35 S.Ct. 72	292
New York v. Illinois, 274 U.S. 488, 490.....	719
New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 142, 112 S.Ct. 2408, 120 L.Ed.2d. 120 (1992)	279
New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144 (1992)	360, 361
Newbern v. Barnes, 3 N.C.App. 521, 165 S.E.2d. 526, 530.....	388
Newblock v. Bowles, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100.....	226, 510, 585, 661, 753, 755, 795, 798, 800
Ngiraingas v. Sanchez, 495 U.S. 182 (1990).....	333, 364, 402
Nichols v. U.S., 7 Wall. 122, 126.....	374
Nicoletti v. State Bd. of Vehicle Mfrs., Dealers and Salespersons, 706 A.2d. 891 (Pa. Commw. Ct. 1998)	96
Nikulnikoff v. Archbishop, etc., of Russian Orthodox Greek Catholic Church, 142 Misc. 894, 255 N.Y.S. 653, 663	109, 478, 642
Nishimur Ekiu v. United States, 142 U.S. 651, 659, 12 S.Ct. 336	269
Nollan v. California Coastal Comm'n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987)	181, 624, 698
Norman v. City of Las Vegas, 64 Nev. 38, 177 P.2d. 442 (1947).....	313
Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104.....	107, 118, 143, 147, 505, 575, 580, 634, 674
Northern Ohio Traction & Light Co. v. Ohio, 245 U.S. 574, 62 L.Ed. 481, 38 S.Ct. 196	292
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983) 231, 280, 617, 671, 682, 683	
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)299, 610, 655, 671, 765	
Northwestern Tel. Exch. Co. v. Anderson, 12 N.D. 585, 98 N.W. 706.....	292
Northwestern Tel. Exch. Co. v. Minneapolis, 81 Minn 140, 83 N.W. 527, 86 N.W. 69.....	292
Norton v. Shelby Co State of Tennessee, 118 U.S. 425, 6 S.Ct. 1121, 30 L.Ed. 178 (1886)	535
Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425 (1885)	126, 222
Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425 p. 442.....	328
Nowell v. Nowell, Tex.Civ.App., 408 S.W.2d. 550, 553	276, 384, 755, 800
O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987)	286, 349, 369, 515, 555, 591, 594, 608, 647, 655, 676
O'Donohue v. United States, 289 U.S. 516, 53 S.Ct. 740 (1933)	653
O'Lone v. Estate of Shabazz, 482 U.S. 342 (1987).....	262
O'Malley v. Woodrough, 307 U.S. 277 (1938).....	619
O'Neill v. United States, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982)	331, 595, 605
O'Donoghue v. United States, 289 U.S. 516 (1933).....	726
Offutt v. United States, 348 U.S. 11, 14.....	394
Ohio Life Ins. & T. Co. v. Debolt, 16 How. 429.....	733
Ohio Pub. Serv. Co. v. Ohio, 274 U.S. 12, 71 L.Ed. 898, 47 S.Ct. 480	292

Ohio v. Roberts, 448 U.S. 56 (1980).....	396
Oklahoma v. Civil Service Comm'n, 330 U.S. 127, 142 -144 (1947).....	125
Old Colony Trust Co. v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 279 U.S. 716, 724-727, 49 S.Ct. 499, 73 L.Ed. 918.....	664
Old Colony Trust Co. v. Commissioner, 279 U.S. 716, 723, 724.....	719, 720
Old Colony Trust Co. v. Commissioner, 279 U.S. 716, 725 (1929).....	729
Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928).....	189, 262, 375, 509, 585, 623
Omaha Water Co. v. Omaha (CA8) 147 F. 1, app dismd 207 U.S. 584, 52 L.Ed. 352, 28 S.Ct. 262.....	292
O'Malley v. Woodrough, 307 U.S. 277 (1939).....	726
O'Neill v. United States, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982).....	200, 225, 238, 442
Opinion of Judges, 8 Greenl. (Me.) 481.....	369
Orient Ins. Co. v. Dags, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869).....	204, 330, 689, 717, 718, 806
Osborn v. Bank of U. S., 9 Wheat. 738, 859-868.....	274
Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824).....	87, 88, 172, 192, 300, 322, 438, 534, 717
Osborn v. United States Bank, 9 Wheat. 738, 819.....	719
Owensboro v. Cumberland Tel. & Tel. Co., 230 U.S. 58, 57 L.Ed. 1389, 33 S.Ct. 988.....	292
Ownbey v. Morgan, 256 U.S. 94, 41 S.Ct. 433, 65 L.Ed. 837, 17 A.L.R. 873.....	95, 236
Oyler v. National Guard Asso., 743 F.2d 545, 39 Fed. R. Serv. 2d (Callaghan) 1372, 1984 U.S. App. LEXIS 18769 (7th Cir. 1984).....	98
Ozawa v. United States, 260 U.S. 178 (1922).....	316
Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794.....	210, 505, 580
Padelford, Fay & Co. v. Mayor and Aldermen of City of Savannah, 14 Ga. 438, WL 1492 (1854).....	379
Palmer v. U.S. Civil Service Commission, D.C.Ill., 191 F.Supp. 495, 537.....	753, 797
Papasan v. Allain, 478 U.S. 265 (1986).....	285, 381, 564
Parham v. J. R., 442 U.S. 584, 602 (1979).....	263
Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936.....	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 629, 674, 688
Parish v. Railroad, 63 Mo. 284.....	433
Parratt v. Taylor, 451 U.S. 527 (1981), Footnote 10.....	285
Patterson v. Kentucky, 97 U.S. 501.....	272
Patton v. Chattanooga, 108 Tenn. 197, 65 S.W. 414.....	430
Patzer v. City of Loveland, 80 P.3d. 908 (Colo. App. 2003).....	96
Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869).....	204, 717, 718
Paul v. Virginia, 8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357.....	556, 809
Pauletto v. Reliance Ins. Co., 64 CA.4th 597 (1998), 602, 75 C.R.2d. 334, 337.....	277
Penn. Coal Co. v. Mahon (Dec. 11, 1922) 43 Sup.Ct. 158, 67 L.Ed. ____.....	315
Pennoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714, 24 L.Ed. 565.....	671
Pennoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714, 732 -733 (1878).....	396
Pennsylvania R. Co. v. Bowers, 124 Pa 183, 16 A 836.....	197, 290, 431
Pennsylvania v. Ritchie, 480 U.S. 39, 51 (1987).....	396
People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.....	99, 100, 413, 414
People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co. v. State Tax Com. 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374.....	100, 414
People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931.....	100, 414
People ex rel. Heydenreich v. Lyons, 374 Ill. 557, 30 N.E.2d. 46, 132 A.L.R. 511 (1940).....	456, 457
People ex rel. Jackson v. Suburban R. Co., 178 Ill. 594, 53 N.E. 349.....	284
People ex rel. Salisbury Axle Co. v. Lynch, 259 N.Y. 228, 181 N.E. 460 (1932).....	454
People of Territory of Guam v. Fegurur, 800 F.2d. 1470 (9th Cir. 1986).....	441
People v. Brown, 16 Wend. (N. Y.) 561,.....	434
People v. City of Galesburg, 48 Ill. 485.....	248
People v. Merrill, 2 Park. Crim. Rep. 590, 596.....	335
People v. Monroe, 349 Ill. 270, 182 N.E. 439, 85 A.L.R. 605 (1932).....	458
People v. Perretta, 253 N.Y. 305, 171 N.E. 72, 84 A.L.R. 636 (1930).....	313
People v. Powell, 280 Mich. 699, 274 N.W. 372, 373, 111 A.L.R. 721.....	477
People v. Rath, 115 Ca.132.....	466
People v. Ridgley, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859).....	85, 94, 234, 312
People v. Rushworth, 294 Ill. 455, 128 N.E. 555, 558.....	353
People v. Schiaffino, 73 Cal.App. 357, 238 P. 725.....	433
People v. State Tax Comrs. 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E. 69.....	100, 414
People v. Stuller, 10 Cal.App.3d. 582, 89 Cal. Rptr. 158, 41 A.L.R.3d. 712 (4th Dist. 1970).....	313

People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243	91, 327, 440, 452, 601, 666
People v. Williams, 24 Mich. 163, 9 Am.Rep. 119	433
People, on Complaint of McDonough, v. Gesino, Sp.Sess., 22 N.Y.S.2d. 284, 285	406
People’s Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844.....	99, 100, 413, 414
Perkins v. Elg, 307 U.S. 325 (1939).....	781
Perkins v. Elg., 1939, 307 U.S. 325, 59 S.Ct. 884, 83 L.Ed. 1320	404
Perry v. Sindermann, 408 U.S. 593 (1972)	698
Perry v. U.S., 294 U.S. 330 (1935).....	383
Perry v. United States, 294 U.S. 330 (1935)	595
Perry v. United States, 294 U.S. 330, 353 (1935)	360
Perry v. United States, supra at 352 (1935).....	199, 225, 237, 595, 605
Peterson v. City of Greenville, 373 U.S. 244, 248, 83 S.Ct. 1119, 1121 (1963)	325
Petition of South Lakewood Water Co., 61 N.J. 230, 294 A.2d. 13 (1972)	97
Pettit v. Penn, LaApp., 180 So.2d. 66, 69	672
Pfizer Inc. v. Government of India, 434 U.S. 308, 317 (1978)	257
Phalen v. Virginia, 8 How. 163, 168	272
Philadelphia v. Fox, 64 Pa. 169, 185 (1870)	726
Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484.....	91, 440, 453, 602, 666
Pierce v. Society of Sisters, 268 U.S. 510 (1925)	263
Pierce v. Society of Sisters, 268 U.S. 510, 534-535 (1925)	263
Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648.....	715
Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316	230, 436
Pierce y. Emery, 32 N.H. 484.....	327
Pilla v. American Bar Assn., 542 F.2d. 56 (CA8 1976)	726
Pioneer Mining Co. v. Ty berg, C.C.A.Alaska, 215 F. 501, 506, L.R.A.1915B, 442	532
Piqua Branch Bank v. Knoup, 6 Ohio.St. 393	737
Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537 (1896)	263
Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537, 542 (1896)	571, 825
Poindexter v. Greenhow, 114 U.S. 270 (1885)	172
Poindexter v. Greenhow, 114 U.S. 270, 5 S.Ct. 903 (1885).....	621, 683
Poitras v. R. E. Glidden Body Shop, Inc. (Me) 430 A.2d. 1113	194
Polk County v. Dodson, 454 U.S. 312 (1981).....	284
Pollard v. Hagan, 3 How. 212, 224	277
Pollard's Lessee v. Hagan, (3 How., 212,).....	362
Pollock v. Farmer’s Loan & T. Co., 157 U.S. 429, 29 L.Ed. 759, 15 Sup.St.Rep. 673, 158 U.S. 601, 39 L.Ed. 1108, 15 Sup.Ct. Rep. 912	308
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895)	164, 631
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895).....	171, 185
Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App) 369 S.W.2d. 764.....	99, 413
Portillo v Comm’r, 932 F.2d. 938	294
Porto Rico Ry., Light & Power Co. v. Colom, C.C.A.Puerto Rico, 106 F.2d. 345, 354	753, 797
Postum Cereal Co. v. California Fig Nut Company, supra, pages 700-701 of 272 U.S. 47 S.Ct. 284, 71 L.Ed. 478	664
Postum Cereal Company v. California Fig Nut Company, 272 U.S. 693, 698, 47 S.Ct. 284, 285, 71 L.Ed. 478	664
Powell v. Alabama, 287 U.S. 45 (1932).....	265
Power Mfg. Co. v. Saunders, 274 U.S. 490 (1927)	134, 459
Power, Inc. v. Huntley, 39 Wash.2d. 191, 235 P.2d. 173 (1951)	457
Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69	118, 634
Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69	107, 143, 505, 575, 580, 674
Presser v. People of State of Ill., 116 U.S. 252, 6 S.Ct. 580, 29 L.Ed. 615 (1886)	312
Price v. United States, 269 U.S. 492, 46 S.Ct. 180.....	98, 112, 290, 445, 670
Prigg v. Pennsylvania, 16 Pet. 539, 625	272
Prince v. Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 321 U.S. 158, 166, 88 L.Ed. 645, 64 S.Ct. 438, 442 (1944)	772
Principe Compania Naviera, S. A. v. Board of Com’rs of Port of New Orleans, D.C.La., 333 F.Supp. 353, 355	375
Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)	366, 400, 513, 589, 716
Providence Bank v. Billings, 29 U.S. 514 (1830)	273, 274, 297, 402, 763
Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. [29 U.S.] 514	813
Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. 514.....	733

Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. 514, 564	274
Providence Gas Co. v. Thurber, 2 R.I. 15	292
Prudential Ins. Co. of America v. Cheek, 25 U.S. 530, 42 S.Ct. 516, 520, 66 L.Ed. 1044, 27 A.L.R. 27.....	95, 236
Public Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947)	286, 349, 369, 515, 556, 592, 595, 608, 647, 655, 677
Pumpelly v. Green Bay Company, 13 Wall. 177	218
Quality Towing, Inc. v. City of Myrtle Beach, 345 S.C. 156, 547 S.E.2d. 862 (2001)	97
Quilloin v. Walcott, 434 U.S. 246, 255 (1978)	263
Quinby v. Public Serv. Com. 223 N.Y. 244, 119 N.E. 433, 3 A.L.R. 685	292
Rabang v. Boyd, 353 U.S. 427 (1957)	306
Radich v. Hutchins (1877), 95 U.S. 210.....	135, 343
Railroad Co. v. McClure, 10 Wall. 511	733
Railroad Co. v. Alabama, 101 U.S. 832	374
Railroad Co. v. Tennessee, 101 U.S. 337	374
Railroad Company v. Jackson, 7 Wall. 262	435
Railroad Company v. Peniston (18 Wall. 5).....	687
Railway Emp. Dept. v. Hansen, 351 U.S. 225 (1956)	699
Rapa v. Haines, Ohio Comm.Pl., 101 N.E.2d. 733, 735	106, 679
Re Board of Fire Comrs. 27 N.J. 192, 142 A.2d. 85	197, 289, 431
Re Prime's Estate, 136 N.Y. 347, 32 N.E. 1091	275, 311
Real Estate Commission v. McLemore, 202 Tenn. 540, 306 S.W.2d. 683 (1957).....	604, 609
Recently in Reynolds v. Sims, 377 U.S. 533, 561—562, 84 S.Ct. 1362, 1381, 12 L.Ed.2d. 506	311
Reese v. Walker, 11 How. 272, 290.....	374
Redfield v. Fisher, 292 Oregon 814, 817	550, 614
Reetz v. People of State of Michigan, 188 U.S. 505, 23 S.Ct. 390, 47 L.Ed. 563 (1903)	604, 609
Regan v. Taxation with Representation of Wash, 461 U.S. 540, at 549 (1983)	266
Reinecke v. Smith, Ill., 289 U.S. 172, 53 S.Ct. 570, 77 L.Ed. 1109.....	413, 532
Reno v. Flores, 507 U.S. 292 (1993).....	265
Reynolds v. United States, 98 U.S. 145 , 154.....	692
Rice v Cayetano, 528 U.S. 495, 120 S.Ct. 1044, 145 L.Ed.2d. 1007 (2000)	312
Richmond v. Virginia Ry. & Power Co. 141 Va. 69, 126 S.E. 353	197, 290, 292, 431
Richter Concrete Corp. v. City of Reading, 166 Ohio.St. 279, 2 Ohio.Op.2d. 169, 142 N.E.2d. 525 (1957)	456
Ricker's Petition, 66 N.H. 207 (1890)	478
Riddick v. Governor, 1 Mo. 147.....	433
Riggins v. District Court of Salt Lake County, 89 Utah 183, 51 P.2d. 645 (1935)	96
Riggins v. Nevada, 504 U.S. 127 (1992).....	263
Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262 U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186.....	209, 505, 580
Roberts v Roberts (1947) 81 C.A.2d. 871, 185 P.2d. 381	259
Roberts v. Roberts, 81 Cal.App.2d. 871	772
Roberts v. United States Jaycees, 468 U.S. 609 (1984)	262
Roer v. Superior Court, 4 Ariz.App. 46, 417 P.2d. 559 (1966)	603, 609
Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971)	317, 782
Romer v. Evans, 517 U.S. 620 (1996).....	341
Rosario v. Rockefeller, 410 U.S. 752, 93 S.Ct. 1245, 36 L.Ed.2d. 1 (1973)	455
Rosenblatt v. California Board of Pharmacy, 69 Cal.App.2d. 69, 158 P.2d. 199, 203.....	460
Rosenblum v. Griffin, 89 N.H. 314, 197 A. 701, 115 A.L.R. 1367 (1938)	456, 457
Rosenthal v. New York, 33 S.Ct 27, 226 U.S. 260, 57 L.Ed. 212, Ann.Cas.1914B, 71	95, 236
Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005).....	435, 502, 574, 654, 730, 745
Ruckenbrod v. Mullins, 102 Utah 548, 133 P.2d. 325, 144 A.L.R. 839.....	568
Rundle Et Al v. Delaware and Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80 (1852)	461, 692, 806
Rundle v. Delaware & Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80, 99 (1852) from dissenting opinion by Justice Daniel	717
Rural Water Sewer and Solid Waste Management, Dist. No. 1, Logan County, Oklahoma v. City of Guthrie, 2010 OK 51, 2010 WL 2600181 (Okla. 2010)	97
Rushville v. Rushville Natural Gas Co. 164 Ind. 162, 73 N.E. 87	292
Russell v. Board of Plumbing Examiners of County of Westchester, 74 F.Supp.2d. 339 (S.D. N.Y. 1999)	96
Russell v. Sebastian, 233 U.S. 195, 58 L.Ed. 912, 34 S.Ct. 517	284
Russian Socialist Federated Soviet Republic v. Cibrario, 235 N.Y. 255, 139 N.E. 259, 260.....	354
Rust v. Sullivan, 500 U.S. 173 (1991).....	699

Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)..	266, 286, 349, 370, 515, 556, 592, 595, 608, 647, 655, 677, 699
Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62, 110 S.Ct. 2729, 111 L.Ed.2d. 52, 5 I.E.R. Cas. (BNA) 673 (1990) ..	262
Rutland Electric Light Co. v. Marble City Electric Light Co., 65 Vt. 377, 26 A. 635	197, 289, 431
Ryan v. Motor Credit Co., 30 N.J.Eq. 531, 23 A.2d. 607, 621	223, 518
Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v. Chambers, 25 Cal.App. 536, 144 P. 317, 319	95, 234, 236
Saenz v Roe, 526 U.S. 473, 119 S.Ct. 1430, 143 L.Ed.2d. 635 (1999)	780
Saenz v. Roe, 526 U.S. 489 (1999)	264
Salt Lake City v. Utah Light & Traction Co. 52 Utah 210, 173 P. 556, 3 A.L.R. 715	292
Samuels, Kramer & Co. v. Commissioner, 930 F.2d. 975, 992-993 (CA2 1991)	729
San Diego Bldg. Trades Council, etc. v. Garmon, 359 U.S. 236 (1959)	277
San Francisco Arts & Athletics, Inc. v. United States Olympic Committee, 483 U.S. 522, 544 -545 (1987).....	86, 117, 191
Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.Rep. 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552	91, 453, 667
Sanger v. City of Bridgeport, 124 Conn. 183, 198 A. 746, 116 A.L.R. 1031 (1938)	458
Santosky v. Kramer, 455 U.S. 745, 753 (1982)	263
Savage v. Martin, 161 Or. 660, 91 P.2d. 273 (1939)	457
Schall v. Martin, 467 U.S. 253 (1984)	265
Schechter Poultry Corp. v. United States, 295 U.S. 495, 549, 550 S., 55 S.Ct. 837, 97 A.L.R. 947	205, 270
Schlesinger v. Wisconsin, 270 U.S. 230, 46 S.Ct. 260, 70 L.Ed. 557 (1926)	656, 795
Schneider v. State, supra; Cantwell v. Connecticut, 310 U.S. 296, 306	463
Schrager v. City of Albany, 197 Misc. 903, 99 N.Y.S.2d. 697 (Sup.Ct. 1950)	456
Schroeder v. New York, 371 U.S. 208, 212	393
Schulz v. New York State Executive, Pataki, 960 F.Supp. 568 (N.D.N.Y. 1997)	312
Schwarzenegger v. Fred Martin Motor Co., 374 F.3d. 797, 802 (9th Cir. 2004)	343, 380, 407, 682
Second Russian Ins. Co. v. Miller, C.C.A.N.Y., 297 F. 404, 409	353
Selectmen of Town of Nahant v. U.S., D.C.Mass., 293 F.Supp. 1076, 1978	388
Sell v. United States, 539 U.S. 166 (2003)	263
Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912)	204, 330, 689, 717, 718, 806
Seminole Tribe of Fla. v. Florida, 517 U.S. 44 (1996)	374
Senior Citizens League v. Dept. of Social Security, 38 Wash.2d. 142, 228 P.2d. 478 (1951)	604, 609
Serbian E. Orthodox Diocese v. Milivojevich, 426 U.S. 696, 708-09, 724-25, 96 S.Ct. 2372, 49 L.Ed.2d. 151 (1976)..	749
Shaffer v. Heitner, 433 U.S. 186, 211 , n. 37 (1977)	397
Shamrock Oil & Gas Corp. v. Sheets, 313 U.S. 100, 104, 61 S.Ct. 868, 85 L.Ed. 1214 (1941)	316
Shapiro v. Thompson, 394 U.S. 618 (1969)	264, 698
Shapiro v. Thompson, 394 U.S. 618, 631 (1969)	264
Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139	99, 100, 413, 414
Shaw v. City of Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139 (1967)	97
Shelley v. Kraemer, 334 U.S. 1 (1948)	86, 117, 191
Shelley v. Kraemer, 334 U.S. 1, 13, 68 S.Ct. 836, 842, 92 L.Ed. 1161 (1948)	324
Shelley v. Kraemer, 334 U.S. 1, 22 (1948)	341
Shelmadine v. City of Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878	98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524
Shelton v. Tucker, 364 U.S. 479 (1960)	265
Sheppard v. Maxwell, 384 U.S. 333 at 350-351 (1966)	265
Sheppard, 384 U.S. at 350-351	393
Sherbert v. Verner, 374 U.S. 398, 412 (1963) (Douglas, J., concurring)	117
Sherbert. v. Verner, 374 U.S. 398 (1963)	698
Sheridan v. Colvin, 78 Ill. 237	248
Shishko v. State Farm. Ins. Co., D.C.Pa., 553 F.Supp. 308, affirmed 722 F.2d. 734	418
Shreveport Traction Co. v. Shreveport, 122 La. 1, 47 So. 40	292
Shuttlesworth v. City of Birmingham, Alabama, 373 U.S. 262	464
Sibert v. Department of Alcoholic Beverage Control, 169 Cal.App.2d. 563, 337 P.2d. 882 (2d Dist. 1959)	313
Silberman v. Skouras Theatres Corporation, 11 N.J.Misc. 907, 169 A. 170, 171	432
Silver v. Silver, 108 Conn. 371, 143 A. 240, 65 A.L.R. 943 (1928), aff'd, 280 U.S. 117, 50 S.Ct. 57, 74 L.Ed. 221, 65 A.L.R. 939 (1929)	456
Singer v. U.S., 380 U.S. 24 (1965)	699
Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)	141, 263, 273, 568, 576, 654, 681, 733, 809, 826, 827
Skinner v. Oklahoma ex rel. Williamson, 316 U.S. 535 (1942)	262
Skinner v. Oklahoma ex rel. Williamson, 316 U.S. 535, 541 (1942)	264, 341

Slaughter House Cases, 16 Wall, 36	571
Slaughter-House Cases, 16 Wall. 36 (1873).....	778
Slaughter-House Cases, 16 Wall. 36, 62, 87	272
Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873)	258
Slayden v. Hardin, 257 Ky. 685, 79 S.W.2d. 11,12	388
Smith Engineering Works v. Custer, 194 Okl. 318,151 P.2d. 404, 407, 408	432
Smith Setzer & Sons, Inc. v. South Carolina Procurement Review Panel, 20 F.3d. 1311 (4th Cir. 1994).....	454
Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644	243, 371, 447, 499, 732
Smith v. King, 277 F.Supp. 31 (M.D.Ala.1967)	604, 609
Smith v. Loughman, 245 N.Y. 486, 157 N.E. 753 (1927).....	454
Smith v. Reynolds, 277 F.Supp. 65 (E.D.Pa.1967)	604, 610
Smith v. Smith, 206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94	553
Sniadach v. Family Finance Corp., 395 U.S. 337 (1969).....	393
South Carolina Dept. of Revenue & Taxation v. Rosemary Coin Machines, Inc., 331 S.C. 234, 500 S.E.2d. 176 (Ct. App. 1998)	96
South Carolina Elec. & Gas Co. v. Town of Awendaw, 359 S.C. 29, 596 S.E.2d. 482 (2004)	97
South Carolina v. Katzenbach, 383 U. S., at 325	258
South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367 (1984).....	566, 619, 715, 827, 828
South Carolina v. United States, 199 U.S. 437, 448 , 26 S.Ct. 110, 4 Ann.Cas. 737	350
South Spring Gold Co. v. Amador Gold Co., 145 U.S. 300, 301	719
Southampton v. Jessup, 162 N.Y. 122, 56 N.B. 538	327
Southeastern Promotions, Ltd. V. Conrad, 420 U.S. 546, 558-559 (1975)	262
Southern Express Co. v. Patterson, 123 S.W. 353 (Tenn., 1909).....	332
Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335	308, 504
Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918)	786, 823
Sowers v. Ohio Civil Rights Commission, 20 Ohio Misc. 115, 252 N.E.2d. 463, 476	249
Speiser v. Randall, 357 U.S. 513 (1958).....	698
Spencer v. United States, 169 F. 562 565, 95 C.C.A. 60.....	425
Spooner v. McConnell, 22 F. 939 @ 943	165
Spreckels Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain, 192 U.S. 397 (1904)	654, 827
Spring v. Constantino, 168 Conn. 563, 362 A.2d. 871, 875	524
Spring Val. Water Works v. Barber, 99 Cal. 36, 33 Pac. 735, 21 L.R.A. 416.....	614
Springer v. Philippine Islands, 277 U.S. 189, 201, 202, 48 S.Ct. 480, 72 L.Ed. 845	610, 659, 730
Sprout v. South Bend, 277 U.S. 163, 167.....	714
St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469	285, 381, 549, 564, 603, 655
St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469	715
St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351 . 118, 230, 436	
St. Louis, etc., Co., v. George C. Prendergast Const. Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351	118
St. Louis, etc., Co., v. George C. Prendergast Const. Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.....	101, 129, 436, 720
Standard Oil Co. of Calif. v. Perkins, C.A.Or., 347 F.2d. 379, 383	562
Standard Oil v. U.S., 221 U.S. 1 (1910).....	263
Stanley v. Illinois, 405 U.S. 645 (1972)	341
Stanley v. Illinois, 405 U.S. 645, 647, 31 L.Ed.2d. 551, 556, Ct. 1208 (1972).....	393
Stanley v. Illinois, 405 U.S. 645, 651 (1972)	263
Stanley v. Illinois, 405 U.S. 645, 652 -654 (1972).....	393
Stanton v. Baltic Mining, 240 U.S. 103 (1916).....	679, 724
State Board of Tax Com'rs of Ind. v. Jackson, 283 U.S. 527, 51 S.Ct. 540, 75 L.Ed. 1248, 73 A.L.R. 1464, 75 A.L.R. 1536 (1931)	456, 457
State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co. 40 Minn 213, 41 N.W. 1020	99, 413
State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52 P.2d. 483, 486 . 98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524	
State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537	197, 289, 413, 414, 431
State ex rel. First Presbyterian Church of Miami v. Fuller, 134 Fla. 212, 183 So. 726 (1938)	96
State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665	93, 94, 200, 302, 340, 565, 567, 820
State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co. 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955	197, 289, 292, 431
State ex rel. Lee v. Sartorius, 344 Mo. 912, 130 S.W.2d. 547, 549, 550.....	532
State ex rel. Martin v. Ohio Electric Power Co., 35 Ohio.App. 481, 172 N.E. 615	284

State ex rel. McNamee et al. v. Stobie, Justice of the Peace, et al., 194 Mo. 14, 92 S.W. 191 (1906).....	434
State ex rel. Mitchell v. Sage Stores Co., 157 Kan. 622, 143 P.2d. 652 (1943)	726
State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321 107, 160, 184, 323, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677	
State ex rel. National Surety Corporation v. Price, 129 Neb. 433, 261 N.W. 884.....	353
State ex rel. Shaver v. Iowa Tel. Co. 175 Iowa 607, 154 N.W. 678.....	292
State ex rel. v. New York Life Ins. Co., 119 Ark. 314, 171 S.W. 871, 173 S.W. 1099.....	316
State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240	99, 413
State ex rel. Weatherly v. Birmingham Waterworks Co., 185 Ala. 388, 64 So 23.....	292
State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859	99, 100, 413, 414
State of Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Company, 127 U.S. 265 (1888).....	274
State Tax on Foreign-Held Bonds, 15 Wall. 300.....	435
State v. Alley, 274 A.2d. 718 (Me. 1971)	454
State v. Betts, 24 N.J.L. 557.....	95, 236
State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E, 352.....	91, 440, 453, 602, 666
State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593	98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524
State v. Carter, 27 N.J.L. 499	335, 789
State v. Clausen, 65 Wash. 156, 117 P. 1101 (1911)	313
State v. Cunningham, 83 Wis. 90, 53 N. W. 35	249
State v. Cushing, 61 Nev. 132, 146, 120 P.2d. 208, 215 (1941).....	464
State v. Felch, 1918, 105 A. 23, 92 Vt. 477	780
State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.....	91, 440, 452, 601, 602, 666
State v. Gibbs, 82 Vt. 526, 74 A. 229.....	292
State v. Gilman, 33 W.Va. 146, 10 S.E. 283, 6 L.R.A. 847	95, 236
State v. Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W. 895, 896.....	95, 234, 236
State v. Haines, 51 La. Ann. 731, 25 So. 372 (1899)	464
State v. Harlowe, 174 Wash. 227, 24 P.2d. 601	406
State v. Harrington, 68 Vt. 622, 35 A. 515 (1896)	313
State v. Hess, 233 Wis. 4, 8-9, 288 N.W. 275, 277 (1939)	464
State v. Huffs Schmidt, 47 Mo. 73,	434
State v. Jack, 167 Mont. 456, 539 P.2d. 726 (1975).....	454
State v. Lyon, 63 Okl. 285, 165 P. 419, 420.....	226
State v. Noble, 90 N.M. 360, 563 P.2d. 1153, 1157.....	272
State v. Northwestern Elec. Co., 183 Wash. 184, 49 P.2d. 8, 101 A.L.R. 189 (1935)	458
State v. Oldham, 224 N.C. 415, 30 S.E.2d. 318, 319	406
State v. Real Estate Bank, 5 Ark. 595	99, 413
State v. Savage, 96 Or. 53, 184 P. 567 (1919).....	456
State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858.....	99, 100, 413, 414
State v. Shedoudy, 45 N.M. 516, 118 P.2d. 280, 287.....	304
State v. St. Philip, 169 La. 468, 471-472, 125 So. 451, 452 (1929)	464
State v. Stanton, 6 Wall. 50.....	248
State v. Topeka Water Co., 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337	92, 453, 667
State v. Weatherby, 45 Mo. 20.....	327
State v. Webb, 323 Ark. 80, 913 S.W.2d. 259 (1996).....	455
State v. Wilson, 7 Cranch, 164.....	733
State. Wilkins v. U.S., C.C.A.Pa., 96 F. 837, 37 C.C.A. 588	433
State/Operating Contractors ABS Emissions, Inc. v. Operating Contractors/State, 985 S.W.2d. 646 (Tex. App. Austin 1999)	97
Staten Island Rapid Transit Ry. Co. v. Phoenix Indemnity Co., 281 U.S. 98, 50 S.Ct. 242, 74 L.Ed. 726 (1930)	458
States v. Maurice, 26 F.Cas. 1211, 1216 (No. 15,747).....	333
States v. Maurice, 26 F.Cas. 1211, 1216 (No. 15,747) (CC Va. 1823)	364
Stearns v. Fraleigh, 39 Fla. 603.....	562
Steed v. Harvey, 18 Utah 367, 54 P. 1011 (1898).....	312
Steed v. Imperial Airlines, 10 Cal.3d. 323, 110 Cal. Rptr. 217, 515 P.2d. 17 (1973)	458
Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)	301, 365, 511, 586, 662, 751, 795
Stephens v. Cherokee Nation, 174 U.S. 445, 476 , 477 S., 19 S.Ct. 722.....	692
Stevens v. State, 2 Ark. 291	614

Stevenson v. Fain, 195 U.S. 165, 167; Kline v. Burke Construction Co., 260 U.S. 226, 234	719
Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548 (1937)	126, 270, 350
Stewart Dry Goods Co. v. Lewis, 294 U.S. 550, 55 S.Ct. 525, 79 L.Ed. 1054 (1935)	458
Stockton Gas & E. Co. v. San Joaquin County, 148 Cal. 313, 83 P. 54	284
Stockwell v. United States, 13 Wall. 531, 542	98, 112, 290, 445, 670
Stone v. Mississippi, 101 U.S. 814	272, 361
Stone v. Mississippi, 101 U.S. 814 , 819	272
Storen v. Sexton, 209 Ind. 589, 200 N.E. 251, 104 A.L.R. 1359 (1936)	456
Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522	99, 100, 413, 414
Stowe v. Bank, C.C.Me., 92 F. 96	354
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415	308, 504
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 136, 140	282
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136	786, 823
Strawn Mercantile Co. v. First Nat. Bank, Tex. Civ.App., 279 S.W. 473, 474	354
Sudler v. Sudler, 88 A. 26, 121 Md. 46	408
Summers v. United States, 231 U.S. 92, 101, 102 S., 34 S.Ct. 38	692
Summerville v. Georgia Power Co., 205 Ga. 843, 55 S.E.2d. 540	292, 814
Supreme Court of NH v. Piper, 470 U.S. 274 (1985)	265
Sweatt v. Painter, 339 U.S. 629, 635 (1950)	341
Swift v. State, 7 Houst. 338, 32 A. 143 (Del. Super., 1886)	311
Swiss Nat. Ins. Co. v. Miller, 267 U.S. 42, 45 S.Ct. 213, 214, 69 L.Ed. 504	438
Syracuse Rural Fire Dist. v. Pletan, 254 Neb. 393, 577 N.W.2d. 527 (1998)	96
Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60 (1960)	262
Tamko Asphalt Products, Inc. v. Arch Associates, 830 S.W.2d. 434 (Mo. Ct. App. E.D. 1992)	96
Tappan v. Merchants' National Bank, 19 Wall. 490, 499	435
Terry v. Adams, 345 U.S. 461 (1953)	86, 117, 191
Terry v. Adams, 345 U.S. 461, 469 470	312
Texas v. Interstate Commerce Comm'n, 258 U.S. 158, 162	719
Texas v. U.S., 384 U.S. 155 (1966)	243
Texas v. White, 7 Wall. 700, 725	270, 350, 361
The Antelope, 23 U.S. 66, 10 Wheat 66, 6 L.Ed. 268 (1825)	283, 675
The Betsy, 3 Dall 6	192
The City of Panama, 101 U.S. 453 , 460	692
The Collector v. Day, 11 Wall. 113, 124	269
The Davis, 10 Wall. 15, 20	374
The Exchange, 7 Cranch 116 (1812)	276
The Kansas Indians, 5 Wall. 737 (1867)	257
The Siren, 7 Wall. 152, 154	374
Thom v. New York Stock Exchange, 306 F.Supp. 1002, Blue Sky L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 70837, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92519 (S.D.N.Y. 1969)	313
Thomas v. Higham, 1 Bail.Eq. 222	562
Thomas v. Housing and Redevelopment Authority of Duluth, 234 Minn. 221, 48 N.W.2d. 175 (1951)	457
Thompson v. People, 23 Wend. (N. Y.) 578	327
Thompson v. Shapiro, 270 F.Supp. 331 (Conn.1967)	604, 610
Thornburgh v. Abbott, 490 U.S. 401, 407 (1989)	262
Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 143	200, 389, 448
Thorpe v. Rutland & Burlington Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 149	219
Throop v. Langdon, 40 Mich. 678, 682	369
Tipton County v. Rogers Locomotive & Machine Works, 103 U.S. 523, 26 L.Ed. 340 (1880)	457
Tomoya Kawakita v. United States, 190 F.2d. 506 (1951)	404
Tot v. United States, 319 U.S. 463, 468-469, 63 S.Ct. 1241, 1245-1246, 87 L.Ed. 1519 (1943)	656, 795
Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691	93, 94, 200, 302, 340, 565, 567, 820
Town of Arlington v. Bds. of Conciliation and Arbitration, Mass., 352 N.E.2d. 914	525
Trade-Mark Cases, 100 U.S. 82, 96	714
Trammel v. United States, 445 U.S. 40 at 51, 100 S.Ct. at 913 (1980)	263
Tri-County Elec. Ass'n, Inc. v. City of Gillette, 584 P.2d. 995 (Wyo. 1978)	97
Trinity Episcopal Corp. v. Romney, D.C.N.Y., 387 F.Supp. 1044, 1084	672

Trio Distributor Corp. v. City of Albany, 2 A.D.2d. 326, 156 N.Y.S.2d. 912 (3d Dep't 1956)	313
Troxel v. Granville, 530 U.S. 57 (2000).....	263
Truax v. Corrigan, 257 U.S. 312, 42 S.Ct. 124, 66 L.Ed. 254, 27 A.L.R. 375 (1921)	458
Trustees of Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 518, 561-562 (1819).....	333, 364
Trustees of Phillips Exeter Academy v. Exeter, 92 N.H. 473, 33 A.2d. 665, 673.....	181, 387
Tuana v. U.S.A., Case No. 12-01143 (D.D.C., 2013)	314
Tulsa Professional Collection Services, Inc. v. Pope, 485 U.S. 478 (1988).....	117, 191
Tumey v. Ohio, 273 U.S. 510, 532.....	394
Turner v. Bank of North America, 4 Dall. 8, 10.....	719
Turner v. Louisiana, 379 U.S. 466, 473 (1965).....	265, 393
Turner v. Safley, 482 U.S. 78 (1987)	262
Turner v. United States, 39 S.Ct. 109, 248 U.S. 354, 63 L.Ed. 291	695
Turner v. United States, 396 U.S. 398, 418-419, 90 S.Ct. 642, 653-654, 24 L.Ed.2d. 610 (1970)	656, 795
Turpin v. Lemon, 187 U.S. 51, 23 S.Ct. 20 (1902)	673
Tutun v. United States Neuberger v. Same, 270 U.S. 568 (1926).....	694, 695
Tutun v. United States, 270 U.S. 568 (1926)	777
Tutun v. United States, 270 U.S. 568, 576, 577	719
Tyler v. The Judges, 179 U.S. 405	714
U.S. ex. rel. Brookfield Const. Co. v. Stewart, 284 F.Supp. 94 (1964).....	620, 683
U.S. Supreme Court ... 231, 242, 247, 257, 258, 261, 269, 273, 274, 275, 280, 283, 284, 287, 290, 300, 328, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 341, 342, 350, 355, 356, 358, 360, 361, 364, 366, 369, 373, 376, 389, 397, 398, 407, 408, 411, 415, 417, 426, 428, 430, 435, 437, 438, 439, 442, 443, 445, 446, 451, 453, 476, 484, 499, 502, 504, 507, 508, 509, 511, 514, 517, 528, 532, 535, 542, 545, 547, 548, 556, 566, 567, 570, 582, 584, 589, 597, 601, 605, 619, 620, 623, 624, 641, 646, 647, 654, 655, 656, 657, 659, 662, 663, 664, 670, 671, 673, 674, 675, 679, 680, 682, 685, 689, 693, 694, 695, 696, 698, 699, 701, 704, 714, 722, 723, 724, 725, 727, 728, 729, 732, 733, 734, 743, 747, 751, 754, 756, 777, 784, 785, 786, 792, 794, 799, 801, 803, 808, 813	
U.S. Supreme Court in United States v. William M. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)	356
U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)	90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 609, 629, 674, 688
U.S. v. Bink, 74 F.Supp. 603, D.C.Or. (1947)	618
U.S. v. Brown, D.C.App., 309 A.2d. 256, 257	652
U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)	118, 505, 580, 634, 674, 709
U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1, 56 S.Ct. 312, Jan. 6th 1936.....	704
U.S. v. Clarke, 8 Pet. 436, 444	374
U.S. v. Cooper, 312 U.S. 600,604, 61 S.Ct. 742 (1941).....	165
U.S. v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542, 1875 WL 17550 (U.S.,1875)	359
U.S. v. Dicter, 198 F.3d. 1284 (11th Cir. 1999)	96
U.S. v. Eckford, 6 Wall. 484, 488	374
U.S. v. Johnson, 76 F.Supp. 538 (1947).....	255
U.S. v. Laub, 385 U.S. 475 (1967)	548
U.S. v. Lee, 106 U.S. 196 (1882)	374, 680
U.S. v. McLemore, 4 How. 286, 289	374
U.S. v. O'Keefe, 11 Wall. 178	374
U.S. v. Perkins, 163 U.S. 625 (1896)	275, 311
U.S. v. Prudden, 424 F.2d. 1021 (5th Cir. 1970).....	524
U.S. v. Smith, D.C.Iowa, 249 F.Supp. 515, 516.....	672
U.S. v. Spelar, 338 U.S. 217 at 222.....	126, 335
U.S. v. Texas, 252 F.Supp 234, 254, (1966)	243
U.S. v. Thompson, 98 U.S. 486 , 489	374
U.S. v. Tweel, 550 F.2d. 297, 299 (5th Cir. 1977)	524
U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co., 98 U.S. 569 (1878)	100, 408, 492, 604, 687
U.S. v. United Mine Workers, 330 U.S. 258 (1947)	373
U.S. v. Valentine, 288 F.Supp. 957, 980 (1968)	448
U.S. v. Whiteridge, 231 U.S. 144, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 24 (1913)	308
U.S. v. Will, 449 U.S. 200 (1980)	576, 662, 815
U.S. v. William M. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936).....	746
Uniformed Sanitation Men Assn., Inc. v. Commissioner of Sanitation of City of New York, 392 U.S. 280, 284-285 (1968)	262

Union Pacific R. Co. v. Botsford, 141 U.S. 250, 251-252 (1891).....	264
Union Refrigerator Transit Company v. Kentucky, 199 U.S. 194 (1905).....	435
United States ex rel. Angarica v Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 A.F.T.R. 4628	136, 344
United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354 .90, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 608, 629, 673, 688	
United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 (1980)	290, 561, 563
United States stock. Weston v. City Council of Charleston, 2 Pet. 449, 467	275
United States Trust Co. of N.Y. v. New Jersey, 431 U.S. 1, 26 (1977).....	595
United States v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464, 63 L.Ed. 1011 (1919).....	604, 610
United States v. Babcock, 39 S.Ct. 464, 250 U.S. 328, 331, 63 L.Ed. 1011	695
United States v. Bass, 404 U.S. 336, 347 (1971).....	598
United States v. Bostwick, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877)	199, 225, 237, 442, 595, 605
United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223 184, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677	
United States v. Boylan, 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223 (CA1 Mass).....	107, 160, 323
United States v. Brown, 381 U.S. 437, 448-49, 85 S.Ct. 1707, 1715, 14 L.Ed. 484, 492	412, 436, 577, 655, 665, 815
United States v. Burroughs, 289 U.S. 159, 163, 53 S.Ct. 574	692
United States v. Chamberlin, 219 U.S. 250, 31 S.Ct. 155	98, 112, 290, 445, 670
United States v. Classic, 313 U.S. 299, 326 (1941).....	284
United States v. Cleveland Indians Baseball Co., 532 U.S. 200, 213 (2001).....	257
United States v. Collins, 920 F.2d. 619 (10th Cir. 11/27/1990)	549
United States v. Cooper Corporation, 312 U.S. 600 (1941).....	192, 373, 412
United States v. Corrigan, 401 F.Supp. 795 (Wyo. 1975).....	726
United States v. Cronic, 466 U.S. 648, 653 (1984)	265
United States v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542 (1875).....	271, 554
United States v. Erie R. Co., 106 U.S. 327 (1882)	172, 784, 785
United States v. Ferreira, 13 How. 40, 14 L.Ed. 42.....	695
United States v. Ginsberg, 37 S.Ct. 422, 243 U.S. 472, 475	694
United States v. Ginsberg, 37 S.Ct. 422, 243 U.S. 472, 475 (61 L. Ed. 853).....	777
United States v. Goodwin, 457 U.S. 368, 372, 102 S.Ct. 2485, 2488, 73 L.Ed.2d. 74 (1982)	441
United States v. Gratiot, 14 Pet. 526	428, 443
United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745 (1966).....	147, 190, 373, 442, 511, 586, 611, 655, 828
United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745, 757 (1966).....	264
United States v. Harmon, 147 U.S. 268, 13 Sup.Ct. 327, 37 L.Ed. 164,	688
United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 1 S.Ct. 601, 27 L.Ed. 290 (1883)	171, 192
United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883).....	147, 190, 373, 442, 511, 586, 611, 655
United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304	184, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 608, 677
United States v. Holzer, 816 F.2d. 304 (CA7 Ill).....	107, 160, 323
United States v. Latham, 754 F.2d. 747, 750 (7th Cir. 1985).....	794
United States v. Laughlin (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 69690, 131, 148, 196, 558, 603, 629, 674, 688	
United States v. Lee, 106 U. S., at 220.....	160
United States v. Little (CA5 Miss), 889 F.2d. 1367	184
United States v. Little, 889 F.2d. 1367 (CA5 Miss).....	107, 160
United States v. Lovett, 328 U.S. 303, 315, 66 S.Ct. 1073, 1079, 90 L.Ed. 1252.....	412, 436, 577, 655, 665, 815
United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 (CA5 1961)	181, 624
United States v. Maurice, 2 Brock. (U.S.C.C.) 96.....	369
United States v. Maurice, 26 F.Cas. 1211, 1216 (No. 15,747) (CC Va. 1823)	402
United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926)	199, 225, 237, 442, 595
United States v. Phellis, 257 U.S. 156, 169.....	504
United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Ct.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 (1975)	181, 624
United States v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876).....	147, 190, 373, 442, 511, 586, 611, 655, 828
United States v. San Francisco, 310 U.S. 16 (1940).....	125
United States v. Shanahan (D. C.) 232 F. 169, 171	777
United States v. Sing Tuck, 24 S.Ct. 621, 194 U.S. 161, 48 L.Ed. 917.....	695
United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647	344
United States v. Supplee-Biddle Co., 265 U.S. 189, 194	504
United States v. West Virginia, 295 U.S. 463, 474, 475	719

United States v. Will Et Al, 449 U.S. 200 (1980)	726
United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996)	160, 200, 225, 238, 331, 442, 596
United States v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)	135, 343
United States v. Worrall, 2 U.S. 384 (1798).....	95
United States v. Worrall, 2 U.S. 384 (1798).....	194, 224
United States. U.S. v. Dewitt, 9 Wall. 41	272
United States. v. Griffith et al., 55 App.D.C. 123, 2 F.2d. 925 (1924).....	425
US Ecology, Inc. v. State of California, 92 Cal.App.4th. 113, 111 Cal.Rptr.2d. 689 (4th Dist. 2001)	96
Utah Farm Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754	93, 594, 829
Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.....	99, 100, 413, 414
Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (C.A.2, 1998).....	305
Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151 (1886).....	275, 277, 297, 402, 763
Van Brocklin v. Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151, 154 (1886).....	333, 364
Van Koten v. Van Koten, 323 Ill. 323, 326, 154 N.E. 146 (1926).....	772
Van Riper v. Constitutional Government League, 1 Wash.2d. 635, 96 P.2d. 588, 591, 125 A.L.R. 1100.....	433
Van Valkenburg v. Brown, 43 Cal. 43 (1872).....	237
VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance, 2 U.S. 304 (1795)	281, 297, 402, 763
Vaughn v. State, 3 Tenn.Crim.App. 54, 456 S.W.2d. 879, 883	672
Vermont Agency of Natural Resources v. United States ex rel. Stevens, 529 U.S. 765, 780-781 (2000).....	257, 412
Victoria v. Victoria Ice, Light & Power Co., 134 Va. 134, 114 S.E. 92, 28 A.L.R. 562.....	292
Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433	292, 413, 414, 814
Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People, 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711	92, 453, 667
Virginia Concrete Co. v. Board of Sup'rs of Fairfax County, 197 Va. 821, 91 S.E.2d. 415, 419.....	382
Virginia-Western Power Co. v. Commonwealth, 125 Va. 469, 99 S.E. 723, 9 A.L.R. 1148, cert den 251 U.S. 557, 64 L.Ed. 413, 40 S.Ct. 179.....	197, 290, 292, 431
Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235	187, 673
Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 (1973)	656, 795
Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 37 L.Ed.2d. 63 (1973).....	455
Wages v. State, 210 Miss. 187, 190, 49 So.2d. 246, 248 (1950).....	464
Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58	98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524
Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407.....	285, 381, 549, 564, 603, 655
Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229	101, 118, 129, 436, 720
Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229	118, 230, 436
Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411-412	715
Wallace v. City of Reno, 27 Nev. 71, 73 P. 528 (1903).....	96
Walton v. City of Atlanta, 181 F.2d. 693 (5th Cir. 1950)	313
Walton v. Develing, 61 Ill. 201	248
Walz v. Tax Comm'n. 397 U.S. 664, 678 (1970)	314
Washington v. Glucksberg, 521 U.S. 702, at 720 (1997).....	263
Washington v. Texas, 388 U.S. 14 (1967).....	264
Waterloo Water Co. v. Village of Waterloo, 193 N.Y.S. 360, 362, 200 App.Div. 718.....	95, 236
Watkins v. Oaklawn Jockey Club. D.C.Ark.1949, 86 F.Supp. 1006, affirmed 183 F.2d. 440	780
Webster v. Reproductive Health Services, 492 U.S. 490, 508-511 (1989)	266
Webster v. Vandeventer, 6 Gray. 428	561
Weiner v. State Dept. of Roads, 179 Neb. 297, 137 N.W.2d. 852 (1965).....	604, 609
Weisfield v. City of Seattle, 180 Wash. 288, 40 P.2d. 149, 96 A.L.R. 1190 (1935)	458
West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.....	99, 413
West v. West, 689 N.E.2d. 1215 (1998).....	772
Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945).....	301, 365, 510, 586, 662, 751, 795
Westport v. Mulholland, 159 Mo. 86, 60 S.W. 77	292
Wheeling Steel Corp. v. Glander, 337 U.S. 562, 69 S.Ct. 1291, 93 L.Ed. 1544, 40 Ohio.Op. 101, 55 Ohio.L.Abs. 305 (1949).....	454
Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020	91, 440, 601, 666
White v. Howard, 46 N.Y. 144.....	275, 311
White v. Rosenthal, 140 Cal. App. 184,35 P.2d. 154, 155	753
Whiting v. Town of Westerly, 942 F.2d. 18 (1st Cir. 1991).....	455
Whitney v. California, 274 U.S. 357, 375-376.....	403

Wickard v. Filburn, 317 U.S. 111, 63 S.Ct. 82 (1942)	129, 673
Wildenhus' Case (1887), 120 U.S. 1, 7 Sup.Ct. 385	135, 343
Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118.....	90, 148, 196, 558, 603, 673, 688
Wilkeson v. Leland, 2 Pet. 657	120, 220
Will v. Michigan Dept. of State Police, 491 U.S. 58, 109 S.Ct. 2304 (U.S.Mich.,1989)	171, 322
Williams v. Hofmann, 66 Wis.2d. 145, 223 N.W.2d. 844, 76 A.L.R.3d. 880 (1974)	458
Williams v. Shapiro, 4 Conn.Cir. 449, 234 A.2d. 376 (1967)	604, 609
Williams v. U.S., 289 U.S. 553, 53 S.Ct. 751 (1933).....	610, 659, 730
Williams v. United States, (C. C. A.) 275 F. 129, 131	425
Williams v. Vermont, 472 U.S. 14 (1985).....	264
Willing v. Chicago Auditorium Assn., 277 U.S. 274, 289, 290	719
Willing v. Chicago Auditorium Association, 277 U.S. 274, 289, 48 S.Ct. 507, 72 L.Ed. 880	664
Willner v. Committee on Character and Fitness, 373 U.S. 474,496-497 (1959).....	396
Wilshire Oil Co. v. United States, 295 U.S. 100	714
Wilson v Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233	136, 344
Wilson v. Omaha Indian Tribe, 442 U.S. 653, 667 (1979).....	165, 383, 412
Wilson v. Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233	233
Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co., 127 U.S. 265, 292	290
Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co., 127 U.S. 265, 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct. 1370	98, 111, 445, 670
Wisconsin v. Yoder, 406 U.S. 205, 232 (1972).....	263
WMS Gaming, Inc. v. Sullivan, 6 A.3d. 1104 (R.I. 2010).....	96
Wolff v. McDonnell, 418 U.S. 539, 94 S.Ct. 2963, 41 L.Ed.2d. 935 (1974)	393
Wolff v. New Orleans, 103 U.S. 358	733
Wong Yang Sung v. McGrath, 339 U.S. 33, 49-50 (1950)	265
Woodruff v. Trapnall, 10 How. 190	733
Wooley v. Maynard, 430 U.S. 705, 97 S.Ct. 1428, 51 L.Ed.2d. 752 (1977).....	262
Woolum v. Sizemore, 267 Ky. 384, 102 S.W.2d. 323, 324	597
World-Wide Volkswagen Corp. v. Woodson, 444 U.S. 286 (1980)	397
World-Wide Volkswagen v. Woodson, 444 U.S. 286 (1980)	266
Wright v. Milwaukee Electric R. & Light Co., 95 Wis. 29, 69 N.W. 791.....	292
Wyman v. James, 400 U.S. 309, 329, n 8 (1971)	699
Wyman v. James, 400 U.S. 309, 91 S.Ct. 381, 27 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1971)	782
Yahoo! Inc. v. La. Ligue Contre Le Racisme Et L'Antisemitisme, 433 F.3d. 1199 (9th Cir. 01/12/2006) 343, 380, 408, 682	
Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239	98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)	192, 247, 269, 303, 355, 359, 383, 411
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369 (1886)	341
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S.Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071	188, 254, 355, 375, 595, 601, 647, 734
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 370, 6 S.Ct. 1064, 1071, 30 L.Ed. 220	311
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 6 S.Ct. 1064 (U.S. 1886)	598
Young v. Morehead, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978	100, 414
Yu Cong Eng v. Trinidad, 271 U.S. 500 (1926).....	254

Other Authorities

"Against the Cowles Company, Decision in the Aluminium Patent Infringement Case (article preview)". The New York Times (The New York Times Company). January 15, 1893	723
"Social Justice in an Open World: The Role of the United Nations", The International Forum for Social Development, DEPARTMENT OF ECONOMIC AND SOCIAL AFFAIRS, Division for Social Policy and Development, ST/ESA/305" (PDF). New York: United Nations. 2006. p. 16	625
"William Howard Taft (1857-1930)". U.S. Court of Appeals for the Sixth Circuit	723
"William Howard Taft". National Park Service. 2004-01-22.....	723
"Black Lives Matter" movement.....	171
"Kingdom of Heaven" Defined in Scripture, Exhibit #01.014.....	319
"Taxpayer" v. "Nontaxpayer": Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship	566, 682, 784
"The Decline and Fall of the Athenian Republic", Alexander Fraser Tytler.....	356
"The Public Rights Doctrine".....	231

“Unconstitutional Conditions,” 73 Harvard Law Rev. 1595, 1599 (June 1960)	699
1 Bish.Crim.Law, 1 43	433
1 Blackstone's Comm. 475, 6	291
1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83	175
1 Hamilton's Works, ed. 1885, 270	163, 631
1 J. Bouvier, A Law Dictionary Adapted to the Constitution and Laws of the United States of America 318-319 (11th ed. 1866)	333, 364, 402
1 Parsons on Contracts, 7	292
1 Story on the Constitution, 639, §921	291
1 W. Blackstone, Commentaries	401
1 W. Blackstone, Commentaries *467	333, 364
10 Bac. Abr. 264	222
1040NR return.....	178
12 American Jurisprudence 2d, Bonds, §§1 et seq. (1999)	313
16 American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional Law, §281 (1999)	363
16 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Constitutional Law, §245 (2003)	604, 609
16 Enc. of Pl. & Pr. p. 231	433
1620 Charter of New England, in 3 Thorpe, at 1839.....	780
16A American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional Law, §380 (1999)	314
16A Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S), Constitutional Law, §599 (2003)	604, 609
16B American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional law, §751: State citizenship and its privileges (1999)	312
1774 Statement of Violation of Rights, 1 Journals of the Continental Congress 68 (1904).....	780
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §§883-884 (2003).....	338, 693
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003).....	684, 716
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003) 138, 203, 330, 346, 400, 442, 444, 519, 658, 685, 688, 716, 806	
2 B. & C. 448, 471	353
2 Bl.Comm. 106	388
2 Bl.Comm. 110	388
2 Bouv. Inst. n. 1433	124
2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327	122, 142, 209, 566, 648, 665, 736, 767
2 Inst. 4.....	366, 399, 588, 716
2 Inst. 46-7	366, 588
2 J. Kent, Commentaries on American Law 71 72 (1836)	780
2 Mart. Lo. Rep. N. S. 93	353
2 Ves. 125.....	498
2 W. Crosskey, Politics and the Constitution in the History of the United States 1089 1095 (1953)	779
21 Cong. Globe, 31st Cong. 1st Sess. p. 1314.....	277
22 Cong. Globe, pp. 848 et seq., 960, 986, 1004.....	277
25 American Jurisprudence (1st), Highways Sect.163	549
26 Am. & Eng. Enc. of Law (2d Ed.) 659, 671	433
27A American Jurisprudence 2d, Entertainment and Sports Law, Section 14 (1999)	314
2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction, §47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) ... 301, 365, 662, 751, 795	
3 Bl.Comm. 57, 59	649
3 Black.Comm. 160.....	433
3 Co. Inst. 23	142, 209, 665
3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322	91, 452, 601, 602, 666
3 H. Stephen, Commentaries on the Laws of England 166, 168 (1st Am. ed. 1845)	333, 364, 401
35 American Jurisprudence 2d, Fidelity Bonds and Insurance, §§1 et seq. (1999).....	313
35 American Jurisprudence 2d, Fish and Game, §§34, 45 (1999).....	455
36 Am.Jur.2d, Franchises from Public Entities §1	96
36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §§9 et seq. (1999)	313
36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §6: As a Contract (1999).....	197, 290, 292, 431
3A American Jurisprudence 2d, Aliens and Citizens, §1955 (1999).....	457
4 Bl.Comm. 5	433
4 Bouv. Inst. n. 3848	498

4 T. R. 657.....	209
40 American Jurisprudence 2d, Housing Laws and Urban Redevelopment, §3 (1999)	458
42 American Jurisprudence 2d, Initiative and Referendum, §29 (1999)	455
44 Cong.Rec. 2447 (1909)	281
44 Cong.Rec. 4237-4238 (1909)	283
44 Cong.Rec. 4420.....	351, 450
44 Cong.Rec. 4420, July 12, 1909; Congressman Heflin talking about the enactment of the Sixteenth Amendment	109
47 American Jurisprudence 2d, Jury §§100, 147-149 (1999).....	455
5 Webst. Works, 395, 396, 405	277
50 Cong.Rec. p. 3839, 1913	283
51 Am.Jur.2d, Licenses and Permits, §2: License as a contract or property right.....	96
51 American Jurisprudence 2d, Licenses and Permits, §§14, 15 (1999).....	313
51 American Jurisprudence 2d, Licenses and Permits, §§31, 79, 121, 123 (1999)	455
6 Binn. 353.....	353
6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584	229, 235, 385, 556, 629, 809
63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)107, 160, 184, 323, 367, 416, 513, 519, 525, 588, 601, 608, 677	
63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §81 (1999)	455
7 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Attorney and Client, §4 (2003).....	531
7 Mart.Lo.R. 318	353
71 American Jurisprudence 2d, State and Local Taxation §172 (1999).....	455
73 Yale Law J. 733 (1976).....	700
86 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories, §1 (2003).....	336
91 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), United States, §4 (2003)	278
A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31	229, 235, 385, 556, 629, 809
A Treatise on Franchises, Joseph Asbury Joyce, The Banks Law Publishing Company, 1909	819
A Treatise on the Law of Agency in Contract and Tort, George L Reinhard, A.B., LL. D., The Bowen-Merrill Company, 1902.....	317
A Treatise on the Law of Non-Residents and Foreign Corporations as Administered in The State and Federal Courts of the United States, Conrad Reno, 1892, p. vi	120, 392
A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, p. 27, §74.....	372
A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, p. 609, §909.....	523, 531
A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, pp. 3-4, §2	369
A Trustees Handbook, Third Edition, August Peabody Loring, 1907, Little, Brown, and Company, pp. 19-22.....	562, 565
A. F. Kirkpatrick, The Book of Psalms, 1906, 1, p. lxxxvii	636
ABC's of the UCC, American Bar Association	760
About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202.....	758
About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202, Section 7.....	816
About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012 154, 183, 310, 577, 739, 755, 776, 777, 799, 816	
About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 10	107
About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 2	111
About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #07.004	769, 777
Abraham Lincoln.....	204
Abrams, Howard E., Systemic Coercion: Unconstitutional Conditions in the Criminal Law; 72 J. Crim. L. & Criminology 128 (1981)	700
Ackerman, Constitutional Politics/Constitutional Law, 99 Yale L. J. 453, 521 536 (1989)	779
Administrative Law and Process in a Nutshell, Ernest Gellhorn, 1990, West Publishing, p. 214.....	393
Adventures in Legal Land, Marc Stevens, Dec. 2002, ISBN #0-615-12299-X.	437
Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001	332, 434, 447, 622, 759, 819
Affidavit of Corporate Denial, Form #02.004	89
Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005	153, 168
Agreement on Coordination of Tax Administration (ACTA)	279
Agreements on Coordination of Tax Administration (ACTA).....	370
Alabama Board of Funeral Service	462
Alexis de Tocqueville.....	150

AMENDED IRS Form W-8BEN	759
American Jurisprudence 2d Legal Encyclopedia	734
American Jurisprudence 2d, Evidence, §181 (1999).....	194
American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1: Definitions (1999).....	100, 414
American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999).....	93, 94, 200, 302, 340, 565, 567, 820
American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999)	136, 233, 344
American Jurisprudence 2d., Constitutional law, §546: Forced and Prohibited Associations (1999).....	262
American Jurisprudence Legal Encyclopedia, 2d Edition.....	601
An Elementary Treatise on the Common Law for the Use of Students, Henry T. Terry, The Maruzen-Kabushiki-Kaisha, 1906, pp. 18-20.....	807
An Inquiry into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations (1776), Adam Smith	504
Anderson's Manual for Notaries Public, Ninth Edition, 2001, ISBN 1-58360-357-3	85
Andrew Jackson and the Bank of the United States (1928) by Stan V. Henkels.....	483
Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service	204
Anonymous, Note, "Unconstitutional Conditions," 732 Harvard Law Rev. 1595 (June 1960)	700
Antieau, Paul's Perverted Privileges or the True Meaning of the Privileges and Immunities Clause of Article Four, 9 Wm. & Mary.L.Rev. 1, 18 21 (1967).....	780
Application for a Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN), I.R.S. Form W-9	119
Application for the Social Security Card, SSA Form SS-5	196
Arab Spring	84
Are You "Playing the Harlot" with the Government?, SEDM.....	230
Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand.....	87, 579
Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand, p. 387	110
Avoiding Government Franchises and Licenses, Liberty University, Section 4	819
Avoiding Traps in Government Forms, Form #12.023	115, 165
Ayn Rand	86, 579
Ayn Rand on Donahue 1979	87
B. Siegan, Supreme Court's Constitution 46 71 (1987).....	779
Bank of the United States	483
Ben Ali'	84
Berman, Mitchell N., "Commercial Speech and the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine: A Second Look at the Greater Includes the Lesser"; 55 Vand. L. Rev. 693 (2002)	700
Black's Law Dictionary.....	311
Black's Law Dictionary, 1910.....	328
Black's Law Dictionary, 4th Ed., p 1300	259
Black's Law Dictionary, 6th Ed.	326
Black's Law Dictionary, 6th ed., p. 1549.....	423
Black's Law Dictionary, 6th ed., p.1410.....	423
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095	123, 174, 181, 186, 209, 287, 626
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1106	94
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1252	375
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 470	211, 572
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 1086-1087	381
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 1183-1185	382
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 276-277	379, 822
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235	98, 125, 137, 185, 345, 349, 445, 518, 524
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1289	432
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1358	477
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1359	234, 478
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1397	226, 228
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593	402, 564
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 164	531
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1684	532
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693133, 201, 237, 240, 242, 286, 324, 337, 358, 383, 398, 439, 642, 696, 720, 748, 755, 800	
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1694	498
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 197	600

Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 334	354
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 397	498
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 829	92
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 880	326
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360	95, 234, 236
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 444-445	433
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787	92, 428, 440, 453, 602, 667
Black's Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 1176	737
Black's Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 740	738
Black's Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition, p. 1021	388
Black's Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition, p. 668	449, 630, 643, 750
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition.....	732
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106	182, 303, 305, 387, 742
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1128	424
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1159	250
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1185	194
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1196	93, 285, 594, 667
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1216	376, 392
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1221	342
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1230	513, 524, 525, 588
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231	210, 505, 580
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232	210, 506, 581
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1245	99, 670
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1269	100, 408, 604, 688
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1292	109, 479, 642
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1324	235
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1421	298, 764
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1425	438
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1434	342, 425
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1457	506, 581
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1473	276
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1498	409, 554
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1514	413
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1536	272
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1548	406
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1549	424
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 158	597
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 165	412, 436, 577, 655, 665, 816
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 244	253
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 246	249
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 267	276, 384, 755, 800
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269	91, 132, 148, 155, 166, 311, 489, 517, 593
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281	201, 340, 363
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 297	652
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322	748, 756, 801
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 40	562
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 416	127
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 453	389
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485	373, 409, 443, 553
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 500	194, 672
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 563	106, 679
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581	226, 510, 585, 661, 753, 755, 795, 798, 800
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 623	223, 518
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 625	491
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 647	338, 719
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 648	338, 719
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 688	756, 801

Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 763.....	794
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 864.....	628, 733
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 959.....	304
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 960.....	304
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 97.....	645, 651, 666
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p.1410.....	424
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 120-121	650
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306	87, 410, 617
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398	93, 594, 829
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1606-1607	492
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 615-616	388
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 699-799	753, 798
Board of Tax Appeals.....	646
Bob Schulz, We the People Foundation for Constitutional Education	3
Bouvier's Law Dictionary	630
Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2131.....	272, 279, 383
Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2147.....	272, 280
Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2159.....	272, 279, 280
Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, pg. 2131.....	627
Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, pg. 2147.....	627
Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, pg. 2159.....	627
Bouvier's Law Dictionary, 1856	353
Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856.. 95, 109, 112, 115, 122, 124, 135, 142, 146, 174, 175, 183, 192, 200, 209, 216, 323, 328, 334, 342, 375, 400, 410, 412, 427, 439, 444, 492, 501, 502, 544, 565, 566, 568, 632, 643, 648, 665, 680, 736, 751, 767	
Bouvier's Law Dictionary (1856).....	628
Broom Legal Maxims 843.....	318
Bureau of Internal Revenue (B.I.R.)	534, 569, 570, 725
Caesar	111, 115, 127, 319, 468, 492, 504, 552, 553, 554
Catching Wild Pigs.....	142
Certificate/Proof/Affidavit of Service, Form #01.002.....	140
Chancellor Kent.....	219
Charles de Montesquieu	149, 150, 151
Charles Evans Hughes.....	724
Chief Justice Burger	645
Chief Justice of the Supreme Court.....	723
Chief Justice Rehnquist	724
Chief Justice, Lord Ellenborough.....	221
Cincinnati Law School: 2006 William Howard Taft Lecture on Constitutional Law	723
Citizenship Diagrams, Form #10.010.....	386
Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011.....	386
Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options, Form #10.003	332
Civil Causes of Action, Litigation Tool #10.012	744
Co. Litt. 126	566
Collector of Internal Revenue in Michigan	723
Colonel Edward Mandell House, stated in a private meeting with Woodrow Wilson(President 1913 - 1921).....	482
Commentaries on Equity Jurisprudence, Volume III, Fourteenth Edition, Joseph Story, 1922, pp. 335-336, Section 1714	430, 431
Common Access Cards (CACs)	124
Communist Manifesto, Karl Marx	185
Conditional Acceptance	300
Confession & Avoidance.....	300
Confucius	3, 391, 541, 557
Confucius, 500 B.C.	793
Cong. Globe, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., 2765 (1866).....	780
Cong. Globe, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., at 1064 (statement of Rep. Hale)	258
Congress.....	301
Congressional Debates on the Sixteenth Amendment, Family Guardian Fellowship	283

Congressional Record of the United States Senate, June 16, 1909, pp. 3344-3345	400
Congressional Record, June 16, 1909, p. 3344-3345	401
Congressional Record-Senate, Volume 77- Part 4, June 10, 1933, Page 12522	409
Congressional Research Service (C.R.S.)	330
Congressmen Heflin	109
Constitutional (Natural) Rights	227
Constitutional Attorney Shayana Kadidal	782
Constitutional Attorney Shayana Kadidal on Democracy Now proves Federal Government cannot take away CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship and that "nationals of the United States" described in 8 U.S.C. §1481 DOES NOT include constitutional citizens, Exhibit #01.015	782
Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine	90, 129, 148, 230, 694, 715, 722
Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine (Litigation Tool #10.020)	229
Constitutional Tort Action.....	618, 683, 818
Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 248	311
Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 394	310
Cooley, Const. Lim., 479	107, 117, 143, 505, 580, 641, 674
Corfield.5 Cong. Globe, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., 2765 (1866)	779
Corporate Takeover of U.S. Government Well Underway, Family Guardian Fellowship	819
Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024	105, 339, 359, 610, 623, 819
Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024, Section 3: Legal standing and status of corporations in federal court	802
Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Domicile, §20 (2003).....	406, 425
Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Domicile, §24 (2003).....	408
Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Domicile, §7, p. 36 (2003).....	418
Corrada, Roberto L., "Justifying a Search for a Unifying Theory of Unconstitutional Conditions"; 72 Denv. U. L. Rev. 1011 (1994-1995).....	700
Corrected Information Return Attachment Letter, Form #04.002.....	622
Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001.....	137, 178, 187, 192, 214, 345, 577, 758, 771, 816, 818, 819
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042s, Form #04.003.....	758, 771
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098s, Form #04.004.....	758, 771
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099s, Form #04.005.....	758, 771
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2s, Form #04.006.....	758, 771
Counterfeit Gods, Tim Keller.....	110
Court of Claims	279
Court of International Trade.....	656
Court Remedies for Sovereigns: Taxation, Litigation Tool #10.002, Section 6.2.....	810
Courts Cannot Make Law.....	231
Currency Transaction Report (CTR), Form 8300	139
Cynthia Mills, IRS Disclosure Officer, Exhibit #09.023.....	829
D. Currie, The Constitution in the Supreme Court 341 351 (1985)	779
De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043	126, 150, 208, 225, 267, 536, 616, 739, 818, 819
De Jure Maris	220
De Tocqueville	151
Defending Your Right to Travel, Form #06.010	85, 703, 773, 819
Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007	321, 352, 481, 493, 552
Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007, Section 2	317
Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007, Section 5.2	484
Demand for Verified Evidence of "Trade or Business" Activity: Currency Transaction Report, Form #04.008	139
Democracy in America, Alexis de Tocqueville.....	150
Democracy in America, Alexis de Tocqueville, Chapter IV	151
Democracy in America, Alexis de Tocqueville, Chapter VI.....	152
Democracy in America, Alexis de Tocqueville, Chapter XIV	150
Democracy Now	782
Demonocracy.info	105
Department of Justice	110, 168, 213, 232, 622
Department of Justice Admits under Penalty of Perjury that the IRS is Not an Agency of the Federal Government, Family Guardian Fellowship	613

Department of Motor Vehicles	563
Department of the Treasury	666
Dept. of Treasury.....	728
Desty on Taxation, vol. 1, p. 341	332
Devil’s Advocate Movie Clip.....	490
Devil's Advocate: Lawyers, SEDM.....	167
Devils’ Advocate: Lawyers-What We Are Up Against, SEDM	634
Dig. 50, 17, 145.....	566, 665
Dig. 50, 17, 69.....	175, 566
Disclaimer, Section 4.31: Natural law	180
Discrimination and Racism Page, Section 5: Hate Speech and Hate Crime.....	168
District of Criminals.....	83
Dos P. Inh. Tax Law, c. 3, 34	275, 311
Dr. Jekyll	356, 725
E.B. White	725
Easton, M. 1996, c1897. Easton's Bible dictionary. Logos Research Systems, Inc.: Oak Harbor, WA	732
Easton’s Bible Dictionary, 1996.....	628, 732
Edward White.....	724
Elysa Gardner (2008-12-25). "Harold Pinter: Theater's singular voice falls silent". USA Today.....	503
Employer Identification Number (EIN) Application Permanent Amendment Notice, Form #06.022	792
Enc. of Pl. & Pr. vol. 16, p. 242	434
Endlich on Interpretation of Statutes, § 465	433
Enumeration At Birth Program	241
Enumeration of Inalienable Rights, Form #10.002	173, 392
Epstein, Richard A., “Foreword: Unconstitutional Conditions, State Power, and the Limits of Consent “; 1. 102 Harv. L. Rev. 4 (1988-1989).....	700
Epstein, Richard A., “Unconstitutional Conditions, State Power, and the Limits of Consent,” 102 Harvard Law Rev. 4 (Nov. 1988)	700
Excluded Earnings and People, Form #14.019.....	178
Executive Order 12731.....	416, 520, 525, 531
Fair Trade Commission	474
Fair Trade Commission (F.T.C.)	154
Family Constitution, Form #13.003	773
Family Guardian Fellowship	154, 257, 735
Family Issues and Feminism Page, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	773
Family Law, Dating, Marriage, and Divorce Page, Family Guardian Fellowship	773
Farber, Daniel A., “Another View of the Quagmire: Unconstitutional Conditions and Contract Theory”; 33 Fla. St. U. L. Rev. 913 (2005-2006).....	700
Federal and State Constitutions, Colonial Charters and Other Organic Laws 3788 (F. Thorpe ed. 1909).....	778
Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #04.101	758, 771
Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001	497
Federal Circuit Courts	643
Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group 8:220	395
Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group 8:375	395
Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34	187, 673
Federal Communications Commission (FCC)	729
Federal Courts and the IRS’ Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words or for Following Its Own Written Procedures!, Family Guardian Fellowship	499, 577, 613, 620, 816
Federal Courts and the IRS’ Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for its Actions or Its Words, or for Following Its Own Written Procedures, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	114
Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (F.D.I.C.)	417
Federal District and Circuit courts	646
Federal District Court.....	643
Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032	146, 332, 618, 681, 757, 802, 814, 817, 819
Federal Forms and Publications, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	770
Federal Jurisdiction, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	819
Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018.....	224, 618, 752, 757, 802

Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018, Section 3	632
Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018, Section 5	405, 446
Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment, Litigation Tool #01.002	434, 447, 772, 819
Federal Reserve	86, 91, 110, 130, 196, 271, 350, 440, 449, 452, 483, 484, 501, 547, 578, 597, 600, 601, 616, 666
Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise	163
Federal Tax Withholding, Form #04.102	771
Federal Trade Commission (F.T.C.).....	111
Federal Trade Commission, Informal Staff Advisory Opinion 03-2.....	473
Field, Priv. Corp. §§ 11, 15	310
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.11	810
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.13	784, 818
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.14	793
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.15	797
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.16	802
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.5	811
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Sections 8.11 and 8.12.....	809
Forbes Magazine	304
Form #02.005	294
Form #04.001	146, 366, 499
Form #05.001	295
Form #05.002	167, 229
Form #05.003	229
Form #05.007	147, 366, 499
Form #05.008	102
Form #05.014	229, 232, 365, 498, 722
Form #05.017	294
Form #05.020	105
Form #05.020	164
Form #05.020	295
Form #05.020	422
Form #05.023	99, 231
Form #05.030	147, 164, 165, 366, 499
Form #05.033	164
Form #05.037	229
Form #05.042	229
Form #05.044	102
Form #05.046	146, 366, 499, 722
Form #05.048	164
Form #05.050	164, 294
Form #06.027	164, 208
Form #08.020	146, 365, 498
Form #09.071	222
Form #10.002	146, 164, 365, 498
Form #10.011, Section 12.1	422
Form #12.014	627
Form #12.025	165, 230
Form #13.007	105
Form #14.020	176
Forms #04.214, and 05.028	140
Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 1: Introduction.....	108, 634
Founding Fathers.....	558
Fourth Branch of Government.....	731
Franchise Rule, Fair Trade Commission	474
Frank Herbert, The Dosadi Experiment	541
Franklin D. Roosevelt.....	727
Franklin D. Roosevelt, President of the United States	607
Franklin D. Roosevelt, Second Inaugural Address, January 20, 1937	411

Franklin Delano Roosevelt.....	560, 563, 578, 703
Franklin Delano Roosevelt (FDR).....	483
FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008	111, 474
FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008, p. 1	111
Full Payment Rule	619, 663, 810
Funk and Wagnalls New Practical Standard Dictionary (1946).....	83
Geoffrey Nunberg (October 28, 2001). "Head Games / It All Started with Robespierre / "Terrorism": The history of a very frightening word". San Francisco Chronicle	503
George Bernard Shaw	356
George Washington, (letter to Patrick Henry, 9 October 1775)	145, 558
George Washington, Farewell Address	289
Getting a USA Passport as a "state national", Form #09.007	775
God the Father.....	418
Government Burden of Proof, Form #05.025.....	757
Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023 ..	146, 208, 331, 352, 366, 662, 715, 736, 754, 799
Government Corruption, Form #11.401	105
Government Establishment of Religion, Form #05.038	111, 129
Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012	82
Government Has Become Idolatry and a False Religion, Family Guardian Fellowship	111
Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046	225, 232, 260, 324, 592, 811
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030.....	256, 278, 565, 590, 630, 672, 740, 752, 767, 797
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 29.2	296
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 3.11	802
Government Mafia, Clint Richardson	83, 105
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.032, Section 5.1.1	267
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.032, Section 5.6.16.....	128
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302.....	165, 310, 542, 613
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 3.14.11	724
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 3.8.11.2	723
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.3.....	226
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.3.12	541
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.4.5	157
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.5	504
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 6.8.20	570
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 6.7.1	722
Gross, Karen, "Debtor as Modern Day Peon: A Problem of Unconstitutional Conditions"; 65 Notre Dame L. Rev. 165 (1989-1990).....	700
Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017	84
Hale, Robert L., "Unconstitutional Conditions, and Constitutional Rights, " 35 Columbia Law Rev. 321 (March 1935) 700	
Harrison, Reconstructing the Privileges or Immunities Clause, 101 Yale L. J. 1385, 1418 (1992)	779
Helen Herron	723
Heritage Foundation Website	304
Herz, Walter (1999). "William Howard Taft". Unitarian Universalist Historical Society	723
Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family Guardian Fellowship	113, 319, 590
Hoffman, Bruce "Inside Terrorism" Columbia University Press 1998 ISBN 0-231-11468-0. p. 32.....	503
House of Representatives, Ex. Doc. 99, 1867, pp. 1-2	535
How Judges Unconstitutionally "Make Law", Litigation Tool #01.009	231
How State Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024	179
How the U.S. Government Has Made Itself Into the Equivalent of a Totalitarian Monarch, Family Guardian Fellowship 820	
How the World Works, John Perkins	83, 105
How to Leave the Government Farm, Form #12.020.....	144
Howe, Stud. Civ. L. 89.....	95
If the IRS Were Selling Used Cars, Family Guardian Fellowship	614
Income Taxation of Real Estate Sales, Form #05.028.....	139
Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027	114, 129, 177, 299, 766
Institute for Justice (I.J.).....	462

Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.)	829
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 (02-26-1999)	715, 784, 791
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.2.4	613
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8	613, 620
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 (05-14-1999)	613
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8	751
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 5.14.10.2 (09-30-2004)	190
Internal Revenue Service.....	350, 606, 613, 727
Invisible Contracts, George Mercier	289, 819
IRS 1040 Instruction Booklet.....	372
IRS 1040 Instruction Booklet (2001), p. 15	371
IRS Due Process Meeting Handout, Form #03.008	676
IRS Enrolled Agent Program	613
IRS Form 1040	309, 371, 372, 758, 770, 823
IRS Form 1040 Booklet	371
IRS Form 1040NR	371
IRS Form 1042-S	356, 515, 591
IRS Form 1042-S Instructions, p. 14.....	515, 570, 591
IRS Form 14039	176
IRS Form 4852	577, 816
IRS Form 56: Notice Concerning Fiduciary Relationship, Form #04.204	89
IRS Form 668A(c).....	676
IRS Form 8233	759
IRS Form W-2.....	212
IRS Form W-4.....	212, 239, 297, 307, 516, 523, 573, 676, 758
IRS Form W-8BEN.....	239, 500, 759
IRS Forms 1040 or 1040NR.....	213, 743
IRS Forms W-2 and W-3.....	606
IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, 1099	298
IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, 1099, and K-1	817
IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099	137, 345, 576, 611, 622, 651, 674, 764, 823
IRS Forms W-2, 1098, 1099, and K-1.....	214
IRS Forms W-4 or 1040	677, 731
IRS Forms W-4 or W-8.....	213, 743
IRS Forms W-7 or W-9.....	143
IRS Publication 519	759
IRS Published Products Catalog (2003), p. F-15.....	371
J. tenBroek, Equal Under Law 201 (rev. ed. 1965)	780
Jailhouse Lawyer’s Handbook, Litigation Tool #10.002	618
James Madison, The Federalist No. 51 (1788).....	623, 734
James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties	104, 704
Jeffrey Dickstein	549
Jesus Is An Anarchist, James Redford	158
John Birch Society	167
John Doe.....	196
John Marshall	226
John Murray, Redemption, Accomplished and Applied, 1955, p. 155.....	637
John Stewart Mill, On Liberty, p. 223	624
Judge Andrew Napolitano	242
Judge Andrew Napolitano says the Declaration of Independence is LAW enacted by Congress, Exhibit #03.006	242
Judge Story.....	411
Justice Bushrod Washington	778
Justice Scalia	728
Justice Story	709
Justice Washington.....	779
Kathleen M. Sullivan, “Unconstitutional Conditions,” 102 Harvard Law Rev. 1413, 1494, 1506 (May 1989)	700
Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918 (1930).....	616, 671

King Congress	130
Kingdom of Heaven	319
Law and Government Page, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	771
Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations Course, Form #12.040	165, 295, 478
Lawfully Avoiding the Military Draft, Form #09.003	774, 819
Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001	164
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014 ...	132, 188, 214, 502, 614, 630, 646, 662, 683, 737, 767, 793, 796
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 15.2	246
Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001	621, 751, 759, 769, 773, 775, 819
Legal Remedies that Protect Private Rights Course, Form #12.019	173
Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns, Form #05.009	752, 757, 802
London Dock Company	221
Lysander Spooner.....	550
M. Curtis, No State Shall Abridge 100 (1986)	779
Mark Twain	83, 434, 634, 722, 733
Market Dominance: How Firms Gain, Hold, or Lose It and the Impact on Economic Performance. Praeger Publishers via Greenwood Publishing Group. pp. 56. ISBN 0-2759-5604-0	723
Matthew Henry’s Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1	516, 593
Mazzone, Jason, “The Waiver Paradox,” 97 Northwestern University Law Review 801 (Winter 2003)	700
McConnell, Michael W., “Unconstitutional Conditions: Unrecognized Implications for the Establishment Clause”; 26 San Diego L. Rev. 255 (1989).....	700
Member Agreement, Form #01.001	769, 770, 773
Merchants of the Earth	105
Merriam-Webster’s 11th Collegiate Dictionary	410
Merriam-Webster’s Dictionary	327
Merrill, Maurice H., “Unconstitutional Conditions,” 77 Univ. Pennsylvania Law Rev. 879 (May 1929).....	700
Microsoft® Encarta® 2008. © 1993-2007 Microsoft Corporation	501
Military and War Page, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	774
Minnesota Economic Liberty, Institute for Justice (I.J.), Downloaded 5/23/2016	462
Mirror Image Rule, Mark DeAngelis	299, 766, 768
Mirror Image Rule, Mark DeAngelis, Youtube	280
Mirror Image Rule, Mark Desantis	112
Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Webster’s collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-Webster, Inc.....	236
Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Websters collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-Webster, Inc.....	106
Mohammed Bouazizi	84
Money, Banking and Credit Page, Section 5: Corruption of the Financial System-Family Guardian Fellowship.....	105
Montesquieu	231
Mr. Chief Justice Taney	218
Mr. Choate.....	185
Mr. Hyde	356, 725
Mr. Justice Cardozo.....	713
Mr. Justice Chase	273
Mr. Justice Matthews	601
Mr. Justice Miller	218
Mr. Justice Story	290
National Labor Relations Board (NLRB).....	729
Negative Averment	300
Negative Averments for Illegal Tax Collection Response, Form #07.007	302
Neo	132
New Bible Dictionary. Third Edition. Wood, D. R. W., Wood, D. R. W., & Marshall, I. H. 1996, c1982, c1962; InterVarsity Press: Downers Grove.....	131, 338, 504, 560
Nice, Julie A., “Making Conditions Constitutional by Attaching Them to Welfare: The Dangers of Selective Contextual Ignorance of the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine”; 72 Denv. U. L. Rev. 971 (1994-1995)	700
Night of the Living Government, Andrew Klavan	102

Ninth Circuit Court of Federal Appeals	343
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020	372, 770, 784
Notice of Pseudonym Use and Unreliable IRS Records, Form #04.206	606, 816
O’Reilly Factor, April 8, 2015, John Piper of the Oklahoma Wesleyan University	629
On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 3, 1792	705
On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792	707
O’Neil, Robert M., “Unconstitutional Conditions: Welfare Benefits with Strings Attached”; 54 Cal. L. Rev. 443 (1966).....	700
O’Neill, Ben (2011-03-16) The Injustice of Social Justice, Mises Institute	639
Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service, Form #05.005	351, 624, 727
Oscar Stilley	549
Our government has become idolatry and a false religion, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	820
Overview of America, SEDM Liberty University, Section 2.6.....	204
Pastor David Jeremiah of Turning Point Ministries	167
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015	111, 208
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 2	129
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.6 and 5.7	102
PAULSEN, ETHICS (Thilly’s translation), chap. 9	623, 627
Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Mt 23:13–39). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress.....	157
Petition for Admission to Practice, Family Guardian Fellowship	771
Philander Knox.....	725
Philosophy of Liberty	238
Pittsburg Reduction Company.....	723
Political Action Committee (PAC).....	170
Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004	354, 597, 681, 682
Political Rights v. Citizenship Status, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	774
Pollitt, The Right of Confrontation: Its History and Modern Dress, 8 J. Pub. L. 381, 384-387 (1959)	396
Ponzi scheme.....	94, 121
President Andrew Jackson.....	483
President Barrack Obama.....	431
President Benjamin Harrison.....	723
President Nixon	109
President Obama	167
President Obama Says US Will NOT Impose Its Political or Economic System on Anyone, Exhibit #05.053.....	167
President of the United States	723
President Ronald W. Reagan.....	2
President Theodore Roosevelt; Opening of the Jamestown Exposition; Norfolk, VA, April 26, 1907	378
President William Howard Taft.....	337
Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017 .. 132, 189, 215, 223, 301, 355, 378, 382, 436, 450, 502, 575, 577, 649, 661, 681, 758, 791, 796, 816, 820	
Principles of Constitutional Law, Judge Cooley	275
Privacy Agreement, Form #06.014	776
Private Right or Public Right? Course, Form #12.044	173, 226, 228
Private v. Public Property/Rights and Protection Playlist, SEDM Youtube Channel	173
Proof of Claim: Your Main Defense Against Government Greed and Corruption, Form #09.073	295
Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042	89, 102, 164, 327, 630, 820
Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042, Section 16	306
Property and Privacy Protection Page, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	173
Prosecuting Tax Defier and Sovereign Citizen Cases—Frequently Asked Questions, U.S. Attorneys Bulletin, Volume 61, No. 2, March 2013, p. 48.....	208, 260
Prosecutor of Hamilton County, Ohio.....	723
Protection from Competition, Not for Consumers, Institute for Justice (I.J.).....	462
Public Rights Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court	233
R. Berger, Government by Judiciary 30 (2d ed. 1997).....	779
Randy Lee	471
Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 1	628
Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 2 ... 189, 223, 623, 628	

Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4	93, 437, 629, 751
Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543	123, 198, 298, 763
Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007.....	83, 132, 188, 299, 620, 737, 745, 752, 767, 768, 820
Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007, Section 2.....	404
Redlich, Allen, “Unconstitutional Conditions on Welfare Eligibility”; 1970 Wis. L. Rev. 450 (1970).....	700
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003	196, 309, 577, 662, 684
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 10.2	296
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 2	623, 640
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 8.10.4	732
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Sections 5.1 and 10.2	300
Requirement for Due Process of Law, Form #05.045, Section 2	811
Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033	108, 114, 168, 186, 565, 601, 634, 642, 746
Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022	390, 755, 800
Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.00285, 304, 356, 382, 402, 417, 621, 684, 686, 740, 755, 758, 769, 773, 799, 816, 817, 819	
Responding to a Criminal Tax Indictment, Litigation Tool #10.004	436, 752
Restatement 2d, Contracts §3	748
Restatement, Second, Contracts §3	756, 800
Restatement, Second, Trusts, §3(3).....	412
Restatement, Second, Trusts, Q 2(c)	123, 181, 287
Richard II, Act 1, sc. 1.....	396
Robertson, A. T. (1933). Word Pictures in the New Testament (Lk 4:7). Nashville, TN: Broadman Press	321
Roman Governor Festus.....	396
Roman system of jus civile, civil law, or civil “statutes”	115
Roscoe Pound.....	124
Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation, Litigation Tool #01.006	434, 796
Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation	630
Ryrie, C. C. (1972). A survey of Bible doctrine. Chicago: Moody Press.....	158
S. C. 2 Harr. Cond. Lo. Rep. 606, 609	353
Salary Tax Upon Clerks to Postmasters, Letter from the Secretary of the Treasury, Ex. Doc 99, 39th Congress, 2nd Session.....	587
Samuel Adams, 1772.....	147
SCALIA, J.....	286, 349, 369, 515, 555, 592, 595, 608, 647, 655, 676
Schauer, Frederick , “Too Hard: Unconstitutional Conditions and the Chimera of Constitutional Consistency”; 72 Denv. U. L. Rev. 989 (1994-1995).....	700
Schmid, Alex, and Jongman, Albert. Political Terrorism: A new guide to actors, authors, concepts, data bases, theories and literature. Amsterdam ; New York : North-Holland ; New Brunswick: Transaction Books, 1988	503
Secretary of State	724
Section 1983 Litigation, Litigation Tool #08.008	256
Section 1983 Litigation, Litigation Tool #08.008, p. 1	256
Sedgwick's Statutory and Constitutional Law (2d Ed.) pp. 341, 343	433
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.3	235, 741
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words	300
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 9	168
SEDM Exhibit #02.008, President Obama Inauguration Speech	431
SEDM Exhibit #08.007	693
SEDM Exhibit 11.006.....	630
SEDM Forms/Publications Page	622
SEDM Jurisdictions Database Online, Litigation Tool #09.004	541
SEDM Jurisdictions Database, Litigation Tool #09.003	352, 541, 754, 799
SEDM Liberty University, Section 4: Avoiding Government Franchises and Licenses	514, 590, 758, 818
SEDM Litigation Tools Page	541, 771, 772
SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001	621
SEDM Member Forum 9.4.....	627
SEDM Political Dictionary	121
SEDM Sermons Page, Section 5.1: Statism	144, 490
Senate Document #43, Senate Resolution No. 62, p. 9, paragraph 2, 1933	450

Senator Daniel of Virginia	283
Senator Sam Ervin, during Watergate hearing	793
Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025	173, 180, 183, 295, 590
Separation of Powers Doctrine	715
Sheila Champion	462
Sheldon Emry	106
Silence as a Weapon and a Defense in Legal Discovery, Form #05.021	618, 681
Simons, Kenneth W., “Offers, Threats, and Unconstitutional Conditions”; 26 San Diego L. Rev. 289 (1989)	700
Sir Matthew Hale	124, 216, 220, 221
Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates, Exhibit #02.007	109
Smith on Modern Law of Municipal Corporations, vol. 1, §547	433
Social Security Administration (S.S.A.).....	329, 414, 563, 566, 570, 606, 621, 675, 686, 813, 818
Social Security Administration Enumeration At Birth Program	390
Social Security Calculator, Heritage Foundation	304
Social Security Card.....	345
Social Security Number.....	345
Social Security Policy Manual, Form #06.013	777
Social Security Program Operations Manual System (P.O.M.S.)	606
Social Security Program Operations Manual System (P.O.M.S.), Section RS 02640.040.....	554, 555
Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407	390, 544, 769, 777
Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016..	111, 129, 147, 216, 450, 501, 643, 662, 727, 750, 752, 769, 791, 797
Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016, Section 16.....	766
Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016, Section 16: Undermining and destroying the Civil Religion of Socialism using the government's main recruitment mechanism	300
Society is a Blessing, But Government is Evil, Thomas Paine	490
Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009	85, 420, 543, 773, 819
Sovereignty and Freedom Page, Family Guardian Fellowship	773
Sovereignty and Freedom Page, Section 11: Sovereignty and Defense of Sovereignty, Family Guardian Fellowship	818
Sovereignty and Freedom Page, Section 6: Private and Natural Rights, Family Guardian Fellowship	173
Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities, Litigation Tool #10.018	173
Sovereignty and Freedom Topic, Section 6: Private and Natural Rights and Natural Law, Family Guardian Fellowship	233
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Section 1.11	374
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Section 1.21.4.....	403
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Sections 1.4 through 1.11	91, 148
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “includes”	793
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “privileges and immunities”	783
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “Social Security Number (SSN)”	777
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN)” .	777
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Instruction 3.13: Correct Government Records Documenting Your Citizenship Status.....	774
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Instruction 3.17: Quit Social Security and Rescind the Social Security Number	769
SS-5 Form	101
SSA Form 521	566, 686
SSA Form SS-5	119, 143, 198, 297, 309, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 333, 356, 357, 381, 522, 594, 677, 758
SSA Form SSA-521	606
SSA Forms SS-4 or SS-5.....	402
State Action Doctrine	324
State Legal Resources, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	773
Stefan Molyneux	491
Steven Miller	544
Story on Conflict of Laws §23	411
Story, Commentaries on the Constitution of the United States (5th Edition) vol. I, s 907	708
Story, Confl.Laws, §38.....	353
Sullivan, Kathleen M., “Governmental Interests and Unconstitutional Conditions Law: A Case Study in Categorization and Balancing”; 55 Alb. L. Rev. 605 (1991-1992)	700

Sullivan, Kathleen M., “Unconstitutional Conditions,” 102 Harvard Law Rev. 1413, 1415 (May 1989)	700
Sun Tzu	129
Sunstein, Cass R., “Is There an Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine”; 26 San Diego L. Rev. 337 (1989).....	700
Sunstein, Cass R., “Why the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine is an Anachronism (with Particular Reference to Religion, Speech, and Abortion)”; 70 B.U. L. Rev. 593 (1990).....	701
Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas	227
Supreme Court of Alabama	221
Supreme Court of California	291
Supreme Court of Vermont	291
Suspicious Activity Report (SAR)	139
Sutherland on Statutory Construction, § 208.....	433
T.D. 8813	89
T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), P. 4967-4975	330
Tax DVD, Franchises/UnconstCondit/ Folder, Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)	701
Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 . 102, 129, 140, 296, 569, 599, 600, 622, 674, 740, 762, 766, 768, 770, 790, 796, 819	
Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4	260
Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4: Definition of Key “Words of Art” on all Attached Government Forms	104
Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4: Definition of Key “Words of Art” On All Government Forms	600
Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4: Definitions	300
Tax Protester Gets Federal Prison Time, Yahoo News, 5/23/2003	752
Taxation of Churches and ChurchGoers, Family Guardian Website, Spirituality Page, Section 8	85
The "Missing Thirteenth Amendment": Constitutional Nonsense and Titles of Nobility, 8 S.Cal.Inderdis.L.J. 577	342
The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001	85, 309, 372, 435, 474, 514, 590, 617, 658, 684, 758, 787, 817
The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001, Section 14	352
The Babylon Matrix	105
The Church in Satan's City, March 20, 2016, Pastor David Jeremiah.....	167
The Citizenship Contract, George Mercier.....	545
The Coming Crisis: How Government Dependency Threatens America’s Freedoms, Jim Demint, Heritage Foundation- Heritage Foundation	820
The Complete Book of U.S. Presidents, by William A Degregorio, ISBN 0-517-18353-6	723
The Constitution of the United States of America, Analysis and Interpretation, Fourteenth Amendment, U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 1674-1675	783
The Fall of Rome and Modern Parallels Video, Foundation for Economic Education (F.E.E.)	148
The Fall of Rome and Modern Parallels Video, Stefan Molyneux.....	149
The Fall of Rome and Modern Parallels, Written Version, Foundation for Economic Education (F.E.E.)	149
The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040.....	104, 132, 144, 303, 318, 561, 579, 672, 752, 757, 763, 775, 797, 802
The Law of Nations, Book 1, Section 223, Vattel.....	544
The Law of Nations, Vattel, Book 1, Chapter 19, Section 213, p. 87	316
The Law of Nations, Vattel, ch. 16, sec. 199, book 1.....	379
The Law, Frederic Bastiat	154, 625
The Massachusetts Resolves, in Prologue to Revolution: Sources and Documents on the Stamp Act Crisis 56 (E. Morgan ed. 1959).....	780
The Matrix.....	179
The Money Scam, Form #05.041	105, 110, 350, 428, 501, 561, 578, 597
The Moral Roots of Liberals and Conservatives, Jonathan Haidt, TED	639
The New Bible Dictionary, Third Edition	637
The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10	229, 235, 386, 629
The REAL Matrix, Stefan Molyneux	133, 145, 491
The Religion of Money	106
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu	645
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758	149, 150, 205, 579
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758, Book XI, Section 1	205
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758, Book XI, Section 6.....	231, 646
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758, Book XXVI, Section 15	207
The Tax Court Scam, Form #05.039	656
The Theology of the Old Testament, 1925, p. 143	637
The Truth About Trusts (ASNM, Vol. 7, No. 1)	565

The Unlimited Liability Universe, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	196, 470
Theo. Laetsch, Biblical Commentary, Jeremiah, 1952, pp. 191–192, 254.....	637
There’s No Statute Making Anyone Liable to Pay IRC Subtitle A Income Taxes, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	531, 817
This Form is Your Form (UCC Battle of the Forms), Mark DeAngelis, Youtube.....	280
This Form is Your Form, Mark DeAngelis.....	299, 766, 768
This Form is Your Form, Mark Desantis.....	112
Thomas Jefferson.....	487, 623
Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:331.....	188, 633
Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332.....	188, 633
Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800. ME 10:168.....	189, 633
Thomas Jefferson to James Madison, 1787. ME 6:392.....	233
Thomas Jefferson to John Taylor, 1816.....	130
Thomas Jefferson to John Wyche, 1809.....	233
Thomas Jefferson to Thomas Ritchie, 1820. ME 15:297.....	188, 633
Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801.....	145, 289, 558
Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320.....	190, 511, 586, 624
Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121.....	188, 633
Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:28.....	403
Thomas Jefferson: Opinion on National Bank, 1791. ME 3:148.....	104, 705
Thomas Jefferson: Virginia Allowance Bill, 1778.....	722
Title 42.....	176
Torrens Act System.....	389
Trading Away Your Freedom by Foreign Entanglements, John Birch Society.....	167
Treasury Circular 230.....	614
Treasury Order 150-02.....	790
Treasury Secretary Paul O’Neil.....	587
Treatise on Government, Joel Tiffany, 1867.....	280, 384
Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, p. 609, §909; Floyd Mechem, 1890.....	307, 329
Trust Fever (ASNM, Vol. 7, No. 1).....	565
Trust Fever II: Divide and Conquer (ASNM, Vol. 7, No. 4).....	565
Trusts: Invisible Snares (ASNM, Vol. 12, No. 1).....	565
Tunisia honors birthplace of Arab Spring, CBS News, December 17, 2011.....	84
Two Political Jurisdictions: “National” government v. “Federal” government, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	739
U.S Supreme Court.....	150
U.S. Attorneys Bulletin.....	260
U.S. Code, Annotated, Fourteenth Amendment, Westlaw, 2002.....	780
U.S. Department of Justice.....	743
U.S. District Courts.....	445, 500, 612
U.S. Government.....	127
U.S. of A v. U.S., Richard Dwight Kegley, TJ Henderson, RCL, Edward Wahler, HKW Publishing, Chapter 3, 2006, ISBN 1-59975-731-1.....	703
U.S. Supreme Court 82, 83, 86, 90, 91, 119, 120, 121, 123, 128, 129, 134, 135, 141, 143, 147, 148, 149, 160, 171, 172, 184, 188, 190, 192, 199, 203, 205, 214, 215, 216, 222, 223, 225, 242, 247, 257, 258, 261, 269, 273, 274, 275, 280, 283, 284, 287, 290, 300, 328, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 341, 342, 350, 355, 356, 358, 360, 361, 364, 366, 369, 373, 376, 385, 389, 397, 398, 407, 408, 411, 415, 417, 426, 428, 430, 435, 437, 438, 439, 442, 443, 445, 446, 451, 453, 476, 484, 499, 502, 504, 507, 508, 509, 511, 514, 517, 528, 532, 535, 542, 545, 547, 548, 555, 556, 566, 567, 570, 572, 575, 579, 582, 583, 584, 586, 589, 597, 601, 605, 619, 620, 623, 624, 641, 646, 647, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 659, 662, 663, 664, 670, 671, 673, 674, 675, 679, 680, 682, 685, 689, 693, 694, 695, 696, 698, 699, 701, 704, 714, 722, 723, 724, 725, 727, 728, 729, 731, 732, 733, 734, 743, 747, 751, 754, 756, 777, 784, 785, 786, 792, 794, 799, 801, 803, 808, 813.....	
U.S. Supreme Court Building.....	484
U.S. Tax Court.....	206, 303, 500, 612, 619, 643, 646, 653, 654, 659, 665, 670, 731
Unalienable Rights Course, Form #12.038.....	173
Uncle [Big Brother].....	259
Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine.....	121, 134, 215, 499, 694, 695, 696, 698
United States Court of Appeals for the Sixth Circuit.....	723
United States Department of Justice.....	434
United States District Courts.....	657

United States Supreme Court	643
Unlicensed Practice of Law, Form #05.029	771, 819
USA Passport	124
USA Passport Application Attachment, Form #06.007.....	773, 775, 819
USA Passport Application Attachment, Form #06.007, Section 6: Definitions.....	300
Veterans Administration Benefit Application, Form #06.041.....	114
Voltaire.....	2, 541
Voter Registration Attachment, Form #06.003	774, 819
W. Anderson, A Dictionary of Law 261 (1893).....	364
W.J.V. Windeyer, Lectures on Legal History 56-57 (2d ed. 1949).....	449, 630, 643, 750
Wald, Patricia M., “Government Benefits: A New Look at an Old Gifhorse”; 65 N.Y.U. L. Rev. 247 (1990).....	701
We the People.....	733
Webster’s Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 1118	216
Webster’s Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 1361	109, 451, 642
Webster’s Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 259	626
What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012.....	132, 496, 578, 612, 619, 643, 644, 663, 683, 727, 757, 817, 818
What is "law", Form #05.048	164
What is “Justice”?, Form #05.050	170
What is Law Practice?, ABA eJournal	771
What Is Mystery Babylon?.....	106
What is Social Justice?, Prager University	640
Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?, Form #05.013 ..	435, 577, 758, 777, 784, 816
Why are Conservatives so Mean?, Andrew Klavan	152
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002.163, 179, 187, 188, 229, 332, 348, 431, 435, 443, 634, 663, 720, 737, 749, 759, 774, 775, 785, 820	
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 10.1 through 10.2.....	157
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 13.4	215
Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a “Taxpayer Identification Number”, Form #04.205	226, 332, 542, 600, 622, 715, 739, 754, 776, 799, 819
Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number, Form #04.205	114
Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.03786, 173, 204, 229, 256, 447, 453, 478, 536, 586, 630, 667, 720, 807, 817	
Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 2.....	228
Why the Government Can’t Lawfully Assess Human Beings With an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent, Form #05.011	573, 575
Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006 165, 187, 347, 373, 378, 386, 402, 422, 584, 728, 737, 774, 775	
Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Section 19.3.1 777	
Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Section 3802, 806	
Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Section 4	438
Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Sections 3 and 4	767
Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Sections 3 through 3.3.....	405
Why You Aren’t Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001	102, 113, 332, 600, 755, 769, 777, 799
Why You Aren’t Subject to the Draft or Selective Service Program, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	774
Why You Don’t Want an Attorney, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	85, 255, 771
Why You Shouldn’t Cite Federal Statutes for Protecting Your Rights, Family Guardian Fellowship	680
Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008 ...	89, 175, 187, 309, 401, 432, 518, 535, 594, 652, 678, 794
Wikipedia: “Terrorism”, Downloaded 5/29/2011	503
Wikipedia: “The Communist Manifesto”, Downloaded 12-27-2011	185
Wikipedia: “Twenty-fourth Amendment to the United States Constitution”, Downloaded 9/24/2014.....	428
Wikipedia: “William Howard Taft”, Downloaded 4/28/2010.....	723
Wikipedia: Equivocation, Downloaded 9/15/2015.....	170
Wikipedia: Frans de Wall.....	479
Wikipedia: Identity Politics; Downloaded 7/26/2017	169, 170

Wikipedia: Social Justice; Downloaded 8/21/2014.....	640
Willoughby, Constitutional Law, vol. I, p. 213.....	385
Wing. Max. 36: Pinch. Law, b. 1. c. 3, p. 11.....	383
Winston Churchill.....	228
Woolrych on the Law of Waters, c. 6, of Mills.....	222
Wrong Party Notice, Form #07.105.....	686, 758
You're not a STATUTORY "citizen" under the Internal Revenue Code, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	373
You're not a STATUTORY "resident" under the Internal Revenue Code, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	373
Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008.....	113, 144, 260, 745, 818
Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer", Form #08.008.....	811

Scriptures

1 Chronicles 21:2.....	464
1 Cor. 1:30.....	637
1 Cor. 11:7-9.....	543
1 Corinthians 1:17; 9:14,16.....	468
1 Corinthians 10:29-30.....	469
1 Corinthians 7.....	467
1 Corinthians 9:18.....	468
1 Jn. 1:9.....	637
1 John 2:3-6.....	7, 319, 419, 481
1 John 4:16.....	319, 419, 481
1 John 4:8.....	481, 492
1 Peter 1:23.....	468
1 Peter 2.....	552
1 Peter 2:1.....	546
1 Peter 2:11.....	418
1 Peter 2:13-17.....	553
1 Peter 2:14.....	459
1 Peter 2:16.....	469
1 Sam 8:4-20.....	450
1 Sam. 12:12-19.....	154
1 Sam. 14:24.....	560
1 Sam. 8.....	482
1 Sam. 8:4-20.....	116, 560, 627, 632, 669
1 Sam. 8:4-8.....	166
1 Sam. 8:6-9.....	194
1 Sam. 8:8.....	6
1 Thes. 2:10.....	636
1 Thessalonians 2:10.....	465
1 Ti 3:6.....	158
1 Tim. 6: 9-10.....	449
1 Tim. 6:10.....	163
1 Tim. 6:17.....	560, 669
1 Tim. 6:9-10.....	557
1 Timothy 5:14.....	467
1 Timothy 5:18.....	468
1 Timothy 6:5-12.....	496
2 Cor. 12:9-10.....	469
2 Cor. 5:18.....	468
2 Cor. 6:14.....	546
2 Corinthians 3:17.....	469
2 Corinthians 5:18.....	468
2 Corinthians 6:14.....	459
2 Corinthians 6:17-18.....	155
2 Kings 18:23,31.....	467

2 Peter 2:19	469
2 Sa. 15:4.....	635, 636
2 Sa. 8:15.....	635, 636
2 Sam. 24:1-17	154
2 Sam. 3:18.....	161
2 Sam. 7:8-9	161
2 Samuel 24.....	464
2 Thess. 2:3-17	372
2 Timothy 3:12.....	7
2 Timothy 4:2.....	468
Acts 10:22	636
Acts 2:41	464
Acts 25:16	396
Acts 28:4	636
Acts 3:14	636
Acts 5:29	467, 470
Adam and Eve.....	318, 391, 548
Babylon the Great Harlot	91, 132, 144, 148, 155, 311, 382, 488, 489, 516, 517, 593
Beast.....	488
Book of Revelation.....	132
Caesar	319, 468, 492, 552
Caleb	483
Canaanites	162, 488, 489
Christ.....	158, 169
Col. 4:1	636
Colossians 2:10	552
Colossians 3:12-17	319
Daniel 4:35.....	599
Daniel 7:17.....	464
Daniel 7:18,23.....	464
Deut. 1:17.....	559, 668
Deut. 10:15.....	5, 159, 450
Deut. 10:17.....	559, 668
Deut. 10:20.....	553
Deut. 15:6.....	293, 761
Deut. 16:19.....	559, 668
Deut. 23:19.....	293, 761
Deut. 23:20.....	293, 761
Deut. 28:12.....	293, 761
Deut. 28:43-51.....	294, 477, 484
Deut. 32:46.....	492
Deut. 6:13, 24.....	553
Deuteronomy 10:14.....	390, 480, 552
Deuteronomy 16:19.....	496
Deuteronomy 24:14.....	468
Deuteronomy 27:25.....	496
Deuteronomy 28:43-51.....	180
Deuteronomy 4:16.....	467
Deuteronomy 4:25	467
Deuteronomy 5:20.....	466
Deuteronomy 5:8-9	466
Dt. 16:18, 20.....	636
Dt. 25:15.....	636
Dt. 32:22.....	636
Dt. 33:21.....	636
Dt. 9:5.....	636
Ec. 7:15; 8:14	636

Eccl. 12:13-14	481
Ecclesiastes 12:13	460, 471
Ecclesiastes 7:7	352, 631
Eph. 4:17-19.....	477
Eph. 5:22-24.....	543
Eph. 6:12	403
Ephesians 2:19.....	418
Ephesians 4:25.....	465
Esau	131
Ex. 9:27	636
Exodus 1-12	154
Exodus 14:5-7	479
Exodus 18:20.....	791
Exodus 19:5.....	468
Exodus 20.....	164, 478
Exodus 20:16.....	466
Exodus 20:3.....	166, 460
Exodus 20:3-4	419
Exodus 20:3-6	115, 157, 239
Exodus 20:3-8	239
Exodus 20:4-5	466
Exodus 20:9.....	468
Exodus 21:32-34	469
Exodus 22:7.....	155
Exodus 23:32-33	2, 166, 197, 289, 293, 320, 607, 760
Exodus 23:8.....	351, 496, 548, 631
Exodus 25:18-22; 37:7	467
Exodus 28:33-34; 39:24	467
Exodus 30:15.....	559, 669
Exodus 32:8.....	467
Exodus 34:10-16	558
Exodus 34:12.....	145
Exodus 4.....	162
Exodus 5:20-21	480
Exodus 7 and 8	483
Ezekial 20:10-20	167
Ezekial 28:16.....	167
Ezekiel 16:41.....	166
Ezekiel 28:11-15.....	158
Ezekiel 28:13-19	163, 488
Ezk. 18:9	636
First Commandment.....	116, 157, 320, 321
Gal. 3:28.....	559, 668
Galatians 2:4.....	469
Galatians 5:1.....	469
Galatians 5:13.....	469
Gen. 1:26-28.....	318
Gen. 1:28	480
Gen. 10:8-12.....	144, 490
Gen. 10:9	154, 479
Gen. 11	479
Gen. 3:4-5.....	470
Gen. 40	479, 480
Gen. 47	154
Gen. 47:13-26.....	162
Gen. 47:18-22.....	110
Genesis	318

Genesis 1:26,28	468
Genesis 1:26-28.....	468
Genesis 2:23-24.....	467
Genesis 42-47	487
Genesis 47	105, 479, 482, 487
Genesis 47:13-26.....	487
Genesis 47:21	490
Gn. 14.....	131
Gn. 15:6.....	637
Gn. 18:19.....	635, 636
Gn. 30:33.....	636
Gn. 6:9.....	636
God.....	7
God’s Law	418, 466
God’s/Natural law	543
Hab. 1:13	636
Hab. 2:4.....	637
Habakkuk 1:15	468
Heb. 12:29.....	636
Heb. 4:15	637
Hebrews 10:22.....	469
Hebrews 11:13.....	418, 546
Hebrews 13:4.....	467
Hebrews 13:6.....	469
Hos. 12:7, 8	168, 516, 592, 790
Hosea 4:6.....	791
Hosea 8:4.....	470
Is. 1:17.....	637
Is. 26:7.....	636
Is. 45:19.....	636
Is. 45:21.....	637
Is. 45:24.....	637
Is. 45:8; 46:13.....	637
Is. 54:17.....	637
Is. 58:2-3.....	636
Is. 59:14.....	636
Is. 9:7.....	636
Isaiah 1:23	496
Isaiah 14	489
Isaiah 14:18-21.....	491
Isaiah 14:9-11	489
Isaiah 2:16	467
Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-14.....	484, 558
Isaiah 32:17	469
Isaiah 33:22	470, 554
Isaiah 40:15	599
Isaiah 40:17	599
Isaiah 40:23	599
Isaiah 41:29	599
Isaiah 42:17	467
Isaiah 42:21-25.....	3, 484, 557, 791
Isaiah 43:1; 45:3	466
Isaiah 44:24	468
Isaiah 45:12	390, 480, 552
Isaiah 45:9-10.....	274
Isaiah 51:7	469
Isaiah 52:1-3.....	3, 320

Isaiah 52:3	359, 561, 563
Isaiah 54:11-17	481
Isaiah 54:4-8	419, 545
Israelites	105, 161, 162, 467, 479, 480, 482, 483, 485, 487, 488
Jacob.....	131
James 2:6-7.....	466
James 3:16.....	247
James 3:16-17.....	439
James 4:4.....	5, 6, 156, 166, 171, 477, 545, 546, 633
James 5:4.....	468
Jb. 12:4.....	636
Jb. 36:17.....	635
Jb. 7:21; 13:26.....	636
Jb. 9:2.....	636
Jdg. 5:11.....	636
Je. 23:6; 33:16.....	637
Je. 31:23; 50:7.....	637
Jer. 5:26-31.....	2, 154, 321
Jer. 7:4.....	157
Jeremiah 1:4-5.....	468
Jeremiah 11:4.....	481
Jeremiah 17:5.....	470
Jeremiah 2:26-28.....	490
Jeremiah 22:13.....	468
Jeremiah 5:14-17.....	131
Jeremiah 5:24-31.....	145
Jeremiah 5:26-31.....	479
Jesus ... 1, 5, 6, 7, 109, 127, 134, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 299, 319, 321, 323, 351, 352, 357, 378, 417, 418, 419, 460, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 481, 485, 488, 491, 492, 493, 494, 516, 546, 553, 559, 593, 668, 669, 764	
Jesus Christ.....	417
Jn. 15:13.....	637
Job 13:10.....	559, 668
Job. 34:18-19.....	559, 668
Joel 2:18.....	636
John 1:12-13.....	468
John 1:1-5.....	319
John 10:1-2.....	299, 764
John 10:3.....	466
John 12:44.....	159
John 14:15.....	470
John 14:15-17.....	492
John 14:21.....	319, 419
John 14:29-31.....	492
John 14:7-11.....	492
John 15:19-21.....	5, 158
John 15:20.....	323
John 18:23.....	459
John 2:15.....	488
John 21:10.....	468
John 3:17-18.....	460
John 3:3,7.....	468
John 5:37.....	159
John 6:38.....	159
Joseph.....	487
Joshua 1:2-5.....	160
Joshua 1:8-9.....	791
Judges 1.....	488

Judges 2:1-4	2, 154, 166, 167, 293, 321, 480, 633, 761
King of Babylon	489, 491
Koran	162
Lamentations 5:1-16.....	485
Lev. 25:35-43	105, 161, 163
Lev. 25:42	160
Lev. 25:55	160
Lk. 2:25	636
Lk. 23:41	636
Luke 16:13	235, 271, 320, 351, 472, 515, 554, 591, 669
Luke 20:25	5
Luke 22:24-30	485
Luke 22:29	5
Luke 22:42	159
Luke 4:18	469
Luke 4:7	321
Luke 6:27-36	105
Luke 6:46	481
Luke 8:21	319, 481
Luke 9:2,60	468
Luke 9:48	159
Lv. 19:36	636
Malachi 3:5.....	468
Mark 10:42-45	159, 559, 668
Mark 10:6-9.....	467
Mark 10:9	467
Mark 11:15	488
Mark 12:17.....	5, 468
Mark 16:15.....	468
Matt. 10:32-33.....	419
Matt. 12, 46-50.....	418
Matt. 16:25	7
Matt. 19:24	559, 669
Matt. 20:25-28.....	109, 158, 159, 559, 668
Matt. 21:12-17.....	351
Matt. 22:19-21	6
Matt. 22:20	154
Matt. 22:21	5
Matt. 23:23	631
Matt. 23:8-12.....	159, 559, 668
Matt. 4:8-11.....	1, 157
Matt. 4:9	321
Matt. 5:33-37.....	277, 545
Matt. 5:37	634
Matt. 6:23-25.....	410
Matt. 6:25-34.....	391
Matt. 7:12	163, 378
Matt. 7:21	7, 419, 481
Matt. 7:23	319
Matt. 8:18-20.....	158
Matthew 10:10.....	468
Matthew 10:28.....	469
Matthew 10:7.....	468
Matthew 17:27.....	468
Matthew 23:13-36	358
Matthew 23:23.....	734
Matthew 4:10.....	470

Matthew 6:24.....	472
Matthew Henry’s Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1	168, 790
Mi. 6:8.....	636
Mk. 6:20.....	636
Moses	109
Mt. 1:19.....	637
Mt. 27:19.....	636
Mt. 3:9.....	157
Mt. 5:20.....	637
Mt. 5:48.....	636
Muslims.....	162
Ne. 9:33.....	636
Nehemiah 5	486
Nehemiah 8-9.....	552
Nimrod.....	144, 154, 490
Numbers 14:24.....	160
Numbers 14:26-38.....	154, 479, 483
Numbers 21:8.....	467
Numbers 31.....	488
Numbers 33:52.....	467
Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Php 2:5–11). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress	155, 159
Pharaoh.....	105, 109, 110, 154, 161, 162, 479, 480, 482, 483, 484, 487, 490, 557, 633, 636
Phil 2:5-11.....	155
Phil. 3:9.....	637
Philippians 4:13.....	470, 472
Php 2:5–11.....	155
Pr. 1:3.....	636
Pr. 18:17.....	636
Pr. 3:33.....	636
Prophet Jeremiah.....	145
Prov. 1:20-33.....	557
Prov. 11:1.....	516, 592
Prov. 11:6.....	547
Prov. 14:20-21.....	559, 668
Prov. 15:27.....	351, 631
Prov. 2:21-22.....	552, 556, 607
Prov. 21:6.....	372, 790
Prov. 22:2.....	559, 668
Prov. 22:7.....	92, 120, 124, 296, 762
Prov. 3:30.....	189, 511, 586, 623, 624
Prov. 6:11.....	151
Prov. 8:13.....	553
Proverbs 1:10-19.....	320, 514, 557, 563, 589, 635
Proverbs 17:23.....	496
Proverbs 22:7.....	298, 764
Proverbs 29:26.....	459
Proverbs 29:4.....	496
Proverbs 6:1-2; 11:15.....	467
Proverbs 8:13.....	145
Ps. 112:9.....	637
Ps. 119:121.....	636
Ps. 23:3.....	636
Ps. 36:6.....	636
Ps. 51:14.....	636
Ps. 51:5.....	636
Ps. 7:8–9.....	636

Ps. 82:3.....	635, 636
Ps. 89:14.....	636
Ps. 89:16.....	636
Ps. 94:15.....	636
Psalms 118:8-9.....	470
Psalms 146:3.....	471
Psalms 2:1-12.....	638
Psalms 24:1.....	468
Psalms 47:7.....	319, 554
Psalms 56:4; 118:6.....	469
Psalms 82.....	451
Psalms 82 (Amplified Bible).....	451
Psalms 82:1-8.....	638
Psalms 89:11-13.....	390, 480, 552
Psalms 9:19-20.....	270
Psalms 94:20-23.....	154, 450, 542
Pss. 31:1; 103:17; 143:1.....	636
Quran.....	489
Rev. 15:3.....	636
Rev. 16:2.....	6, 154
Rev. 16:2, Bible.....	155
Rev. 17:1-2.....	311, 489, 517, 593
Rev. 17:15.....	489, 517, 593
Rev. 17:3-6.....	516, 593
Rev. 17:5.....	166
Rev. 18:4-8.....	517, 593
Rev. 19:19.....	5, 6, 115, 155, 166, 198, 489, 517, 553, 593, 776
Rev. 19:20.....	154
Rev. 20:11-15.....	482
Rev. 21.....	482
Rev. 21:19.....	482
Rev. 21:21.....	482
Rev. 21:27.....	482
Rev. 3:12-13.....	481
Rev. 3:21.....	481
Rev. 5:9-10.....	6
Revelation.....	382, 488
Revelation 11:7; 17:14.....	464
Revelation 13:16-18.....	464
Revelation 14:9-11; 16:2; 19:20.....	464
Revelation 16:10.....	464
Revelation 17:10-12.....	464
Revelation 19:19.....	382, 489
Revelation 2:17.....	466
Rom. 1:17.....	637
Rom. 10:12.....	559, 669
Rom. 14:23.....	546
Rom. 2:13.....	636
Rom. 3:26.....	637
Rom. 3:8.....	636
Romans 1:25.....	467
Romans 12:2.....	6
Romans 13.....	552
Romans 13:1.....	552
Romans 13:3-4.....	459
Romans 13:8.....	460, 634
Romans 13:9-10.....	511, 586, 625

Romans 13:9-11	470
Romans 8:13.....	469
Romans 8:29.....	471
Romans 8:32.....	470
Romans 9:20-21	543
Samuel.....	632
Satan.....	158, 162, 169, 321, 492
Ten Commandments	115, 157, 165, 239, 320
Ten Commandments in Exodus 20.....	479, 480
The Golden Rule	378
The New King James Version. 1996, c1982 . Thomas Nelson: Nashville	127
Zc. 9:9	636
Zechariah 14:21 (NIV)	488
Zechariah 8:16.....	465
Zp. 1:12	636
Zp. 3:5	636

1 Purpose

This document will:

1. Explain what a franchise or privilege is.
2. Explain how franchises and privileges cause a usually involuntary and unconstitutional surrender of rights.
3. Explain how enfranchisement of any essential government service within states of the Union and outside of federal territory violates the intent of the constitution and the requirement for equal protection and equal treatment and constitute “class legislation”.
4. Explain why nearly everything people don’t like about the present government is implemented through the abuse of franchises against people or in places that franchises are unlawful to offer or enforce.
5. Explain the various types and forms that franchises take so that you will immediately recognize their application to every interaction you may have with any government.
6. Explain how corrupt and covetous government actors illegally compel participation in franchises to enrich themselves at your personal expense and injury.
7. Explain how franchises encourage and enable governments to become corrupt by making a profitable business out of doing the OPPOSITE of what governments are created to do: Protect PRIVATE rights.
8. Point to resources useful in avoiding franchises and fighting abuse of the legal process to compel participation.

If you would like a simplified PowerPoint curriculum that summarizes the great amount of detail found in this memorandum of law to its barest essentials and which is intended for presentation to large audiences of people who are not schooled in the law, please see the following free training course on our website. You may then refer the participants of the course to this document for greater detail at the conclusion of the presentation:

Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The purpose of this legal treatise is to provide tools useful in preventing acts of international terrorism by the national government against parties within states of the Union. Under our constitution, states of the Union are “nations” under the law of nations as acknowledged by the U.S. Supreme Court.

*“The States between each other are sovereign and independent. They are distinct and separate sovereignties, except so far as they have parted with some of the attributes of sovereignty by the Constitution. **They continue to be nations,** with all their rights, and under all their national obligations, and with all the rights of nations in every particular; except in the surrender by each to the common purposes and objects of the Union, under the Constitution. The rights of each State, when not so yielded up, remain absolute.”*
[Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)]

Hence, an attempt to do any of the following constitutes an act of international terrorism:

1. To offer or enforce federal civil law or franchises or privileges within states of the Union protected by the Constitution.
2. To misrepresent a “national franchise” or privilege as a “federal franchise
3. To call a “compact” (contract) under acts of Congress “law” for everyone or “law” for people in states of the Union.
4. To waive, overlook, or avoid the requirement that all federal civil law may only be enforced against those CONSENSUALLY domiciled on federal territory. This includes the following criminal and deceptive practices:
 - 4.1. Allow anyone to claim the status of “citizen” or “resident” under acts of Congress WITHOUT actual physical presence on federal territory.
 - 4.2. To refuse to acknowledge IN EACH SPECIFIC CASE within acts of Congress which of the three definitions of “United States” elucidated by the U.S. Supreme Court is implied.
5. To abuse “words of art” to blur the separation of civil jurisdictions of state and national governments.
6. To add to statutory definitions using PRESUMPTION in order to unlawfully expand federal jurisdiction outside of federal territory. This is a violation of due process of law and confers legislative powers upon those who make such presumptions. It also violates the separation of powers by allowing judges to exercise functions reserved for the executive branch.
7. Through de facto policies, to compel otherwise private Americans into becoming involuntary public officers within the national government. This includes:
 - 7.1. Turning statutory “citizen” and “resident” statuses into a contractual statutory franchise, privilege, or immunity.

- 1 7.2. Compelled use of Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers as a prerequisite for any
 2 government service.
- 3 7.3. Deceiving financial institutions through fraudulent IRS publications into becoming the equivalent of
 4 “employment recruiters” who recruit public officers by compelling the use of SSNs and TINs to open accounts.¹
- 5 7.4. Allowing government property such as TINs and SSNs to be abused to DESTROY rather than PROTECT private
 6 rights, thus accomplishing a purpose OPPOSITE to what governments were created for.
- 7 8. To recognize that which is not “positive law” as having the “force of law” without PROVING on the record of every
 8 legal proceeding HOW the enactment acquired “the force of law” against the party it is being enforced against. The
 9 only lawful method is by the consent of the subject.

10 “Consent makes the law. A contract is a law between the parties, which can acquire force only by consent.”
 11 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
 12 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

13 Why are all of the above acts of international terrorism recognized by and prohibited by the U.S. Constitution? Because the
 14 U.S. Constitution contains only ONE mandate, and that mandate is that the national government MUST protect each and
 15 every state of the Union from invasion. That mandate STARTS by protecting these states FROM THE INVASION BY THE
 16 NATIONAL GOVERNMENT.

17 *United States Constitution*
 18 *Article IV, Section 4*

19 *The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall*
 20 *protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the*
 21 *Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

22 Any attempt to convert PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC rights without the EXPRESS rather than IMPLIED consent of the owner
 23 in the context of any civil enforcement proceeding is a denial of a Republican form of government MANDATED by the
 24 United States Constitution and an act of INVASION. The main basis for a republican form of government is PRIVATE,
 25 INDIVIDUAL, and PERSONAL rights.

26 **TER·RO·R·ISM** noun 1 The act of terrorizing. 2 A system of
 27 government that seeks to rule by intimidation. 3 Violent
 28 and unlawful acts of violence committed in an organized
 29 attempt to overthrow a government.

30 [Original (pre-Orwellian) Definition of the Word "Terrorism" Funk and Wagnalls New Practical Standard
 31 Dictionary (1946)]

32 The U.S. Supreme Court recognized such acts as an invasion when it held:

33 “Wholly apart from that question, another principle embedded in our Constitution prohibits the enforcement of
 34 the Agricultural Adjustment Act. **The act invades the reserved rights of the states. It is a statutory plan to regulate**
 35 **and control agricultural production, a matter beyond the powers delegated to the federal government. The tax,**
 36 **the appropriation of the funds raised, and the direction for their disbursement, are but parts of the plan. They**
 37 **are but means to an unconstitutional end.** [Author’s emphasis]
 38 [[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)](http://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19-100/20190514.pdf)]

39 For entertaining videos on how this form of “economic terrorism” works, and how and why the District of Criminals (as
 40 Mark Twain called it) is a haven for financial terrorists, see:

- 41 1. *How the World Works*, John Perkins
 42 <https://sedm.org/liberty-university-2-6-how-the-world-works/k>
 43 2. *Government Mafia*, Clint Richardson
 44 <https://sedm.org/government-mafia/>

45 Note that the subject of this memorandum deals ONLY with what happens in CIVIL courts under CIVIL statutory law. The
 46 principles discussed are NOT relevant to any CRIMINAL proceeding in any criminal court, state or federal. Those indicted

¹ The IRS positively refuses to take legal responsibility for the accuracy of anything it writes or publishes, including all of its forms and publications. See:
 Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 for statutory crimes should NOT, we repeat NOT, apply any of the concepts in the pamphlet. The only exception to this
2 requirement is found in section 15 later.

IMPORTANT NOTE: Please DO NOT clutter our forums with questions dealing with how to apply any portion of this memorandum to a CRIMINAL proceeding because it DOES NOT apply. And please exercise due diligence by following our Guide to Asking Questions, Form #09.017, BEFORE posting questions about this pamphlet to our forums.

THANK YOU.

3 Lastly, government franchises are a VERY important subject to many. In fact, they are such a frequent and egregious source
4 of government injustice that their abuse was responsible for the start of the Arab Spring that toppled several Mediterranean
5 governments in north Africa. This is documented in:

Tunisia honors birthplace of Arab Spring, CBS News, December 17, 2011
http://www.cbsnews.com/8301-202_162-57344675/tunisia-honors-birthplace-of-arab-spring/

6 The above article proves that:

- 7 1. The Arab Spring began in Tunisia.
- 8 2. The person who started it was Mohammed Bouazizi, a fruit stand operator.
- 9 3. The government offense began when Mohammed Bouazizi was humiliated and his booth destroyed by a corrupted
10 government because he refused to get a "license" to sell fruit. Licenses are a type of franchise.
- 11 4. Bouazizi responded by going to the middle of the street across from city hall and burning himself alive in the street in
12 protest of the fact that the government destroyed his livelihood for no honorable reason.

13 *"It was one year ago that Mohammed Bouazizi set himself on fire in front of the Sidi Bouzid town hall **after he***
14 ***was publicly slapped and humiliated by a policewoman reprimanding him for selling his vegetables without a***
15 ***license. He suffered full-body burns, and died soon afterward.***

16 *Until then, he had spent his days pushing around a cart to sell his vegetables, **but when his wares were***
17 ***confiscated and his pleas for restitution ignored by town officials, something snapped and a young man who***
18 ***had never left Tunisia transformed the Middle East."***
19 *[Tunisia honors birthplace of Arab Spring, CBS News, December 17, 2011]*

- 20 5. Bouazizi 's supporters agreed that the act was unjust and usurious, and widely protested, thus eventually toppling their
21 own government.

22 ***"His act struck a chord in the impoverished interior of the country, where unemployment is still estimated at***
23 ***28 percent.***

24 *The demonstrations began in Sidi Bouzid but soon spread to the nearby city of Kasserine and surrounding small*
25 *towns.*

26 *At first it was just local unrest, until clandestinely shot videos started popping up on Facebook and other social*
27 *networking sites, inspiring youths across the country.*

28 *The focus of the protests soon moved to the capital Tunis as tens of thousands braved tear gas and battled police*
29 *along the elegant, tree-lined boulevards. An estimated 265 Tunisians died in that month of protests that slowly*
30 *drew the world's attention.*

31 *And then abruptly it was over. After Ben Ali's army refused to shoot the protesters and his security forces wavered,*
32 *Ben Ali fled and flew to Saudi Arabia with his family on Jan. 14."*

33 *[Tunisia honors birthplace of Arab Spring, CBS News, December 17, 2011]*

34 Bouazizi 's protest and the result are a warning to all public servants: Watch out, or your government employer may be
35 destroyed or disestablished if you continue to illegally enforce franchises against those who do not consent to participate.

2 Introduction

Government franchises are the main method used by covetous public servants to destroy your rights, undermine your sovereignty, and destroy equal protection by making themselves superior to you in the context of civil law. However, they cannot injure you without your consent to participate, which you should not give. The following subsections describe the basic aspects of franchises that you need to know about.

The courts call "franchises" by various pseudo names to disguise the nature of the inferior and UNEQUAL relation to the government of "franchisees", such as "public right" or "privilege". Examples of franchises include the following:

1. A public office:

*"Is it a franchise? **A franchise is said to be a right reserved to the people by the constitution, as the elective franchise. Again, it is said to be a privilege conferred by grant from government, and vested in one or more individuals, as a public office.** Corporations, or bodies politic are the most usual franchises known to our laws."*
[*People v. Ridgley, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859)*]

2. All federal and state income taxes. See:

The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. Domicile in the forum state, which causes one to end up being one of the following:

3.1. Statutory "U.S. citizen" pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) if a domestic national.

3.2. Statutory "Permanent resident" pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#) if a foreign national.

4. Becoming a notary public. This makes the applicant into a "public official" commissioned by the state government.

Chapter 1
Introduction
§1.1 Generally

A notary public (sometimes called a notary) is a public official appointed under authority of law with power, among other things, to administer oaths, certify affidavits, take acknowledgments, take depositions, perpetuate testimony, and protect negotiable instruments. Notaries are not appointed under federal law; they are appointed under the authority of the various states, districts, territories, as in the case of the Virgin Islands, and the commonwealth, in the case of Puerto Rico. The statutes, which define the powers and duties of a notary public, frequently grant the notary the authority to do all acts justified by commercial usage and the "law merchant."
[*Anderson's Manual for Notaries Public, Ninth Edition, 2001, ISBN 1-58360-357-3*]

5. Becoming a registered "voter" rather than an "elector".

6. Serving as a jurist. [18 U.S.C. §201\(a\)\(1\)](#) says that all persons serving as federal jurists are "public officials".

7. [I.R.C. §501\(c\)\(3\)](#) status for churches. Churches that register under this program become government "trustees" and "public officials" that are part of the government. Is THIS what you call "separation of church and state"? See:

Taxation of Churches and ChurchGoers, Family Guardian Website, Spirituality Page, Section 8
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/spirituality.htm>

8. Most but not all licensed activities, such as:

8.1. Attorney licenses. All attorneys are "officers of the court" and the courts in turn are part of the government. See:

Why You Don't Want an Attorney, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/Corruption/WhyYouDontWantAnAtty/WhyYouDon'tWantAnAttorney.htm>

8.2. Marriage licenses. See:

Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8.3. Driver's licenses. See:

Defending Your Right to Travel, Form #06.010
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8.4. Professional licenses.

8.5. Fishing licenses.

9. Most but not all government "benefits", including, but not limited to:

9.1. Social Security benefits. See:

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 9.2. Medicare.
- 2 9.3. Medicaid.
- 3 10. FDIC insurance of banks. [31 C.F.R. §202.2](#) says all FDIC insured banks are "agents" of the federal government and
- 4 therefore "public officers".
- 5 11. Participation of banks in the Federal Reserve System. [12 U.S.C. §90](#) makes all "national banks" that are part of the
- 6 Federal Reserve System into "agents of the government".
- 7 12. Patents.
- 8 13. Copyrights.

9 The U.S. Supreme Court acknowledged that private conduct is beyond the reach of the government and that certain harmful,

10 and therefore regulated activities may require the actors to be "public officers" when it held the following.

11 *"One great object of the Constitution is to permit citizens to structure their private relations as they choose*

12 *subject only to the constraints of statutory or decisional law.* [500 U.S. 614, 620]

13 *To implement these principles, courts must consider from time to time where the governmental sphere [e.g.*

14 *"public purpose" and "public office"] ends and the private sphere begins. Although the conduct of private*

15 *parties lies beyond the Constitution's scope in most instances, governmental authority may dominate an activity*

16 *to such an extent that its participants must be deemed to act with the authority of the government and, as a*

17 *result, be subject to constitutional constraints.* This is the jurisprudence of state action, which explores the

18 "essential dichotomy" between the private sphere and the public sphere, with all its attendant constitutional

19 obligations. *Moose Lodge, supra*, at 172."

20 [. . .]

21 *Given that the statutory authorization for the challenges exercised in this case is clear, the remainder of our state*

22 *action analysis centers around the second part of the Lugar test, whether a private litigant, in all fairness, must*

23 *be deemed a government actor in the use of peremptory challenges. Although we have recognized that this aspect*

24 *of the analysis is often a fact-bound inquiry, see Lugar, supra, 457 U.S. at 939, our cases disclose certain*

25 *principles of general application. **Our precedents establish that, in determining whether a particular action or***

26 *course of conduct is governmental in character, it is relevant to examine the following:*

27 *[1] the extent to which the actor relies on governmental assistance and benefits, see *Tulsa Professional**

28 *Collection Services, Inc. v. Pope, 485 U.S. 478 (1988); *Burton v. Wilmington Parking Authority, 365 U.S. 715**

29 *(1961);*

30 *[2] whether the actor is performing a traditional governmental function, see *Terry v. Adams, 345 U.S. 461**

31 *(1953); *Marsh v. Alabama, 326 U.S. 501 (1946)* ; cf. *San Francisco Arts & Athletics, Inc. v. United States**

32 *Olympic Committee, 483 U.S. 522, 544 -545 (1987);*

33 *[3] and whether the injury caused is aggravated in a unique way by the incidents of governmental authority, see*

34 *Shelley v. Kraemer, 334 U.S. 1 (1948).*

35 *Based on our application of these three principles to the circumstances here, we hold that the exercise of*

36 *peremptory challenges by the defendant in the District Court was pursuant to a course of state action.*

37 *[Edmonson v. Leesville Concrete Company, 500 U.S. 614 (1991)]*

38 Note that the "statutory or decisional law" they are referring to above are ONLY.

- 39 1. Criminal law.
- 40 2. Civil franchises that you consensually engage in using your right to contract.
- 41 3. The common law. This protects exclusively private rights beyond the control of government.

42 For an explanation of why this is, see:

<p>Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</p>
--

43 For those of you who are fans of Ayn Rand and her objectivist free market philosophy, she claims that all injustice and abuse

44 in an otherwise free market is caused EXCLUSIVELY by what she calls "government privileges".

Ayn Rand on Donahue 1979
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3u8Jjth81_Q

1 We believe what she in fact means by that phrase from a legal perspective, is government franchises. If you would like to
2 know more about her, you can visit her famous website at:

<https://www.aynrand.org/>

3 We also highly recommend Ayn Rand's book title *Atlas Shrugged* if you want a simplified introduction to objectivist and
4 voluntarist philosophy.

5 **2.1 Summary of the effects of franchises and privileges**

6 Nearly every type of government-issued "benefit", license, or "privilege" you could possibly procure requires the participant
7 to be a "public officer", "public official", "fiduciary", "alien", "resident", "transferee", or "trustee" of the government of one
8 kind or another with a "residence" on federal territory.

9 *"All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be*
10 *carried into operation **by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made***
11 *with [private] individuals."*
12 *[Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]*

13 The application or license to procure the "benefits" of the franchise constitutes the contract mentioned above that creates the
14 "RES" which is "IDENT-ified" within the government's legislative jurisdiction on federal territory. Hence "RES-
15 IDENT"/"resident".

16 *"Res. Lat. The subject matter of a trust [the Social Security Trust or the "public trust"/"public office", in most*
17 *cases] or will [or legislation]. In the civil law, a thing; an object. As a term of the law, this word has a very wide*
18 *and extensive signification, including not only things which are objects of property, but also such as are not*
19 *capable of individual ownership. And in old English law it is said to have a general import, comprehending both*
20 *corporeal and incorporeal things of whatever kind, nature, or species. By "res," according to the modern*
21 *civilians, is meant everything that may form an object of rights, in opposition to "persona," which is regarded as*
22 *a subject of rights. "Res," therefore, in its general meaning, comprises actions [or CONSEQUENCES of choices*
23 *and CONTRACTS/AGREEMENTS you make by procuring BENEFITS] of all kinds; while in its restricted sense*
24 *it comprehends every object of right, except actions. This has reference to the fundamental division of the*
25 *Institutes that all law relates either to persons, to things, or to actions.*

26 *Res is everything that may form an object of rights and includes an object, subject-matter or status. In re Riggle's*
27 *Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22. The term is particularly applied to an object, subject-matter, or*
28 *status, considered as the defendant [hence, the ALL CAPS NAME] in an action, or as an object against which,*
29 *directly, proceedings are taken. Thus, in a prize case, the captured vessel is "the res"; and proceedings of this*
30 *character are said to be in rem. (See In personam; In Rem.) "Res" may also denote the action or proceeding, as*
31 *when a cause, which is not between adversary parties, is entitled "In re _____".*
32 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306]*

33 The "subject matter or status" they are talking about includes all privileged statuses such as "taxpayer", "benefit recipient",
34 statutory "U.S. citizen" (8 U.S.C. §1401), or statutory "U.S. resident (alien)" (26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A)). Even domicile is
35 a type of franchise--a "protection franchise", to be precise. This "res-ident" is what most people in the freedom community
36 would refer to as your "straw man". If a state-issued license or benefit is at issue, the territory that the privilege or franchise
37 attaches to is federal territory that is usually in a federal area within the exterior limits of the state. The reason all licenses
38 must presume federal territory is that licenses usually regulate the exercise of rights protected by the Constitution and the Bill
39 of Rights portion of the Constitution does not apply on federal territory.

40 *"Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*
41 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that **the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or***
42 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*
43 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*
44 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*
45 *is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the*
46 *territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,*
47 *Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing*
48 *a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative*
49 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*

1 until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the
2 people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress
3 thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that
4 the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of
5 habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights.”
6 [*Downes v. Bidwell*, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

7 Consent to the franchise contract or agreement or privilege is therefore what creates the statutory “person” and “individual”,
8 or “res-ident” who is the only proper subject of the franchise in the otherwise foreign jurisdiction. That is why the definition
9 of “foreign” and “domestic” in the Internal Revenue Code hinges on whether the “person” is in fact a corporation:

10 26 U.S. Code § 7701 – Definitions

11 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
12 thereof—

13 (4) Domestic

14 **The term “domestic” when applied to a corporation or partnership means created or organized in the United**
15 **States or under the law of the United States or of any State unless, in the case of a partnership, the Secretary**
16 **provides otherwise by regulations.**

17 (5) Foreign

18 The term “foreign” when applied to a corporation or partnership means a corporation or partnership which is
19 not domestic.

20 [26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4)-(5)]

21 Note that based on the above definitions, those who are NOT corporate statutory “persons” would be “foreign” rather than
22 “domestic”, and a STATUTORY “non-resident non-person”. This STATUTORY “non-resident non-person” is described in
23 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) as not engaged in a public office and whose property is a “foreign estate”. The “partnership” they
24 are talking about in the above definition is the same partnership invoked in the definition of “person” at 26 U.S.C. §§6671(b)
25 and 7343, which is a partnership between the United States Federal Corporation and an otherwise PRIVATE human or entity.
26 That partnership gives rise to agency on behalf of said corporation, and the agency itself is the only proper subject of tax.
27 Remember: Contracts create agency:

28 “All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be
29 carried into operation **by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made**
30 **with [private] individuals.**”
31 [*Osborn v. Bank of U.S.*, [22 U.S. 738](#) (1824)]

32 Notice that the tax extends wherever the GOVERNMENT extends, meaning the PUBLIC OFFICES of the government,
33 because Congress can only tax what it creates, and it didn’t create HUMANS. The only thing it can create are bogus franchise
34 offices and fool legally ignorant PRIVATE humans into volunteering for them using deceptive government forms which are
35 deliberately not trustworthy and contain LIES:

36 “*Loughborough v. Blake*, 5 Wheat. 317, 5 L.Ed. 98, was an action of trespass or, as appears by the original
37 record, replevin, brought in the circuit court for the District of Columbia to try the right of Congress to impose a
38 direct tax for general purposes on that District. 3 Stat. at L. 216, chap. 60. **It was insisted that Congress could**
39 **act in a double capacity: in one as legislating [182 U.S. 244, 260] for the states; in the other as a local legislature**
40 **for the District of Columbia. In the latter character, it was admitted that the power of levying direct taxes might**
41 **be exercised, but for District purposes only, as a state legislature might tax for state purposes; but that it could**
42 **not legislate for the District under art. 1, 8, giving to Congress the power 'to lay and collect taxes, imposts, and**
43 **excises,' which 'shall be uniform throughout the United States,' inasmuch as the District was no part of the**
44 **United States [described in the Constitution]. It was held that the grant of this power was a general one without**
45 **limitation as to place, and consequently extended to all places over which the government extends; and that it**
46 **extended to the District of Columbia as a constituent part of the United States.** The fact that art. 1, 2, declares
47 that 'representatives and direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several states . . . according to their
48 respective numbers' furnished a standard by which taxes were apportioned, but not to exempt any part of the
49 country from their operation. The words used do not mean that direct taxes shall be imposed on states only which
50 are represented, or shall be apportioned to representatives; **but that direct taxation, in its application to states,**
51 **shall be apportioned to numbers.** That art. 1, 9, 4, declaring that direct taxes shall be laid in proportion to the
52 census, was applicable to the District of Columbia, 'and will enable Congress to apportion on it it's just and equal
53 share of the burden, with the same accuracy as on the respective states. If the tax be laid in this proportion, it is

1 within the very words of the restriction. It is a tax in proportion to the census or enumeration referred to.' It was
2 further held that the words of the 9th section did not 'in terms require that the system of direct taxation, when
3 resorted to, shall be extended to the territories, as the words of the 2d section require that it shall be extended to
4 all the states. They therefore may, without violence, be understood to give a rule when the territories shall be
5 taxed, without imposing the necessity of taxing them.'"
6 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

7 In fact, we refer to all statutory "residents" simply as "government contractors". Below is an example of how this identity
8 theft and kidnapping occurs in fraudulently creating this "res-ident". The word of art "trade or business" is defined as "the
9 functions of a public office" in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). When one indicates that they are engaged in the privileged "trade or
10 business"/public office activity, they at that point are treated as and presumed to be "resident aliens" within the meaning of
11 the Internal Revenue Code:

12 [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons. \(4-1-04\)](#)

13 A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during
14 the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the
15 law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A
16 domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the
17 United States. **A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the**
18 **regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade**
19 **or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation.** A partnership engaged in trade or
20 business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a
21 partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. **Whether a**
22 **partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its**
23 **members or by the place in which it was created or organized.**
24 [Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]
25

26 "Consensus facit legem.
27 Consent makes the law. A contract is a law between the parties, which can acquire force only by consent."
28 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;
29 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

30 Applying for any kind of "privilege" or franchise from the government or engaging in the activity that constitutes the privilege
31 therefore amounts to your constructive consent to be treated as a "resident alien" who is domiciled on federal territory and
32 who has no constitutional rights. The following articles and forms describe this straw man and provide tools to notify the
33 government that you have disconnected yourself from this "straw man" who is the "public officer" that is the only proper or
34 lawful subject of most federal legislation:

- 35 1. [Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](#), Form #05.008
36 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 37 2. [Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"](#), Form #05.042
38 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 39 3. [IRS Form 56: Notice Concerning Fiduciary Relationship](#), Form #04.204
40 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 41 4. [Affidavit of Corporate Denial](#), Form #02.004
42 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

43 Participating in federal franchises has the following effects upon the legal status of various types of "persons" listed below.
44 The right column describes the status of the "public officer" you represent while you are acting in that capacity. The right
45 column is a judicial creation not found directly in the statutes and which results from the application of the [Foreign Sovereign](#)
46 [Immunities Act \(F.S.I.A.\), 28 U.S.C. §1605](#). It does not describe your own private status. This "public officer" in the right
47 column is the "straw man" that is the subject of nearly all federal legislation that could or does regulate your conduct. Without
48 the existence of the straw man, the [Thirteenth Amendment](#) would make it illegal to enforce federal civil law against human
49 beings because of the prohibition against involuntary servitude.

1 **Table 1: Effect of accepting franchises upon your civil status**

<i>Entity type</i>	<i>Sovereign status within <u>federal law</u> WITHOUT franchises</i>	<i>Status in <u>federal law</u> AFTER accepting franchise</i>
Human being born within and domiciled within a state of the Union	Non-resident non-person	"Resident alien" "Nonresident alien" "Nonresident alien individual"
	Private man or woman	"Public officer" Trustee of the "public trust"
	<i>Constitutional</i> but not <i>statutory</i> "citizen" (See Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen)	<i>Statutory</i> "U.S. citizen" pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 because representing a federal corporation under 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) which is a "citizen" pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure 17(b) NOT a <i>constitutional</i> "citizen of the United States" pursuant to Fourteenth Amendment
	"Stateless person" "Transient foreigner"	Inhabitant
	Foreigner	Domestic person "U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)) Domiciliary
State of the Union	"state" "foreign state"	Statutory "State" as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d) (see Federal Trade Zone Act, 1934, 19 U.S.C. 81a-81u)
Trust	Foreigner	Domestic person
	Foreign estate (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31))	"U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30))
	Nonstatutory trust	Statutory trust
State corporation	Foreigner	Domestic person
	Foreign estate (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31))	"U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30))
Federal corporation	Domestic person "U.S. person" "Person" (already privileged)	Domestic person "U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)) "Person" (already privileged)

2
3

WARNING: Participating in ANY government franchise can leave you entirely without standing or remedy in any federal court! Essentially, by eating out of the government's hand, you are SCREWED, BLACK AND BLUED, and TATTOOED! The language below comes from the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court:

"These general rules are well settled:

(1) *That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself [a "public right", which is a euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation to provide a remedy through the courts. United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; Gordon v. United States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108.*

(2) *That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive. Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118; Arnsion v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; Barnet v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212; Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone, require U.S. to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon the construction of the act. See Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779; Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; McLean v. United States, 226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260; United States v. Laughlin (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 696, decided April 14, 1919."*

[U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]

For a detailed exposition of why the above is true, see also [Allen v. Graham, 8 Ariz.App. 336, 446 P.2d. 240 \(Ariz.App. 1968\)](#). Signing up for government entitlements hands them essentially a blank check, because they, and not you, determine the cost for the service and how much you will pay for it beyond that point. This makes the public servant into your Master

and beyond that point, you must lick the hands that feed you. Watch Out! NEVER, EVER take a hand-out from the government of ANY kind, or you'll end up being their CHEAP WHORE. The Bible calls this WHORE "Babylon the Great Harlot". Remember: Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce", e.g. commerce with the GOVERNMENT, as "intercourse". Bend over!

Commerce. ...Intercourse by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens or inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it is carried on..."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

Government franchises and licenses are the main method for destroying the sovereignty of the people pursuant to [28 U.S.C. §1603\(b\)\(3\)](#) and [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#). They are also the MAIN method that our public servants abuse to escape the straight jacket chains of the constitution. Below is an admission by the U.S. Supreme Court of this fact in relation to Social Security:

"We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme **free of all constitutional restraint.**"
[Flemming v. Nestor, [363 U.S. 603](#) (1960)]

For further details on how franchises destroy rights and undermine the constitutional requirement for equal protection, read the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Sections 1.4 through 1.11.](#)

2.2 Legal Definition of Franchise

Black's Law Dictionary defines a "franchise" as follows:

FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not belong to citizens of country generally of common right. Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360. In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.

A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general. State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.

In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise. The various powers conferred on corporations are franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. Social Insurance/Socialist Security], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a Federal Reserve NOTE], are franchises. People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property acquired by the exercise of the franchise. Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63. Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. In a popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage, etc. Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484; State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E, 352.

Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage; the right or privilege of voting in public elections.

Exclusive Franchise. See Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.

General and Special. The charter of a corporation is its "general" franchise, while a "special" franchise consists in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit. Lord v. Equitable Life Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.

Personal Franchise. A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of a corporation, is sometimes called a "personal" franchise. as distinguished from a "property" franchise, which authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.Rep. 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.

1 *Secondary Franchises. The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the "primary" franchise of a*
2 *corporation, its "secondary" franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may,*
3 *receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls,*
4 *collect fares, etc. State v. Topeka Water Co., 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People,*
5 *22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general*
6 *franchises; and (2) "special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while*
7 *the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland*
8 *Trust Co., 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.*

9 *Special Franchisee. See Secondary Franchises, supra.*
10 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]*

11 Notice the key phrase "In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.". This is a tacit recognition
12 that a GRANT of government property is occurring with legal strings attached:

- 13 1. They use the word "grant", which is defined as a revocable TRANSFER and not a PERMANENT GIFT. Grants
14 NEED NOT convey ownership in the thing granted.

15 *Public grant. A grant from the public; a grant of a power, license, privilege, or property, from the state or*
16 *government to one or more individuals, contained in or shown by a record, conveyance, patent, charter, etc.*
17 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 829]*

- 18 2. They use the words "in the hands of a subject" or "subsisting in the hands of the subject", as if to imply that something
19 usually but not always physical is being granted the use of. What is really being granted/purchased is any kind of
20 PROPERTY owned by the grantor or lender and in "temporary possession" of the recipient.
- 21 3. The lender is the absolute owner of the property even after it is taken into control or custody by the REQUESTER
22 because only the ultimate and absolute owner has the right to:
23 3.1. Place conditions upon its use or control its use in any respect.
24 3.2. Take it away entirely by fiat or statute.
25 The above are true because the essence of "ownership" is the right to exclude any and all others from using or
26 benefitting from the use of any kind of "property".
- 27 4. The property granted/purchased need not be physical and can be virtual. Examples of virtual property include:
28 4.1. Privileges or public rights conveyed by civil statutes.
29 4.2. Contracts.
30 4.3. The rights conveyed by agreements.
31 4.4. The PUBLIC rights conveyed by licenses.
32 4.5. Government franchises.
- 33 5. The recipient/purchaser of the grant is referred to as a "subject", and a "subject" is someone who owes allegiance and
34 obedience to the GRANTOR. That's what all debts or loans do.

35 *"The rich rules over the poor,*
36 *And **the borrower is servant [SUBJECT] to the lender.**"*
37 *[Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]*

- 38 6. They describe a franchise as "**A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and**
39 **which does not belong to citizens of country generally of common right.**". This means that franchises are:
40 6.1. NOT "law" in a classical sense:

41 *"[l]aw . . . must be not a special rule for a particular person or a particular case, but. . . the general law . . . so*
42 *that **every citizen shall hold his life, liberty, property and immunities under the protection of the general rules***
43 ***which govern society.**"*
44 *[Hurtado v. California, 110 U.S. 516, 535-536 (1884)]*

- 45 6.2. A "compact" or agreement, but not "law":

46 *Municipal law, thus understood, is properly defined to be "a rule of civil conduct prescribed by the supreme*
47 *power in a state, commanding what is right and prohibiting what is wrong."*

48 *[. . .]*

49 *It is also called a rule to distinguish it from a compact or agreement; **for a compact is a promise proceeding***
50 ***from us, law is a command directed to us.** The language of a compact is, "I will, or will not, do this"; that of a*

1 law is, "thou shalt, or shalt not, do it." It is true there is an obligation which a compact carries with it, equal in
2 point of conscience to that of a law; but then the original of the obligation is different. In compacts we ourselves
3 determine and promise what shall be done, before we are obliged to do it; in laws, we are obliged to act without
4 ourselves determining or promising anything at all. Upon these accounts law is defined to be "a rule."
5 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4]

6 6.3. "special law" that applies only to those who consent usually impliedly upon temporary receipt of the property.
7 That is why they use the word "special privilege": Because it doesn't apply equally to everyone.

8 "special law. One relating to particular persons or things; one made for individual cases or for particular places
9 or districts; one operating upon a selected class, rather than upon the public generally. A private law. A law is
10 "special" when it is different from others of the same general kind or designed for a particular purpose, or limited
11 in range or confined to a prescribed field of action or operation. A "special law" relates to either particular
12 persons, places, or things or to persons, places, or things which, though not particularized, are separated by any
13 method of selection from the whole class to which the law might, but not such legislation, be applied. *Utah Farm*
14 *Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754.* A special law applies only to an individual
15 or a number of individuals out of a single class similarly situated and affected, or to a special locality. *Board of*
16 *County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362.* See also *Private bill;*
17 *Private law. Compare General law; Public law.*"
18 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398]

19 6.4. "Private law" that does not apply to ALL citizens.

20 "Private law. That portion of the law which defines, regulates, enforces, and administers relationships among
21 individuals, associations, and corporations. As used in contradistinction to public law, the term means all that
22 part of the law which is administered between citizen and citizen, or which is concerned with the definition,
23 regulation, and enforcement of rights in cases where both the person in whom the right inheres and the person
24 upon whom the obligation is incident are private individuals. See also *Private bill; Special law. Compare Public*
25 *Law.*"
26 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1196]

27 7. They refer to a franchise as "a 'special' franchise consists in any rights granted by the public to use property for a
28 public use but-with private profit. Lord v. Equitable Life Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.)
29 420."

30 An example of a franchise would be the COMMERCIAL use of the PUBLIC roadways for PRIVATE personal gain. That
31 franchise, in fact, is the FOUNDATION of all driver licensing statutes. Everything earned by the franchise participant is
32 defined by default as PRIVATE property not subject to PUBLIC control:

33 *As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon valuable*
34 *considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit, ² and thus a franchise partakes of*
35 *a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is subject to*
36 *governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be granted, the*
37 *conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising it, and*
38 *may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But when granted, it*
39 *becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing*
40 *out of its other nature as publici juris.*³
41 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]

42 The following are contemporary synonyms for the word "franchise". In earlier times at the founding of this country,
43 franchises were called "patronage".

- 44 1. "public right".
- 45 2. "publici juris".
- 46 3. "privilege".
- 47 4. "benefit".
- 48 5. "entitlement".
- 49 6. "excise taxable privilege".

² Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

³ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

1 7. “public office”.

2 *“Is it a franchise? **A franchise is said to be a right reserved to the people by the constitution, as the elective***
3 ***franchise. Again, it is said to be a privilege conferred by grant from government, and vested in one or more***
4 ***individuals, as a public office.** Corporations, or bodies politic are the most usual franchises known to our laws.*
5 *In England they are very numerous, and are defined to be royal privileges in the hands of a subject. An*
6 *information will lie in many cases growing out of these grants, especially where corporations are concerned, as*
7 *by the statute of 9 Anne, ch. 20, and in which the public have an interest. In 1 Strange R. (The King v. Sir William*
8 *Louther,) it was held that an information of this kind did not lie in the case of private rights, where no franchise*
9 *of the crown has been invaded.*

10 *If this is so--if in England a privilege existing in a subject, which the king alone could grant, constitutes it a*
11 *franchise--in this country, under our institutions, **a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which could not be***
12 ***exercised without a legislative grant, would also be a franchise.”***
13 *[People v. Ridgley, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859)]*

14 8. “Congressionally created right”.

15 9. “trade or business” (see 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)).

16 All government franchises are contracts or agreements between the grantor, which is the government, and the grantee, which
17 is the private citizen:

18 *“As a rule, **franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens,** made upon*
19 *valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,⁴ and thus a franchisee*
20 *partakes of a double nature and character. **So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is***
21 ***subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be***
22 ***granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in***
23 ***exercising it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But***
24 ***when granted, it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental***
25 ***control growing out of its other nature as publici juris.**”⁵*
26 *[American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]*

27 The term “publici juris” as used above is defined as follows:

28 *“**Publici juris** /pɪblɪsajz jɪns/. Lat. **Of public right.** The word "public" in this sense means pertaining to the*
29 *people, or affecting the community at large; **that which concerns a multitude of people; and the word "right,"***
30 ***as so used, means a well-founded claim; an interest; concern; advantage; benefit.** This term, as applied to a*
31 *thing or right, means that it is open to or exercisable by all persons. **It designates things which are owned by***
32 ***"the public;" that is, the entire state or community, and not by any private person.** When a thing is common*
33 *property, so that anyone can make use of it who likes, it is said to be publici juris; as in the case of light, air, and*
34 *public water.”*
35 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1106]*

36 Franchises are therefore an outgrowth of your absolute right to contract and they require either implicit or explicit consent in
37 order for the terms of the franchise agreement to be enforceable against you. They are public property. Based on the last
38 definition, they ALWAYS result in a conversion of YOUR formerly private property to public property, a public use, a public
39 purpose, and/or public office in the government, which is a polite way of saying that all those who participate must do all the
40 following in order to participate:

- 41 1. Donate their PRIVATE property to the public in order to qualify for “benefits”.
- 42 2. Surrender their right to EXCLUSIVELY own some or all of their formerly private property.
- 43 3. Transform from a sovereign to a subject and a serf.
- 44 4. Transform from a de jure citizen to nothing more than a federal “employee” or public officer on official business.
- 45 5. Join a socialist collective called “THE PUBLIC” or a corporation called “the State” as a public officer.
- 46 6. Consent to transform a de jure government into a de facto private corporate monopoly that not only doesn’t protect
47 private rights, but systematically destroys them and makes them illegal for all practical purposes.
- 48 7. Consent to allow your donations to the franchise to be illegally used to bribe other people to expand and perpetuate
49 “the system” and Ponzi scheme.

⁴ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

⁵ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

- 1 8. Consent to allow the government to exercise jurisdiction over them REGARDLESS of their physical location or the
2 constitutional limits on the territorial jurisdiction of the government. This is substantiated by the following authorities:
3 8.1. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), which grants jurisdiction over the officer of a corporation at the place of
4 domicile of the corporation he or she serves, rather than their own physical location.
5 8.2. The following maxim of law, keeping in mind that all franchises are contracts:

6 *"Debitum et contractus non sunt nullius loci. Debt and contract are of no particular place."*
7 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE:
8 <https://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

- 9 8.3. The following court case:

10 *"But, it may be suggested, that the office being established by a law of the United States, it is an incident naturally*
11 *attached to the authority of the United States, to guard the officer against the approaches of corruption, in the*
12 *execution of his public trust. It is true, that the person who accepts an office may be supposed to enter into a*
13 *compact to be answerable to the government, which he serves, for any violation of his duty; and, having taken*
14 *the oath of office, he would unquestionably be liable, in such case, to a prosecution for perjury in the Federal*
15 *Courts."*
16 [United States v. Worrall, 2 U.S. 384 (1798)]

17 **2.3 Legal Definition of Privilege**

18 Black's Law Dictionary defines "privilege" as follows:

19 **PRIVILEGE.** *A particular and peculiar benefit or advantage enjoyed by a person, company, or class, beyond*
20 *the common advantages of other citizens. An exceptional or extraordinary power or exemption. A right, power,*
21 *franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, against or beyond the course of the law. Waterloo Water Co. v.*
22 *Village of Waterloo, 193 N.Y.S. 360, 362, 200 App.Div. 718; Colonial Motor Coach Corporation v. City of*
23 *Oswego, 215 N.Y.S. 159,163,126 Misc. 829; Cope v. Flanery, 234 P. 845, 849, 70 Cal.App. 738; Bank of*
24 *Commerce & Trust Co. v. Senter, 260 S.W. 144, 147, 149 Tenn. 569; State v. Betts, 24 N.J.L. 557.*

25 *An exemption from some burden or attendance, with which certain persons are indulged, from a supposition of*
26 *law that the stations they All, or the offices they are engaged in, are such as require all their time and care, and*
27 *that, therefore, without this indulgence, it would be impracticable to execute such offices to that advantage which*
28 *the public good requires. Dike v. State, 38 Minn. 366, 38 N.W. 95; International Trust Co. v. American L. & T.*
29 *Co., 62 Minn. 501, 65 N.W. 78. State v. Gilman, 33 W.Va. 146, 10 S.E. 283, 6 L.R.A. 847. That which releases*
30 *one from the performance of a duty or obligation, or exempts one from a liability which he would otherwise be*
31 *required to perform, or sustain in common with all other persons. State v. Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W. 895,*
32 *896. A peculiar advantage, exemption, or immunity. Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v. Chambers,*
33 *25 Cal.App. 536, 144 P. 317, 319.*

34 **Civil Law**

35 *A right which the nature of a debt gives to a creditor, and which entitles him to be preferred before other creditors.*
36 *Civil Code La. art. 3186. It is merely an accessory of the debt which it secures, and falls with the extinguishment*
37 *of the debt. A. Baldwin & Co. v. McCain, 159 La. 966, 106 So. 459, 460. The civil-law privilege became, by*
38 *adoption of the admiralty courts, the admiralty lien. Howe, Stud. Civ. L. 89; The J. E. Rumbell, 148 U.S. 1, 13 S.Ct.*
39 *498, 37 L.Ed. 345.*

40 **Privileges and immunities.** *Within the meaning of the 14th amendment of the United States constitution, such*
41 *privileges as are fundamental, which belong to the citizens of all free governments and which have at all times*
42 *been enjoyed by citizens of the United States. La Tourette v. McMaster, 104 S.C. 501, 89 S.E. 398, 399. They are*
43 *only those which owe their existence to the federal government, its national character, its Constitution, or its*
44 *laws. Ownbey v. Morgan, 256 U.S. 94, 41 S.Ct. 433, 65 L.Ed. 837, 17 A.L.R. 873; Prudential Ins. Co. of America*
45 *v. Cheek, 25 U.S. 530, 42 S.Ct. 516, 520, 66 L.Ed. 1044, 27 A.L.R. 27; Rosenthal v. New York, 33 S.Ct 27, 226*
46 *U.S. 260, 57 L.Ed. 212, Ann.Cas.1914B, 71.*

47 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]

48 A privilege essentially is a temporary loan or grant of government/public property or rights. Rights are property. Those
49 rights are usually conveyed either by a license or a permit. The rights can be taken back at any time and thus are revocable.
50 The rights or property remain PUBLIC property even while they are in your possession:

51 *American Jurisprudence 2d (AMJUR) > Licenses and Permits > I. Definition and Nature of License*
52 *§ 2 License as contract or property right*

1 A license is not a contract between the sovereignty and the licensee and is not property in any constitutional
2 sense. [1] However, a license is a revocable interest, [2] and thus, at least in the context of jurisdiction to revoke
3 a license, the licensee maintains a property interest in a license prior to its revocation, [3] even where the license
4 is allowed to lapse.[4]
5 [51 Am.Jur.2d, Licenses and Permits, §2: License as a contract or property right]

6
7 FOOTNOTES:

8 1. *Bradford v. State of Hawaii*, 846 F.Supp. 1411 (D. Haw. 1994) (applying Hawaii law); *A.B.C. Home*
9 *Furnishings, Inc. v. Town of East Hampton*, 947 F.Supp. 635 (E.D. N.Y. 1996) (applying New York law); *Russell*
10 *v. Board of Plumbing Examiners of County of Westchester*, 74 F.Supp.2d. 339 (S.D. N.Y. 1999), adhered to on
11 reargument, 74 F.Supp. 2d 349, 45 Fed.R.Serv.3d. 624 (S.D. N.Y. 1999), *aff'd*, 1 Fed.Appx. 38 (2d Cir. 2001) and
12 *aff'd*, 1 Fed.Appx. 38 (2d Cir. 2001) (applying New York law); *Lindsay v. City of Philadelphia*, 844 F.Supp. 229
13 (E.D. Pa. 1994) (applying Pennsylvania law); *US Ecology, Inc. v. State of California*, 92 Cal.App.4th. 113, 111
14 Cal.Rptr.2d. 689 (4th Dist. 2001); *Patzner v. City of Loveland*, 80 P.3d. 908 (Colo. App. 2003); *State ex rel. First*
15 *Presbyterian Church of Miami v. Fuller*, 134 Fla. 212, 183 So. 726 (1938); *Medias v. City of Indianapolis*, 216
16 Ind. 155, 23 N.E.2d. 590, 125 A.L.R. 590 (1939); *Appeal of Bornstein*, 126 Me. 532, 140 A. 194 (1928); *Tamko*
17 *Asphalt Products, Inc. v. Arch Associates*, 830 S.W.2d. 434 (Mo. Ct. App. E.D. 1992); *Syracuse Rural Fire Dist.*
18 *v. Pletan*, 254 Neb. 393, 577 N.W.2d. 527 (1998); *Wallace v. City of Reno*, 27 Nev. 71, 73 P. 528 (1903); *Garford*
19 *Trucking v. Hoffman*, 114 N.J.L. 522, 177 A. 882 (N.J. Sup. Ct. 1935); *Adams v. Ohio Dept. of Health*, 5
20 *Ohio.Op.3d. 148*, 356 N.E.2d. 324 (C.P. 1976); *City of Portland v. Cook*, 48 Or. 550, 87 P. 772 (1906); *WMS*
21 *Gaming, Inc. v. Sullivan*, 6 A.3d. 1104 (R.I. 2010); *South Carolina Dept. of Revenue & Taxation v. Rosemary*
22 *Coin Machines, Inc.*, 331 S.C. 234, 500 S.E.2d. 176 (Ct. App. 1998), decision *rev'd on other grounds*, 339 S.C.
23 25, 528 S.E.2d. 416 (2000); *Lloyds of Texas v. Bobbitt*, 40 S.W.2d. 897 (Tex. Civ. App. Dallas 1931), *write*
24 *dismissed*, 55 S.W.2d. 803 (Tex. Comm'n App. 1932); *Riggins v. District Court of Salt Lake County*, 89 Utah 183,
25 51 P.2d. 645 (1935); *Littleton v. Burgess*, 14 Wyo. 173, 82 P. 864 (1905).

26 2. *WMS Gaming, Inc. v. Sullivan*, 6 A.3d. 1104 (R.I. 2010).

27 3. *U.S. v. Dictor*, 198 F.3d. 1284 (11th Cir. 1999) (applying Georgia law); *Nicoletti v. State Bd. of Vehicle Mfrs.,*
28 *Dealers and Salespersons*, 706 A.2d. 891 (Pa. Commw. Ct. 1998); *Modi v. West Virginia Bd. of Medicine*, 195
29 *W. Va. 230*, 465 S.E.2d. 230 (1995).

30 4. *Nicoletti v. State Bd. of Vehicle Mfrs., Dealers and Salespersons*, 706 A.2d. 891 (Pa. Commw. Ct. 1998).

31 As to revocation, generally, see §§ 56 to 63.

32 **2.4 Franchises and Privileges compared**

33 In law, all franchises are privileges but not all privileges are franchises:

34 "A "franchise" resulting from a contract made through an exercise of the city's legislative or ordinance-making
35 power is fundamentally different from a "privilege" granted by the city under its power to regulate the use of its
36 streets, as delegated in [Tex. Rev. Civ. Stat. Ann. art. 1175, § 16](#) (1963). A "franchise" may grant a "privilege,"
37 but a "privilege" is not necessarily a "franchise." The word "privilege" is also used, for example, to signify the
38 special right that may be enjoyed only under authority of a license, that is, a right not possessed by persons
39 generally. A "license" has the purpose of regulation under the police power."
40 [Johnson v. Austin, 674 S.W.2d. 894 (3rd Court of Appeals, Date: July 5, 1984)]

41 So the main difference between a privilege and a franchise is the nature of the property granted and whether the conveyance
42 is a contract in the case of a franchise or a license/permit in the case of a privilege. Privileges temporarily convey or grant
43 use of PUBLIC property while franchises convey PRIVATE, constitutionally protected property:

44 36 Am Jur 2d Franchises from Public Entities § 1
45 § 1 Definitions

46 **A franchise constitutes a private property right.** [5] Similarly stated, a "franchise" is the special privilege
47 awarded by government to a person or corporation and conveys a valuable property right. [6] To be a
48 "franchise," the right possessed must be such as cannot be exercised without the express permission of the
49 sovereign power. [7] It is a privilege conferred by the government on an individual or a corporation to do that
50 which does not belong to the citizens of the country generally by common right. [8]
51 [36 Am.Jur.2d, Franchises from Public Entities §1]

FOOTNOTES:

5. [Central Waterworks, Inc. v. Town of Century, 754 So.2d. 814 \(Fla. Dist. Ct. App. 1st Dist. 2000\).](#)

A governmental franchise is deemed to be privately owned, with all of the rights attaching to the ownership of the property in general, and is subject to taxation the same as any other estate in real property. [In re South Bay Expressway, L.P., 434 B.R. 589 \(Bankr. S.D. Cal. 2010\)](#) (applying California law).

6. [Montana-Dakota Utilities Co. v. City of Billings, 2003 MT 332, 318 Mont. 407, 80 P.3d. 1247 \(2003\)](#) (holding modified on other grounds by, [Havre Daily News, LLC v. City of Havre, 2006 MT 215, 333 Mont. 331, 142 P.3d. 864 \(2006\)](#)); [South Carolina Elec. & Gas Co. v. Town of Awendaw, 359 S.C. 29, 596 S.E.2d. 482 \(2004\).](#)

A governmental "franchise" constitutes a special privilege granted by the government to particular individuals or companies to be exploited for private profits; such franchisees seek permission to use public streets or rights-of-way in order to do business with a municipality's residents and are willing to pay a fee for this privilege. [South Carolina Elec. & Gas Co. v. Town of Awendaw, 359 S.C. 29, 596 S.E.2d. 482 \(2004\).](#)

7. [Rural Water Sewer and Solid Waste Management, Dist. No. 1, Logan County, Oklahoma v. City of Guthrie, 2010 OK 51, 2010 WL 2600181 \(Okla. 2010\).](#)

8. [New Orleans Gas-light Co. v. Louisiana Light & Heat Producing & Manufacturing Co., 115 U.S. 650, 6 S.Ct. 252, 29 L.Ed. 516 \(1885\)](#); [City of Groton v. Yankee Gas Services Co., 224 Conn. 675, 620 A.2d. 771 \(1993\)](#); [Artesian Water Co. v. State, Dept. of Highways and Transp., 330 A.2d. 432 \(Del. Super. Ct. 1974\)](#), judgment modified on other grounds, [330 A.2d 441 \(Del. 1974\)](#); [City of Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Ass'n, 369 S.W.2d. 764 \(Mo. Ct. App. 1963\)](#); [Dunmar Inv. Co. v. Northern Natural Gas Co., 185 Neb. 400, 176 N.W.2d. 4 \(1970\)](#); [Petition of South Lakewood Water Co., 61 N.J. 230, 294 A.2d. 13 \(1972\)](#); [Shaw v. City of Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139 \(1967\)](#); [Rural Water Sewer and Solid Waste Management, Dist. No. 1, Logan County, Oklahoma v. City of Guthrie, 2010 OK 51, 2010 WL 2600181 \(Okla. 2010\)](#); [Borough of Scottsdale v. National Cable Television, Corp., 28 Pa.Comm.w. 387, 368 A.2d. 1323 \(1977\)](#), order aff'd, [476 Pa. 47, 381 A.2d 859 \(1977\)](#); [Quality Towing, Inc. v. City of Myrtle Beach, 345 S.C. 156, 547 S.E.2d. 862 \(2001\)](#); [State/Operating Contractors ABS Emissions, Inc. v. Operating Contractors/State, 985 S.W.2d. 646 \(Tex. App. Austin 1999\)](#); [Tri-County Elec. Ass'n, Inc. v. City of Gillette, 584 P.2d. 995 \(Wyo. 1978\).](#)

Below is a table summarizing the differences between franchises and privileges:

Table 2: Franchises and privileges compared

#	Characteristic	Franchise	Privilege
1	A contract?	Yes	No
2	Type of right conveyed	Private	Public
3	Implemented with a revocable grant/rental of property or rights?	Yes	Yes
4	Implemented with civil statutory law?	Sometimes	Always
5	Implemented between exclusively private parties	Yes. McDonald's Franchise is an example.	No. Always governmental
6	Acquires the "force of law" through	Written contract Quasi-contract (income tax is "quasi-contractual")	Filling out a government application for a license or permit
7	Taxable within the borders of a constitutional state on land protected by the constitution?	No for federal government (see License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462 , 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866))	Yes for state government
8	Requires domicile to be enforceable?	Not always (because a contract). Contracts are not territorial.	Yes (see Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b))
9	Recipient of property occupies a public office?	Yes (if grant is legislative, but not if contractual)	Yes

10	Constitutional authority for regulating those in receipt of the property?	Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2	Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2
11	Implemented with	A franchise mark	A license number (SSN/TIN/ITIN etc)

1 As far as line 8 above regarding domicile, the annotated version of Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17 by Lexis+ says the
2 following:

3 *“Rule 17(b)(1) exception is not applicable when action is based upon state common law rather than state statute,
4 constitutional rights, or laws of United States. Oylar v. National Guard Asso., 743 F.2d 545, 39 Fed. R. Serv. 2d
5 (Callaghan) 1372, 1984 U.S. App. LEXIS 18769 (7th Cir. 1984).”*
6 *[USCS Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17, Lexis+]*

7 As far as line 9 above goes, the reason that both franchises and privileges share in common that the participant a public office
8 is that only public officers can handle public property:

9 *“Public office. The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either
10 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the
11 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.
12 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the
13 sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,
14 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of
15 Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52
16 P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for
17 such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,
18 or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by
19 a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.**
20 *State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.*
21 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]**

22 Most of the time, the great mystery in distinguishing which category a specific statute falls in is identifying EXACTLY what
23 type of property or right is conveyed that would otherwise be illegal to use or possess. This is a third rail issue that very few
24 people in government are willing to talk about because it threatens their food source.

25 Courts also have a tendency to blur these two sides to make it difficult to distinguish them. For instance, the income tax is
26 described as “quasi-contractual”:

27 *“Even if the judgment is deemed to be colored by the nature of the obligation whose validity it establishes, and
28 we are free to re-examine it, and, if we find it to be based on an obligation penal in character, to refuse to enforce
29 it outside the state where rendered, see Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co., 127 U.S. 265, 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct.
30 1370, compare Fauntleroy v. Lum, 210 U.S. 230, 28 S.Ct. 641, **still the obligation to pay
31 taxes is not penal. It is a statutory liability, quasi contractual in
32 nature, enforceable, if there is no exclusive statutory remedy,
33 in the civil courts by the common-law action of debt or
34 indebitatus assumpsit.** United States v. Chamberlin, 219 U.S. 250, 31 S.Ct. 155; Price v. United
35 States, 269 U.S. 492, 46 S.Ct. 180; Dollar Savings Bank v. United States, 19 Wall. 227; and see Stockwell v.
36 United States, 13 Wall. 531, 542; Meredith v. United States, 13 Pet. 486, 493. **This was the rule established in
37 the English courts before the Declaration of Independence.** Attorney General v. Weeks, Bunbury’s Exch. Rep.
38 223; Attorney General v. Jewers and Batty, Bunbury’s Exch. Rep. 225; Attorney General v. Hatton, Bunbury’s
39 Exch. Rep. [296 U.S. 268, 272] 262; Attorney General v. _ _ , 2 Ans.Rep. 558; see Comyn’s Digest (Title ‘Dett,’
40 A. 9); 1 Chitty on Pleading, 123; cf. Attorney General v. Sewell, 4 M.&W. 77. “
41 *[Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)]**

42 Below is the meaning of “quasi-contract” from the above quote:

43 *“Quasi contact. An obligation which law creates in absence of agreement; it is invoked by courts where there is
44 unjust enrichment. Andrews v. O’Grady, 44 Misc.2d. 28, 252 N.Y.S.2d. 814, 817. Sometimes referred to as
45 implied-in-law contracts (as a legal fiction) to distinguish them from implied-in-fact contracts (voluntary
46 agreements inferred from the parties’ conduct). Function of “quasi-contract” is to raise obligation in law where
47 in fact the parties made no promise, and it is not based on apparent intention of the parties. Fink v. Goodson-
48 Todman Enterprises, Limited, 9 C.A.3d. 996, 88 Cal.Rptr. 679, 690. See also Contract.”*

Thus, what might in fact be a privilege is TREATED by the courts as contractual and therefore a franchise by judges, even though the legislation implementing it does not identify it as such. This is what we call "legislating from the bench", and it is a violation of the separation of powers, as we describe in Form #05.023.

Because of the deliberate confusion between these two sides and a refusal throughout the government and especially the courts to use proper terminology in distinguishing the two, we group them together in this document and describe them BOTH as "franchises". We do this to make it easier for the common man to understand, because franchises have become so prevalent in private industry and are well-understood in how they operate.

2.5 All government franchises are based on grants of government property with legal strings attached and the receipt of the property is called a "benefit"

American Jurisprudence Legal Encyclopedia admits that government franchises are grants of government property:

"In a legal or narrower sense, the term "franchise" is more often used to designate a right or privilege conferred by law,⁶ and the view taken in a number of cases is that to be a franchise, the right possessed must be such as cannot be exercised without the express permission of the sovereign power⁷ –that is, a privilege or immunity of a public nature which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant.⁸ It is a privilege conferred by government on an individual or a corporation to do that "which does not belong to the citizens of the country generally by common right."⁹ For example, a right to lay rail or pipes, or to string wires or poles along a public street, is not an ordinary use which everyone may make of the streets, but is a special privilege, or franchise, to

⁶ People ex rel. Fitz Henry v. Union Gas & E. Co. 254 Ill. 395, 98 N.E. 768; State ex rel. Bradford v. Western Irrigating Canal Co. 40 Kan 96, 19 P. 349; Milhau v. Sharp, 27 N.Y. 611; State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859; Ex parte Polite, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048.

The term "franchise" is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.

⁷ The term "franchise" is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.

⁸ State v. Real Estate Bank, 5 Ark. 595; Brooks v. State, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790; Belleville v. Citizens' Horse R. Co., 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584; State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co. 40 Minn 213, 41 N.W. 1020.

⁹ New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App) 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

1 be granted for the accomplishment of public objects¹⁰ which, except for the grant, would be a trespass.¹¹ **In**
2 **this connection, the term "franchise" has sometimes been construed as meaning a grant of a right to use**
3 **public property, or at least the property over which the granting authority has control.**^{12"}
4 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1: Definitions (1999)]

5 Below is an admission by the U.S. Supreme Court of the above fact:

6 "The proposition is that **the United States, as the grantor of the franchises of the company [a corporation, in**
7 **this case], the author of its charter, and the donor of lands, rights, and privileges of immense value, and as**
8 **parens patriae, is a trustee, invested with power to enforce the proper use of the property and franchises granted**
9 **for the benefit of the public.**"
10 [U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co., 98 U.S. 569 (1878)]
11

12 PARENS PATRIAE. Father of his country; parent of the country. In England, **the king**. In the United States, the
13 state, as a sovereign-**referring to the sovereign power of guardianship over persons under disability**; In re
14 Turner, 94 Kan. 115, 145 P. 871, 872, Ann.Cas.1916E, 1022; such as minors, and insane and incompetent
15 persons; McIntosh v. Dill, 86 Okl. 1, 205 P. 917, 925.
16 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1269]

17 The "legal disability" mentioned above is, in fact, the franchise agreement itself, codified in the laws of the government. The
18 constitutional authority for granting and managing government property is found in Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the
19 United States Constitution:

20 United States Constitution
21 Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2

22 The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and **make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the**
23 **Territory or other Property** belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed
24 as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.

25 Courts officiating over disputes involving the management of grants of government property are operating in an Article 4,
26 Section 3, Clause 2 capacity and NOT under Article 3. Regardless of whether the judge is an Article 3 judge or not, he is
27 ALWAYS operating in an Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 capacity when officiating over franchises, including the Internal
28 Revenue Code Subtitles A and C "trade or business" and "public office" franchise. The way to defeat the enforcement of the
29 franchise therefore lies in establishing on the court record that the unlawful target is not in receipt, custody, or control of

¹⁰ New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso. (Mo App) 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

¹¹ People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931; People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co. v. State Tax Com. 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374; People v. State Tax Comrs. 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E. 69, affd 199 U.S. 1, 50 L.Ed. 65, 25 S.Ct. 705.

¹² Young v. Morehead, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978, holding that a contract to sell and deliver gas to a city into its distribution system at its corporate limits was not a franchise within the meaning of a constitutional provision requiring municipalities to advertise the sale of franchises and sell them to the highest bidder.

A contract between a county and a private corporation to construct a water transmission line to supply water to a county park, and giving the corporation the power to distribute water on its own lands, does not constitute a franchise. Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App), 141 So.2d. 278.

1 government property at any time and imposing upon the government the burden of disproving this assertion. If they can't
2 disprove it, they by default agree and must dismiss the enforcement action under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6).

3 An example of property being granted in connection with government franchises is the Social Security Number and the card
4 it is printed on. These cards are physical property and they are initially at least the "corpus" of a trust relation established
5 when you apply to receive them on an SS-5 Form.

6 *Title 20: Employees' Benefits*
7 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)
8 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)
9 [§422.103 Social security numbers.](#)

10 *(d) Social security number cards. A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social*
11 *security number card from SSA within a reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104*
12 *regarding the assignment of social security number cards to aliens.) **Social security number cards are the***
13 ***property of SSA and must be returned upon request.***

14 The conveyance of the Social Security Card and associated number to a private person makes that person into a "trustee" and
15 "fiduciary" over the "public property" and creates an obligation to use everything it connects or attaches to ONLY for a
16 "public purpose" and exclusively for the benefit of the public, who are the beneficiaries of the "public trust". He holds
17 temporary "title" to the card while it is in his possession and loses title when he returns it to the government. SSA form SS-
18 5 is the method for requesting temporary custody of the public property called the Social Security Card and becoming a
19 "trustee" over said property.

20 The clearest, most succinct evidence of the fact that government franchises and the "benefits" (meaning PROPERTY) they
21 confer are the source of the loss of your rights is found in the following authorities. These authorities establish that no
22 publication of rules in the Federal Register is necessary in the case of those in receipt of government benefits or in possession
23 of government property. The result is that you must follow ANY and ALL of the enactments of Congress in exchange for
24 the PRIVILEGE of receiving the benefit and you in effect, become a public officer or employee in the process. The
25 "individual" they are talking about is, in fact THE "officer and individual" mentioned in 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) who must obey
26 ALL the enactments of congress:

27 [5 U.S. Code §553 - Rule making](#)

28 *(a) This section applies, according to the provisions thereof, except to the extent that there is involved—*

29 *(2) a matter relating to [agency](#) management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or contracts.*

30
31 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > §552a](#)
32 [§552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

33 *Definitions.— For purposes of this section—*

34 *(12) the term "**Federal benefit program**" means any program administered or funded by the Federal Government,*
35 *or by any agent or State on behalf of the Federal Government, providing cash or in-kind assistance in the form of*
36 ***payments, grants, loans, or loan guarantees to individuals**;* . . .

37
38 *"The principle is invoked that **one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its***
39 ***constitutionality.** [Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall](#)*
40 *[v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis, etc., Co., v. George C.](#)*
41 *[Prendergast Const. Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351."](#)*
42 *[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]*

43 The criteria to LAWFULLY receive a government "benefit" are:

- 44 1. The recipient must be an "Individual", who is defined in 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2) as a "citizen or resident of the United
45 States**" domiciled on federal territory and not within any state of the Union.

2. The recipient must receive cash or in-kind assistance in the form of payments, grants, loans, or loan guarantees.
3. The party must be ELIGIBLE BY LAW rather than BY FIAT to “receive” the benefit. If they aren’t legally eligible, then technically, they are not in “receipt” of the LAWFUL “benefit” but instead are merely criminal money launderers if they do in fact receive these ILLEGAL payments. See Form #05.044 for details on money laundering. People in states of the Union ARE NOT eligible to receive Social Security or ANY OTHER government benefit, but because of the misrepresentation of eligibility and violation of law by those ADMINISTERING the program, they are offered and paid the benefit ILLEGALLY and UNCONSTITUTIONALLY, as proven below:

Why You Aren’t Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Another important point needs to be made about grants of allegedly government property:

1. Governments don’t produce ANYTHING, but steal what YOU produce. Consequently, they aren’t paying you anything they EARNED and therefore can realistically OWN. You can’t LEND something until you actually “OWN” it as “ownership” is legally defined. The following funny video drives home this point:

Night of the Living Government, Andrew Klavan
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aUwTyycRoCQ&feature=youtu.be>

2. The receipt of monies from the government that always were yours cannot truthfully be called a “benefit” or a “privilege”. The ONLY party in receipt of a “benefit” under such circumstances is, in fact, the GOVERNMENT.
3. Government is NOT granting or selling ITS property if it is paying back money that you paid to it that they were charged with temporary custody over. An example is a “tax refund” they are paying you back.
 - 3.1. They can’t place conditions on the receipt of monies that ALWAYS WERE YOURS.
 - 3.2. YOU are the only one who can place conditions or attach strings by virtue of WHOSE property it always was.
 - 3.3. Government tries to circumvent this limitation by paying the OFFICE as a public officer rather than the PRIVATE human filling said office.
4. The conditions of the granting of government property CANNOT be used to create new public offices that would unconstitutionally extend federal jurisdiction extraterritorially. The offices MUST be lawfully created through an appointment or election and by no other method. Otherwise, the national government could abuse franchises to “invade the states” commercially and break down the separation of powers. The Declaration of Independence talks about this mechanism of invasion by referring to the “invaders” as “swarms of officers”:

“He [the tyrant King] has erected a multitude of New Offices, and sent hither swarms of Officers [public officer “taxpayers”, Form #05.008] to harrass our people, and eat out their substance.”
[Declaration of Independence, 1776; SOURCE: <https://www.archives.gov/founding-docs/declaration-transcript>]

More about this SCAM of unlawfully creating public offices is described below:

Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5. If everything you pay the government is a grant from you to them with legal strings or conditions attached and not a reimbursement or a gift, then:
 - 5.1. YOU are the “Merchant”/Creditor under U.C.C. §2-104(1).
 - 5.2. They are the “Buyer”/Debtor under U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a).
 - 5.3. The ONLY party who normally makes all the rules relating to their relationship is the Merchant. They must obey you and not the other way around.
 - 5.4. You will ALWAYS win if there is a dispute between you and the government, because he who either makes the rules or writes the definitions always wins!

More on the above can be found in:

Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.6 and 5.7
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The considerations in this section explain why the attachments we provide to all tax forms such as the Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, expressly define “benefit” to mean NOTHING mentioned in any government statute and the applicant as a PRIVATE party not acting as a government public officer or agent. Here is the definition from Form #04.201:

Section 4: Definition of Key “Words of Art” on all Attached Government Forms

26. “benefit”: Defined as follows:

1 *"Benefit: Advantage; profit; fruit; gain; interest associated with a specific transaction which conveys a right or*
2 *property interest which:*

- 3 1. Is not dispensed by an administrative agency of any state or federal government, but by a private individual.
- 4 2. Does not require the recipient to be an officer, agent, employee, or "personnel" within any government.
- 5 3. Is not called a "tax" or collected by the Internal Revenue Service, but is clearly identified as "private business
- 6 activity beyond the core purposes of government".
- 7 4. Does not confer upon the grantor any form of sovereign, official, or judicial immunity.
- 8 5. Is legally enforceable in *OTHER* than a franchise court or administrative agency. That is, may be heard in
- 9 equity within a true, Article III constitutional court and *NOT* a legislative franchise court.
- 10 6. True constitutional courts are provided in which to litigate disputes arising under the benefit and those with
- 11 said disputes are not required to exhaust administrative remedies with an executive branch agency *BEFORE* they
- 12 may litigate. These constitutional courts are required to produce evidence that they are constitutional courts
- 13 with *OTHER* than strictly legislative franchise powers when challenged by the recipients of said benefits.
- 14 7. The specific value of the consideration can be quantified at any time.
- 15 8. Monies paid in by the recipient to subsidize the program are entirely refundable if the benefits they pay for
- 16 have not been received or employed either partially or in full.
- 17 9. Has all contributions paid in refunded if they die and never collect any benefits.
- 18 10. Participation in the program is not also attached to any other government program. For instance, being a
- 19 recipient of "social insurance" does not also make the recipient liable for unrelated or other federal taxes.
- 20 11. The term "benefit" must be defined in the franchise agreement that dispenses it, and its definition may not be
- 21 left to the subjective whims of any judge or jury.
- 22 12. If the "benefit" is financial, then it is paid in lawful money rather than Federal Reserve Notes, which are non-
- 23 interest bearing promissory notes that are not lawful money and are backed by nothing.
- 24 13. The franchise must expressly state that participation is voluntary and that no one can be prosecuted or
- 25 punished for failure to participate.
- 26 14. The identifying numbers, if any, that administer the program may not be used for identification and may not
- 27 be shared with or used by any nongovernmental entity other than the recipient him or her self.
- 28 15. May not be heard by any judge, jurist, or prosecutor who is a recipient or beneficiary of the same benefit,
- 29 because this would cause a conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C.
- 30 §455, 18 U.S.C. §597, and 18 U.S.C. §201.
- 31 16. During any litigation involving the "benefit", both the grantor and the grantee share equal obligation to
- 32 prove that equally valuable consideration was provided to the other party. Note that Federal Reserve Notes do
- 33 not constitute lawful money or therefore consideration.
- 34 17. Does *NOT* include a return of monies *UNLAWFULLY* withheld against a non-taxpayer. It is not a commercial
- 35 "benefit" or "purposeful availment" to have property *STOLEN* by a corrupted government returned to me.

36 Anything offered by the government that does not meet *ALL* of the above criteria is herein defined as an *INJURY*

37 and a *TORT*. Compelled participation is stipulated by both parties as being slavery in criminal violation of 18

38 U.S.C. §1583, 42 U.S.C. §1994, and the Thirteenth Amendment.

39 Receipt of the attached government application constitutes consent by the recipient of the application to use the

40 above definition of "benefit" in any disputes that might arise over this transaction. Government recipient and its

41 agents, employees, and assignees forfeit their right as private individuals acting in any government office to define

42 the term "benefit" and agree to use *ONLY* the above definition.

43 Because the Submitter is ineligible for and does not seek any kind of "benefit" by submitting any of the attached

44 forms, the Submitter and Recipient both stipulate that the perjury statement has no "materiality" because it

45 cannot produce any kind of injury to the Recipient.

1 *[Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4: Definition of Key “Words of Art” on all Attached Government*
2 *Forms; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>]*

3 The Founding Fathers warned that abuse of the above rules might lead to a complete circumvention of the Constitution when
4 they said the following about “general welfare” clause of the constitution and the “benefits” it could be abused to confer:

5 *“With respect to the words general welfare, I have always regarded them as qualified by the detail of powers*
6 *connected with them. To take them in a literal and unlimited sense would be a metamorphosis of the Constitution*
7 *into a character which there is a host of proofs was not contemplated by its creator.”*

8 ***“If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the***
9 ***general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every***
10 ***State, county and parish and pay them out of their public treasury; they may take into their own hands the***
11 ***education of children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the***
12 ***provision of the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads other than post-roads; in short, every***
13 ***thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute object of police, would be thrown***
14 ***under the power of Congress.... Were the power of Congress to be established in the latitude contended for, it***
15 ***would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited Government established by***
16 ***the people of America.”***

17 *“If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the general welfare,*
18 *the government is no longer a limited one possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one subject to*
19 *particular exceptions.”*
20 *[James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties]*

21 _____
22 *Congress has not unlimited powers to provide for the general welfare, but only those specifically enumerated.*

23 *They are not to do anything they please to provide for the general welfare, but only to lay taxes for that purpose.*
24 *To consider the latter phrase not as describing the purpose of the first, but as giving a distinct and independent*
25 *power to do any act they please which may be good for the Union, would render all the preceding and subsequent*
26 *enumerations of power completely useless. It would reduce the whole instrument to a single phrase, that of*
27 *instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and as they would*
28 *be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.... Certainly no*
29 *such universal power was meant to be given them. It was intended to lace them up straightly within the enumerated*
30 *powers and those without which, as means, these powers could not be carried into effect.*

31 *That of instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and, as they*
32 *would be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.*
33 *[Thomas Jefferson: Opinion on National Bank, 1791. ME 3:148; SOURCE:*
34 *<http://fanguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1020.htm> and*
35 *<http://thefederalistpapers.org/founders/jefferson/thomas-jefferson-opinion-on-national-bank-1791>]*

36 For more on the subject of government “benefits” and how to fight the government’s use of them to destroy constitutional
37 protections and private rights, see:

[The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

38 **2.6 The use of grants of government property to destroy constitutional rights is a biblical sin** 39 **and usury**

40 We established in the preceding section that all privileges involve grants of government property to the benefit recipient
41 with conditions or strings or change in status attached. Of grants of such property, the bible says:

42 **Love Your Enemies**

43 *“But I say to you who hear: Love your enemies, do good to those who hate you, bless those who curse you, and*
44 *pray for those who spitefully use you. To him who strikes you on the one cheek, offer the other also. And from*
45 *him who takes away your cloak, do not withhold your tunic either. Give to everyone who asks of you. And from*
46 *him who takes away your goods do not ask them back. And just as you want men to do to you, you also do to*
47 *them likewise.*

1 *"But if you love those who love you, what credit is that to you? For even sinners love those who love them. And*
2 *if you do good to those who do good to you, what credit is that to you? For even sinners do the same. And if you*
3 *lend to those from whom you hope to receive back, what credit is that to you? For even sinners lend to sinners*
4 *to receive as much back. But love your enemies, do good, and lend, hoping for nothing in return; and your*
5 *reward will be great, and you will be sons of the Most High. For He is kind to the unthankful and evil.*
6 *Therefore be merciful, just as your Father also is merciful.*
7 *[Luke 6:27-36, Bible, NKJV]*

8 Asking or hoping to receive something back in return for the grant is what we just described as "conditions or strings or change
9 in status attached". In legal terminology, it is called "quid pro quo". Expecting something back is a biblical SIN. You don't
10 ENSLAVE people who are in need because they are desperate, like Pharaoh did to the Egyptians in the Bible, as recorded in
11 Genesis 47. That would be SIN, and it is probably the reason why God had to rescue the Israelites from the Egyptians and
12 why he killed several Egyptians and punished Pharaoh because of it. Below is how Pharaoh SHOULD have treated the
13 Israelites, who were transient foreigners in Egypt:

14 *Lending to the Poor*

15 *If one of your brethren becomes poor [desperate], and falls into poverty among you, then you shall help him,*
16 *like a stranger or a sojourner [transient foreigner and/or non-resident non-person, Form #05.020], that he*
17 *may live with you. Take no usury or interest from him; but fear your God, that your brother may live with you.*
18 *You shall not lend him your money for usury, nor lend him your food at a profit. I am the Lord your God,*
19 *who brought you out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.*

20 *The Law Concerning Slavery*

21 *And if one of your brethren who dwells by you becomes poor, and sells himself to you, you shall not compel*
22 *him to serve as a slave. As a hired servant and a sojourner he shall be with you, and shall serve you until the*
23 *Year of Jubilee. And then he shall depart from you—he and his children with him—and shall return to his own*
24 *family. He shall return to the possession of his fathers. For they are My servants [Form #13.007], whom I*
25 *brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves. You shall not rule over him with rigor, but*
26 *you shall fear your God."*
27 *[Lev. 25:35-43, Bible, NKJV]*

28 The violation of the above scripture is the FOUNDATION of all franchises and the origin of most of the evil in present day
29 America. It is how PRIVATE rights are converted to PUBLIC privileges and how the Federal Reserve works ALL of its
30 evil. In fact it is the origin of ALL USURY. That usury is described in some of the following authorities, which are only
31 just a sampling of the VAST resources documenting the extensive consequences of violating this mandate against usury
32 within God's law:

- 33 1. *How the World Works*, John Perkins
34 <https://sedm.org/liberty-university-2-6-how-the-world-works/>
- 35 2. *Government Mafia*, Clint Richardson
36 <https://sedm.org/government-mafia/>
- 37 3. *Money, Banking and Credit Page*, Section 5: Corruption of the Financial System-Family Guardian Fellowship
38 https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm#CORRUPTION_OF_FINANCIAL_SYSTEM:
- 39 4. *Government Corruption*, Form #11.401
40 <https://sedm.org/home/government-corruption/>
- 41 5. *Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024* -Shows how our de jure constitutional republic
42 has been replaced by a private, for-profit corporate monopoly. The money system is the de facto mechanism for
43 recruiting people to become employees and officers of the corporation through compelled use of government numbers
44 by banks and employers.
45 <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/CorpGovt.pdf>
- 46 6. *Demonocracy.info* (OFFSITE LINK)- Economic Infographics
47 <http://demonocracy.info/>
- 48 7. *The Money Scam, Form #05.041 -SEDM Forms Page*. Excellent.
49 <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyScam.pdf>
- 50 8. *Merchants of the Earth* (OFFSITE LINK) -Guide to usury banking
51 <https://famguardian.org/Publications/MerchantsOfTheEarth/MerchantsofEarth-BenWilliams.pdf>
- 52 9. *The American Captivity* (OFFSITE LINK) -ACM
53 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Corruption/TheAmericanCaptivity-BenWilliams-st11-11&12.pdf>
- 54 10. *The Babylon Matrix* (OFFSITE LINK) -ACM

- 1 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Corruption/TheBabylonMatrix-BenWilliams-st12-1&2.pdf>
 2 11. [The Religion of Money](#) (OFFSITE LINK) -ACM
 3 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Corruption/TheReligionOfMoney-BenWilliams-st08-01.pdf>
 4 12. [What Is Mystery Babylon?](#) (OFFSITE LINK)-Sheldon Emry
 5 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/Corruption/What%20is%20Mystery%20Babylon.pdf>

6 **2.7 Government franchise=privilege=public office**

7 Another name for a franchise is a “privilege”. All privileges attach to offices.

8 *privilege* \ 'priv-lij, 'pri-və-\ noun

9 [Middle English, from Anglo-French, from Latin privilegium law for or against a private person, from privus
 10 private + leg-, lex law] 12th century: a right or immunity granted as a peculiar benefit, advantage, or favor:
 11 prerogative especially: such a **right or immunity attached specifically to a position or an office**
 12 [Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Websters collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-
 13 Webster, Inc.]

14 Based on the definition of “privilege” above, all privileges and therefore franchises attach to OFFICES in the government if
 15 the privilege is GRANTED by government. An OFFICE in the government is called a “**PUBLIC OFFICE**”. It is interesting
 16 to note that the ENTIRE income tax code is built upon the presumption that all “taxpayers” are in fact public offices in the
 17 government.

18 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

19 *"The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a public office."*

20 The above is why we call the income tax a franchise tax and an excise tax. All excise taxes are based upon the exercise of
 21 “privileges”.

22 *"Excise tax. A tax imposed on the performance of an act, the engaging in an occupation, or the enjoyment of a*
 23 *privilege. Rapa v. Haines, Ohio Comm.Pl., 101 N.E.2d. 733, 735. A tax on the manufacture, sale, or use of goods*
 24 *or on the carrying on of an occupation or activity or tax on the transfer of property. In current usage the term*
 25 *has been extended to include various license fees and practically every internal revenue tax except income tax*
 26 *(e.g., federal alcohol and tobacco excise taxes, I.R.C. §5011 et seq.)"*
 27 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 563]

28 Blacks' Law Dictionary above contains a falsehood. Even the income tax is an excise tax. The privilege is a “trade or
 29 business”, which is legally defined as a public office. All public offices are, in fact, privileges and franchises as we point out
 30 later in section 7.6. They obviously aren't reading the definition above of the “activity” upon which the tax is based, which
 31 is “the FUNCTIONS of a public office”. In that sense, the legal dictionary is LYING to protect the biggest fraud in history.
 32 Note that no PRIVATE human can lawfully exercise such functions WITHOUT committing the crime of impersonating a
 33 public office in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.

34 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 43 > § 912](#)
 35 [§ 912. Officer or employee of the United States](#)

36 *Whoever falsely assumes or pretends to be an officer or employee acting under the authority of the United States*
 37 *or any department, agency or officer thereof, and acts as such, or in such pretended character demands or obtains*
 38 *any money, paper, document, or thing of value, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than three*
 39 *years, or both.*

40 The above also brings to mind another important aspect of all licensing and franchising, which is that for taxes on the activity
 41 to be lawful, the ACTIVITY subject to taxation has to be potentially dangerous to the public. The purpose of regulation of a
 42 specific marketplace is to prevent injuries involved in using the product. Examples include alcohol and cigarettes, which can
 43 injure your health and therefore need to be regulated to minimize the injury. That potential damage to the public is the only
 44 basis upon which they can make it a crime to engage in the activity WITHOUT a license, in fact.

45 In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, the “de facto license” to represent a public office is accomplished through the
 46 issuance and use of the Social Security Number or Taxpayer Identification Number. We cover this later in section 2.9. Public

1 officers need to be regulated and taxed because they can cause GREAT harm to large numbers of people if they violate their
2 fiduciary duty to enrich themselves.

3 *“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be*
4 *exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.* ¹³
5 **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level**
6 **of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under**
7 **every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain**
8 **from a discharge of their trusts.** ¹⁴ **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political**
9 **entity on whose behalf he or she serves.** ¹⁵ **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.** ¹⁶ **It has been said that the**
10 **fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.** ¹⁷ **Furthermore,**
11 **it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence**
12 **and undermine the sense of security for individual [PRIVATE] rights is against public policy.** ¹⁸
13 *[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]*

14 The ONLY time in which the use of SSNs or TINs can be made mandatory is when the party is engaged in a public office
15 and therefore a “trade or business” or when they are in receipt of a “privilege” or government benefit, as we point out in the
16 following.

[About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.012, Section 10
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

17 Since public monies cannot lawfully be paid to private people, then those in receipt of government “benefits” MUST be at
18 least PRESUMED to ALSO be public officers. Otherwise, your government is a THIEF and a Robinhood.

19 **To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow**
20 **it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery**
21 **because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under**
22 **legislative forms.**

23 **Nor is it taxation.** *‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or*
24 *property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed*
25 *by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.*

26 *Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John’s Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, ‘I think the common*
27 *mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the*
28 *government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are*
29 *imposed for a public purpose.’ See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11*
30 *Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.*
31 *Fond du Lac, supra.”*
32 **[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]**

¹³ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

¹⁴ Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

¹⁵ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

¹⁶ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

¹⁷ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

¹⁸ Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

2.8 Government franchises destroy equality and establish a state-sponsored religion

As we pointed out in our Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 1, EQUALITY of RIGHTS between you and the government under the law is the foundation of all of your freedom:

"No duty rests more imperatively upon the courts than the enforcement of those constitutional provisions intended to secure that equality of rights which is the foundation of free government."
[Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis, [165 U.S. 150](#) (1897)]

The main purpose of franchises is to DESTROY equality between the governors and the governed and to destroy ALL your freedom in the process.

In addition to destroying the SOURCE of all of your freedom, government franchises also have another insidious effect. They create a state-sponsored and unconstitutional civil religion in violation of the First Amendment. Here is the definition of "privilege" to prove our point, keeping in mind that a "privilege" and a "public right" are equivalent:

privilege verb transitive

-leged; -leging 14th century

1: to grant a privilege to

*2: to accord a higher value or **superior position to** (privilege one mode of discourse over another)
[Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Websters collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-Webster, Inc.]*

Based on the definition of "privilege" above, government franchises create a SUPERIOR position in relation to others. In religious terminology, this is called a "supernatural power", where YOU are the "natural". Since it is possessed by the government or government actor or agent as a public office, the government then acquires a SUPERNATURAL power, where YOU, the governed, are the natural.

By using "privileges" to elevate those who receive them above others, the result is:

1. Establishing an office or public office with rights above others through the granting of "privileges" or state favors.
2. Converting PRIVATE people accepting the privileges into PUBLIC officers.
3. The complete destruction of EQUALITY of all under the law. See:

[Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.033
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. The violation of the constitutional prohibition against "Titles of Nobility", where the name of the PUBLIC OFFICE is the "Title of Nobility".

*United States Constitution
Article 1: Legislative Department*

Section 10 No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States: And no Person holding any Office of Profit or Trust under them, shall, without the Consent of the Congress accept of any present, Emolument, Office, or Title, of any kind whatever, from any King, Prince, or foreign State.

5. The establishment of a state-sponsored religion, where YOU as the "natural" have to "worship" and serve those with the state-granted "SUPERIOR" or "SUPER-NATURAL" powers. That superior being is the PUBLIC OFFICE produced by the franchise.

The definition of "dulocracy" is very instructive on the above process. It proves that the dulocracy we have now is a product of the abuse of franchises. Notice the use of the phrase "so much license and privilege that they domineer":

"Dulocracy. A government where servants and slaves have so much license and privilege that they domineer."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 501]

1 The minute you grant any power to a public servant above that of any ordinary citizen, you impute an unconstitutional Title
2 of Nobility and you turn a PUBLIC SERVANT into a MASTER. Jesus said that Christians are not allowed to set up a
3 government like this:

4 **Greatness Is Serving**

5 *"You know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and those who are great exercise authority over them.
6 Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant. And
7 whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave—just as the Son of Man did not come to be served,
8 but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many."
9 [Matt. 20:25-28, Bible, NKJV]*

10 Below is a definition of "religion" to prove our point:

11 *"Religion. Man's relation to Divinity, to reverence, worship [servitude as a public officer], obedience, and
12 submission to mandates and precepts [franchise "codes"] of supernatural or superior beings. In its broadest
13 sense includes all forms of belief in the existence of superior beings exercising power over human beings by
14 volition, imposing rules of conduct, with future rewards and punishments. Bond uniting man to God, and a
15 virtue whose purpose is to render God worship due him as source of all being and principle of all government
16 of things. *Nikulnikoff v. Archbishop, etc., of Russian Orthodox Greek Catholic Church, 142 Misc. 894, 255 N.Y.S.*
17 *653, 663."*
18 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1292]**

19 Notice the phrase above: "source of all being and principle of all government of things.". Religion is therefore what
20 government is based on. President Nixon even called the District of Columbia the "civic temple", as did Congressman Heflin
21 during the Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates:

22 *"Now, Mr. Speaker, this Capitol is the civic temple of the people, and we are here by direction of the people to
23 reduce the tariff tax and enact a law in the interest of all the people. This was the expressed will of the people at
24 the polls, and you promised to carry out that will, but you have not kept faith with the American people."
25 [44 Cong.Rec. 4420, July 12, 1909; Congressman Heflin talking about the enactment of the Sixteenth
26 Amendment]*

27 Read the above amazing admission yourself:

28 Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates, Exhibit #02.007
29 <http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

30 By "worship" in the definition of "religion" above, they really mean "obedience" to the dictates of the supernatural or superior
31 being.

32 *"worship 1. chiefly Brit: a person of importance—used as a title for various officials (as magistrates and some
33 mayors) 2: reverence [obedience] offered a divine being or supernatural power; also: an act of expressing
34 such reverence 3: a form of religious practice with its creed and ritual 4: extravagant respect or admiration for
or devotion to an object of esteem <~ the dollar>."
[Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 1361]*

35 In these respects, both law and religion are twin sisters, because the object of BOTH is "obedience" and "submission" to a
36 "sovereign" or "superior being" of one kind or another. Those in such "submission" are called "subjects" in the legal field
37 and "parishioners" in the religious field. The only difference between REAL religion and state worship is WHICH sovereign:
38 God or man:

39 *"Obedientia est legis essentia.
40 Obedience is the essence of the law. 11 Co. 100."
41 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;
42 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

43 Have you paid your church tithe called "taxes" this year? If you look through the story of Moses carefully, you also see that
44 Pharaoh was called "my lord", meaning a deity. That in fact is what he was regarded as by his subjects.

45 *"When that year had ended, they came to him the next year and said to him, "We will not hide from my lord that
46 our money is gone; my lord also has our herds of livestock. There is nothing left in the sight of my lord but our
47 bodies and our lands. Why should we die before your eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our land for bread,*

1 and we and our land will be servants of Pharaoh; give us seed, that we may live and not die, that the land may
2 not be desolate.””
3 [Gen. 47:18-22, Bible, NKJV]

4 How do government franchises establish a “religion” as legally defined?

- 5 1. “SUPERNATURAL OR SUPERIOR BEINGS” are those granted “privileges” of a franchise.
- 6 2. “WORSHIP” = Obedience to the dictates of the [franchise “codes”](#)
- 7 3. Those DOING the worship are called PUBLIC OFFICERS, meaning AGENTS of the “SUPERIOR BEING”.
- 8 4. The “SUPERIOR BEING” being rendered “WORSHIP” is the [“United States” government as a legal person AND a](#)
9 [corporation](#).
- 10 5. That “SUPERIOR BEING” has an unconstitutional “Title of Nobility” because it has “SUPERNATURAL OR
11 SUPERIOR” powers above YOU as the “natural”.
- 12 6. The RESULT is what they call “all government of things”.
- 13 7. The purpose of all [franchises and privileges they create](#) is to [CREATE inequality](#) (and thereby [DESTROY THE](#)
14 [SOURCE OF ALL YOUR FREEDOM, which is EQUALITY](#)), use that inequality to impose SERVITUDE, and
15 [establish a state-sponsored religion that worships government or civil rulers instead of God](#).

16 A quick way to determine whether you are engaging in idolatry is to look at whether the authority being exercised by a so-
17 called “government” has a “natural” source, meaning whether any human being who is not IN the government can lawfully
18 exercise such authority. If they cannot, you are dealing with a state-sponsored religion and a de facto government rather than
19 a REAL, de jure government. Here is how one pastor describes that idolatry, and this link is on the opening page of our
20 website:

[Counterfeit Gods](#), Tim Keller

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mK65lpveSM>

21 Ayn Rand (now deceased), famous author, describes how privileges and franchises can corrupt the finest of people and
22 convert a free society based on equality into a slave colony full of public officer serfs in the following insightful quote from
23 her wonderful book. The corrupting influence that accomplishes what she describes is what we call “The Federal Reserve
24 Counterfeiting Franchise”. This quote comes from our memorandum entitled *The Money Scam*, Form #05.041. Her use of
25 “favors” means “privileges” and franchises:

26 *“Money is the barometer of a society’s virtue. When you see that trading [or religious ministry, for that matter]*
27 *is done, not by consent, but by [government] compulsion [or regulation]--when you see that in order to produce,*
28 *you need to obtain permission from men [in the IRS] who produce nothing--when you see that money is flowing*
29 *to those who deal, not in goods, but in [political] favors--when you see that men get richer by graft and by pull*
30 *[“extortion under the color of law”] than by work, and your laws don’t protect you against them [the*
31 *government], but protect them [the government] against you--when you see corruption being rewarded [by a*
32 *corrupted federal judiciary] and honesty [and hard work, and personal responsibility] becoming a self-*
33 *sacrifice--you may know that your society is doomed[!]. Money is so noble a medium that it does not compete*
34 *with guns and it does not make terms with brutality. It will not permit a country to survive as half-property,*
35 *half-loot.*

36 *“Whenever destroyers [the IRS, the Federal Reserve, and the Dept of Justice] appear among men, they start by*
37 *destroying money, for money is men’s protection and the base of a moral existence. Destroyers [in the Federal*
38 *Reserve] seize gold and leave to its owners a counterfeit pile of [fiat] paper. This kills all objective standards and*
39 *delivers men into the arbitrary power of an arbitrary setter of values [a corrupted government, in this case]. Gold*
40 *was [and continues to be] an objective value, an equivalent of wealth produced. Paper is a mortgage on wealth*
41 *that does not exist, backed by a gun aimed [by a tyrant judge with a conflict of interest] at those who are expected*
42 *to produce it. Paper [Federal Reserve Notes] is a check drawn by legal looters upon an account which is not*
43 *theirs: upon the virtue of the victims. Watch for the day when it becomes, marked: ‘Account overdrawn.’*

44 *“When you have made evil [government looting through constructive fraud, obfuscation and complication of the*
45 *tax laws, and through socialist/humanist tax system that rewards and subsidizes laziness, irresponsibility, and*
46 *government dependency and punishes and taxes success] the means of survival, do not expect men to remain*
47 *good. Do not expect them to stay moral and lose their lives for the purpose of becoming the fodder of the*
48 *immoral [government parasites]. Do not expect them to produce, when production is punished and*
49 *[government] looting rewarded. Do not ask, ‘Who is destroying the world?’ You are [by doing NOTHING to*
50 *correct the corruption or by accepting ANY of the stolen loot in the form of a government handout/bribe].”*
51 *[Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand, p. 387]*

1 Don't believe us that franchises establish a state-sponsored religion? Look at legally admissible evidence proving our
2 assertion for yourself. Use these in court to prosecute the fraud, if you like:

- 3 1. Government Has Become Idolatry and a False Religion, Family Guardian Fellowship-also included in our [Path to](#)
4 [Freedom, Form #09.015](#):
5 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/Christian/GovReligion.htm>
- 6 2. Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016
7 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 8 3. Government Establishment of Religion, Form #05.038
9 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 **2.9 Social Security Numbers (SSNs) and Taxpayer Identification Numbers (TINs) are what the** 11 **FTC calls a "franchise mark"**¹⁹

12 The Federal Trade Commission (F.T.C.) has defined a commercial franchise as follows:

13 " . . . a commercial business arrangement [e.g. a STATUTORY "trade or business" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)]
14 is a "franchise" if it satisfies three definitional elements. Specifically, the franchisor must:

- 15 (1) promise to provide a trademark or other commercial symbol [e.g. the STATUTORY Social Security Number
16 or Taxpayer Identification Number];
 - 17 (2) promise to exercise significant control or provide significant assistance in the operation of the business [e.g.
18 enforcement of the franchise "code" such as the Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C] and
 - 19 (3) require a minimum payment of at least \$500 during the first six months of operations [e.g. tax refunds
20 annually, deductions most Americans DO NOT need because of EXCLUSIONS in 26 U.S.C. §872 because not
21 from GEOGRAPHICAL "U.S.", stimulus checks, etc]".
- 22 [FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008, p. 1;
23 SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

24 In the context of the above document, the "Social Security Number" or "Taxpayer Identification Number" function essentially
25 as what the FTC calls a "franchise mark". It behaves as what we call a "de facto license" to represent Caesar as a public
26 officer:

27 "A franchise entails the right to operate a business that is "identified or associated with the franchisor's
28 trademark, or to offer, sell, or distribute goods, services, or commodities that are identified or associated with
29 the franchisor's trademark." The term "trademark" is intended to be read broadly to cover not only trademarks,
30 but any service mark, trade name, or other advertising or commercial symbol. This is generally referred to as the
31 "trademark" or "mark" element.

32 **The franchisor [the government] need not own the mark itself, but at the very least must have the right to**
33 **license the use of the mark to others. Indeed, the right to use the franchisor's mark in the operation of the**
34 **business - either by selling goods or performing services identified with the mark or by using the mark, in**
35 **whole or in part, in the business' name - is an integral part of franchising. In fact, a supplier can avoid Rule**
36 **coverage of a particular distribution arrangement by expressly prohibiting the distributor from using its mark."**
37 [FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008;
38 SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

39 The nature of Social Security Numbers as a franchise mark is implemented as follows from a legal perspective:

- 40 1. Like all contracts or agreements, franchises, or what are sometimes called "privileges" or "quasi-contracts"²⁰ by the

¹⁹ Source: About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 2; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

²⁰ Below is an example from the U.S. Supreme Court in the case of the "trade or business" excise taxable income tax franchise:

"Even if the judgment is deemed to be colored by the nature of the obligation whose validity it establishes, and we are free to re-examine it, and, if we find it to be based on an obligation penal in character, to refuse to enforce it outside the state where rendered, see *Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co.*, 127 U.S. 265, 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct. 1370, compare *Fauntleroy v. Lum*, 210 U.S. 230, 28 S.Ct. 641, **still the obligation to pay taxes is not penal. It is a statutory liability, quasi contractual in nature, enforceable, if there is no exclusive statutory remedy,**

U.S. Supreme court, require:

- 1.1. An offer as the “Merchant” under U.C.C. §2-104(1). Sometimes also called a Creditor or Seller.
- 1.2. A voluntary acceptance as the “Buyer” under U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a). Sometimes also called a Debtor or Borrower.
- 1.3. Valuable consideration provided by the “Merchant” to the “Buyer” in the form of property or rights or services. Without consideration, there can be no obligation or contract.
- 1.4. Mutual assent or understanding.
- 1.5. The absence of duress. This also implies a right to quit or to waive all or any portion of the “benefits” of the relationship and the corresponding obligation to pay for those future “benefits”.

Invito beneficium non datur.

No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be considered as assenting. Vide Assent.

Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est.

A man may relinquish, for himself and his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.

Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.

Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.

[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;

SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

2. The franchise mark may be a number and an associated civil status label such as an SSN or TIN, “person”, “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, etc. However, the NAME of the number, meaning “SSN” or “TIN” in this case, must DERIVE from the franchise contract DEFINED by the Merchant. Another way of stating this is that under the Uniform Commercial Code, the language of the offer and the language of the acceptance MUST be the same and the parties must agree on a SINGLE definition for all terms. Without a common definition, there can be no assent because the parties have a different understanding about what is being offered or accepted. See:
 - 2.1. *This Form is Your Form*, Mark Desantis
<http://www.youtube.com/embed/b6-PRwhU7cg>
 - 2.2. *Mirror Image Rule*, Mark Desantis
<http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pqbZV757w>
3. The right of the Merchant to prescribe the terms of the contract or agreement derives from the consideration, services, or valuable property he brings to the relationship that the BUYER wants.
 - 3.1. In the case of the government, that authority derives from Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution:

U.S. Constitution, Article IV § 3 (2).

*The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory or other Property belonging to the United States [***]*

- 3.2. In the case of the otherwise PRIVATE human being and BUYER, INCLUDING governments, the authority to make rules and definitions for the terms they use on any form, INCLUDING government forms, is the control over their own private property that they are lending or selling or renting to the government.

“The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement.”

in the civil courts by the common-law action of debt or indebitatus assumpsit. *United States v. Chamberlin, 219 U.S. 250 , 31 S.Ct. 155; Price v. United States, 269 U.S. 492 , 46 S.Ct. 180; Dollar Savings Bank v. United States, 19 Wall. 227; and see Stockwell v. United States, 13 Wall. 531, 542; Meredith v. United States, 13 Pet. 486, 493. This was the rule established in the English courts before the Declaration of Independence.* *Attorney General v. Weeks, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 223; Attorney General v. Jewers and Batty, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 225; Attorney General v. Hatton, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. [296 U.S. 268, 272] 262; Attorney General v. _ _ , 2 Ans.Rep. 558; see Comyn's Digest (Title 'Dett', A, 9); 1 Chitty on Pleading, 123; cf. Attorney General v. Sewell, 4 M.&W. 77. “ [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)]*

The recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.
[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]

4. Once consent or agreement is voluntarily procured, the parties VOLUNTARILY acquire a “civil status” (Form #13.008) under the terms of the franchise agreement or contract or parole agreement, such as “person”, “taxpayer”, “benefit recipient”, “participant”, etc. This right to volunteer is protected by your unalienable right to contract and your First Amendment right to politically and legally associate. Be careful HOW you exercise your right to contract! and associate, because it’s the MOST DANGEROUS right you have! Why?: Because it can literally DESTROY all of your other rights! This label or civil status (Form #13.008) is the object to which ALL statutory civil obligations against the Buyer and corresponding Rights of the Merchant, legally attach. If the status was not voluntarily accepted, there can be no enforceable contract or agreement. The ONLY way to defeat such a contract or agreement is to do one of the following:
 - 4.1. To claim that you were operating in a representative capacity and that your Principle expressly FORBIDS such consent in your delegation order. For instance, you can claim that you are God’s representative 24 hours a day and 7 days a week under the First Amendment, and that your delegation of authority order, the Bible, forbids you to consent as God’s representative to any such enticements.
 - 4.2. To claim that the rights alienated by the franchise are UNALIENABLE per the Declaration of Independence, and thus cannot be given away to a REAL DE JURE GOVERNMENT even WITH consent. A real, de jure government established ONLY to protect PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights cannot be allowed to violate the purpose of its creation by establishing a profitable business called a franchise whose main purpose is to DESTROY such rights and convert all property into PUBLIC property or PUBLIC rights. That would violate the intent of the Constitution, in fact.
 - 4.3. To identify yourself as being UNELIGIBLE at the time of making application. See Why You Aren’t Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001 for proof of this, in the case of Social Security.
5. The SOURCE of the definition of the LABEL on the license number or franchise mark establishes WHO the “Merchant” is.
 - 5.1. If you accept the STATUTORY definition of “SSN”, then GOVERNMENT is the Merchant and YOU are the Buyer.
 - 5.2. If you make your OWN definition for “SSN” or “TIN” on the government form or application and reject the STATUTORY definition, even though it uses the same LABEL (e.g. “SSN” or “TIN”), then YOU are the Merchant and GOVERNMENT is the Buyer. In other words, changing the definitions replaces the original Merchant’s offer with a COUNTEROFFER by the Buyer. The Buyer then becomes the NEW Merchant and the roles switch.
 - 5.3. If the original Merchant then responds to your definition of terms by saying that you have to accept THEIR definition to get the “benefit” of the franchise, you simply respond that you have a right NOT to receive a “benefit” and that the only thing you want is for the government to LEAVE YOU ALONE, which is what “justice” itself is defined as. For instance, having government ID that does not impute a civil statutory status to you such as “citizen”, “resident”, or “person” has the effect of allowing you to be LEFT ALONE and not attaching any enforcement authority or “benefit” to you. By doing this, you are preventing what we call “bundling”, where civil obligations are attached to the receipt of some government service by associating you with a civil statutory status that you don’t want. More on this in:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 5.4. If the government Merchant then tries to advise you what to put on the form, or refuses to accept your form with your definitions, then they are discriminating against you, and also criminally tampering with a witness, because most government forms are signed under penalty of perjury as court-admissible legal evidence.
6. A prospective Buyer SUBMITTING a government form is the CREATOR of the form. The CREATOR is always the OWNER of the thing, and thus the ONLY one who can define what it means. See:

Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family Guardian Fellowship
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>
7. The only Party to the transaction who can “make rules” or definitions relating to property is the OWNER of that property. That’s what legally “ownership” is defined as, in fact: CONTROL and the right to exclude any and all others from using or benefitting from a thing.
8. If a form is required to be submitted by the Buyer to the Merchant to receive custody or eligibility of specific property or rights under a franchise, the CREATOR of a form controls the outcome of the transaction rather than the author of the form. By “CREATOR” we mean the person who SUBMITS AND SIGNS the form, not the person who

1 PROVIDES or offers the form to use in the application process. The submitter is the ONLY one who can define the
2 meaning or context of the terms of the form. The courts have held that you cannot trust ANYTHING on a government
3 form or ANYTHING an executive branch employee says. Thus, you can't trust that you KNOW what the definition or
4 context of the terms are. Thus you are OBLIGATED to define them in a way that benefits and protects ONLY YOU.
5 See:

*Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for its Actions or Its Words, or for
Following Its Own Written Procedures*, Family Guardian Fellowship
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>

- 6 9. If you want to FLIP the relationship of the parties so that YOU become the Merchant and government becomes the
7 Buyer, simply define the term "SSN" or "TIN" on government forms as NOT the one in statutes, but one issued by
8 YOU that makes government the Buyer. Here is an example:

9 NOTES:

10 *1. All terms used on this form OTHER than "Social Security Number" shall be construed in their statutory sense.
11 This is especially true in the case of money or finance. They are not used in their private, ordinary, or common
12 law sense. The term "Social Security Number" identifies a PRIVATE number owned and issued by the Submitter
13 to the government under license and franchise. It is not a number identified in any governments statute and does
14 not pertain to anyone eligible to receive Social Security Benefits and may not be used to indicate or imply
15 eligibility to receive said benefits. The license for the use of the number for use outside of the VA for any purpose,
16 and especially civil or criminal enforcement purpose, is identified below and incorporated by reference herein.
17 Acceptance or use of said number for such purpose constitutes constructive or implied consent to said agreement
18 by all those so using said number:*

19 *Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027; [https://sedm.org/Forms/06-
20 AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf](https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf).*

21 *This provision is repeated Section 0 in the attached form entitled Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a
22 Taxpayer Identification Number, Form #04.205. The reason for this provision is that everyone who asks for such
23 number refers to them as "MINE" or "MY" or "YOUR", meaning that it is MY absolutely owned PRIVATE
24 property. Therefore I am simply documenting the fact that it is my absolutely owned private property as a private
25 human not affiliated with the government. All private property can be used as a basis to place conditions on its
26 use or else it isn't mine. That's what "ownership" implies in a legal sense. Congress does the same thing with
27 ITS property under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2, and I am simply carrying out exactly the authority THEY claim
28 over THEIR property in the same manner as them.
29 [Veterans Administration Benefit Application, Form #06.041, <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>]*

30 Why can you emulate the government's tactics in doing this? Because ALL are treated equally under real law, and
31 because if the government can CREATE obligations against you essentially by using equivocation to make you look
32 like someone who is eligible, even if you are not, then you can use the SAME equivocation to AVOID becoming
33 eligible and make THEM eligible for your ANTI-FRANCHISE. Otherwise, the constitutional requirement for equal
34 protection and equal treatment is violated. Fight fire with fire! For proof, see:

Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 35 10. As far as NATIONAL franchises, Congress is FORBIDDEN from establishing excise taxable franchises or privileges
36 such as the income tax within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state of the Union. Thus, the ONLY place
37 they can establish them is within FEDERAL AREAS subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress:

38 *"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
39 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to
40 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
41 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
42 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

43 *But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this
44 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**
45 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**
46 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**
47 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the
48 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in
49 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
50 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
51 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.*

1 **Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE using a Social Security**
2 **Number] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**
3 [License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

4 11. For more about tricks with definitions, changing the context, and the equivocation that changing context of words on a
5 form does, see:

[Avoiding Traps in Government Forms](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #12.023
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 This same SSN or TIN “ franchise mark” is what the Bible calls “the mark of the beast”. It defines “the Beast” as the
7 government or civil rulers:

8 *“And I saw **the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies**, gathered together to make war against Him who*
9 *sat on the horse and against His army.”*
10 [[Rev. 19:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

11 *“He [the government BEAST] causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark*
12 *on their right hand or on their foreheads,¹⁷ and that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or¹⁸ the*
13 *name of the beast, or the number of his name.*
14 [[Rev. 13:16-17](#), Bible, NKJV]

15 The “business” that is “operated” or “licensed” by THE BEAST in statutes is called a “trade or business” which is defined as
16 follows:

17 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

18 *“The term ‘trade or business’ [includes](#) the performance of the functions of a [public office](#).”*

19 Those engaged in “the trade or business” franchise activity are officers of Caesar and have fired God as their civil protector.
20 By becoming said public officers or officers of Caesar, they have violated the FIRST COMMANDMENT of the Ten
21 Commandments, because they are “serving other gods”, and the pagan god they serve is a man:

22 *“You shall have no other gods [including governments or civil rulers] before Me.*

23 *“You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in*
24 *the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; **you shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For***
25 ***I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and***
26 ***fourth generations of those who hate Me**, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My*
27 *commandments.*
28 [[Exodus 20:3-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

29 By “bowing down” as indicated above, the Bible means that you cannot become UNEQUAL or especially INFERIOR to any
30 government or civil ruler under the civil law. In other words, you cannot surrender your equality and be civilly governed by
31 any government or civil ruler under the Roman system of jus civile, civil law, or civil “statutes”. That is not to say that you
32 are lawless or an “anarchist” by any means, because you are still accountable under criminal law, equity, and the common
33 law in any court. All civil statutory codes make the government superior and you inferior so you can’t consent to a domicile
34 and thereby become subject to it. The word “subjection” in the following means INFERIORITY:

35 *“Protectio trahit subjectionem, subjectio projectionem.*
36 *Protection draws to it subjection, subjection, protection. Co. Litt. 65.”*
37 [[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law](#), 1856;
38 SOURCE: <http://fanguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

39 Below are ways one becomes subject to Caesar’s civil statutory “codes” and civil franchises as a “subject”, and thereby
40 surrenders their equality to engage in government idolatry:

- 41 1. Domicile by choice: Choosing domicile within a specific jurisdiction. because not from the GEOGRAPHICAL
42 “U.S.”
43 2. Domicile by operation of law. Also called domicile of necessity:
44 2.1. Representing an entity that has a domicile within a specific jurisdiction even though not domiciled oneself in said

1 jurisdiction. For instance, representing a federal corporation as a public officer of said corporation, even though
2 domiciled outside the federal zone. The authority for this type of jurisdiction is, for instance, Federal Rule of
3 Civil Procedure 17(b).

- 4 2.2. Becoming a dependent of someone else, and thereby assuming the same domicile as that of your caregiver. For
5 instance, being a minor and dependent and having the same civil domicile as your parents. Another example is
6 becoming a government dependent and assuming the domicile of the government paying you the welfare check.
7 2.3. Being committed to a prison as a prisoner, and thereby assuming the domicile of the government owning or
8 funding the prison.

9 Those who violate the First Commandment by doing any of the above become subject to the civil statutory franchises or
10 codes. They are thereby committing the following form of idolatry because they are nominating a King to be ABOVE them
11 rather than EQUAL to them under the common law:

12 *Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah, and said to him, "Look, you are
13 old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER
14 them]"*.

15 *But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, "Give us a king to judge us." So Samuel prayed to the Lord.
16 And the Lord said to Samuel, "Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected
17 Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that
18 I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods
19 [Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry]. Now therefore, heed their
20 voice. However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign
21 over them."*

22 *So Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who asked him for a king. And he said, "This will be the
23 behavior of the king who will reign over you: He will take [STEAL] your sons and appoint them for his own
24 chariots and to be his horsemen, and some will run before his chariots. He will appoint captains over his
25 thousands and captains over his fifties, will set some to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and some to
26 make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take [STEAL] your daughters to be
27 perfumers, cooks, and bakers. And he will take [STEAL] the best of your fields, your vineyards, and your olive
28 groves, and give them to his servants. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your grain and your vintage, and give
29 it to his officers and servants. And he will take [STEAL] your male servants, your female servants, your finest
30 young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work [as SLAVES]. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your
31 sheep. And you will be his servants. And you will cry out in that day because of your king whom you have
32 chosen for yourselves, and the LORD will not hear you in that day."*

33 *Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, "No, but we will have a king over us,
34 that we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles."
35 [1 Sam. 8:4-20, Bible, NKJV]*

36 In support of this section, the following evidence is provided for use in court which PROVES that those who use SSNs or
37 TINs are considered to be and MUST, by law, be considered to be public officers:

- 38 1. The U.S. Supreme Court has held in the case of the State Action doctrine that those receiving government "benefits"
39 are to be regarded as state actors, meaning public officers.

40 *"One great object of the Constitution is to permit citizens to structure their private relations as they choose*
41 *subject only to the constraints of statutory or decisional law. [500 U.S. 614, 620]*

42 *To implement these principles, courts must consider from time to time where the governmental sphere [e.g.*
43 *"public purpose" and "public office"] ends and the private sphere begins. Although the conduct of private*
44 *parties lies beyond the Constitution's scope in most instances, governmental authority may dominate an activity*
45 *to such an extent that its participants must be deemed to act with the authority of the government and, as a*
46 *result, be subject to constitutional constraints. This is the jurisprudence of state action, which explores the*
47 *"essential dichotomy" between the private sphere and the public sphere, with all its attendant constitutional*
48 *obligations. Moose Lodge, supra, at 172. "*

49 [. . .]

50 *Given that the statutory authorization for the challenges exercised in this case is clear, the remainder of our state*
51 *action analysis centers around the second part of the Lugar test, whether a private litigant, in all fairness, must*
52 *be deemed a government actor in the use of peremptory challenges. Although we have recognized that this aspect*
53 *of the analysis is often a fact-bound inquiry, see Lugar, supra, 457 U.S. at 939, our cases disclose certain*
54 *principles of general application. Our precedents establish that, in determining whether a particular action or*

1 course of conduct is governmental in character, it is relevant to examine the following: the extent to which the
2 actor relies on governmental assistance and benefits, see *Tulsa Professional Collection Services, Inc. v. Pope*,
3 485 U.S. 478 (1988); *Burton v. Wilmington Parking Authority*, 365 U.S. 715 (1961); whether the actor is
4 performing a traditional governmental function, see *Terry v. Adams*, 345 U.S. 461 (1953); *Marsh v. Alabama*,
5 326 U.S. 501 (1946); cf. *San Francisco Arts & Athletics, Inc. v. United States Olympic [500 U.S. 614, 622]*
6 *Committee*, 483 U.S. 522, 544 -545 (1987); and whether the injury caused is aggravated in a unique way by the
7 incidents of governmental authority, see *Shelley v. Kraemer*, 334 U.S. 1 (1948). Based on our application of these
8 three principles to the circumstances here, we hold that the exercise of preemptory challenges by the defendant
9 in the District Court was pursuant to a course of state action.
10 [*Edmonson v. Leesville Concrete Company*, 500 U.S. 614 (1991)]

- 11 2. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that government identifying numbers may be mandated against those seeking to
12 receive government “benefits”.

13 Appellees raise a constitutional challenge to two features of the statutory scheme here.^[4] They object to Congress'
14 requirement that a state AFDC plan "must . . . provide (A) that, as a condition of eligibility under the plan, each
15 applicant for or recipient of aid shall furnish to the State agency his social security account number." 42 U.S.C.
16 §602(a)(25) (emphasis added). They also object to Congress' requirement that "such State agency shall utilize
17 such account numbers. . . in the administration of such plan." Ibid. (emphasis added).^[5] We analyze each of these
18 contentions, turning to the latter contention first.

19 Our cases have long recognized a distinction between the freedom of individual belief, which is absolute, and
20 the freedom of individual conduct, which is not absolute. This case implicates only the latter concern. Roy
21 objects to the statutory requirement that state agencies "shall utilize" Social Security numbers not because it
22 places any restriction on what he may believe or what he may do, but because he believes the use of the number
23 may harm his daughter's spirit.

24 Never to our knowledge has the Court interpreted the First Amendment to require the Government itself to
25 behave in ways that the individual believes will further his or her spiritual development or that of his or her
26 family. The Free Exercise Clause simply cannot be understood to require the Government to conduct its own
27 internal affairs in ways that comport with the religious beliefs of particular citizens. Just as the Government
28 may not insist that appellees engage in [476 U.S. 693, 700] any set form of religious observance, so appellees
29 may not demand that the Government join in their chosen religious practices by refraining from using a number
30 to identify their daughter. "[T]he Free Exercise Clause is written in terms of what the government cannot do to
31 the individual, not in terms of what the individual can extract from the government." *Sherbert v. Verner*, 374 U.S.
32 398, 412 (1963) (Douglas, J., concurring).

33 As a result, Roy may no more prevail on his religious objection to the Government's use of a Social Security
34 number for his daughter than he could on a sincere religious objection to the size or color of the Government's
35 filing cabinets. The Free Exercise Clause affords an individual protection from certain forms of governmental
36 compulsion; it does not afford an individual a right to dictate the conduct of the Government's internal
37 procedures.
38 [*Bowen v. Roy*, 476 U.S. 693 (1986)]

39 _____
40 FOOTNOTES:

41 ^[4] They also raise a statutory argument — that the Government's denial of benefits to them constitutes illegal
42 discrimination on the basis of religion or national origin. See 42 U.S.C. §2000d; 7 U.S.C. §2011. We find these
43 claims to be without merit.

44 ^[5] The Food Stamp program restrictions that appellees challenge contain restrictions virtually identical to those
45 in the AFDC program quoted in the text. See 7 U.S.C. § 2025(e).

- 46 3. The U.S. Supreme Court has also held that no one can RECEIVE government payments without actually WORKING
47 for the government. Any abuse of the taxing power to redistribute wealth is unconstitutional.

48 To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow
49 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery
50 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under
51 legislative forms.

52 Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or
53 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed
54 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' *Cooley, Const. Lim.*, 479.

1 Coulter, J., in *Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common
2 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the**
3 **government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are**
4 **imposed for a public purpose.**' See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St. 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11
5 *Johns.*, 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 Dutch., 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, supra; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 Ia., 47; *Whiting v.*
6 *Fond du Lac*, supra."
7 [*Loan Association v. Topeka*, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]
8

9 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the
10 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group
11 for the benefit of another."
12 [*U.S. v. Butler*, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

13 4. Those eligible to receive government "benefits" are identified in Title 5 of the U.S. Code as "federal personnel".

14 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
15 [§552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

16 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

17 (13) the term "Federal personnel" means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,
18 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), **individuals entitled to**
19 **receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the**
20 **United States (including survivor benefits).**

21 5. Those not subject to the Internal Revenue Code and a "foreign estate" are described as NOT engaged in a "trade or
22 business", meaning a public office.

23 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
24 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

25 (31) Foreign estate or trust

26 (A) Foreign estate The term "foreign estate" means an estate the income of which, from sources without the
27 United States which is not effectively connected with the conduct of a [trade or business](#) within the [United States](#),
28 is not includible in gross income under subtitle A.

29 (B) Foreign trust The term "foreign trust" means any trust other than a trust described in subparagraph (E) of
30 paragraph (30).

31 6. Those who work for the government or receive the "benefit" of any government civil statute are presumed to waive
32 ALL of their constitutional rights and cannot invoke ANY of them in court.

33 "The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its
34 constitutionality. [Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General](#), 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527;
35 [Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co.](#), 244 U.S. 407, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; [St. Louis, etc., Co., v. George C.](#)
36 [Prendergast Const. Co.](#), 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

37 [. . .]

38 6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of
39 its benefits.²¹ [Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General](#), 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; [Wall v. Parrot](#)
40 [Silver & Copper Co.](#), 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; [St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v.](#)
41 [Prendergast Construction Co.](#), 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351."
42 [*Ashwander v. T.V.A.*, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466, 80 L.Ed. 688 (1936)]
43

44 "It is not open to question that one who has acquired rights of property necessarily based upon a statute may not
45 attack that statute as unconstitutional, for he cannot both assail it and rely upon it in the same proceeding. *528
46 [Hurley v. Commission of Fisheries](#), 257 U.S. 223, 225, 42 S.Ct. 83, 66 L.Ed. 206."
47 [*Frost v. Corporation Commission*, 278 U.S. 515, 49 S.Ct. 235 (U.S., 1929)]

²¹ Compare [Electric Co. v. Dow](#), 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; [Pierce v. Somerset Ry.](#), 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; [Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co.](#), 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.

1 Based on the preceding overwhelming evidence, the inference and conclusion that Social Security Numbers are regarded and
2 treated as a de facto license to occupy a public office is inescapable. The taxation of the exercise of that office, in fact, is the
3 main object of the entire Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C. It is de facto, because those exercising said office do so
4 illegally and unconstitutionally in the vast majority of cases.

5 **2.10 Basis for the legal authority to establish government franchises and privileges**

6 **2.10.1 Overview**

7 The basis for the legal authority to establish government franchises and/or privileges is the right to preemptively protect the
8 public from harmful or injurious activities:

- 9 1. This form of “protection” is called “regulation”.
- 10 2. Civil statutory law implements the regulation.
- 11 3. The Executive Branch of the government institutes all enforcement actions that do the regulating.
- 12 4. The regulation or enforcement CANNOT lawfully be instituted against EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE or
13 NONRESIDENT people or activities. The right to regulate EXCLUSIVELY private rights and private property is
14 repugnant to the constitution, as held by the U.S. Supreme Court.
- 15 5. Those who are the subject of the civil regulation have to volunteer to be regulated by filling out a government
16 application. The process of APPLYING is synonymous with the implied consent of the applicant to BE civilly
17 regulated. Such applications are called by any of the following name:
 - 18 5.1. License application. Examples: Driver’s License or Contractor License applications.
 - 19 5.2. Registration. Examples: Vehicle registration or voter registration.
 - 20 5.3. Application for a Social Security Number card, SSA Form SS-5.
 - 21 5.4. Application for a Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN), I.R.S. Form W-9.
- 22 6. The process of applying for the “benefit” of the protection afforded by the regulation, such as filling out a license
23 application:
 - 24 6.1. Constitutes implied or constructive consent to donate formerly PRIVATE property to a public use, public
25 purpose, or public office in order to procure the “benefits” of the franchise.
 - 26 6.2. Changes the status of the property associated with the application or license number from ABSOLUTE ownership
27 to QUALIFIED ownership. You become the QUALIFIED owner and the GOVERNMENT becomes the LEGAL
28 owner, who can take the property away from you if you violate the terms of the franchise.
 - 29 6.3. Changes the status of the applicant into the equivalent of a public officer in the government managing public
30 property. A public officer, after all, is legally defined as a person in charge of the property of the public, which
31 property is the “benefit” or property conveyed or granted to the applicant.
 - 32 6.4. Is interpreted by courts of justice as what is called a “purposeful availment” of commerce within the legislative
33 jurisdiction of the government grantor which waives sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign
34 Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97, and the Longarm Statutes of your state.
 - 35 6.5. Constitutes evidence of implied consent to obey the regulation that delivers the so-called “benefit”:

36 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
37 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
38 PART 2. CONTRACTS
39 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
40 [Section 1589](#)

41
42 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*
43 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

- 44 7. Under the common law, government may only get involved between PRIVATE parties to provide a remedy AFTER an
45 injury occurs and not before. They cannot act in a PREVENTIVE role and regulate the parties to PREVENT an injury
46 before it happens unless at least the moving party can show that there has been a past history of injury that is likely to
47 repeat. Hence, BOTH parties to PREVENTIVE regulations must CONSENT to be regulated BEFORE the
48 PREVENTIVE rather than CORRECTIVE regulation can occur. Those who have not VOLUNTARILY applied or
49 consented and who are threatened with illegal enforcement when they DO NOT apply may not lawfully or justly
50 become the target of civil regulation of their activities or conduct under the franchise. For instance, a nonresident
51 PRIVATE human being NOT lawfully engaged in a public office and NOT using the public roadways for hire, if he is

1 indicted or convicted of driving without a license, is the subject of criminal duress, simulation of legal process, witness
2 tampering, and international terrorism.

3 *"The legislation in question is nothing less than a bold assertion of absolute power by the State to control at*
4 *its discretion the property and business of the citizen, and fix the compensation he shall receive. The will of*
5 *the legislature is made the condition upon which the owner shall receive the fruits of his property and the just*
6 *reward of his labor, industry, and enterprise. "That government," says Story, "can scarcely be deemed to be*
7 *free where the rights of property are left solely dependent upon the will of a legislative body without any*
8 *restraint. The fundamental maxims of a free government seem to require that the rights of personal liberty and*
9 *private property should be held sacred."* *Wilkeson v. Leland, 2 Pet. 657."*
10 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]*

- 11 8. The output of the application process results in the transfer of SPECIFIC material property that REMAINS government
12 property AFTER the applicant receives it, and therefore constitutes a REVOCABLE TEMPORARY GRANT. The
13 applicant, in effect, is a BORROWER of government property and the government is the LENDER.

14 *"The rich rules over the poor,*
15 *And **the borrower is servant to the lender.**"*
16 *[Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]*

- 17 9. The act of borrowing government property creates jurisdiction that would not otherwise exist. The following treatise
18 of law on nonresidents establishes this, keeping in mind that grants of ANY kind of property, not just MONEY, should
19 be considered in reading it. The U.S. Supreme Court cite below also confirms this approach:

20 *"There is one principle which permeates the law of "NonResidents and Foreign Corporations," so far as it treats*
21 *of the relation of debtor and creditor. That principle is that, **when debtor and creditor are residents of different***
22 *states, **the situs of the debt is the creditor's residence and not the debtor's residence ; the creditor's state has***
23 ***jurisdiction over the debt and the debtor's state has not. The result is that the creditor's state has the power to***
24 ***tax the debt or to discharge it by operation of law; but the debtor's state has not this power, because it has not***
25 ***jurisdiction of the debt.** Among discharges by operation of law may be mentioned discharges under state*
26 *limitation laws, and discharges under state garnishee laws. In these cases, when the debtor and creditor are*
27 *citizens of different states, the better view is that the creditor's state has the power and the debtor's state has not*
28 *the power to discharge the debt. So, in the case of discharges under state insolvent laws, it is well settled that*
29 *the debtor's state has no jurisdiction over a debt due to a non-resident creditor, and that therefore a discharge is*
30 *void as against a non-resident and nonconsenting creditor."*
31 *[A Treatise on the Law of Non-Residents and Foreign Corporations as Administered in The State and Federal*
32 *Courts of the United States, Conrad Reno, 1892, p. vi]*

33 _____
34 *"The compensation which the owners of property, not having any special rights or privileges from the*
35 *government in connection with it, may demand for its use, or for their own services in union with it, forms no*
36 *element of consideration in prescribing regulations for that purpose.*

37 [. . .]

38 *"It is only where some right or privilege [which are GOVERNMENT PROPERTY] is conferred by the*
39 *government or municipality upon the owner, which he can use in connection with his property, or by means*
40 *of which the use of his property is rendered more valuable to him, or he thereby enjoys an advantage over*
41 *others, that the compensation to be received by him becomes a legitimate matter of regulation. Submission to*
42 *the regulation of compensation in such cases is an implied condition of the grant, and the State, in exercising*
43 *its power of prescribing the compensation, only determines the conditions upon which its concession shall be*
44 *enjoyed. When the privilege ends, the power of regulation ceases."*
45 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]*

- 46 10. The right to take back the government/franchise property, public right, or "benefit" is the method of REVOKING the
47 franchise or privilege. Such property might include:

- 48 10.1. Driver license.
49 10.2. Social Security Card.
50 10.3. Government ID.
51 10.4. Resident ID card.
52 10.5. Professional license.
53 10.6. USA passport.
54 10.7. License to practice law.

1 10.8. Vehicle license plate and registration card.

2 10.9. Resident green card.

3 11. Consonant with the civil regulation of the applicant is the franchise grantor's right to extract "fees" and/or "taxes" that
4 pay ONLY for the "benefit" of the regulation. This would include vehicle registration fees, property taxes, Social
5 Security deductions, etc.

6 11.1. If the fees collected pay for any purpose OTHER than DIRECTLY delivering the regulation under ONLY that
7 specific franchise, then a "revenue scheme" and abuse has occurred.

8 11.2. If the franchise forces you to sign up for ANOTHER not directly related franchise, it is an abuse and a tort. For
9 instance, if the driver licensing forces you to provide a Social Security Number, then indirectly they are forcing
10 you to sign up for YET ANOTHER franchise not directly related to safe travel on the roadways. This violates the
11 Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court.

12 **2.10.2 Abuses of franchises or privileges**

13 The most flagrant and blatant abuse of franchises and privileges is to:

14 1. Establish them to prevent an activity that the applicant does NOT:

15 1.1. Regard as harmful or which does not in fact protect anything or anyone but the undeserving.

16 1.2. Constitute a "benefit" not as the grantor defines it, but as the applicant defines it.

17 2. Call participation voluntary and yet actively interfere with remedies and administrative methods to either NOT
18 volunteer or remove consent to participate.

19 3. Establish them PRIMARILY for revenue (the love of money), and then to PRETEND that some public injury will
20 occur if they are NOT instituted that in fact is NOT an injury according to the intended applicants or participants.
21 Many examples come to mind, such as Obamacare, Social Security, Medicare, etc.

22 4. Extract fees and taxes FAR BEYOND the cost of administering the regulation. For instance, the income tax is used to
23 pay deadbeat welfare recipients who are NOT public officers engaged in a "trade or business". Hence, income taxes
24 are used by corrupt politicians to illegally and criminally bribe voters so as to perpetuate their socialist benefits.

25 5. Make each and every franchise into a gateway to FORCE the applicant to be subject to ANY AND EVERY OTHER
26 franchise offered by the government. This is called an "adhesion contract" and it is unconscionable. For instance:

27 5.1. Force everyone signing up for driver's licenses to become a statutory "U.S. citizen" domiciled on federal territory
28 and subject to ANY and ALL federal law, even though the separation of powers doctrine does NOT permit it.

29 5.2. Force welfare recipients to apply for and use Social Security Numbers. Social Security has NOTHING to do with
30 welfare.

31 6. Illegally prosecute those who do not consent to participate for "failure to obtain a license". The status associated with
32 the crime of failure to obtain a license, in turn, attaches usually to a public office in the government and NOT to either
33 a PRIVATE party or human being, but they refuse to recognize this constitutional limitation upon such enforcement
34 activity.

35 7. Redistribute the excess fees generated for totally unrelated purposes to bribe voters to expand the franchise and the
36 corresponding revenues, in what amounts to a Ponzi scheme.

37 We describe the above combination of tactics as socialism and define it as follows:

38 *"Ineptocracy (in-ep-toc'-ra-cy) - a system of government where the least capable to lead are elected by the least*
39 *capable of producing, and where the members of society least likely to sustain themselves or succeed, are*
40 *rewarded with goods and services paid for by the confiscated wealth of a diminishing number of producers.*

41 *Synonyms: Electile dysfunction."*
42 *[SEDM Political Dictionary]*

43 **2.10.3 Franchises and their relation to common law**

44 Lastly, there are some very important things to realize about franchises should you find yourself litigating against their illegal
45 enforcement in court:

46 1. The common law furnishes remedies ONLY for PAST civil injuries AFTER THEY OCCUR. Other than possibly the
47 subject of injunctions, it does not affect and cannot affect FUTURE conduct.

48 2. The common law requires an INJURED PARTY to file the suit against.

49 2.1. Most franchise violations do not HAVE an injured party.

- 1 2.2. Without a specific injured party, there can be no damages and therefore no jurisdiction to civilly sue.
2 3. Whenever the legislature intends to PREVENT FUTURE injury rather than provide a remedy for PAST injury, then it
3 must do so WITH the consent of the party. The reason is that only by your consent can they deprive you of the
4 exercise of a right that did NOT injure a SPECIFIC other person:

5 *"Voluntati non fit injuria.*

6 *He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

7 *Consensus tollit errorem.*

8 *Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

9 *Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.*

10 *It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

11 *Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*

12 *One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145."*

13 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

14 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

- 15 4. Civil penalties for actions that have no injured party are an example of franchises that are operating in a
16 PREVENTIVE rather than CORRECTIVE mode, because they have no injury or injured party.
17 4.1. They are also called "infractions" and they can only be instituted against those who CONSENT by applying for a
18 "license".
19 4.2. Absent consent, then they are called a "bill of attainder" if instituted against a non-franchisee or licensee. All
20 such penalties are ILLEGAL and unconstitutional.
21 5. Most courts that administer franchises are NOT in fact "courts" as constitutionally defined, but the equivalent of
22 arbitration boards within the Executive Branch. Thus, for the purposes of administering penalties, they do not satisfy
23 the criteria for a "court" within the meaning of the constitutional prohibitions against "bills of attainder":

24 *United States Constitution*

25 *Article 1, Section. 10*

26 *No State shall enter into any Treaty, Alliance, or Confederation; grant Letters of Marque and Reprisal; coin*
27 *Money; emit Bills of Credit; make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts; **pass any***
28 ***Bill of Attainder, ex post facto Law, or Law impairing the Obligation of Contracts,** or grant any Title of Nobility.*

- 29 6. Because all franchises are considered "contracts" from a civil legal perspective, then no government official can
30 lawfully interfere with enforcing the contract AGAINST you that you consented to by filling out a government
31 application for the "benefit". That would amount to essentially protecting you from your own ignorance. Caveat
32 emptor.
33 7. It is perfectly within your rights to choose to do business with those who are UNLICENSED within any and every field
34 or occupation. It is within your rights because:
35 7.1. Government cannot compel you to contract with them by forcing the Seller to be a licensed public officer.
36 7.2. You have a right to contract the government OUT of your life and your business interactions.
37 7.3. Governments are established to PROTECT your right to either contract or NOT contract with ANY and
38 EVERYONE else. Hence, they have to protect you from being forced to contract with THEM.
39 7.4. When this approach is taken, the Seller who would normally be licensed should document in writing that it is the
40 intention of BOTH parties to ensure that the government is not involved and that they are BOTH acting in an
41 EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE capacity beyond the regulation by any government.
42 7.5. If a government violates this provision or prosecutes the seller for being unlicensed, then they are engaging in a
43 mafia protection racket and committing a criminal tort.

44 **2.11 Franchise operation in a simplified nutshell**

45 This section presents a simplified description of how franchises operate that is useful to the common man and as a
46 conversation piece at social events.

47 To fully understand how franchises work, one must understand the nature of "property" from a legal perspective. Below is
48 a definition:

1 **Property.** That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which **belongs exclusively to one.** In the strict
2 legal sense, **an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government.** *Fulton Light, Heat*
3 *& Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536.* The term is said to extend to every species of valuable
4 right and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to
5 dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude everyone else from interfering with it.
6 That dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things or
7 subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have
8 to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no
9 way depends on another man's courtesy.

10 The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal,
11 tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which
12 goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real**
13 **and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of**
14 **one's property rights by actionable wrong.** *Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332*
15 *P.2d. 250, 252, 254.*

16 Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership, or whether
17 beneficial, or a private ownership. *Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611.* Term includes not only
18 ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. *Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo.,*
19 *389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.*

20 Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical thing,
21 as right to possess, use and dispose of it. *Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230*
22 *Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.*

23 Goodwill is property, *Howell v. Bowden, TexCiv. App., 368 S.W.2d. 842, &18;* as is an insurance policy and
24 rights incident thereto, including a right to the proceeds, *Harris v. Harris, 83 N.M. 441,493 P.2d. 407, 408.*

25 Criminal code. "Property" means anything of value. including real estate, tangible and intangible personal
26 property, contract rights, choses-in-action and other interests in or claims to wealth, admission or transportation
27 tickets, captured or domestic animals, food and drink, electric or other power. Model Penal Code. Q 223.0. See
28 also Property of another, infra. Dests. Under definition in Restatement, Second, Trusts, Q 2(c), it denotes interest
29 in things and not the things themselves.
30 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095*]

31 The idea of owning property carries with it the right to exclude all others from using said property and the right to control
32 HOW the property is used by others in every particular. The right to control how people use your property is how franchises
33 and trusts are created, in fact. One's right to control their property, who uses it, and how they use it is defensible in court by
34 the owner as a matter of equity.

35 When one takes federal money, which is property, it always comes with regulatory strings attached. Well, they are not so
36 much as "strings" but rather, they are massive-sized chain links, linking the federal benefit recipient to the U.S. Government
37 in a way that always requires the surrender by the Citizen/benefit recipient, of some Right. Here is how a book on the common
38 law describes the method by which distributing government property called "benefits" can be used to control the recipient:

39 "How, then, are purely equitable obligations created? For the most part, either by the acts of third persons or by
40 equity alone. **But how can one person impose an obligation upon another? By giving property to the latter on**
41 **the terms of his assuming an obligation in respect to it. At law there are only two means by which the object of**
42 **the donor could be at all accomplished, consistently with the entire ownership of the property passing to the**
43 **donee, namely: first, by imposing a real obligation upon the property; secondly, by subjecting the title of the**
44 **donee to a condition subsequent.** The first of these the law does not permit; the second is entirely inadequate.
45 Equity, however, can secure most of the objects of the doner, and yet avoid the mischiefs of real obligations by
46 imposing upon the donee (and upon all persons to whom the property shall afterwards come without value or
47 with notice) **a personal obligation with respect to the property; and accordingly this is what equity does.** It is in
48 this way that all trusts are created, and all equitable charges made (i.e., equitable hypothecations or liens created)
49 by testators in their wills. In this way, also, most trusts are created by acts inter vivos, except in those cases in
50 which the trustee incurs a legal as well as an equitable obligation. **In short, as property is the subject of every**
51 **equitable obligation, so the owner of property is the only person whose act or acts can be the means of creating**
52 **an obligation in respect to that property. Moreover, the owner of property can create an obligation in respect**
53 **to it in only two ways: first, by incurring the obligation himself, in which case he commonly also incurs a legal**
54 **obligation; secondly, by imposing the obligation upon some third person; and this he does in the way just**
55 **explained."**
56 [*Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543*]

57 The U.S. Supreme Court describes the above process as follows:

1 “When Sir Matthew Hale, and the sages of the law in his day, spoke of property as affected by a public interest,
2 and ceasing from that cause to be juris privati solely, that is, ceasing to be held merely in private right, they
3 referred to

4 [1] property dedicated [DONATED] by the owner to public uses, or

5 [2] to property the use of which was granted by the government [e.g. Social Security Card], or

6 [3] in connection with which special privileges were conferred [licenses].

7 Unless the property was thus dedicated [by one of the above three mechanisms], or some right bestowed by the
8 government was held with the property, either by specific grant or by prescription of so long a time as to imply
9 a grant originally, the property was not affected by any public interest so as to be taken out of the category of
10 property held in private right.”

11 [Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 139-140 (1876)]

12 The “title of the donee” that Roscoe Pound is referring to above, in the case of government franchises, for instance, is
13 “taxpayer” and or “citizen”. The following maxims of law implement the above principle of equity:

14 *“Cujus est commodum ejus debet esse incommodum.*
15 *He who receives the benefit should also bear the disadvantage.”*

16 *“Que sentit commodum, sentire debet et onus.*
17 *He who derives a benefit from a thing, ought to feel the disadvantages attending it. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 1433.”*
18 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;

19 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

21 The principle that borrowing someone else’s property makes the borrower the servant of the lender is also biblical in origin.
22 Keep in mind that the thing borrowed need NOT be “money” and can be ANY KIND OF PROPERTY, from a legal
23 perspective:

24 *“The rich rules over the poor,*
25 *And **the borrower is servant to the lender.**”*
26 [Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]

27 What kind of government property can be GRANTED to you that might impose an obligation upon you as the “donee”? How
28 about any of the following, all of which are treated as GOVERNMENT property and not PRIVATE property. Receipt or use
29 of any of the following types of property creates a prima facie presumption that you are a public officer “donee” exercising
30 agency on behalf of the government, which agency is the other half of the mutual “consideration” involved in the implied
31 contract regulating the use of the property:

- 32 1. Any kind of “status” you claim to which legal rights attach under a franchise. Remember: All “rights” are property”!
33 This includes:
 - 34 1.1. “taxpayer” (I.R.C. “trade or business” franchise).
 - 35 1.2. “citizen” or “resident” (civil law protection franchise”).
 - 36 1.3. “driver” (vehicle code of your state).
 - 37 1.4. “spouse” (family code of your state, which is a voluntary franchise).
- 38 2. A Social Security Card. 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d) says the card and the number belong to the U.S. government.
- 39 3. A “Taxpayer Identification Number” (TIN) issued under the authority of 26 U.S.C. §6109. All “taxpayers” are public
40 officers in the U.S. government. Per 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1, use of the number provides prima facie evidence that the
41 user is engaged in official government business called a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C.
42 §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office” (in the U.S. and not state government).
- 43 4. Any kind of license. Most licenses say on the back or in the statutes regulating them that they are property of the
44 government and must be returned upon request. This includes:
 - 45 4.1. Driver’s licenses.
 - 46 4.2. Contracting licenses.
- 47 5. A USA Passport. The passport indicates on page 6, note 2 that it is property of the U.S. government and must be
48 returned upon request. So does 22 C.F.R. §51.7.
- 49 6. Any kind of government ID, including state Resident ID cards. Nearly all such ID say they belong to the government.
50 This includes Common Access Cards (CACs) used in the U.S. military.
- 51 7. A vehicle license plate. Attaching it to the car makes a portion of the vehicle public property.

1 8. Stock in a public corporation. All stockholders in corporations are regarded by the courts as GOVERNMENT
2 CONTRACTORS!

3 “The court held that the first company's charter was a contract between it and the state, within the protection of
4 the constitution of the United States, and that the charter to the last company was therefore null and void., Mr.
5 Justice DAVIS, delivering the opinion of the court, said that, if anything was settled by an unbroken chain of
6 decisions in the federal courts, it was that an act of incorporation was a contract between the state and the
7 stockholders, 'a departure from which now would involve dangers to society that cannot be foreseen, would
8 shock the sense of justice of the country, unhinge its business interests, and weaken, if not destroy, that respect
9 which has always been felt for the judicial department of the government.' “
10 [*New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co.*, 115 U.S. 650 (1885)]

11 Essentially, Uncle Sam is in the property renting business, and the above types of property are the thing being rented:

12 “We have repeatedly held that the Federal Government may impose appropriate conditions on the use of
13 federal property or privileges and may require that state instrumentalities comply with conditions that are
14 reasonably related to the federal interest in particular national projects or programs. See, e. g., *Ivanhoe*
15 *Irrigation Dist. v. McCracken*, 357 U.S. 275, 294 -296 (1958); *Oklahoma v. Civil Service Comm'n*, 330 U.S. 127,
16 142 -144 (1947); *United States v. San Francisco*, 310 U.S. 16 (1940); cf. *National League of Cities v. Usery*, 426
17 U.S. 833, 853 (1976); *Fry v. United States*, 421 U.S. 542 (1975). A requirement that States, like all other users,
18 pay a portion of the costs of the benefits they enjoy from federal programs is surely permissible since it is
19 closely related to the [435 U.S. 444, 462] federal interest in recovering costs from those who benefit and since
20 it effects no greater interference with state sovereignty than do the restrictions which this Court has approved.”
21 [*Massachusetts v. United States*, 435 U.S. 444 (1978)]

22 Once they lend you government property essentially as a “bribe”, you consent to be treated as a de facto “public officer” in
23 the government. A “public officer” is, after all, legally defined as someone who is in charge of the property of the public.
24 Receipt and temporary custody of the valuable property of the public therefore constitutes your “employment consideration”
25 to act as a public officer!:

26 “**Public office.** The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either
27 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the
28 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. *Walker v. Rich*, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.
29 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the
30 sovereign power, either great or small. *Yaselli v. Goff*, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; *Lacey v. State*,
31 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; *Curtin v. State*, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; *Shelmadine v. City of*
32 *Elkhart*, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. *State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller*, 46 Ariz. 413, 52
33 P.2d. 483, 486. Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for
34 such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,
35 or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by
36 a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.
37 *State v. Brennan*, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.
38 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

39 Why do they use property as the means to effect or create the franchise? The reason is because they have jurisdiction over
40 their property WHEREVER it is situated, including within states of the Union.

41 “The Constitution permits Congress to dispose of and to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the
42 territory or other property belonging to the United States. This power applies as well to territory belonging to
43 the United States within the States, as beyond them. It comprehends all the public domain, wherever it may be.
44 The argument is, that the power to make 'ALL needful rules and regulations' 'is a power of legislation,' 'a
45 full legislative power;' 'that it includes all subjects of legislation in the territory,' and is without any limitations,
46 except the positive prohibitions which affect all the powers of Congress. Congress may then regulate or prohibit
47 slavery upon the public domain within the new States, and such a prohibition would permanently affect the
48 capacity of a slave, whose master might carry him to it. And why not? Because no power has been conferred on
49 Congress. This is a conclusion universally admitted. But the power to 'make rules and regulations respecting
50 the territory' is not restrained by State lines, nor are there any constitutional prohibitions upon its exercise in
51 the domain of the United States within the States; and whatever rules and regulations respecting territory
52 Congress may constitutionally make are supreme, and are not dependent on the situs of 'the territory.' “
53 [*Dred Scott v. Sandford*, 60 U.S. 393, 509-510 (1856)]

54 If they didn't use the lending of their property to reach you, they would otherwise not have civil jurisdiction over those
55 domiciled in a legislatively (but not constitutionally) foreign state such as a Constitutional state of the Union through their
56 civil law, since all law is prima facie territorial and they don't own and don't have civil jurisdiction over Constitutional states
57 of the Union:

1 “The canon of construction which teaches that legislation of Congress, unless a contrary intent appears, is meant
2 to apply only within the territorial jurisdiction of the United States, Blackmer v. United States, supra, at 437, is a
3 valid approach whereby unexpressed congressional intent may be ascertained. It is based on the assumption that
4 Congress is primarily concerned with domestic conditions.”
5 [*Foley Brothers, Inc. v. Filardo*, 336 U.S. 281 (1949)]

6 “The laws of Congress in respect to those matters [outside of Constitutionally delegated powers] do not extend
7 into the territorial limits of the states, but have force only in the District of Columbia, and other places that are
8 within the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government.”)
9 [*Caha v. U.S.*, 152 U.S. 211 (1894)]

10 “There is a canon of legislative construction which teaches Congress that, unless a contrary intent appears
11 [legislation] is meant to apply only within the territorial jurisdiction of the United States.”)
12 [*U.S. v. Spelar*, 338 U.S. 217 at 222.]

13 Below is an example of a ruling relating to Social Security which identifies it as a LOAN of property:

14 *But this is not the situation with which we are called upon to deal in the present case. For here, **the state must***
15 ***deposit the proceeds of its taxation in the federal treasury, upon terms which make the deposit suspiciously***
16 ***like a forced loan to be repaid only in accordance with restrictions imposed by federal law.** Title IX, §§ 903 (a)*
17 *(3), 904 (a), (b), (e). All moneys withdrawn from this fund must be used exclusively for the payment of*
18 *compensation. § 903 (a) (4). **And this compensation is to be paid through public employment offices in the state***
19 ***or such other agencies as a federal board may approve. § 903 (a) (1).** The act, it is true, recognizes [§ 903 (a)*
20 *(6)] the power of the legislature to amend or repeal its compensation law at any time. But there is nothing in the*
21 *act, as I read it, which justifies the conclusion that the state may, in that event, unconditionally withdraw its*
22 *613*613 funds from the federal treasury. Section 903 (b) provides that the board shall certify in each taxable*
23 *year to the Secretary of the Treasury each state whose law has been approved. But the board is forbidden to*
24 *certify any state which the board finds has so changed its law that it no longer contains the provisions specified*
25 *in subsection (a), “or has with respect to such taxable year failed to comply substantially with any such provision.”*
26 ***The federal government, therefore, in the person of its agent, the board, sits not only as a perpetual overseer,***
27 ***interpreter and censor of state legislation on the subject, but, as lord paramount, to determine whether the state***
28 ***is faithfully executing its own law — as though the state were a dependency under pupilage[*] and not to be***
29 ***trusted.** The foregoing, taken in connection with the provisions that money withdrawn can be used only in payment*
30 *of compensation and that it must be paid through an agency approved by the federal board, leaves it, to say the*
31 *least, highly uncertain whether the right of the state to withdraw any part of its own funds exists, under the act,*
32 *otherwise than upon these various statutory conditions. It is true also that subsection (f) of § 904 authorizes the*
33 *Secretary of the Treasury to pay to any state agency “such amount as it may duly requisition, not exceeding the*
34 *amount standing to the account of such State agency at the time of such payment.” But it is to be observed that*
35 *the payment is to be made to the state agency, and only such amount as that agency may duly requisition. It is*
36 *hard to find in this provision any extension of the right of the state to withdraw its funds except in the manner and*
37 *for the specific purpose prescribed by the act.*

38 ***By these various provisions of the act, the federal agencies are authorized to supervise and hamper the***
39 ***administrative powers of the state to a degree which not only does not comport with the dignity of a quasi-***
40 ***sovereign 614*614 state — a matter with which we are not judicially concerned — but which denies to it that***
41 ***supremacy and freedom from external interference in respect of its affairs which the Constitution contemplates***
42 ***— a matter of very definite judicial concern. I refer to some, though by no means all, of the cases in point.***
43 [*Steward Machine Co. v. Davis*, 301 U.S. 548 (1937)]

44 **2.12 Mechanisms of unconstitutional or illegal abuse of government franchises and effective** 45 **defenses against them**

46 Ultimately, however, what your corrupted public servants are doing is both criminal and illegal. None of the franchises they
47 administer expressly authorize the creation of any new public offices in the government, but rather add benefits to EXISTING
48 public offices. The unlawful creation of public offices is the main source of government franchise abuse. In the Internal
49 Revenue Code it is even called “an election”! It is the MAIN method to turn a de jure government into a de facto government,
50 in fact, as we prove in De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043:

51 “An unconstitutional act is not a law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; it affords no protection; **it creates**
52 **no office**; it is in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed.”
53 [*Norton v. Shelby County*, 118 U.S. 425 (1885)]
54

55 **de facto**: In fact, in deed, actually. **This phrase is used to characterize an officer, a government, a past action**
56 **or a state of affairs which must be accepted for all practical purposes, but is illegal or illegitimate. Thus,**

1 **an office, a position or status existing under a claim or color of**
2 **right such as a de facto corporation.**

3 *In this sense it is the contrary of de jure, which*
4 *means rightful, legitimate, just, or constitutional. Thus, an officer, king, or government de facto is one who is*
5 *in actual possession of the office or supreme power, but by usurpation, or without lawful title; while an officer,*
6 *king, or governor de jure is one who has just claim and rightful title to the office or power, but has never had*
7 *plenary possession of it, or is not in actual possession. MacLeod v. United States, 229 U.S. 416, 33 S.Ct. 955,*
8 *57 L.Ed. 1260. A wife de facto is one whose marriage is voidable by decree, as distinguished from a wife de jure,*
9 *or lawful wife. But the term is also frequently used independently of any distinction from de jure; thus a blockade*
10 *de facto is a blockade which is actually maintained, as distinguished from a mere paper blockade. Compare [De](#)*
11 *[jure](#).*

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 416]

12 If they abuse public funds and programs to bribe otherwise PRIVATE and FOREIGN people to accept the duties of a public
13 office, the U.S. Code says this is a serious crime:

14 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 11 > § 210](#)
15 [§210. Offer to procure appointive public office](#)

16 *Whoever pays or offers or promises any money or thing of value, to any person, firm, or corporation in*
17 *consideration of the use or promise to use any influence to procure any appointive office or place under the*
18 *United States for any person, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than one year, or both.*

19 _____
20 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 11 > § 211](#)
21 [§211. Acceptance or solicitation to obtain appointive public office](#)

22 *Whoever solicits or receives, either as a political contribution, or for personal emolument, any money or thing of*
23 *value, in consideration of the promise of support or use of influence in obtaining for any person any appointive*
24 *office or place under the United States, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than one year, or*
25 *both.*

26 *Whoever solicits or receives any thing of value in consideration of aiding a person to obtain employment under*
27 *the United States either by referring his name to an executive department or agency of the United States or by*
28 *requiring the payment of a fee because such person has secured such employment shall be fined under this title,*
29 *or imprisoned not more than one year, or both. This section shall not apply to such services rendered by an*
30 *employment agency pursuant to the written request of an executive department or agency of the United States.*

31 If you collude with your criminal public servants in this FRAUD by accepting the bribe and carry on the charade of pretending
32 to be a public officer, you too become a criminal who is impersonating a public officer. You also become hated in God's
33 eyes because you are simultaneously trying to serve two masters, meaning God and Caesar:

34 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 43 > § 912](#)
35 [§912. Officer or employee of the United States](#)

36 *Whoever falsely assumes or pretends to be an officer or employee acting under the authority of the United States*
37 *or any department, agency or officer thereof, and acts as such, or in such pretended character demands or obtains*
38 *any money, paper, document, or thing of value, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than three*
39 *years, or both.*

40 _____
41 *"No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the*
42 *one and despise the other. **You cannot serve God and mammon [unrighteous gain or any other false god].**"²²*
43 *[Jesus in Matt. 6:24, Bible, NKJV]*

44 Everything they give you will always be a GRANT with conditions rather than a GIFT. Everything they give you will always
45 have legal strings attached that make the property they give you into a Trojan Horse designed to destroy and enslave you.
46 The proverb "Beware of Greeks bearing gifts." definitely applies to everything the government does. Please keep these
47 critical facts in mind as you try and decide whether you want you and your family to give the corrupted U.S. Government the

²²The New King James Version. 1996, c1982 . Thomas Nelson: Nashville

1 right to intrude into your personal health care. Also keep in mind that under the concept of equal protection, you can use the
2 SAME tactic to entrap and prejudice the government and defend yourself from this tactic.

3 Here is this principle of equity in action, as espoused by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Fullilove v. Klotznick*, 448 U.S. 448, at
4 474 (1990). What the U.S. Supreme Court is describing is the basic principle for how franchises operate and how they are
5 used to snare you. In a 6 -3 decision that dealt with the 10% minority set-aside issue, the Court held the following:

6 *" . . . Congress has frequently employed the Spending Power to further broad policy objectives... by conditioning*
7 *receipt of federal moneys upon compliance by the recipient... with federal statutory and administrative directives.*
8 *This Court has repeatedly upheld... against constitutional challenge... the use of this technique to induce*
9 *governments and private parties to cooperate voluntarily with federal policy."*
10 *[Fullilove v. Klotznick, 448 U.S. 448, at 474 (1990)]*

11 Note the phrase "cooperate VOLUNTARILY with federal policy", which implies that ENFORCEMENT is ILLEGAL and
12 that payment for the "benefit" is a GIFT rather than an enforceable TAX. The minute that payment is ENFORCED is the
13 minute it ceases to be voluntary and becomes a usurpation. That is why all tax withholdings are classified as "Tax Class 5",
14 which is a "GIFT":

15 [TITLE 31](#) > [SUBTITLE 1](#) > [CHAPTER 3](#) > [SUBCHAPTER II](#) > § 321
16 [§ 321. General authority of the Secretary](#)

17 (d)

18 *(1) The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real*
19 *and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and*
20 *bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited*
21 *in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property*
22 *accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with*
23 *the terms of the gift or bequest.*

24 *(2) For purposes of the Federal income, estate, and gift taxes, property accepted under paragraph (1) shall be*
25 *considered as a gift or bequest to or for the use of the United States.*

26 The IRS 6209 manual confirms that withholdings are classified as GIFTS:

27 **Table 3: Tax Class as appearing in Section 4 of the 6209 or ADP/IDRS Manual**

Tax Class (Third digit of Document Locator Number or DLN)	Tax Class
0	Employee Plans Master File (EPMF)
1	Withholding and Social Security
2	Individual Income Tax, Fiduciary Income Tax, Partnership return
3	Corporate Income Tax, 990C, 990T, 8083 Series, 8609, 8610
4	Excise Tax
5	Information Return Processing (IRP), Estate and Gift Tax
6	NMF
7	CT-1
8	FUTA
9	Mixed-Segregation by tax class not required

28 For more on the nature of income taxes as GIFTS that aren't enforceable against those not domiciled on federal territory, see
29 *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.032, Section 5.6.16.

30 When those who are unknowingly party to a franchise challenge the constitutionality or violation of due process resulting
31 from the enforcement of the franchise provisions against them that the Supreme Court said above were VOLUNTARY, here
32 is how the U.S. Supreme Court has historically responded:

1 "We can hardly find a denial of due process in these circumstances, particularly since it is even doubtful that
2 appellee's burdens under the program outweigh his benefits. It is hardly lack of due process for the
3 Government to regulate that which it subsidizes."
4 [*Wickard v. Filburn, 317 U.S. 111, 63 S.Ct. 82 (1942)*]

5 Well then, if they get their AUTHORITY to enforce from the right to regulate things they subsidize and YOU are subsidizing
6 them, then why can't you regulate and enforce against THEM by the same mechanisms? The foundation of our system of
7 jurisprudence is EQUALITY of rights and treatment between you and the government. We prove this in Requirement for
8 Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033. The answer is that if you can't enforce against THEM for grants of
9 YOUR property by the same mechanisms, then they can't possibly have that authority EITHER. To suggest otherwise is to
10 sanction religious idolatry, the establishment of the state as a civil religion, and the establishment of government and civil
11 rulers as pagan deities owed "tithes" that are falsely called "taxes". Furthermore, this is EXACTLY the mechanism we
12 exploit in the following form as a DEFENSE against the illegal enforcement of franchises against us:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 The above form is cited in many of our forms as a source of private law obligating the government and authorizing
14 ENFORCEMENT against them in every dispute involving them. The only requirement you have to meet to use the above
15 agreement is to give them the constitutionally required REASONABLE NOTICE before they attempt the enforcement. That
16 is what our Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 2 process does. If they challenge your right to use the above anti-
17 franchise, indirectly they are:

- 18 1. Challenging THEIR OWN enforcement authority against you in the process.
- 19 2. Proving that they are SUPERIOR and UNEQUAL, which can only happen with your express consent.
- 20 3. Proving that they are implementing a state-sponsored religion that violates the First Amendment. See:
 - 21 3.1. Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016
22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 23 3.2. Government Establishment of Religion, Form #05.038
24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

25 Hand them a gun and let them shoot themselves with it! This is the Sun Tzu approach: Use your enemy's strengths against
26 him.

27 The key to the effect of the conveyance of property is the NATURE of the funds or property conveyed by the government.
28 If it was property of the government at the time it was conveyed, then it is a subsidy and conveys rights to the government.
29 If, on the other hand, the property was someone else's property temporarily granted to the government under a franchise of
30 the REAL owner, it ceases to be a subsidy and cannot convey any rights to the government under ITS franchise, because the
31 government is not the rightful owner of the property. That is why everything that members of the Ministry convey to the
32 government is identified legally not as a gift, but as a GRANT with conditions, on the following form. Section 6 establishes
33 what we call an "anti-franchise franchise" which reverses the relationship between the parties and makes all those who receive
34 monies from the sender into officers and servants of the sender under the franchise contract:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 If you want to win at this game, you have to use all the same weapons and tactics as your enemy and INSIST vociferously
36 on complete equality of treatment and rights as the Constitution mandates. You can't do that until you have identified and
37 fully understand how all of the weapons function.

38 Here is yet more proof of why those who accept government benefits cannot assert their constitutional rights as a defense to
39 challenge the statutes that regulate the benefit. The language below comes from the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine for
40 the U.S. Supreme Court:

41 "The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its
42 constitutionality. *Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General*, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527;
43 *Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co.*, 244 U.S. 407, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; *St. Louis, etc., Co., v. George C.*
44 *Prendergast Const. Co.*, 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351."
45 [*Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)*]

1 What the court is saying in the above statute is that those who accept federal benefits HAVE NO CONSTITUTIONAL
2 RIGHTS and have voluntarily surrendered ALL such rights!

3 Here is how franchises enslave and entrap you:

- 4 1. Congress borrows money in your name (like they were using your credit card) from the private Federal Reserve Bank.
5 You and your descendants must pay this money back at interest.

6 *"I sincerely believe ... that banking establishments are more dangerous than standing armies, and that the*
7 *principle of spending money to be paid by posterity under the name of funding is but swindling futurity on a large*
8 *scale."*
9 *[Thomas Jefferson to John Taylor, 1816]*

- 10 2. Congress wants to further its broad policy objectives (like making America a socialist state under a "unitary
11 executive"...or invading another country for its natural resources.)
12 3. So Congress offers private people and state and foreign governments BRIBES using the money borrowed/STOLEN in
13 #1. above...On condition that those private people and state and foreign governments cooperate "VOLUNTARILY"
14 with federal policy, which is really just PRIVATE business activity disguised to LOOK like "government business".
15 4. Federal policy is whatever federal judges and other bureaucrats say it is.
16 5. Among the "federal policy" you must comply with is for them to be able to lawfully and administratively take from
17 you ANY amount of money they want to fund their program. This is done through false information return reporting,
18 IRS administrative levies that would otherwise be a constitutional tort, etc.
19 6. In short, once you accept the bribe, you change from being the BOSS of your public servants into their
20 "employee"/officer and cheap whore. They turn the relationship upside down with trickery and words of art.
21 7. If you create your own franchise (we call it an anti-franchise franchise) and call EVERYTHING you pay them a
22 privilege and use their own game rules against them, they will hypocritically and unlawfully apply different rules
23 against themselves than they apply to you, in violation of the requirement for equal protection. If they are going to
24 defend the above method of acquiring rights, they have to defend your EQUAL right to play the same rules with them
25 and prohibit themselves from abusing sovereign immunity to make the game rules unequal. They call what you give to
26 them a non-refundable gift in 31 U.S.C. §321(d), and yet everything they give to you is a mere temporary grant that
27 makes you their voluntary, uncompensated public officer. HYPOCRITES!

28 Notice the word "voluntarily" in Fullilove v. Klutznick above. The federal government cannot coerce a state citizen not
29 domiciled on federal land and not taking money from King Congress. The only way the federal government can make you a
30 subject of itself and rule over you, and tax you, is by your CONSENT in taking federal "benefits" (bribes... to entice you to
31 agree to its jurisdiction – The Declaration of Independence requires the federal government to get your consent in order to
32 exercise its powers).

33 Parents tell their children:

34 *"As long as you live in my house...you play by my rules."*

35 The federal government says, and the Supreme Court agrees:

36 *"As long as you take money from me...you play by my rules (e.g. compulsory health care...compulsory flu*
37 *injections...compulsory education for your children in government schools...federal income tax...etc.,) not by*
38 *constitutional rules."*

39 Now...:

- 40 1. Are you a free self-determining sovereign man/woman of your state...or are you a subject of the federal government?
41 2. Did you sign the social security APPLICATION (giving your consent) for your newborn children to be subjects of
42 federal bureaucrats and tyrants?

43 If you are a subject of the federal government, and have made your children subjects of the federal government by writing
44 them off as privileged tax deductions on a federal tax return, the Supreme Court has held over and over that you cannot bring
45 constitutional challenges against the federal government in federal court. Federal judges will dismiss you... and rightly so...
46 for "lack of standing".

1 "These general rules are well settled:

2 (1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself [a "public right", which is a
3 euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation to
4 provide a remedy through the courts. *United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black*, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed.
5 354; *Ex parte Atocha*, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; *Gordon v. United States*, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; *De*
6 *Groot v. United States*, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; *Comegys v. Vasse*, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108.

7 (2) That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive. *Wilder*
8 *Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co.*, 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A,
9 118; *Arnson v. Murphy*, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; *Barnet v. National Bank*, 98 U.S. 555, 558,
10 25 L.Ed. 212; *Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing*, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that
11 the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone, require U.S. to hold that the
12 remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of the special
13 tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon the
14 construction of the act. See *Medbury v. United States*, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779; *Parish v.*
15 *MacVeagh*, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; *McLean v. United States*, 226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122,
16 57 L.Ed. 260; *United States v. Laughlin* (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 696."
17 [*U.S. v. Babcock*, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]

18 Since the U.S. Constitution offers no remedy to statutory "subjects" and serfs of the federal government when Rights [which
19 state citizens have surrendered for a bribe] are violated, what is it they actually celebrate on the 4th of July by waving those
20 federal flags made in COMMUNIST China? Hmmm...

21 What is really going on is that there is an invisible war being waged against your constitutional rights by people who are
22 supposed to be serving and protecting you, but who have stealthily and invisibly transformed from protectors into predators.
23 As a result of these stealthful transformations, Americans are largely unaware that they are a conquered people. The
24 conquerors are aliens from a legislatively foreign land called the District of Columbia, who bribed you to put on chains and
25 go not into a physical cage, but a LEGAL cage called a franchise.

26 "Behold, I will make My words in your mouth fire,
27 And this people wood,
28 And it shall devour them.
29 **Behold, I will bring a nation [in the District of Columbia, Washington D.C.] against you from afar,**
30 **O house of Israel," says the LORD.**
31 "It is a mighty nation,
32 It is an ancient nation,
33 A nation whose language [legalese] you do not know,
34 Nor can you understand what they say [[in their deceitful laws](#)].
35 Their quiver is like an open tomb;
36 They are all mighty [[deceitful](#)] men.
37 **And they [and the IRS, their henchmen] shall eat up your harvest and your bread,**
38 **Which your sons and daughters should eat.**
39 **They shall eat up your flocks and your herds;**
40 **They shall eat up your vines and your fig trees;**
41 **They shall destroy your fortified cities [and businesses and families],**
42 **In which you trust, with the sword.**
43 [*Jeremiah 5:14-17, Bible, NKJV*]

44 This is the same thing that Jacob did to Esau, his brother, in the Bible: Persuaded him to give up his freedom and inheritance
45 for a stinking bowl of pottage. Here is the way the Bible dictionary describes it, wherein "taxes" used to be called "tribute"
46 in biblical times:

47 "**TRIBUTE.** Tribute in the sense of an impost paid by one state to another, as a mark of subjugation, is a common
48 feature of international relationships in the biblical world. The tributary could be either a hostile state or an ally.
49 Like deportation, its purpose was to weaken a hostile state. Deportation aimed at depleting the man-power. The
50 aim of tribute was probably twofold: to impoverish the subjugated state and at the same time to increase the
51 conqueror's own revenues and to acquire commodities in short supply in his own country. As an instrument of
52 administration it was one of the simplest ever devised: the subjugated country could be made responsible for the
53 payment of a yearly tribute. Its non-arrival would be taken as a sign of rebellion, and an expedition would then
54 be sent to deal with the recalcitrant. This was probably the reason for the attack recorded in Gn. 14.
55 [*New Bible Dictionary. Third Edition. Wood, D. R. W., Wood, D. R. W., & Marshall, I. H. 1996, c1982, c1962;*
56 *InterVarsity Press: Downers Grove*]

57 Your devious conquerors are doing and will continue to do EVERYTHING in their power to keep you in their legal cage as
58 their SATANIC SEX SLAVE, PRISONER, and WHORE. This is the same whore that the Bible refers to as "Babylon the

1 Great Harlot” in the Book of Revelation. By “sex”, we mean commerce between you and a corrupted de facto government
2 that loves money more than it loves YOUR freedom. Black’s Law defines “commerce”, in fact, as “intercourse” and therefore
3 “sex” in a figurative sense:

4 *“Commerce. ...**Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens
5 or inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the
6 instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it
7 is carried on...”*
8 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]*

9 Here are the things your covetous conquerors have done and will continue to do to compel you, AT GUNPOINT, to bend
10 over and be a good little whore, or be slapped silly with what the Constitution calls a “bill of attainder” for rattling your legal
11 cage:

- 12 1. They will willfully lie to you in their publications with judicial impunity about what the law requires. See:
13

<i>Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability</i> , Form #05.007 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

- 14 2. They will tempt you with socialist bribes called “benefits”. See:
15

<i>The Government “Benefits” Scam</i> , Form #05.040 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

- 16 3. They will rig their forms so that it is impossible to truthfully declare your status, leaving as the only options available
17 statuses that connect you to consent to their franchises, even if you DO NOT consent.
- 18 4. If you already ate the bait and signed up, they will falsely tell you that you aren’t allowed to quit, meaning that you are
19 a slave FOR LIFE.
- 20 5. They will hide the forms and procedures that can be used to quit the franchise by removing them from their website,
21 but still making them available to people who specifically ask.
- 22 6. They will make false, prejudicial, and self-serving presumptions or determinations about your status that they are not
23 allowed to do until AFTER you expressly consent to give them that authority IN WRITING and they will do so in
24 violation of due process of law. See:
25

<i>Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction</i> , Form #05.017 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--
- 26 7. They will deceive you with “words of art”. See:
27

<i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i> , Form #05.014 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

- 28 8. They will publish false propaganda encouraging third parties to file knowingly false and fraudulent reports about your
29 status such as information returns that constitute prima facie evidence of consent to participate in government
30 franchises. Such reports include IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099. See:
31

<i>Correcting Erroneous Information Returns</i> , Form #04.001 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

- 32 9. They will willfully refuse or omit to prosecute the filers of false information returns, thus compelling you to unlawfully
33 and criminally impersonate a public officer who is compelled to fill a position as a franchisee. It is called theft by
34 omission and it is also a criminal conspiracy against your constitutional rights. Both OMISSIONS and
35 COMMISSIONS that cause injury to you are CRIMES. They might even protect criminals filing these false reports
36 INSTEAD of the victims.
- 37 10. They will disestablish all constitutional courts that could serve as a remedy against such abuses and replace them with
38 statutory franchise courts that can’t recognize or even rule on Constitutional issues or rights. See:
39

<i>What Happened to Justice?</i> , Form #06.012 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--
- 40 11. They will use “selective enforcement” of the tax laws as a way to silence and punish those who expose their
41 monumental scam. They don’t need to torture you physically. All they have to do is destroy your ability to survive
42 commercially, and it is as good as putting you in jail and subjecting you to physical torture.
- 43 12. They will remove the subject of law from the curricula in public schools, so that they can do all the above things
44 without you even realizing it is happening so that you don’t become alarmed as they tighten the bars of your cage.

45 Welcome to the Matrix, Neo! Agent Smith with the IRS is waiting for you in the next room. See:

1 The tactics suggested as a defense for the government franchise abuse in this section can be and often are slandered in front
2 of juries by government prosecutors with statements like the following:

3 *"Ladies and gentlemen of the jury. John Doe is living in this country and receiving all the 'benefits' without*
4 *paying his or her fair share, which increases YOUR tax bill. We want you to hang him!"*

5 In response to such a malicious accusation, the proper stance to take is:

- 6 1. "Mr. Prosecutor, you have just disqualified the jury and they must ALL be disqualified or else a CRIME is being
7 committed by EVERYONE in this courtroom. I DEMAND that the entire jury AND the prosecutor all be recused for
8 cause. Their participation is hereby challenged. 18 U.S.C. §208 makes it a crime for a federal officer to be a decision-
9 maker in any matter that he or she has a financial conflict of interest in. 18 U.S.C. §201 describes jurors as government
10 officers. You, Mr. Prosecutor, have just established on the record of this court that EVERYONE sitting on the jury
11 and possibly even YOURSELF has such a conflict of financial interest. The most BASIC element of due process is a
12 DISINTERESTED fact-finder with no conflict of interest. Due process is therefore IMPOSSIBLE beyond this point.
13 This is an OUTRAGE!"
- 14 2. "Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, it is a fact that the government doesn't need to enforce PAYMENT in order to
15 balance the contributions and the "benefits". It is a very simple matter to base the personal "benefits" I receive upon
16 what I actually paid. They don't need to FORCE me to pay for benefits that I don't want or which exceed that which
17 currently paid into the system. Merely REDUCING my personal "benefits" as a punishment is all that is needed. An
18 example would be reducing them to ZERO by law AND then telling me I'm not required to pay for them AT ALL.
19 That's all I've ever asked for. That's also all the leverage this corrupt government needs to balance the payments with
20 the benefits and keep the program solvent. A criminal enforcement such as this one is therefore entirely unnecessary."
- 21 3. "Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, the government's management of the "benefit" program in question ought to be run
22 like every other business. Every other business allows me to NOT buy their product if I don't like it or it costs too
23 much. The government maliciously interferes with my ability to NOT "buy" their only product, which is "social
24 insurance" and even puts people in jail for not buying their product. What other business can lawfully do that? And if
25 they can do it, why can't I use the same tactic against them with the sale of my PRIVATE personal property, such as
26 my labor and time? What you are unknowingly enforcing is in effect an unconstitutional Title of Nobility and making
27 government into a pagan deity with superior or supernatural powers. You are forcing me to pay tithes to this
28 government "church", refusing to hold it accountable for anything that it says or does, and using this courtroom to
29 conduct a human sacrifice because I don't want to join their church. That clearly violates the First Amendment. The
30 foundation of our system of law is equality of rights and equality of treatment. Here I am expecting equal treatment
31 and you are abusing illegal franchise enforcement to DESTROY that equal treatment and not giving me the same
32 EQUAL right to use franchises to defend myself."

33 **2.13 Where franchises may lawfully be enforced**

34 The important thing to remember about franchises is that Congress is FORBIDDEN from creating franchises within states of
35 the Union. Why? Because:

- 36 1. The Declaration of Independence, which is organic law, says our constitutional rights are "unalienable". It was
37 published as organic law in the very first enactment of Congress in the first volume of the Statutes At Large.
- 38 2. An "unalienable right" is one that you AREN'T ALLOWED BY LAW to consent to give away in relation to a real, de
39 jure government! Such a right cannot lawfully be sold, bargained away, or transferred through any commercial
40 process, INCLUDING A FRANCHISE. Hence, even if we consent, the forfeiture of such rights is unconstitutional,
41 unauthorized, and a violation of the fiduciary duty to the public officer we surrender them to.

42 *"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."*
43 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

- 44 3. The only place you can lawfully give up constitutional rights is where they physically do not exist, which is either
45 outside the country or among those physically present on federal territory not part of any state of the Union.

1 "Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform
2 to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or
3 conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every
4 state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the
5 definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and
6 is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the
7 territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,
8 Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing
9 a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative
10 power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not
11 until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the
12 people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress
13 thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that
14 the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of
15 habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."
16 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

- 17 4. All de jure governments are created exclusively to protect PRIVATE RIGHTS. The way you protect them is to
18 LEAVE THEM ALONE and not burden their exercise in any way. A lawful de jure government cannot and does not
19 protect your rights by making a business out of destroying, regulating, and taxing their exercise, implementing the
20 business as a franchise, and hiding the nature of what they are doing as a franchise and an excise. This would cause
21 and has caused the money changers to take over the charitable public trust and "civic temple" and make it into a
22 warehouse in violation of the Constitutional trust indenture. This kind of money changing in fact, is the very reason
23 that Jesus flipped tables over in the temple out of anger: Turning the bride of Christ and God's minister for justice into
24 a WHORE. The nuns are now pimped out and the church is open for business for all the statutory "taxpayer" Johns
25 who walk in.

26 The above explains why:

- 27 1. The geographical definitions within every franchise we have seen, including the Income Tax, Social Security, etc.,
28 limit themselves to federal territory exclusively and include no part of any state of the Union. See 26 U.S.C. §7701, 42
29 U.S.C. §1301, and 4 U.S.C. §110.
30 2. The Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court, limits what you can consent to in the context of
31 franchises. See section 28.1 later.
32 3. The U.S. Supreme Court held the following about licenses enforced in areas protected by the Constitution, keeping in
33 mind that licensing implements franchises:

34 ". . . the acceptance of a license, in whatever form, will not impose upon the licensee an obligation to respect or
35 to comply with any provisions of the statute . . . that are repugnant to the Constitution of the United States."
36 [Power Mfg. Co. v. Saunders, 274 U.S. 490 (1927)]

37 **2.14 How franchises are stealthily introduced and propagated by a corrupted government** 38 **within jurisdictions outside their territory**

39 The states of the Union are legislatively but not constitutionally foreign and alien and sovereign in respect to the national
40 government. Maintaining that separation of legislative powers, in fact, is one of the main purposes of the United States
41 Constitution:

42 "We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.
43 Const., Art. I, 8. As James Madison wrote, "[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal
44 government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and
45 indefinite." The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). This constitutionally mandated division
46 of authority "was adopted by the Framers to ensure protection of our fundamental liberties." Gregory v.
47 Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). "Just as the separation and
48 independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of
49 excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government
50 will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front." Ibid.
51 [U.S. v. Lopez, [514 U.S. 549](#) (1995)]

52 In order to break down this separation of powers and enact law that regulates the conduct of nonresident and alien parties
53 domiciled in a legislatively foreign state such as a state of the Union, the national government has to use contracts and

1 franchises to unlawfully reach outside of federal territory. It is a maxim of law that debt and contract know no place, meaning
2 that they can be enforced anywhere.

3 *Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.*

4 *Locus contractus regit actum.*

5 *The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.*

6 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

7 *SOURCE: <http://fanguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

8 Those who are domiciled in a state of the Union, in order to acquire a “commercial existence”, identity, or right in a
9 legislatively but not necessarily constitutionally foreign jurisdiction such as the federal zone are mandatorily required to
10 become privileged. Here is an explanation of this phenomenon by the U.S. Supreme Court. They are talking about the
11 CONSTITUTIONAL context. Note also that legislatively foreign and alien inhabitants who are FOREIGN NATIONALS
12 NOT within any state of the Union must be treated as possessing an “implied license” to do business in a foreign jurisdiction,
13 which in this case is the national government, and therefore become privileged “resident aliens”. It is also a violation of the
14 Constitution for the national government to treat those born in or domiciled within Constitutional states of the Union the same
15 as FOREIGN nationals because it deprives them of the “privileges and immunities of [CONSTITUTIONAL] citizens of the
16 United States” and thereby “alienates” their constitutional rights:

17 *The reasons for not allowing to other aliens exemption 'from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are*
18 *found' were stated as follows: **When private individuals of one nation [states of the Unions are “nations” under***
19 ***the law of nations] spread themselves through another as business or caprice may direct, mingling***
20 ***indiscriminately with the inhabitants of that other, or when merchant vessels enter for the purposes of trade,***
21 ***it would be obviously inconvenient and dangerous to society, and would subject the laws to continual***
22 ***infraction, and the government to degradation, if such individuals or merchants did not owe temporary and***
23 ***local allegiance, and were not amenable to the jurisdiction of the country.** Nor can the foreign sovereign have*
24 *any motive for wishing such exemption. His subjects thus passing into foreign countries are not employed by him,*
25 *nor are they engaged in national pursuits. Consequently, there are powerful motives for not exempting persons*
26 *of this description from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are found, and no one motive for requiring*
27 *it. **The implied license, therefore, under which they enter, can never be construed to grant such exemption.**' 7*
28 *Cranch, 144.*

29 *In short, the judgment in the case of The Exchange declared, as incontrovertible principles, that the jurisdiction*
30 *of every nation within its own territory is exclusive and absolute, and is susceptible of no limitation not imposed*
31 *by the nation itself; that all exceptions to its full and absolute territorial jurisdiction must be traced up to its own*
32 *consent, express or implied; that upon its consent to cede, or to waive the exercise of, a part of its territorial*
33 *jurisdiction, rest the exemptions from that jurisdiction of foreign sovereigns or their armies entering its territory*
34 *with its permission, and of their foreign ministers and public ships of war; and that **the implied license, under***
35 ***which private individuals of another nation enter the territory and mingle indiscriminately with its inhabitants,***
36 ***for purposes of business or pleasure, can never be construed to grant to them an exemption from the***
37 ***jurisdiction of the country in which they are found.** See, also, Carlisle v. U.S. (1872), 16 Wall. 147, 155; Radich*
38 *v. Hutchins (1877), 95 U.S. 210; Wildenhus' Case (1887), 120 U.S. 1, 7 Sup.Ct. 385; Chae Chan Ping v. U.S.*
39 *(1889) 130 U.S. 581, 603, 604, 9 Sup.Ct. 623.*

40 *[United States v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]*

41 The above is another way of expressing the operation of the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Chapter
42 97, in which 28 U.S.C. §1605 identifies the criteria by which foreign sovereigns such as states of the Union, and the
43 inhabitants within them “waive sovereignty immunity” and become subject to the jurisdiction of otherwise foreign law. Those
44 mechanisms imply that when one “purposefully avails” himself of commerce in a foreign jurisdiction, they are to be deemed
45 “resident aliens” within that otherwise foreign jurisdiction, but only for the purposes of THAT specific transaction and not
46 generally.

47 [TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 97 > § 1605](#)

48 [§ 1605. General exceptions to the jurisdictional immunity of a foreign state](#)

49 (a) *A foreign state shall not be immune from the jurisdiction of courts of the United States or of the States in any*
50 *case—*

51 (2) ***in which the action is based upon a commercial activity carried on in the United States by the foreign state;***
52 *or upon an act performed in the United States in connection with a commercial activity of the foreign state*
53 *elsewhere; or upon an act outside the territory of the United States in connection with a commercial activity of*
54 *the foreign state elsewhere and that act causes a direct effect in the United States;*

1 The key is the phrase “purposeful availment”. If you did not consent to do business in the forum, and instead had your money
2 stolen by an ignorant payroll clerk or financial institution and sent to the corrupt United States, then that government:

- 3 1. Becomes the custodian over STOLEN money.
- 4 2. Becomes a “bailee” and “transferee” in temporary possession of property rightfully belonging to the party who was the
5 subject of unlawful withholding and/or reporting.
- 6 3. Is required to return the funds, even if no law or even the franchise agreement itself authorizes the return of funds.
7 Hence, a statutory “tax return” available ONLY to statutory franchisees called “taxpayers” need not be filled out and a
8 NON-statutory claim should suffice.

9 *“A claim against the United States is a right to demand money from the United States. ²³ Such claims are
10 sometimes spoken of as gratuitous in that they cannot be enforced by suit without statutory consent. ²⁴ **The**
11 **general rule of non-liability of the United States does not mean that a citizen cannot be protected against the**
12 **wrongful governmental acts that affect the citizen or his or her property.** ²⁵ **If, for example, money or property**
13 **of an innocent person goes into the federal treasury by fraud to which a government agent was a party, the**
14 **United States cannot [lawfully] hold the money or property against the claim of the injured party.** ²⁶”
15 [American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999)]
16*

17 *“When the Government has illegally received money which is the property of an innocent citizen and when this
18 money has gone into the Treasury of the United States, there arises an implied contract on the part of the
19 Government to make restitution to the rightful owner under the Tucker Act and this court has jurisdiction to
20 entertain the suit.
21 [90 Ct.Cl. at 613, 31 F.Supp. at 769.](#)”
22 [[Gordon v. U.S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 \(Ct.Cl., 1981\)](#)]
23*

24 California Civil Code
25 Section 2224

26 *“One who gains a thing by fraud, accident, mistake, undue influence, the violation of a trust, or other wrongful
27 act, is, unless he or she has some other and better right thereto, an involuntary trustee of the thing gained, for the
28 benefit of the person who would otherwise have had it.”
29*

30 *“The United States, we have held, cannot, as against the claim of an innocent party, hold his money which has
31 gone into its treasury by means of the fraud of its agent. While here the money was taken through mistake
32 without element of fraud, the unjust retention is immoral and amounts in law to a fraud of the taxpayer's rights.
33 What was said in the State Bank Case applies with equal force to this situation. ‘An action will lie whenever
34 the defendant has received money which is the property of the plaintiff, and which the defendant is obligated
35 by natural justice and equity to refund. The form of the indebtedness or the mode in which it was incurred is
36 immaterial.’”
37 [[Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421](#)]*

- 38 4. May be sued in state court under a REPLEVIN action without invoking the franchise contract because the party whose
39 funds were stolen did not consent to be a franchisee and therefore never “purposefully availed” themselves of the
40 franchise or the commercial consequences of the franchise.

41 Here is how the above process of recovering funds unlawfully taken against a nonresident party as described in the FSIA:

42 [TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 97 > § 1605](#)
43 [§ 1605. General exceptions to the jurisdictional immunity of a foreign state](#)

44 (a) A foreign state shall not be immune from the jurisdiction of courts of the United States or of the States in any
45 case—

²³ United States ex rel. Angarica v Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 A.F.T.R. 4628 (holding that a claim against the Secretary of State for money awarded under a treaty is a claim against the United States); Hobbs v McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870; Manning v Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A. 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A. 630 and (disapproved on other grounds by Button's Estate v Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195).

²⁴ Blagge v Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.

²⁵ Wilson v Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233.

²⁶ Bull v. United States, 295 US 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 USTC ¶ 9346, 15 AFTR 1069; United States v State Bank, 96 US 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647.

1 (3) in which rights in property taken in violation of international law are in issue and that property or any
2 property exchanged for such property is present in the United States in connection with a commercial activity
3 carried on in the United States by the foreign state; or that property or any property exchanged for such property
4 is owned or operated by an agency or instrumentality of the foreign state and that agency or instrumentality is
5 engaged in a commercial activity in the United States;

6 Below is the sequence of events that creates implied consent to the franchise, creates the statutory civil “person”, “individual”,
7 and “resident”, transports your identity to federal territory, places it within the jurisdiction of a federal FRANCHISE court,
8 and creates what the courts call a “federal question” to be heard ONLY in a federal court. In other words, the franchise
9 agreement dictates choice of law that kidnaps your identity and moves it outside the protections of state law and the
10 constitution and onto federal territory.

- 11 1. Through deceit, fraud, and adhesion contracts within financial account applications and employment withholding
12 paperwork, you are illegally coerced to apply to receive and become a custodian of government property. The legal
13 definition of “public office” confirms that a public officer is, in fact, someone who manages public property. The
14 property you receive is the Social Security Card, Social Security Number, and the Taxpayer Identification Number.
15 These numbers act as the equivalent of de facto license numbers giving permission from the state for you to engage in
16 “the functions of a public office”. IRS Regulations at 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1 confirm that the use of the number is
17 ONLY mandatory in the case of those engaging in a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as
18 “the functions of a public office”.

19 “Public office. *The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either*
20 *fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the*
21 *sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public.* *Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.*
22 *An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the*
23 *sovereign power, either great or small.* *Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,*
24 *13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of*
25 *Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52*
26 *P.2d. 483, 486. Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for*
27 *such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,*
28 *or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by*
29 *a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.*
30 *State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.*
31 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]*

- 32 2. The USE of said public property and de facto license and the number that goes with it constitutes “prima facie implied
33 consent” to engage in the franchise and accept all of its terms and conditions. Hence, your implied consent makes you
34 into a PRESUMED, DE FACTO public officer and transferee managing federal property. Any commercial transaction
35 you connect the de facto license number to constitutes consent to donate the FRUITS of the transaction to a public
36 purpose in order to receive the benefits of a government franchise.
- 37 3. Implied consent to the franchise contract creates “agency” on the part of the applicant. All contracts create agency,
38 which as a bare minimum consists of delivering the “consideration” called for under the contract. The courts and the
39 government illegally treat this agency as a public office as described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). They do this
40 unlawfully, because NOWHERE in the I.R.C. are the creation of any new public offices in the government authorized
41 by the use of any tax form or any identifying number. The “consideration” they define by fiat as consisting of
42 obedience to the laws and dictates of a legislatively foreign jurisdiction.
- 43 4. Third parties are LIED TO by the IRS into producing FALSE legal evidence that connects PRIVATE people with a
44 public office. For instance, IRS FALSELY tells everyone that:
- 45 4.1. Every payment IN A LEGISLATIVELY FOREIGN JURISDICTION AND OUTSIDE THEIR TERRITORY
46 must be reported using information returns such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099.
- 47 4.2. The reports MUST contain Taxpayer Identification Numbers, Employer Identification Numbers, and Social
48 Security Numbers, all of which are ONLY mandatory in the case of those lawfully occupying a public office in
49 ONLY the District of Columbia and not elsewhere pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72.
- 50 This has the practical effect of “electing” third parties into a public office without their consent, and in most cases
51 ALSO without even their knowledge. Since they aren’t aware how the SCAM works, they never bother to rebut the
52 FALSE evidence and hence, are compelled to act as a de facto public officer in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912
53 and to satisfy all the obligations of the office WITHOUT any real compensation. See:

54

<p><i>Correcting Erroneous Information Returns</i>, Form #04.001 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</p>
--

- 54 5. The public office (the “trade or business”) that is fraudulently created using your implied consent means that you:

- 1 5.1. Are acting in a representative capacity on behalf of a federal corporation, which in this case is the national
2 government.
3 5.2. Are a statutory “U.S. citizen”, because the United States federal corporation you represent is a statutory but not
4 constitutional citizen.

5 “A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
6 created, and of that state or country only.”
7 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

- 8 6. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) is used to transport your identity to the District of Columbia, because that is
9 where “U.S. Inc.” is domiciled and located, who is the REAL party in interest for those acting in a representative
10 capacity.

11 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)
12 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

13 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

14 **Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:**

15 **(1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;**
16 **(2) for a corporation[the “United States”, in this case, or its officers on official duty representing the**
17 **corporation], by the law under which it was organized [laws of the District of Columbia]; and**
18 **(3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:**
19 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue
20 or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution
21 or laws; and
22 (B) [28 U.S.C. §§754](#) and [959\(a\)](#) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue
23 or be sued in a United States court.

24 [SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/Rule17.htm>]

- 25 7. The franchise contract is then used to transport your identity against your will to the domicile of “U.S. Inc.” in the
26 District of Criminals. For example, 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26 U.S.C. §7408(d) are used to transport your identity
27 to the District of Columbia under the I.R.C. The “citizen or resident” they are talking about is the PUBLIC OFFICE,
28 and NOT the human being and **OFFICER** filling the office.

29 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
30 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

31 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
32 thereof—

33 (39) Persons residing outside United States

34 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial*
35 *district, such citizen or resident **shall be treated as residing in the District of Columbia for purposes of any***
36 ***provision of this title** relating to—*

37 (A) jurisdiction of courts, or

38 (B) enforcement of summons
39

40 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter A > § 7408](#)
41 [§ 7408. Actions to enjoin specified conduct related to tax shelters and reportable transactions](#)

42 (d) Citizens and residents outside the United States

43 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in, and does not have his principal place of business*
44 *in, any United States judicial district, such citizen or resident **shall be treated for purposes of this section as***
45 ***residing in the District of Columbia.***

2.15 How private parties abuse franchises to compel you to contract with the government

Since all franchises are contracts or agreements that acquire the force of law ONLY by your express or implied consent, then any of the following activities represent an attempt to contract with the government grantor of the franchise:

1. Using a government form available only to franchisees.
2. Invoking or claiming any status within a government franchise. Such statuses include the following statutory statuses:
 - 2.1. "U.S. citizen", "U.S. resident", "U.S. person", or "taxpayer" (under the Internal Revenue Code).
 - 2.2. "Employee" under 26 U.S.C. §3401(c).
 - 2.3. "Employer" under 26 U.S.C. §3401(d).
 - 2.4. "Spouse" (under the family code of your state).
 - 2.5. "Driver" (under the vehicle code of your state).
 - 2.6. "Buyer" or "Seller" (under the FIRPTA provisions of the I.R.C., as described in *Income Taxation of Real Estate Sales*, Form #05.028).
3. Invoking or claiming any right or privilege within a government franchise. For instance:
 - 3.1. Receiving or being eligible to receive Social Security Benefits.
 - 3.2. Invoking a graduated and thereby REDUCED rather than fixed rate of tax under 26 U.S.C. §1.
 - 3.3. Invoking Earned income Credits under 26 U.S.C. §32.
 - 3.4. Invoking "trade or business" deductions available ONLY to those lawfully engaged in a public office within the U.S. and not State government under 26 U.S.C. §162.

As a risk reduction strategy, the legal departments of most companies will insist that all the people they deal with AGREE or CONSENT to be in a privileged state by insisting that they meet one of the above criteria. This is their technique essentially of:

1. Producing evidence to defend themselves from damages they cause to their clients by their ILLEGAL honoring of a levy or lien against a "nontaxpayer".
2. Producing evidence that you CONSENTED to be privileged, and therefore do not have standing in court to claim an injury against them.
3. Preventing themselves from becoming the target for IRS enforcement because they might be misconstrued as violating provisions within the I.R.C. "trade or business" franchise agreement.

Keenly aware of the above, private companies such as escrow companies, financial services companies, businesses, and employers typically will tacitly compel you to contract with the government using the following means:

1. Invoking statutory franchise statuses on their application forms for service or the contracts (real estate sales contracts, for instance) that are the output of their services.
2. Saying they won't do business with you or provide the service you contract with them for unless:
 - 2.1. You invoke a statutory franchise status.
 - 2.2. You agree not to remove references to statutory statuses on their forms or output of their services.
 - 2.3. Submit knowingly FALSE withholding forms that misrepresent your status as a statutory "individual", "nonresident alien individual", or "taxpayer".
3. Secretly filing reports that connect you to franchise statuses without your knowledge, as retribution for insisting that they NOT misrepresent your status in their records. Such reports include
 - 3.1. Currency Transaction Report (CTR), Form 8300. See:

Demand for Verified Evidence of "Trade or Business" Activity: Currency Transaction Report, Form #04.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 3.2. Suspicious Activity Report (SAR) filed with the FINCEN of the Dept. of Treasury.

As an example of the above, here is a provision that a real estate escrow company put within a sales contract that FORCES the Seller to be subject to FIRPTA who would not otherwise be, as a precondition of the sale. Any astute reader will ensure that such provisions are NOT in THEIR land sale contract. This is an example of PRIVATE PARTIES compelling you into a privileged state and therefore destroying your constitutional rights.

Figure 1: FIRPTA provision within land sale contract

- 3i. 130. **IRS and FIRPTA Reporting:** Seller agrees to comply with IRS reporting requirements. If applicable, Seller agrees to complete, sign, 131. and deliver to Escrow Company a certificate indicating whether Seller is a foreign person or a non-resident alien pursuant to the 132. Foreign Investment in Real Property Tax Act ("FIRPTA"). Buyer and Seller acknowledge that if the Seller is a foreign person, the 133. Buyer must withhold a tax equal to 10% of the purchase price, unless an exemption applies.

1

2 The following defensive strategies should be pointed out in response to such CRIMINAL tactics by escrow companies:

- 3 1. FIRPTA only pertains to "United States" properties, which are properties physically located in a territory or possession
4 in which the United States government has outright or equity ownership of the entire property or a portion thereof.
5 This is covered in Forms #04.214, and 05.028.
- 6 2. An exclusively PRIVATE party who is not managing PUBLIC property does not have any status under the I.R.C. All
7 "individuals" within the Internal Revenue Code are public officers or instrumentalities within the U.S. government.
- 8 3. By including the above provision within a land sale contract against an otherwise exclusively PRIVATE party who is
9 not a public officer "taxpayer", they are acting as the equivalent of employment recruiters for the national government,
10 and doing so ILLEGALLY and in violation of 18 U.S.C. §§912, 201, 208, and 210.
- 11 4. One cannot, by exercising their right to contract with an otherwise PRIVATE party, LAWFULLY do any of the
12 following without criminally impersonating a public officer within the U.S. Government:
- 13 4.1. Invoke any franchise status, including "individual", "nonresident alien INDIVIDUAL", "taxpayer", "person", etc.
14 4.2. Invoke any privilege, payment, or "benefit" within a franchise. It is ILLEGAL for the government to pay
15 "benefits" to exclusively PRIVATE parties or to abuse their taxing power to redistribute wealth or "benefits"
16 among otherwise PRIVATE parties.
- 17 5. An exclusively PRIVATE party not acting as a public officer within the U.S. government at the time of executing the
18 above transaction would be committing perjury under penalty of perjury to sign any form that connects them to any
19 franchise status, benefit, or eligibility for benefit in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1542](#), [18 U.S.C. §1001](#), and [18 U.S.C.](#)
20 [§1621](#) if the document or any of its attachments require a perjury statement.
- 21 6. All attempts by third parties you do business with that encourage you to put knowingly false statements on the
22 application for their services of the output of their services constitute a conspiracy to commit perjury.
- 23 7. It is VERY important to define ALL terms on all forms you fill out as being OTHER than the terms used in any state or
24 federal law. The contract provisions above, for instance, did not precisely define all terms, thus delegating UNDUE
25 DISCRETION to both the clerk receiving the form or the judge or jury viewing the form in future legal proceeding to
26 define the term in a way that needlessly benefits the government at your expense. The following form prevents such
27 abuse of language in the context of taxation and is an excellent and highly recommended way to prevent such abuses:

[Tax Form Attachment](#), Form #04.201

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 28 8. All forms signed under penalty of perjury become testimony of a witness. It is a crime in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1512
29 and state law to tamper with, advise, or threaten such a witness to change or alter their testimony, and especially to
30 change it to something that they KNOW is false. That means they can't threaten you, withhold service from you, or
31 punish you in any way because they don't like what you put on their forms, or don't like the attachments you mandate
32 to their forms.
- 33 9. To protect oneself from such stealthful attempts by third parties to recruit you into a public office in the government,
34 you should ensure that the crimes and misrepresentations described herein are thoroughly and completely documented
35 IN WRITING in the administrative record of the party who attempted it AND in your own records, and that such
36 documentation is served upon them with the following form providing proof that you formally did so. This will
37 produce the evidence you will later need to prosecute the perpetrator of these injuries. They will try to avoid this by
38 talking with you on the phone or in person, but you should hang up the phone and tell them you want their responses
39 and ALL communications IN WRITING signed by a specific person in the company so that they CANNOT avoid
40 producing evidence admissible in court of their own wrongdoing:

[Certificate/Proof/Affidavit of Service](#), Form #01.002

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

41 The greatest irony of all is that governments are CREATED to PROTECT your right to PRIVATELY CONTRACT, and yet
42 every opportunity where you could invoke their authority to protect the exercise of that right turns into an opportunity to
43 FORCE you to contract with THEM under THEIR franchises. They in effect through deceptive "words of art" attempt to
44 INSERT themselves as parties INTO EVERY contract, and then use that relationship to STEAL FROM, and ENSLAVE both
45 parties to the contract to themselves and extract AS MUCH wealth from the transaction as they want without contributing
46 ANYTHING to the transaction that either party regards as having any value at all. That's TOTALLY EVIL. The right to

1 contract, if it is a right at all, certainly includes the right to contract the government OUT of the relationship between the
2 parties. The reason for this is found in the legal definition of “property”, the essence of which is the RIGHT TO EXCLUDE
3 ALL OTHERS from using or “benefiting” from said property. Below is how the U.S. Supreme Court describes the right of
4 the federal government to INTERFERE with rather than PROTECT your PRIVATE right to contract:

5 Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to
6 impair contracts, by direct action to that end, does not exist with the general government. In the first place,
7 one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what
8 that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was justly said by the late Chief Justice, in *Hepburn v.*
9 *Griswold*, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in
10 the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of
11 the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of compact were established between the people of the
12 original States and the people of the Territory, for the purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the
13 fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty, upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were
14 erected. By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought
15 ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private
16 contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud previously formed.' The same provision, adds the Chief
17 Justice, found more condensed expression in the prohibition upon the States against impairing the obligation of
18 contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition
19 is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and
20 the majority of the court at the time, that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the
21 Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that
22 the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with
23 legislation of an opposite tendency.' 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are found expressed in the
24 opinions of other judges of this court. In *Calder v. Bull*, which was here in 1798, Mr. Justice Chase said, that
25 there were acts which the Federal and State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and
26 among them he mentioned a law which punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired
27 the lawful private contracts of citizens; a law that made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the
28 property from A. and gave it to B. 'It is against all reason and justice,' he added, 'for a people to intrust a
29 legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they have done it. They may command
30 what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence into guilt, or punish innocence as
31 a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private contract, or the right of private property. To
32 maintain that a Federal or State legislature possesses such powers if they had not been expressly restrained,
33 would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.' 3 Dall.
34 388.

35 In *Ogden v. Saunders*, which was before this court in 1827, Mr. Justice Thompson, referring to the clauses of
36 the Constitution prohibiting the State from passing a bill of attainder, an ex post facto law, or a law impairing
37 the obligation of contracts, said: 'Neither provision can strictly be considered as introducing any new principle,
38 but only for greater security and safety to incorporate into this charter provisions admitted by all to be among
39 the first principles of our government. No State court would, I presume, sanction and enforce an ex post facto
40 law, if no such prohibition was contained in the Constitution of the United States; so, neither would retrospective
41 laws, taking away vested rights, be enforced. Such laws are repugnant to those fundamental principles upon
42 which every just system of laws is founded.'

43 In the *Federalist*, Mr. Madison declared that laws impairing the obligation of contracts were contrary to the
44 first principles of the social compact and to every principle of sound legislation; and in the *Dartmouth College*
45 Case Mr. Webster contended that acts, which were there held to impair the obligation of contracts, were not
46 the exercise of a power properly legislative, [99 U.S. 700, 766] as their object and effect was to take away vested
47 rights. 'To justify the taking away of vested rights,' he said, 'there must be a forfeiture, to adjudge upon and
48 declare which is the proper province of the judiciary.' Surely the Constitution would have failed to establish
49 justice had it allowed the exercise of such a dangerous power to the Congress of the United States.

50 In the second place, legislation impairing the obligation of contracts impinges upon the provision of the
51 Constitution which declares that no one shall be deprived of his property without due process of law; and that
52 means by law in its regular course of administration through the courts of justice. Contracts are property, and
53 a large portion of the wealth of the country exists in that form. Whatever impairs their value diminishes,
54 therefore, the property of the owner; and if that be effected by direct legislative action operating upon the
55 contract, forbidding its enforcement or transfer, or otherwise restricting its use, the owner is as much deprived
56 of his property without due process of law as if the contract were impounded, or the value it represents were in
57 terms wholly or partially confiscated.
58 [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

2.16 How franchises are abused as snares by corrupt rulers to trap and enslave the innocent and the ignorant and Undermine the Constitutional separation of powers

Franchises are the method of choice in a free society by which the innocent, the sinful, or the ignorant are cunningly snared, abused, and enslaved to the whims of civil rulers LAWFULLY.

*“The hand of the diligent will rule, but the lazy man will be put to **forced labor** [slavery!].”
[Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV]*

Since participation is at least theoretically consensual and contractual, then no one who participates can claim an injury cognizable in a real, Article III court under the common law:

*Volunt non fit injuria.
He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

*Consensus tollit errorem.
Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

*Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.
It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

*Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.
One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.
[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]*

Everything the government gives you or promises you, and which is commonly called a “benefit” is, in fact, a snare used to entice you into servitude to them because everything they give you will always have strings attached. The snare is not physical, but legal and contractual. The mechanism of the snare works as follows:

Catching Wild Pigs

A chemistry professor in a large college had some exchange students in the class. One day while the class was in the lab the Professor noticed one young man (exchange student) who kept rubbing his back, and stretching as if his back hurt.

The professor asked the young man what was the matter. The student told him he had a bullet lodged in his back. He had been shot while fighting communists in his native country who were trying to overthrow his country's government and install a new communist government.

In the midst of his story he looked at the professor and asked a strange question. He asked, 'Do you know how to catch wild pigs?'

The professor thought it was a joke and asked for the punch line. The young man said this was no joke. 'You catch wild pigs by finding a suitable place in the woods and putting corn on the ground. The pigs find it and begin to come every day to eat the free corn. When they are used to coming every day, you put a fence down one side of the place where they are used to coming. When they get used to the fence, they begin to eat the corn again and you put up another side of the fence. They get used to that and start to eat again. You continue until you have all four sides of the fence up with a gate in the last side. The pigs, who are used to the free corn, start to come through the gate to eat, you slam the gate on them and catch the whole herd.

Suddenly the wild pigs have lost their freedom. They run around and around inside the fence, but they are caught. Soon they go back to eating the free corn. They are so used to it that they have forgotten how to forage in the woods for themselves, so they accept their captivity.

The young man then told the professor that is exactly what he sees happening to America. The government keeps pushing us toward socialism and keeps spreading the free corn out in the form of programs such as supplemental income, tax credit for unearned income, tobacco subsidies, dairy subsidies, payments not to plant crops (CRP), welfare, medicine, drugs, etc.. While we continually lose our freedoms -- just a little at a time.

One should always remember: There is no such thing as a free lunch! Also, a politician will never provide a service for you cheaper than you can do it yourself.

1 Also, if you see that all of this wonderful government 'help' is a problem confronting the future of democracy in
2 America, you might want to send this on to your friends. If you think the free ride is essential to your way of life
3 then you will probably delete this email, but God help you when the gate slams shut!

4 Keep your eyes on the newly elected politicians who are about to slam the gate on America.

5 Those who want to trap animals lay out "bait" and rig the door of the trap to slam shut when the animal grabs the bait. People
6 can be trapped just as easily as animals and it happens all the time. For the government, this "bait" is called "benefits". You
7 "grab" or consume this bait by filling out an "application" such as an SSA Form SS-5, or IRS Forms W-7 or W-9. The courts
8 call this process of grabbing the bait and waiving your sovereign immunity "purposeful availment".²⁷ Beyond the point of
9 taking the bait, you are effectively treated as a public officer in the government corporation or what the U.S. Supreme Court
10 calls "the body corporate". Hence, the "cage", from a legal perspective, is a corporation and the animal in the cage is a public
11 officer. Why? Because the government can't lawfully pay public funds to private people. Therefore, you must be assimilated
12 into the government corporation as a public officer and a public "person" in order to lawfully receive the payment or "benefit"
13 and in effect, become one of them.

14 **To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow**
15 **it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery**
16 **because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under**
17 **legislative forms.**

18 **Nor is it taxation.** 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or
19 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed
20 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

21 Coulter, J., in *Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common
22 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the
23 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are
24 imposed for a public purpose.' See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St., 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11
25 *Johns.*, 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 *Dutch.*, 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, *supra*; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 *Ia.*, 47; *Whiting v.*
26 *Fond du Lac*, *supra*.
27 [[Loan Association v. Topeka](#), 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

²⁷ See, for instance, [Yahoo! Inc. v. La. Ligue Contre Le Racisme Et L'Antisemitisme](#), 433 F.3d. 1199 (9th Cir. 01/12/2006), in which the court held the following, which is entirely consistent with the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. §1605 et seq:

In this circuit, we analyze specific jurisdiction according to a three-prong test:

(1) The non-resident defendant must purposefully direct his activities or consummate some transaction with the forum or resident thereof; or perform some act by which he purposefully avails himself of the privilege of conducting activities in the forum, thereby invoking the benefits and protections of its laws;

(2) the claim must be one which arises out of or relates to the defendant's forum-related activities; and

(3) the exercise of jurisdiction must comport with fair play and substantial justice, i.e. it must be reasonable.

Schwarzenegger v. Fred Martin Motor Co., 374 F.3d. 797, 802 (9th Cir. 2004) (quoting *Lake v. Lake*, 817 F.2d. 1416, 1421 (9th Cir. 1987)). The first prong is determinative in this case. We have sometimes referred to it, in shorthand fashion, as the "purposeful availment" prong. *Schwarzenegger*, 374 F.3d. at 802. Despite its label, this prong includes both purposeful availment and purposeful direction. It may be satisfied by purposeful availment of the privilege of doing business in the forum; by purposeful direction of activities at the forum; or by some combination thereof.

We have typically treated "purposeful availment" somewhat differently in tort and contract cases. In tort cases, we typically inquire whether a defendant "purposefully direct[s] his activities" at the forum state, applying an "effects" test that focuses on the forum in which the defendant's actions were felt, whether or not the actions themselves occurred within the forum. See Schwarzenegger, 374 F.3d. at 803 (citing *Calder v. Jones*, 465 U.S. 783, 789-90 (1984)). By contrast, in contract cases, we typically inquire whether a defendant "purposefully avails itself of the privilege of conducting activities" or "consummate[s] [a] transaction" in the forum, focusing on activities such as delivering goods or executing a contract. See *Schwarzenegger*, 374 F.3d. at 802. However, this case is neither a tort nor a contract case. Rather, it is a case in which Yahoo! argues, based on the First Amendment, that the French court's interim orders are unenforceable by an American court.

1 Why must they assimilate you into the federal corporation and “body corporate” called “government” as a public officer
2 rather than just a private worker or simply a human being? Because the only human beings they can lawfully impose duties
3 upon are those who consent to do so by contract and all franchises are contracts between the government grantor and the
4 formerly private person. Otherwise, the Thirteenth Amendment prohibits “involuntary servitude”. It doesn’t prohibit
5 **VOLUNTARY SERVITUDE.**

6 Like every type of animal trap, the cage or trap is chained to the ground and destroys the mobility, liberty, sovereignty, and
7 freedom of those who eat or who are even eligible to eat the “bait”. That cage, in legal contemplation, is portable and can be
8 moved wherever the owner deems proper for their malicious purposes. By examining 26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(9) and (a)(10),
9 7701(a)(39), and §7408(d), we see that both the cage and the headquarters of Babylon the Great Harlot federal corporation
10 called the “United States” is the District of Columbia, or what Mark Twain calls “The District of Criminals”. Therefore you
11 are chained to the District of Criminals because you are representing an office in the District of Columbia. The chain or cage:
12

- 13 1. Attaches to you at the point you consent by filling out the application for the “benefit”. Even if you were threatened
14 and intimidated to fill out the form and thereby render it void, the government will look the other way by deliberately
15 omitting to prosecute the source of the duress because doing so would stop the legal plunder.
- 16 2. Consists of the franchise contract that obligates you, the trapped animal, into economic and political servitude to the
17 whims of bureaucrats in the government. This is your half of the “consideration” that forms the contract.
- 18 3. Attaches you to a legal “status” such as that of a statutory “taxpayer” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)), “citizen” (8 U.S.C.
19 §1401), “benefit recipient”, or “federal personnel” (see 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(12)). Only those who have this “status” can
20 be the object of enforcement of the franchise contract. This status can ONLY be procured through your consent, as
21 demonstrated in the following:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 The following document proves that the “bait” or “benefit” they snare you with, like the bait in real animal traps, was actually
23 worth NOTHING from a legal standpoint because it created no real “right” to anything cognizable in a REAL court of law.
24 So they create FAKE franchise courts that FALSELY PRETEND like it is a “benefit” and then charge you for the
25 PRIVILEGE of participating:

The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 We document visually how the government franchise TRAP works in the following video on our website:

How to Leave the Government Farm, Form #12.020
<https://youtu.be/Mp1gJ3iF2Ik>

27 None of these concepts ought to be new or unfamiliar to Christians who regularly read the word of God. The very first city
28 described in the Bible, which was Babylon, was established by a man named Nimrod who was described as a “mighty hunter”.
29 What he hunted were MEN, and he did so by establishing cities full of “benefits” to lure them into the city from out of their
30 agrarian primitive dwellings. To wit:

31 *Cush begot Nimrod; he began to be a mighty one on the earth. He was a mighty hunter before the LORD;*
32 *therefore it is said, “Like Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.” And the beginning of his kingdom*
33 *was Babel, Erech, Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. From that land he went to Assyria and built Nineveh,*
34 *Rehoboth Ir, Calah, and Resen between Nineveh and Calah (that is the principal city).*
35 *[Gen. 10:8-12, Bible, NKJV]*

36 You can learn the story of Nimrod by listening to the following sermon on our website:

SEDM Sermons Page, Section 5.1: Statism
<http://sedm.org/Sermons/Sermons.htm>

37 The following video very powerfully proves that all present nations and countries are, in fact, simply “people farms” for
38 “government livestock”, where YOU are the livestock!:

1 The Bible also speaks directly, through the Prophet Jeremiah, about those “who devise evil by law” as a way to trap and
2 enslave men. The “snares” they are referring to, at least in the area of government and the legal field, are franchises. The
3 phrase “fearing the Lord” is defined in Proverbs 8:13 as hating, and by implication punishing and preventing, violation of
4 God’s laws such as those described here:

5 “Let U.S. now fear the LORD our God,
6 Who gives rain, both the former and the latter, in its season.
7 He reserves for U.S. the appointed weeks of the harvest.”
8 Your iniquities have turned these things away, [filling out government forms for “benefits”]
9 **And your sins have withheld good from you.**
10 **‘ For among My people are found wicked men [the District of Criminals, who are foreigners posing as**
11 **protectors];**
12 **They lie in wait as one who sets snares;**
13 **They set a trap;**
14 **They catch men.**
15 As a cage is full of birds,
16 **So their houses are full of deceit.** [in their usurious “codes” that are not law, but contracts]
17 Therefore they have become great and grown rich. [by stealing and spending TRILLIONS of dollars from those
18 who were unjustly compelled to participate in government franchises]
19 They have grown fat, they are sleek;
20 Yes, they surpass the deeds of the wicked;
21 They do not plead the cause, [who pleads such a cause?: LAWYERS!]
22 The cause of the fatherless; [or the “nontaxpayer”]
23 Yet they prosper,
24 And the right of the needy [or the “nontaxpayer”] they do not defend.
25 **Shall I not punish them for these things?’ says the LORD.**
26
27 ‘ Shall I not avenge Myself on such a nation as this?’
28 **“ An astonishing and horrible thing**
29 **Has been committed in the land:**
30 The prophets [pastors in 501c3 “privileged” churches] prophesy falsely,
31 **And the priests [judges, who preside over a civil religion of socialism that worships the “state”] rule by their**
32 **own power;**
33 **And My people love to have it so.**
34 **But what will you do in the end?”**
35 [Jeremiah 5:24-31, Bible, NKJV]

36 It is interesting to note that our most revered founding fathers understood these concepts and warned against engaging in
37 contracts or alliances, and by implication “franchises”, with any government, when they said:

38 “My ardent desire is, and my aim has been...to comply strictly with all our engagements foreign and domestic;
39 **but to keep the United States free from political connections with every other Country. To see that they may be**
40 **independent of all, and under the influence of none. In a word, I want an American character, that the powers**
41 **of Europe may be convinced we act for ourselves and not for others.** [as “public officers”]; this, in my judgment,
42 is the only way to be respected abroad and happy at home.”
43 [George Washington, (letter to Patrick Henry, 9 October 1775);
44 Reference: The Writings of George Washington, Fitzpatrick, ed., vol. 34 (335)]

45 “About to enter, fellow citizens, on the exercise of duties which comprehend everything dear and valuable to you,
46 it is proper that you should understand what I deem the essential principles of our government, and consequently
47 those which ought to shape its administration. I will compress them within the narrowest compass they will bear,
48 stating the general principle, but not all its limitations. Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever state or
49 persuasion, religious or political; **peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations – entangling**
50 **alliances [contracts, treaties, franchises] with none;**”
51 [Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801]

52 The Bible also disdains contracts, covenants, and franchises with those who are not believers and especially with foreign
53 governments:

54 “Take heed to yourself, lest you make a covenant or mutual agreement [contract, franchise agreement] with the
55 inhabitants of the land to which you go, lest it become a snare in the midst of you.”
56 [Exodus 34:12, Bible, Amplified version]

1 Franchises are the main method by which malicious public servants in the government have systematically and
2 surreptitiously:

- 3 1. Corrupted the original purpose of the charitable public trust called “government” and usurped it in order to:
 - 4 1.1. Unconstitutionally expand their power and influence.
 - 5 1.2. Increase the pecuniary benefits of those serving the government.
 - 6 1.3. Deprive most Americans of equal protection that is the foundation of the United States Constitution.
- 7 2. Exceeded their territorial jurisdiction very deliberately put there for the protection of private rights.

8 *Debitum et contractus non sunt nullius loci.*
9 *Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.*

10 *Locus contractus regit actum.*
11 *The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.*

12 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
13 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

- 16 3. Destroyed the separation of powers between the states and the federal government put there by the founding fathers for
17 the protection of our liberties. Franchises are abused to pay bribes to state officials to disregard and invade the rights of
18 those under their care and protection by condoning the illegal enforcement of federal statutory civil law and within their
19 borders. See:

Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 20 4. Enforced federal statutory law directly against persons domiciled outside their territorial jurisdiction in states of the
21 Union who do not work for the government and avoided the requirement to publish implementing enforcement
22 regulations in the Federal Register. See:

Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 23 5. Introduced and expanded communism and socialism within America and inducted Americans unwittingly into the service
24 of these causes:

25 [TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.](#)
26 [Sec. 841. – Findings and declarations of fact](#)

27 *The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and*
28 *a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy*
29 *to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by*
30 *the judiciary]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in*
31 *collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges*
32 *[including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the*
33 *Constitution] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by*
34 *the Constitution [Form #10.002]. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through*
35 *public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs*
36 *to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are*
37 *secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise “codes”,*
38 *Form #05.001] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal*
39 *Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman*
40 *Trafficant] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike*
41 *members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public*
42 *FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are*
43 *organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the*
44 *assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks*
45 *to a corrupted federal judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon*
46 *that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and*
47 *gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. The peril inherent in its*
48 *operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its*
49 *activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States*
50 *ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to; force and violence [for using*
51 *income taxes]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve*
52 *and the American Bar Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the*
53 *security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced [illegally KIDNAPPED via*
54 *identity theft!, Form #05.046] into the service of the world Communist movement [using FALSE information*
55 *returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, Form #04.001], trained to do its bidding [by FALSE*
56 *government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form*

[#05.007](#), and directed and controlled [using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS. Form #05.030] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed

For further details, see:

[Socialism: The New American Civil Religion](#), Form #05.016
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6. Created the “administrative state”, whereby federal agencies are empowered to directly and unconstitutionally supervise the activities of otherwise private citizens and enforce federal statutory law against them. This sort of intrusion is repugnant to the Constitution:

“The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. *Id.*, at 15. See also *United States v. Reese*, [92 U.S. 214, 218](#) (1876); *United States v. Harris*, [106 U.S. 629, 639](#) (1883); *James v. Bowman*, [190 U.S. 127, 139](#) (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see, e.g., *Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States*, [379 U.S. 241](#) (1964); *United States v. Guest*, [383 U.S. 745](#) (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been questioned.”
[[City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507](#) (1997)]

7. Caused a destruction of sovereign immunity and rights of persons domiciled in states of the Union that brings them under the control of the foreign law system that makes up the U.S. Code. See [28 U.S.C. §1605](#).

“If men, through fear, fraud, or mistake, should in terms renounce or give up any natural right, the eternal law of reason and the grand end of society would absolutely vacate such renunciation. The right to freedom being a gift of ALMIGHTY GOD, it is not in the power of man to alienate this gift and voluntarily become a slave.”
[Samuel Adams, 1772]

8. Invaded the exclusive sovereignty of families and churches over charitable causes. Only churches and families can lawfully engage in charitable causes. The U.S. Supreme Court has said that the government may not use its power to tax to compel anyone to subsidize “benefits”, whether charitable or not, to the public at large:

“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, - ‘life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’ and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it to his neighbor’s injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor’s benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public “benefit”]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation.**”
[*Budd v. People of State of New York*, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)]

To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms.

Nor is it taxation. ‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

Coulter, J., in *Northern Liberties v. St. John’s Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, ‘I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are imposed for a public purpose.**’ See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St., 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11 Johns., 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 Dutch., 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, supra; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 Ia., 47; *Whiting v. Fond du Lac*, supra.”
[*Loan Association v. Topeka*, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

WARNING: Participating in ANY government franchise can leave you entirely without standing or remedy in any federal court! Essentially, by eating out of the government's hand, you are SCREWED, BLACK AND BLUED, and TATTOOED! Below is the first rule of the [Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine](#) of the U.S. Supreme Court:

"These general rules are well settled: (1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself [a "public right", which is a euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation to provide a remedy through the courts. United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; Gordon v. United States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108. (2) That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive. Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118; Arnson v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; Barnet v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212; Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone, require U.S. to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon the construction of the act. See Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779; Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; McLean v. United States, 226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260; United States v. Laughlin (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 696, decided April 14, 1919.: [U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]

For a detailed exposition of why the above is true, see also [Allen v. Graham, 8 Ariz.App. 336, 446 P.2d. 240 \(Ariz.App. 1968\)](#). Signing up for government entitlements hands them essentially a blank check, because they, and not you, determine the cost for the service and how much you will pay for it beyond that point. This makes the public servant into your Master and beyond that point, you must lick the hands that feed you. Watch Out! NEVER, EVER take a hand-out from the government of ANY kind, or you'll end up being their CHEAP WHORE. The Bible calls this WHORE "Babylon the Great Harlot". **Remember:** Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce", e.g. commerce with the GOVERNMENT, as "intercourse". Bend over!

***Commerce.** ...Intercourse by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens or inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it is carried on..."*
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

Government franchises and licenses are the main method for destroying the sovereignty of the people pursuant to [28 U.S.C. §1603\(b\)\(3\)](#) and [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#). They are also the MAIN method that our public servants abuse to escape the straight jacket limits of the constitution. Below is an admission by the U.S. Supreme Court of this fact in relation to Social Security:

*"We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme **free of all constitutional restraint.**"*
[Fleming v. Nestor, [363 U.S. 603 \(1960\)](#)]

For further details on how franchises destroy rights and undermine the constitutional requirement for equal protection, read the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Form #10.005 Sections 1.4 through 1.11.](#)

1 Those who exercise their right to contract in procuring a franchise become "residents" of the forum or jurisdiction where the
2 other party to the franchise agreement resides or where the agreement itself specifies. In the context of the Internal Revenue
3 Code, Subtitle A "trade or business" franchise agreement, the agreement itself, in [26 U.S.C. §§7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) and [7408\(d\)](#),
4 specifies where the parties to the agreement MUST litigate all disputes. That place is the District of Columbia for all persons
5 who have no domicile in the District of Columbia because they are either domiciled in a foreign country or a state of the
6 Union.

7 Finally, if you would like an excellent secular version of this section in written and video form from famous freedom
8 personalities, see:

- 9 1. [The Fall of Rome and Modern Parallels Video](#), Foundation for Economic Education (F.E.E.)
10 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FPFIH6eGqsg>

- 1 2. *The Fall of Rome and Modern Parallels, Written Version*, Foundation for Economic Education (F.E.E.)
2 http://www.fee.org/the_freeman/detail/the-fall-of-rome-and-modern-parallels/
3 3. *The Fall of Rome and Modern Parallels Video*, Stefan Molyneux. Reads the above.
4 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=K0zacaIard0>

5 **2.17 Franchises are the main method by which democracies become corrupted, turn socialist,**
6 **and become “de facto” rather than “de jure”**

7 The design for our system of government came from Charles de Montesquieu in his seminal treatise entitled *The Spirit of*
8 *Laws*. The Founding Fathers used this book more often than any other in the drafting of the Constitution. See:

The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol.htm>

9 It was Montesquieu who first invented the idea of a republican government based on three branches, which is what we have,
10 and we were the first country to implement his plan. He wrote his book in 1752 and the USA was first to implement it in
11 1789. In this book, Montesquieu predicted the very corruption personified in any kind of "benefit" or franchise, that would
12 cause people to sell their vote to get more state favors. He talked about how franchises would extinguish what he called the
13 "spirit of equality" that is the foundation of the constitution, and replace it with privilege, hypocrisy, injustice, and corruption
14 on the scale we have now. His predictions are coming true in spades with the original Social Security Act of 1935, the federal
15 income tax, and with other SOCIALIST programs such as Medicare, Unemployment insurance, etc. The corruption,
16 Montesquieu said, would come from the "benefits" and privileges and the flow of money that would corrupt the voters and
17 cause the indolent to sanction the government through their vote to steal from the rich and give to the poor. This prediction
18 is precisely the same prediction that the U.S. Supreme Court made in the Pollock case in 1895 after the first income tax was
19 declared unconstitutional: That income tax, and every other type of franchise tax, would pit the poor against the rich in a
20 battle of class warfare using the voting booth as the battlefield.

21 ***"The principle of democracy is corrupted not only when the spirit of equality is extinct [BECAUSE OF***
22 ***FRANCHISES!], but likewise when they fall into a spirit of extreme equality, and when each citizen would***
23 ***gain be upon a level with those whom he has chosen to command him. Then the people, incapable of bearing***
24 ***the very power they have delegated, want to manage everything themselves, to debate for the senate, to execute***
25 ***for the magistrate, and to decide for the judges. When this is the case, virtue can no longer subsist in the***
26 ***republic. The people are desirous of exercising the functions of the magistrates, who cease to be revered. The***
27 ***deliberations of the senate are slighted; all respect is then laid aside for the senators, and consequently for old***
28 ***age. If there is no more respect for old age, there will be none presently for parents; deference to husbands will***
29 ***be likewise thrown off, and submission to masters. This license will soon become general, and the trouble of***
30 ***command be as fatiguing as that of obedience. Wives, children, slaves will shake off all subjection. No longer will***
31 ***there be any such thing as manners, order, or virtue.***

32 *We find in Xenophon's Banqueta very lively description of a republic in which the people abused their equality.*
33 *Each guest gives in his turn the reason why he is satisfied. "Content I am," says Chamides, "because of my*
34 *poverty. When I was rich, I was obliged to pay my court to informers, knowing I was more liable to be hurt by*
35 *them than capable of doing them harm. **The republic constantly demanded some new tax of me; and I could not***
36 ***decline paying. Since I have grown poor, I have acquired authority; nobody threatens me; I rather threaten***
37 ***others. I can go or stay where I please. The rich already rise from their seats and give me the way. I am a king,***
38 ***I was before a slave: I paid taxes to the republic, now it maintains [PAYS "BENEFITS" TO] me: I am no longer***
39 ***afraid of losing; but I hope to acquire.***

40 *The people fall into this misfortune when those in whom they confide, desirous of concealing their own corruption,*
41 *endeavour to corrupt them. To disguise their own ambition, they speak to them only of the grandeur of the state;*
42 *to conceal their own avarice, they incessantly flatter theirs.*

43 ***The corruption will increase among the corruptors, and likewise among those who are already corrupted. The***
44 ***people will divide the public money among themselves [to pay "BENEFITS"], and, having added the***
45 ***administration of affairs to their indolence, will be for blending their poverty with the amusements of luxury.***
46 ***But with their indolence and luxury, nothing but the public treasure ["BENEFITS"] will be able to satisfy***
47 ***their demands.***

48 ***We must not be surprised to see their suffrages [VOTES at the ballot box] given for money [GOVERNMENT***
49 ***"BENEFITS" UNDER A FRANCHISE]. It is impossible to make great largesses to the people without great***
50 ***extortion: and to compass this, the state must be subverted. The greater the advantages they seem to derive***
51 ***from their liberty, the nearer they approach towards the critical moment of losing it. Petty tyrants arise who***

1 have all the vices of a single tyrant. The small remains of liberty soon become insupportable; a single tyrant
2 starts up, and the people are stripped of everything, even of the profits of their corruption."

3 [The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758,
4 SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_08.htm]

5 Montesquieu states that franchises and the "benefits" that implement and pay for them will subvert the state. What he means
6 is that it will undermine the sovereignty of the "state", which is "We the People" in this country, by destroying their
7 sovereignty and making them the prey of greedy judges and lawyers with a conflict of interest who are more interested in
8 expanding their paycheck and their importance than in the advancing the purpose of law, which is to protect your PRIVATE
9 rights by keeping them from being converted to PUBLIC rights and franchises without your consent. A "subverted" state is
10 called a "de facto state". The methods by which a de jure state is converted into a de facto state are exhaustively described
11 in the following document:

De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 Frenchman Alexis de Tocqueville in his famous work *Democracy in America*, alluded to the same weakness of democracy
13 as Montesquieu did above. His work is frequently quoted by no less than the U.S Supreme Court. The "physical
14 gratifications" he speaks of are the material pleasures bestowed by a generous socialist government intent on bribing voters.
15 He says that the CHIEF business of Americans is "to remain their own masters", meaning to NOT surrender their rights for
16 the "benefits" of a socialist franchise.

17 *There is, indeed, a most dangerous passage in the history of a democratic people. When the taste for physical*
18 *gratifications among them has grown more rapidly than their education and their experience of free institutions,*
19 *the time will come when men are carried away and lose all self-restraint at the sight of the new possessions they*
20 *are about to obtain. In their intense and exclusive anxiety to make a fortune they lose sight of the close connection*
21 *that exists between the private fortune of each and the prosperity of all. It is not necessary to do violence to such*
22 *a people in order to strip them of the rights they enjoy; they themselves willingly loosen their hold. The discharge*
23 *of political duties appears to them to be a troublesome impediment which diverts them from their occupations*
24 *and business. If they are required to elect representatives, to support the government by personal service, to meet*
25 *on public business, they think they have no time, they cannot waste their precious hours in useless engagements;*
26 *such idle amusements are unsuited to serious men who are engaged with the more important interests of life.*
27 **These people think they are following the principle of self-interest, but the idea they entertain of that principle**
28 **is a very crude one; and the better to look after what they call their own business, they neglect their chief**
29 **business, which is to remain their own masters.**

30 *As the citizens who labor do not care to attend to public affairs, and as the class which might devote its leisure*
31 *to these duties has ceased to exist, the place of the government is, as it were, unfilled. If at that critical moment*
32 *some able and ambitious man grasps the supreme power, he will find the road to every kind of usurpation open*
33 *before him. If he attends for some time only to the material prosperity of the country, no more will be demanded*
34 *of him. **Above all, he must ensure public tranquillity: men who are possessed by the passion for physical***
35 **gratification generally find out that the turmoil of freedom disturbs their welfare [checks] before they discover**
36 **how freedom itself serves to promote it.** *If the slightest rumor of public commotion intrudes into the petty*
37 *pleasures of private life, they are aroused and alarmed by it. **The fear of anarchy perpetually haunts them, and***
38 **they are always ready to fling away their freedom at the first disturbance.**

39 *I readily admit that public tranquillity is a great good, but at the same time I cannot forget that all nations have*
40 *been enslaved by being kept in good order. Certainly it is not to be inferred that nations ought to despise public*
41 *tranquillity, but that state ought not to content them. **A nation that asks nothing of its government but the***
42 **maintenance of order is already a slave at heart, the slave of its own well-being, awaiting only the hand that**
43 **will bind it.** *By such a nation the despotism of faction is not less to be dreaded than the despotism of an individual.*
44 *When the bulk of the community are engrossed by private concerns, the smallest parties need not despair of*
45 *getting the upper hand in public affairs. At such times it is not rare to see on the great stage of the world, as we*
46 *see in our theaters, a multitude represented by a few players, who alone speak in the name of an absent or*
47 *inattentive crowd: they alone are in action, while all others are stationary; they regulate everything by their own*
48 *caprice; they change the laws and tyrannize at will over the manners of the country, and then men wonder to see*
49 *into how small a number of weak and worthless hands a great people may fall.*

50 [Democracy in America, Alexis de Tocqueville, Chapter XIV
51 SOURCE:
52 http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/DeTocquevilleAlex/democracynamerica/ch2_14.htm]

1 *I have shown how the dread of disturbance and the love of well-being insensibly lead democratic nations to*
2 *increase the functions of central government [socialism] as the only power which appears to be intrinsically*
3 *sufficiently strong, enlightened, and secure to protect them from anarchy. I would now add that all the*
4 *particular circumstances which tend to make the state of a democratic community agitated and precarious*
5 *enhance this general propensity and lead private persons more and more to sacrifice their rights to their*
6 *tranquillity.*

7 A people is therefore never so disposed to increase the functions of central government as at the close of a long
8 and bloody revolution, which, after having wrested property from the hands of its former possessors, has shaken
9 all belief and filled the nation with fierce hatreds, conflicting interests, and contending factions. The love of public
10 tranquillity becomes at such times an indiscriminate passion, and the members of the community are apt to
11 conceive a most inordinate devotion to order.

12 [Democracy in America, Alexis de Tocqueville, Chapter IV

13 SOURCE:

14 http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/DeTocquevilleAlex/democracynamerica/ch4_04.htm]

15 What De Tocqueville is describing is what we call “the tyranny of necessity”, where the government has robbed everyone of
16 their substance and they are desperate and need a government check. The Bible describes this tyranny as follows and advises
17 people to WORK instead of waiting on a government check or handout.:

18 *“Go to the ant, you sluggard! Consider her ways and be wise, which, having no captain [parens patriae*
19 *government], overseer or ruler, provides her supplies in the summer, and gathers her food in the harvest, how*
20 *long will you slumber, O sluggard? When will you rise from your sleep? A little sleep, a little slumber, a little*
21 *folding of the hands to sleep--**so shall your poverty come on you like a prowler [and government dependence],***
22 *and your need like an armed man.”*
23 [Prov. 6:11, Bible, NKJV]

24 *“The hand of the diligent will rule,*
25 *But the lazy [or irresponsible] man [who votes for government largess so he doesn't have to work] will be put*
26 *to forced labor [working for the government through income taxes].”*
27 [Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV]

28 De Tocqueville then predicted how despotism, tyranny, and socialism would be introduced into a democracy. His predictions
29 are completely consistent with that of Montesquieu:

30 *I seek to trace the novel features under which despotism may appear in the world. The first thing that strikes*
31 *the observation is an innumerable multitude of men, all equal and alike, incessantly endeavoring to procure the*
32 *petty and paltry pleasures with which they glut their lives. Each of them, living apart, is as a stranger to the fate*
33 *of all the rest; his children and his private friends constitute to him the whole of mankind. As for the rest of his*
34 *fellow citizens, he is close to them, but he does not see them; he touches them, but he does not feel them; he exists*
35 *only in himself and for himself alone; and if his kindred still remain to him, he may be said at any rate to have*
36 *lost his country.*

37 *Above this race of men stands an immense and tutelary power, which takes upon itself alone to secure their*
38 *gratifications [government “benefits”] and to watch over their fate. That power is absolute [totalitarian/fascist],*
39 *minute, regular, provident, and mild. It would be like the authority of a parent if, like that authority, its [stated]*
40 *object was to prepare men for manhood; but it seeks, on the contrary, to keep them in perpetual childhood: it*
41 *is well content that the people should rejoice, provided they think of nothing but rejoicing. For their happiness*
42 *such a government willingly labors, but it chooses to be the sole agent and the only arbiter of that happiness;*
43 *it provides for their security, foresees and supplies their necessities, facilitates their pleasures, manages their*
44 *principal concerns, directs their industry, regulates the descent of property, and subdivides their inheritances:*
45 *what remains, but to spare them all the care of thinking and all the trouble of living?*

46 *Thus it every day renders the exercise of the free agency of man less useful and less frequent; it circumscribes the*
47 *will within a narrower range and gradually robs a man of all the uses of himself. The principle of equality has*
48 *prepared men for these things; it has predisposed men to endure them and often to look on them as benefits.*

49 *After having thus successively taken each member of the community in its powerful grasp and fashioned him at*
50 *will, the supreme power then extends its arm over the whole community. It covers the surface of society with a*
51 *network of small complicated rules [the ADMINISTRATIVE STATE], minute and uniform, through which*
52 *the most original minds and the most energetic characters cannot penetrate, to rise above the crowd. The will*
53 *of man is not shattered, but softened, bent, and guided; men are seldom forced by it to act, but they are*
54 *constantly restrained from acting. Such a power does not destroy, but it prevents existence; it does not*
55 *tyrannize, but it compresses, enervates, extinguishes, and stupefies a people, till each nation is reduced to*
56 *nothing better than a flock of timid and industrious animals, of which the government is the shepherd [parens*
57 *patriae].*

1 I have always thought that servitude of the regular, quiet, and gentle kind which I have just described might be
2 combined more easily than is commonly believed with some of the outward forms of freedom, and that it might
3 even establish itself under the wing [auspices] of the sovereignty of the people.

4 Our contemporaries are constantly excited by two conflicting passions: they want to be led, and they wish to
5 remain free. As they cannot destroy either the one or the other of these contrary propensities, they strive to satisfy
6 them both at once. They devise a sole, tutelary, and all-powerful form of government, but elected by the people.
7 They combine the principle of centralization and that of popular sovereignty; this gives them a respite: they
8 console themselves for being in tutelage by the reflection that they have chosen their own guardians. Every
9 man allows himself to be put in leading-strings, because he sees that it is not a person or a class of persons,
10 but the people at large who hold the end of his chain.

11 By this system the people shake off their state of dependence just long enough to select their master and then
12 relapse into it again. A great many persons at the present day are quite contented with this sort of compromise
13 between administrative despotism and the sovereignty of the people; and they think they have done enough for
14 the protection of individual freedom when they have surrendered it to the power of the nation at large. This does
15 not satisfy me: the nature of him I am to obey signifies less to me than the fact of extorted obedience. I do not
16 deny, however, that a constitution of this kind appears to me to be infinitely preferable to one which, after having
17 concentrated all the powers of government, should vest them in the hands of an irresponsible person or body of
18 persons. Of all the forms that democratic despotism could assume, the latter would assuredly be the worst.

19 [*Democracy in America*, Alexis de Tocqueville, Chapter VI

20 SOURCE:

21 http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/DeTocquevilleAlex/democracynamerica/ch4_06.htm]

22 You can watch an interesting video on the above mechanism described by De Tocqueville for corrupting democracies on our
23 Youtube channel as follows. The video refers to a socialist government as “the infantilizing state”:

Why are Conservatives So Mean?, Andrew Klavan

<https://youtu.be/sC6MnwknfmU>

24 A very important question to answer about franchises is the following:

25 “At precisely what point do franchises become abusive and inevitably lead to the conversion of a de jure
26 government into a de facto one?”

27 Our answer to the above question is that any government which does not stay within the bounds of the following will
28 inevitably transition from de jure to de facto, become corrupted, and violate the goal of protecting private rights that was the
29 purpose of its creation when any one or more of the following is permitted in courts of law or administrative interactions of
30 the government with anyone and everyone:

- 31 1. The civil status of those who participate in franchises (e.g. “taxpayers”) is confused or made legally indistinguishable
32 from PRIVATE non-resident non-person humans that are non-participants. This makes it impossible to quit the
33 franchise.
- 34 2. Failure to participate in any civil franchise results in civil or criminal penalties. This includes
35 2.1. Voting and jury service. Voting and jury service are public franchises and eligibility can be revoked by the state
36 at will.
37 2.2. Driver licensing.
38 2.3. Social Security.
39 2.4. Medicare.
40 2.5. Obama care.
41 2.6. Professional licensing.
42 Technically, the only “persons” who could lawfully be the subject of such a penalty are those who are ALREADY
43 within the government. Otherwise, the Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude has been
44 transgressed.
- 45 3. Franchises are implemented for any purpose OTHER than voting and jury service. For instance, the following types of
46 franchises should not be allowed:
47 3.1. Family Code.
48 3.2. Vehicle Code.
49 3.3. Social Security.
50 3.4. Medicare.

- 1 3.5. Affordable Care Act (Obama Care).
2 3.6. Professional licensing.
- 3 4. Signing up for voting or jury service makes you an involuntary party to any OTHER type of franchise, such as income
4 tax, the vehicle code, the family code, or the civil statutory codes.
- 5 4.1. For instance, signing up for a driver's license automatically makes you a voter, jurist, or any OTHER type of
6 franchisee.
- 7 4.2. All franchises must stand alone and not be connected to OTHER franchises, and you should be able to quit at
8 ANY TIME if you no longer desire the "benefits". In other words, if the costs exceed the "benefits", then you
9 should be able to stop buying the "product". Government is merely a business, and the only "product" that it
10 produces is in fact "protection". Each separate type of protection or franchise is merely one of many "products" it
11 offers.
- 12 4.3. What business can FORCE you to buy ALL of its products if you need only one of them? If private businesses
13 can't do it, and we are all equal according to the U.S. Supreme Court, then why can the GOVERNMENT have a
14 monopoly on the ability to do this? Isn't the Sherman Antitrust Act applicable to the government just like
15 everyone else?
- 16 5. The government, in enforcing civil franchise provisions:
- 17 5.1. Does not have the burden of proving that those they are enforcing against CONSENTED IN WRITING IN
18 COURT, BEFORE any type of enforcement can lawfully commence against you.
- 19 5.2. Is allowed to merely PRESUME that you consented and treat you as a participant, and never have any burden of
20 proof?
- 21 5.3. Sanctions those litigating against its illegal enforcements against non-participants for demanding proof on the
22 record of proceeding that you consented to participate IN WRITING?
- 23 6. Franchise provision are enforced against those who do not want to participate and who have notified the government of
24 the same in writing. The origin of all just government authority, according to the Declaration of Independence, is
25 "CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED". Shouldn't they have to procure and prove the consent and not ignore you when
26 you say you DO NOT consent or want to quit?
- 27 7. Civil servants are not liable or accountable when they ignore notifications that you don't want to participate and
28 enforce against non-participants anyway. They wrongfully invoke any of the following as an excuse to protect their
29 own organized extortion in doing so:
- 30 7.1. Sovereign immunity.
31 7.2. Official immunity.
32 7.3. Judicial immunity.
- 33 8. Government or any and every one of its actors is/are not accountable for the accuracy or truthfulness of any and all
34 communications with the public about their authority to enforce:
- 35 8.1. They are not required to PROVE THAT AUTHORITY IN ADMINISTRATIVE CORRESPONDENCE WITH
36 EVIDENCE in writing with the people who are the targets of enforcement. For instance, 26 U.S.C. §6065
37 requires all tax correspondence to be signed under penalty of perjury, yet NO ONE from the IRS ever does so and
38 therefore has a sanction to LIE with impunity. They even use fictitious names to protect themselves while they
39 are criminally violating your rights in their illegal enforcement.
- 40 8.2. They will call participation "voluntary" and yet resolutely refuse to protect your rights to NOT VOLUNTEER.
41 The duress that forces you to volunteer is CRIMINAL activity, and by refusing to prosecute those who institute
42 the duress, indirectly they are engaging in a protection racket and criminally obstructing justice.
- 43 8.3. They will ignore criminal complaints against those who are compelling participation, and especially banks and
44 employers.
- 45 9. Forms administering each franchise do not recognize:
- 46 9.1. Those who do not consent to participate and are not required to participate.
47 9.2. Those who are not domiciled or resident within the civil jurisdiction of the franchisor.
48 9.3. Your ability and right to document duress from people who compelled you to impersonate someone who
49 consents, such as banks and employers. In other words, there is no blank on a form or any form to indicate duress
50 and who the source was.
- 51 10. Forms used to document injuries force you to acquire a civil status under civil statutory franchise codes in order to get
52 a remedy for enforcement against NON-PARTICIPANTS. This is how the Federal Tort Claims Act administration
53 injuriously works.
- 54 11. The government does not swiftly and consistently criminally prosecute all those who compel participation in
55 franchises. Instead, they falsely claim that EVERYONE has to participate and look the other way when participation is
56 compelled and you notify them of the criminal duress. For an example of such notification, see:

Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12. Private third parties such as banks, employers:

12.1. Can criminally compel you to participate in franchises by abusing the forms and processes used to offer you their services.

12.2. Are financially incentivized to compel you to participate with “kickbacks” such as tax breaks or “selective enforcement”.

12.3. Are not criminally prosecuted by the government for the above. Instead, they are protected from enforcement by government through “selective enforcement” because of the “kickbacks” or “public officer kickbacks” that the compulsion produces in revenue to the government.

This inevitably leads large corporations to compel all their employees and customers to in effect pay the taxes that only government instrumentalities such as corporations can lawfully be accountable and liable for. This is what most freedom lovers currently refer to as “corporate fascism”.

If you want to fight or complain about or prosecute anything about the misuse of franchises, you should focus on the above. Any other efforts at protecting yourself from illegal enforcement will be in vain.

Finally, an entire book has been written about the evils and pitfalls of socialism that lie at the terminal end of a democracy corrupted by the legal abuse of franchises. You can read that book on the Family Guardian Fellowship sister site below:

The Law, Frederic Bastiat

<http://famguardian.org/Publications/TheLaw/TheLaw.htm>

2.18 Avoiding government franchises is a VERY serious matter to God

God treats the subject of avoiding franchises and understanding them VERY seriously. Below are a few reasons why right from his delegation of authority order and franchise, the Bible:

1. God describes “the throne of iniquity” as those who abuse LAW, meaning franchises, to commit evil. Psalm 94:20-23.
2. All franchises are acts of consent and contracting, and create agency. God forbids contracting with or consenting to be governed by:
 - 2.1. Foreigners. Judges 2:1-4.
 - 2.2. Socialists. Prov. 1:10-9.
 - 2.3. Kings. 1 Sam. 12:12-19 describes it as a sin to elect or consent to be governed by a King to be ABOVE the people, because it would place them in servitude and contract away their independence and sovereignty.
3. God punishes rulers who abuse franchises to commit usury. Jer. 5:26-31.
4. The first government franchise in the Bible was the story of “Nimrod” who the Bible describes as a “mighty hunter”. The thing he hunted was people! Gen. 10:9. The right to live in the first city and the city that Nimrod built, Babylon, was a government franchise.
5. The famine in Egypt resulted in the abuse of franchises by Pharaoh to enslave an entire country. Gen. 47.
6. The story of Moses is the story of freeing his people from slavery to the franchises of Pharaoh. Exodus 1-12.
7. When the people grumbled against Moses for freeing them Pharaoh’s franchises, God killed all of them and saved only their children. Numbers 14:26-38.
8. When David as a King tried to number his people through a tax census, meaning mark them and own them, God killed 70,000 of them. 2 Sam. 24:1-17. This “numbering” is just like the “Mark of the Beast found in Rev. 16:2 and Rev. 19:20.
9. The Mark of the Beast mentioned in Rev. 16:2 and Rev. 19:20 is a symbol of all those who accept government franchises. It is what the Fair Trade Commission (F.T.C.) calls a “franchise mark”. See:

About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10. The First Bowl judgment in the Book of Revelations will come upon those who accepted the “Mark of the Beast”. The phrase “worshiped his image” refers to the image printed on money that they will sell their soul and do anything to get. That “image” is the same “image” mentioned by Jesus in Matt. 22:20 when he pointed at money:

First Bowl: Loathsome Sores

So the first went and poured out his bowl upon the earth, and a foul and loathsome sore came upon the men who had the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image.

11. God defines “The Beast” as the kings of the earth, and by implication, all political rulers. Rev. 19:19.
12. The “life of luxury” lived by Babylon the Great Harlot is probably made possible by government franchise “benefits”. Rev. 18. These “benefits” are STOLEN from others, which is why she has to be repaid DOUBLE for her iniquity in Rev. 18:6. The Old Testament requires that when a thief is found, he shall pay DOUBLE what he stole. Exodus 22:7.
13. The “fornication” that Babylon the Great Harlot is engaging in with “The Beast” (government) is legally defined as “commerce”. Black’s Law Dictionary defines “commerce” as “intercourse”.

“**Commerce**. ...**Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic [money instead of semen] between different peoples or states and the citizens or inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it is carried on...”
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

14. God commands believers to come out of franchises in 2 Corinthians 6:17-18. That is the only way to escape “the mark of the beast”

2.19 Jesus refused a domicile, refused to participate in all human franchises, benefits, and privileges, and refused the “civil status” that made them possible

Jesus definitely participated in God’s franchise, being a member of the Holy Trinity. However, He refused to participate in human franchises. It may interest the reader to learn that Jesus had NO civil status under man’s law and refused to participate in any government “benefit”, franchise, or privilege:

The Humbled and Exalted Christ

“Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus, who, being in the form of God, did not consider it robbery to be equal with God, **but made Himself of no reputation, taking the form of a bondservant, and coming in the likeness of men. And being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself and became obedient to the point of death, even the death of the cross.** Therefore God also has highly exalted Him and given Him the name which is above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those in heaven, and of those on earth, and of those under the earth, and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.”
[Phil 2:5-11, Bible, NKJV]

Below is a famous Bible commentary on the above passage:

“Think of yourselves the way Christ Jesus thought of himself. **He had equal status with God but didn’t think so much of himself that he had to cling to the advantages of that status no matter what. Not at all. When the time came, he set aside the privileges of deity and took on the status of a slave, became human! Having become human, he stayed human. It was an incredibly humbling process. He didn’t claim special privileges. Instead, he lived a selfless, obedient life and then died a selfless, obedient death—and the worst kind of death at that—a crucifixion.**”

“Because of that obedience, God lifted him high and honored him far beyond anyone or anything, ever, so that all created beings in heaven and on earth—even those long ago dead and buried—will bow in worship before this Jesus Christ, and call out in praise that he is the Master of all, to the glorious honor of God the Father.”
[Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Php 2:5–11). Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress]

Below is a summary of lessons learned from the above amplified version of the same passage, put into the context of privileges, civil status, and franchises:

1. Jesus forsook having a civil status and the privileges and franchises of the Kingdom of Heaven franchise that made that status possible.
2. He instead chose a civil status lower for Himself than other mere humans below him in status.
3. BECAUSE He forsook the “benefits”, privileges, and franchises associated with the civil status of “God” while here on earth, he was blessed beyond all measure by God.

Moral of the Story: We can only be blessed by God if we do not seek to use benefits, privileges, and franchises to elevate ourself above anyone else or to pursue a civil status above others.

1 "Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and
2 to keep oneself unspotted ["foreign", "sovereign", and/or "alien"] from the world [and the corrupt BEAST
3 governments and rulers of the world]."
4 [[James 1:27](#), Bible, NKJV]

5 One cannot be "unspotted from the world" without surrendering and not pursuing any and all HUMAN civil statuses,
6 franchises, or benefits. Those who are Christians, however, cannot avoid the privileged status and office of "Christian" under
7 God's laws.

8 The OPPOSITE of being "unspotted from the world" is the following. The pursuit of government "benefits" or the civil
9 status that makes them possible is synonymous with the phrase "your desire for pleasure" in the following passage.

10 "Where do wars and fights come from among you? Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned
11 money or "benefits", privileges, or franchises, from the government] that war in your members [and your
12 democratic governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have. You murder [the unborn to
13 increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your
14 government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your
15 idleness]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the deceitful government]. You
16 ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. Adulterers and
17 adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [statutory "citizenship"] with the world [or the governments of
18 the world] is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [STATUTORY "citizen", "resident",
19 "inhabitant", "person" franchisee] of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of
20 God."
21 [[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

22 The personification of those who did the OPPOSITE of Jesus and pursued civil status, rewards, benefits, privileges, and
23 franchises were the Pharisees, and these people were the ONLY people Jesus got mad at. Here's what He said about them in
24 one of his very few angry tirades. Back then, they had a theocracy and the Bible was their law book, so the term "religion
25 scholars" meant the lawyers of that time, not the pastors of today's time.

26 *I've had it with you! You're hopeless, you religion scholars, you Pharisees! Frauds! Your lives are roadblocks to*
27 *God's kingdom. You refuse to enter, and won't let anyone else in either.*

28 *"You're hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You go halfway around the world to make a*
29 *convert, but once you get him you make him into a replica of yourselves, double-damned.*

30 *"You're hopeless! What arrogant stupidity! You say, 'If someone makes a promise with his fingers crossed, that's*
31 *nothing; but if he swears with his hand on the Bible, that's serious.' What ignorance! Does the leather on the*
32 *Bible carry more weight than the skin on your hands? And what about this piece of trivia: 'If you shake hands on*
33 *a promise, that's nothing; but if you raise your hand that God is your witness, that's serious'? What ridiculous*
34 *hairsplitting! What difference does it make whether you shake hands or raise hands? A promise is a promise.*
35 *What difference does it make if you make your promise inside or outside a house of worship? A promise is a*
36 *promise. God is present, watching and holding you to account regardless.*

37 *"You're hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You keep meticulous account books, tithing on*
38 *every nickel and dime you get, but on the meat of God's Law, things like fairness and compassion and*
39 *commitment—the absolute basics!—you carelessly take it or leave it. Careful bookkeeping is commendable, but*
40 *the basics are required. Do you have any idea how silly you look, writing a life story that's wrong from start to*
41 *finish, nitpicking over commas and semicolons?*

42 *"You're hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You burnish the surface of your cups and bowls*
43 *so they sparkle in the sun, while the insides are maggoty with your greed and gluttony. Stupid Pharisee! Scour*
44 *the insides, and then the gleaming surface will mean something.*

45 *"You're hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You're like manicured grave plots, grass clipped*
46 *and the flowers bright, but six feet down it's all rotting bones and worm-eaten flesh. People look at you and think*
47 *you're saints, but beneath the skin you're total frauds.*

48 *"You're hopeless, you religion scholars and Pharisees! Frauds! You build granite tombs for your prophets and*
49 *marble monuments for your saints. And you say that if you had lived in the days of your ancestors, no blood would*
50 *have been on your hands. You protest too much! You're cut from the same cloth as those murderers, and daily*
51 *add to the death count.*

52 *"Snakes! Reptilian sneaks! Do you think you can worm your way out of this? Never have to pay the piper? It's*
53 *on account of people like you that I send prophets and wise guides and scholars generation after generation—*

1 and generation after generation you treat them like dirt, greeting them with lynch mobs, hounding them with
2 abuse.

3 “You can’t squirm out of this: Every drop of righteous blood ever spilled on this earth, beginning with the blood
4 of that good man Abel right down to the blood of Zechariah, Barachiah’s son, whom you murdered at his prayers,
5 is on your head. All this, I’m telling you, is coming down on you, on your generation.

6 “Jerusalem! Jerusalem! Murderer of prophets! Killer of the ones who brought you God’s news! How often I’ve
7 ached to embrace your children, the way a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, and you wouldn’t let me. And
8 now you’re so desolate, nothing but a ghost town. What is there left to say? Only this: I’m out of here soon. The
9 next time you see me you’ll say, ‘Oh, God has blessed him! He’s come, bringing God’s rule!’”
10 [Peterson, E. H. (2005). *The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Mt 23:13–39)*. Colorado Springs,
11 CO: NavPress.]

12 Keep in mind that the term “hypocrite” is defined in the following passages as “trusting in privileges”, meaning franchises:
13 Jer. 7:4; Mt. 3:9.

14 It is also VERY interesting that when Satan wanted to tempt Jesus, He took him up to a high mountain above everyone else
15 and tempted him with a civil status ABOVE everyone else but BELOW Satan, thus making Satan an object of idolatry and
16 worship in violation of the First Commandment within the Ten Commandments.

17 “Again, the devil took Him [Jesus] up on an exceedingly high [[civil/legal status above all other humans](#)]
18 mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. And he said to Him, “All these things
19 [“BENEFITS”] I will give You if You will fall down [BELOW Satan but ABOVE other humans] and worship
20 [serve as a PUBLIC OFFICER] me.”

21 Then Jesus said to him, “Away with you, Satan! For it is written, ‘You shall worship the LORD your God, and
22 Him only you shall serve.’”

23 Then the devil left Him, and behold, angels came and ministered to Him.”
24 [Matt. 4:8-11, Bible, NKJV]

25 As we described in *Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002, Section 10.1 through
26 10.2 that the “mountain” mentioned above is symbolic of a political kingdom in competition with God’s kingdom. The
27 preposition “exceedingly high” indicates that Satan wanted his political kingdom to be ABOVE everyone else. The
28 preposition “fall down” indicates that Satan wanted Christ to “worship” and “serve” His political kingdom and to place the
29 importance of God’s kingdom BELOW Satan in his priority list. This would cause Christ to commit idolatry. Idolatry, after
30 all, is nothing more than disordered priorities that knock God out of first place. That is why the Bible often refers to God as
31 “The Most High”:

32 “You shall have no other gods before Me.

33 “You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in
34 the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; you shall not **bow down** to them nor serve them. For I,
35 the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth
36 generations of those who hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My
37 commandments.”
38 [Exodus 20:3-6, Bible, NKJV]

39 The phrase “bow down” indicates that you cannot place anything other than God higher than yourself, meaning that God is
40 ALWAYS your first priority as a human being. This, in turn, forbids any civil ruler to be above you and forbids any civil
41 ruler from having superior or supernatural powers in relation to any human being. Jesus was keenly aware that God and
42 Government are ALWAYS in competition with each other for the affection, obedience, allegiance, and sponsorship of the
43 people.²⁸ Instead, God’s design for government is to serve from below rather than to rule from above. Below is Jesus’ most
44 important command on the subject of government:

45 “You know that the rulers of the Gentiles [unbelievers] lord it over them [govern from ABOVE as pagan idols] ,
46 and those who are great exercise authority over them [supernatural powers that are the object of idol worship].
47 Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant [serve
48 the sovereign people from BELOW rather than rule from above]. And whoever desires to be first among you, let

²⁸ See: *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 4.4.5: How government and God compete to provide “protection”; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 him be your slave—just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom
2 for many.”
3 [[Matt. 20:25-28](#), Bible, NKJV]

4 Jesus kept Himself unspotted from the world by not choosing a domicile there. The phrase “nowhere to lay His head” in the
5 following passage is synonymous with a legal home or domicile.

6 The Cost of Discipleship

7 And when Jesus saw great multitudes about Him, He gave a command to depart to the other side. Then a certain
8 scribe came and said to Him, “Teacher, I will follow You wherever You go.”

9 And Jesus said to him, “Foxes have holes and birds of the air have nests, but the Son of Man has nowhere to
10 lay His head.”
11 [[Matt. 8:18-20](#), Bible, NKJV]
12

13 “If you were of the world, the world would love its own. Yet because you are not of [domiciled within] the world,
14 but I [Jesus] chose you [believers] out of the world, therefore the world hates you. Remember the word that I
15 said to you, ‘A [public] servant is not greater than his [Sovereign] master.’ If they persecuted Me, they will also
16 persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also [as trustees of the public trust]. But all these
17 things they will do to you for My name’s sake, because they do not know Him [God] who sent Me.”
18 [[Jesus in John 15:19-21](#), Bible, NKJV]

19 It is perhaps because of the content of this section that Jesus was widely regarded as an “anarchist”. See:

[Jesus Is An Anarchist](#), James Redford
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/ChurchvState/JesusAnarchist.htm>

20 2.20 Satan’s greatest sin was abusing “privileges” and “franchises” to make himself equal to or 21 above God

22 In the previous section, we showed how Christ refused privileges, benefits, and franchises and insisted on equality towards
23 every other human. In this chapter, we compare that approach to Satan’s approach. It should interest the Christian reader to
24 know that Satan’s greatest sin in the Bible was to abuse the “privileges” and therefore franchises bestowed by God to try to
25 elevate himself to an equal or superior relation to God. By doing so, he insisted on being above every other creation of God,
26 including humans. He did this out of pride, vanity, conceit, and covetousness.

27 Satan abused the “benefits” of the Bible franchise to try to become superior rather than remain equal to all other humans or
28 believers. Below is what one commentary amazingly says on the subject:

29 WHAT WAS SATAN’S SIN?

30 Satan’s sin was done from a privileged position. He was not a deprived creature who had not drunk deeply of
31 the blessings of God before he sinned. Indeed, Ezekiel 28:11–15 declares some astounding things about the
32 privileged position in which he sinned. That this passage has Satan in view seems most likely if one eliminates
33 the idea that it is a mythical tale of heathen origin and if one takes the language at all plainly and not merely as
34 filled with Oriental exaggerations. Ezekiel “saw the work and activity of Satan, whom the king of Tyre was
35 emulating in so many ways.” Satan’s privileges included (1) full measure of wisdom (v. 12), (2) perfection in
36 beauty (v. 12), (3) dazzling appearance (v. 13), (4) a place of special prominence as the anointed cherub that
37 covered God’s throne (v. 14). Verse 15 (ASV) says all that the Bible says about the origin of sin—“till
38 unrighteousness was found in thee.” It is clear, however, that Satan was not created as an evil being, for the verse
39 clearly declares he was perfect when created. Furthermore, God did not make him sin; he sinned of his own
40 volition and assumed full responsibility for that sin; and because of his great privileges, it is obvious that Satan
41 sinned with full knowledge.

42 Satan’s sin was pride (1 Ti 3:6). The specific details of how that pride erupted are given in Isaiah 14:13–14 and
43 are summarized in the assertion, “I will be like the most High” (v. 14).
44 [[Ryrie, C. C. \(1972\). A survey of Bible doctrine. Chicago: Moody Press](#)]

45 Christ’s greatest glory, on the other hand, was to do the OPPOSITE of Satan in this regard:

1 1. Jesus made his own desires and flesh “invisible” and became an agent and fiduciary of God 24 hours a day, 7 days a
2 week:

3 ““Whoever receives this little child in My name receives Me; and whoever receives Me receives Him who sent
4 Me. For he who is least among you all will be great.””
5 [Luke 9:48, Bible, NKJV]

6 “Father, if it is Your will, take this cup away from Me; nevertheless not My will, but Yours, be done.”
7 [Luke 22:42, Bible, NKJV]

8 “And the Father Himself, who sent Me, has testified of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time, nor
9 seen His form.”
10 [John 5:37, Bible, NKJV]

11 “For I have come down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me.”
12 [John 6:38, Bible, NKJV]

13 “Then Jesus cried out and said, “He who believes in Me, believes not in Me but in Him who sent Me.”
14 [John 12:44, Bible, NKJV]

15 2. Jesus did NOT abuse the “privileges”, “franchises”, or “benefits” of God to elevate himself in importance or “rights”
16 either above any other human or above God:

17 “Think of yourselves the way Christ Jesus thought of himself. He had equal status with God but didn’t think so
18 much of himself that he had to cling to the advantages of that status no matter what. Not at all. When the time
19 came, he set aside the privileges of deity and took on the status of a slave, became human! Having become
20 human, he stayed human. It was an incredibly humbling process. He didn’t claim special privileges. Instead,
21 he lived a selfless, obedient life and then died a selfless, obedient death—and the worst kind of death at that—
22 a crucifixion.”

23 “Because of that obedience, God lifted him high and honored him far beyond anyone or anything, ever, so that
24 all created beings in heaven and on earth—even those long ago dead and buried—will bow in worship before
25 this Jesus Christ, and call out in praise that he is the Master of all, to the glorious honor of God the Father.”
26 [Peterson, E. H. (2005). The Message: the Bible in contemporary language (Php 2:5–11). Colorado Springs, CO:
27 NavPress]

28 Basically, Jesus had a servant’s heart and required the same heart of all those who intend to lead others in government:

29 “But you, do not be called ‘Rabbi’; for One is your Teacher, the Christ, and you are all brethren. Do not call
30 anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in heaven. And do not be called teachers; for One
31 is your Teacher, the Christ. But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts
32 himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted”.
33 [Jesus in Matt. 23:8-12, Bible, NKJV]

34 But Jesus called them to Himself and said to them, “You know that those who are considered rulers over the
35 Gentiles lord it over them, and their great ones exercise authority over them. Yet it shall not be so among you;
36 but whoever desires to become great among you shall be your servant. And whoever of you desires to be first
37 shall be slave of all. For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a
38 ransom for many.”
39 [Mark 10:42–45, Bible, NKJV. See also Matt. 20:25-28]

40 Those in government who follow the above admonition in fact are implementing what the U.S. Supreme Court called “a
41 society of law and not men” in Marbury v. Madison. The law is the will of the people in written form. Those who put that
42 law above their own self-interest and execute it faithfully are:

- 43 1. Agents and/or officers of We the People.
44 2. “Trustees” and managers over God’s property. The entire Earth belongs to the Lord, according to the Bible.²⁹
45 3. Acting in a fiduciary duty towards those who have entrusted them with power.

²⁹ “Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the LORD your God, also the earth with all that is in it.” [Deut. 10:15, Bible, NKJV]

1 "As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be
2 exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.³⁰
3 **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level**
4 **of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under**
5 **every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain**
6 **from a discharge of their trusts.**³¹ **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political**
7 **entity on whose behalf he or she serves.**³² **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.**³³ **It has been said that the**
8 **fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.**³⁴ **Furthermore,**
9 **it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence**
10 **and undermine the sense of security for individual [PRIVATE] rights is against public policy.**³⁵
11 [63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

- 12 4. Implementing a "covenant" or "contract" or "social compact" between them and the people. All civil and common law
13 is based on compact.³⁶
- 14 5. "Creatures [CREATIONS] of the law" as the U.S. Supreme Court calls them.³⁷
- 15 6. Violating their oath and/or covenant if they use the property or rights they are managing or protecting for any aspect of
16 private gain. In fact, 18 U.S.C. §208 makes it a crime to preside over a matter that you have a financial conflict of
17 interest in.

18 All of the people in the Bible that God got most excited about were doing the above. There are many verses like those below:

- 19 1. Lev. 25:42:

20 **"For they are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves."**

- 21 2. Lev. 25:55:

22 **"For the children of Israel are servants to Me; they are My servants whom I brought out of the land of Egypt:**
23 **I am the LORD your God."**

- 24 3. Numbers 14:24:

25 **"But My servant Caleb, because he has a different spirit in him and has followed Me fully, I will bring into the**
26 **land where he went, and his descendants shall inherit it."**

- 27 4. Joshua 1:2-5:

28 **"Moses My servant is dead. Now therefore, arise, go over this Jordan, you and all this people, to the land which**
29 **I am giving to them—the children of Israel. Every place that the sole of your foot will tread upon I have given**
30 **you, as I said to Moses. From the wilderness and this Lebanon as far as the great river, the River Euphrates, all**
31 **the land of the Hittites, and to the Great Sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your territory. No man**

³⁰ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

³¹ Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

³² Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

³³ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

³⁴ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

³⁵ Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

³⁶ **"A body politic," as aptly defined in the preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, "is a social compact by which the whole people covenants with each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common good."** [United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996)]

³⁷ "No man in this country is so high that he is above the law. No officer of the law may set that law at defiance with impunity. All the officers of the government, from the highest to the lowest, are **creatures of the law**, and are bound to obey it." [United States v. Lee, 106 U.S., at 220]

1 shall be able to stand before you all the days of your life; as I was with Moses, so I will be with you. I will not
2 leave you nor forsake you. “

3 5. 2 Sam. 3:18:

4 “Now then, do it! For the LORD has spoken of David, saying, ‘By the hand of **My servant David**, I will save My
5 people Israel from the hand of the Philistines and the hand of all their enemies.’”

6 6. 2 Sam. 7:8-9:

7 “Now therefore, thus shall you say to **My servant David**, ‘Thus says the LORD of hosts: “I took you from the
8 sheepfold, from following the sheep, to be ruler over My people, over Israel. And I have been with you wherever
9 you have gone, and have cut off all your enemies from before you, and have made you a great name, like the name
10 of the great men who are on the earth.”’

11 God also said that you shall NOT abuse your power or commerce generally to enslave or coerce anyone:

12 **‘If one of your brethren becomes poor [desperate], and falls into poverty among you, then you shall help him,**
13 **like a stranger or a sojourner, that he may live with you.**

14 **Take no usury or interest from him;** but fear your God, that your brother may live with you.

15 **You shall not lend him your money for usury, nor lend him your food at a profit.**

16 I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan and to be your
17 God.

18 **‘And if one of your brethren who dwells by you becomes poor, and sells himself to you, you shall not compel**
19 **him to serve as a slave.**

20 As a hired servant and a sojourner he shall be with you, and shall serve you until the Year of Jubilee.

21 And then he shall depart from you—he and his children with him—and shall return to his own family. He shall
22 return to the possession of his fathers.

23 **For they are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves.**

24 You shall not rule over him with rigor, but you shall fear your God.
25 [Lev. 25:35-43, Bible, NKJV]

26 Note above that it says that people who are poor or desperate should be treated not as slaves, but as “sojourners”, which today
27 means “nonresidents” and “transient foreigners”. This is exactly the condition that our members are required to have.

28 The most famous example in the Bible of the violation of the above prohibition against usury was how Pharaoh used a famine
29 to enslave his entire country, including the Israelites. See Gen. 47:13-26:

30 **Joseph Deals with the Famine**

31 ¹³ Now there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very severe, so that the land of Egypt and the land
32 of Canaan languished because of the famine. ¹⁴ And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land
33 of Egypt and in the land of Canaan, for the grain which they bought; and Joseph brought the money into
34 Pharaoh’s house.

35 ¹⁵ So when the money failed in the land of Egypt and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came to Joseph and
36 said, “Give us bread, for why should we die in your presence? For the money has failed.”

37 ¹⁶ Then Joseph said, “Give your livestock, and I will give you bread for your livestock, if the money is gone.” ¹⁷
38 So they brought their livestock to Joseph, and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for the horses, the flocks, the
39 cattle of the herds, and for the donkeys. Thus he fed them with bread in exchange for all their livestock that year.

40 ¹⁸ When that year had ended, they came to him the next year and said to him, “We will not hide from my lord that
41 our money is gone; my lord also has our herds of livestock. There is nothing left in the sight of my lord but our
42 bodies and our lands. ¹⁹ Why should we die before your eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our land for

1 bread, and we and our land will be servants of Pharaoh; give us seed, that we may live and not die, that the land
2 may not be desolate.”

3 ²⁰ Then Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for every man of the Egyptians sold his field, because
4 the famine was severe upon them. So the land became Pharaoh's. ²¹ And as for the people, he moved them into
5 the cities, from one end of the borders of Egypt to the other end. ²² Only the land of the priests he did not buy; for
6 the priests had rations allotted to them by Pharaoh, and they ate their rations which Pharaoh gave them; therefore
7 they did not sell their lands.

8 ²³ Then Joseph said to the people, “Indeed I have bought you and your land this day for Pharaoh. Look, here is
9 seed for you, and you shall sow the land. ²⁴ And it shall come to pass in the harvest that you shall give one-fifth
10 to Pharaoh. Four-fifths shall be your own, as seed for the field and for your food, for those of your households
11 and as food for your little ones.”

12 ²⁵ So they said, “You have saved our lives; let us find favor in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's
13 servants.” ²⁶ And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt to this day, that Pharaoh should have one-fifth,
14 except for the land of the priests only, which did not become Pharaoh's.
15 [Gen. 47:13-26, Bible, NKJV]

16 Eventually, God liberated the Israelites in the famous story of Moses' exodus out of Egypt, but not before he brought a series
17 of curses on Pharaoh for his usury in Exodus 4. Another similar source of usury was the Canaanites in the Bible, if you wish
18 to investigate further. We talk about this subject later in section 22.4. It is very interesting that the above history of usury
19 occurred in the land of Canaan for that very reason.

20 It is interesting to note that the main political objection that most Muslim countries have to the United States is related to
21 usury created by the abuse of commerce. The Koran forbids lending money at interest. Libya and Iraq both became the
22 target of war and intervention because they wanted to abandon the Federal Reserve fiat currency system and implement gold
23 instead of paper money. Muslims refer to this usury as “imperialism” and literally hate it. Iran's own leader calls for “death
24 to America” and usury is the main reason he does so. There is no question that the abuse of commerce to create inequality,
25 servitude, and usury is satanic because the Bible says this was the essence of Satan's greatest sin. The Muslims are correct
26 to PEACEFULLY protest it and oppose it.

27 “You were the seal of perfection,
28 Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.
29 ¹³ You were in Eden, the garden of God;
30 Every precious stone was your covering:
31 The sardius, topaz, and diamond,
32 Beryl, onyx, and jasper,
33 Sapphire, turquoise, and emerald with gold.
34 The workmanship of your timbrels and pipes
35 Was prepared for you on the day you were created.

36 ¹⁴ “You were the anointed cherub who covers;
37 I established you;
38 You were on the holy mountain of God;
39 You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones.
40 ¹⁵ You were perfect in your ways from the day you were created,
41 Till iniquity was found in you.

42 **¹⁶ “By the abundance of your trading**
43 **You became filled with violence within,**
44 **And you sinned;**
45 **Therefore I cast you as a profane thing**
46 **Out of the mountain of God;**
47 **And I destroyed you, O covering cherub,**
48 **From the midst of the fiery stones.**

49 ¹⁷ “Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty;
50 You corrupted your wisdom for the sake of your splendor;
51 I cast you to the ground,
52 I laid you before kings,
53 That they might gaze at you.

54 **¹⁸ “You defiled your sanctuaries**
55 **By the multitude of your iniquities,**
56 **By the iniquity of your trading;**

1 **Therefore I brought fire from your midst;**
2 **It devoured you,**
3 **And I turned you to ashes upon the earth**
4 *In the sight of all who saw you.*
5 *¹⁹ All who knew you among the peoples are astonished at you;*
6 *You have become a horror,*
7 *And shall be no more forever. ”””*
8 *[Ezekiel 28:13-19, Bible, NKJV]*

9 That is not to say that we condone the use of violence or terrorism to oppose usury, however. More peaceful means are
10 available, and especially that of withdrawing our domicile and sponsorship of usurious governments and becoming non-
11 resident non-persons. We talk about this approach in:

Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 We conclude in the above document that the only way that changing domicile and thereby removing funding and civil
13 jurisdiction from the government can result in violence is if the government actively interferes with you receiving the
14 “benefits” of doing so. When they do that, violence, revolution, anarchy, and even war are inevitable eventually.

15 We refer to the systematic implementation of usury as the greatest sin of our present government because it was Satan’s
16 greatest sin. The Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise is its foundation. We describe the government as an economic
17 terrorist, the District of Columbia as the District of Criminals, and politicians as criminals because of it. It’s all based on “the
18 love of money”:

19 *“For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness,*
20 *and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.”*
21 *[1 Tim. 6:10, Bible, NKJV]*

22 It is our sincere belief that if we as a country had stuck to the requirements of Lev. 25:35-43 earlier in our external relations,
23 the problems we have with terrorism from foreign nations could be significantly reduced. The United States commits usury
24 and economic terrorism against foreign countries, so they reciprocate with violent terrorism, but both types of terrorism are
25 equally evil. The economic interventionism and the coercion that the usury leads to is a direct violation of the requirements
26 of justice itself. “Justice” is legally defined as the right to be left alone. If we want to be “left alone” by the terrorists and
27 treated with respect, then we have to quit meddling in their affairs, invading and bombing their countries mainly for economic
28 reasons, or using our economic might to coerce them with sanctions. You will always reap what you sow.

29 The United States as a country sows economic violence so we reap physical violence. This is the inevitable consequence of
30 the fact that we are all equal and any attempt to make us unequal inevitably produces wars, violence, anarchy, and political
31 instability:

32 *“Therefore, whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.”*
33 *[Matt. 7:12, Bible, NKJV]*

34 The U.S. Supreme Court stated the above slightly differently, when they declared the first income tax unconstitutional, which
35 was implemented as a franchise tax that discriminated against one class of people at the expense of another and therefore,
36 produced INEQUALITY:

37 *“The income tax law under consideration is marked by discriminating features which affect the whole law. It*
38 *discriminates between those who receive an income of four thousand dollars and those who do not. It thus*
39 *vitiates, in my judgment, by this arbitrary discrimination, the whole legislation.* *Hamilton says in one of his*
40 *papers, (the Continentalist,) “the genius of liberty reprobates everything arbitrary or discretionary in taxation. It*
41 *exacts that every man, by a definite and general rule, should know what proportion of his property the State*
42 *demand; whatever liberty we may boast of in theory, it cannot exist in fact while [arbitrary] assessments*
43 *continue.” I Hamilton’s Works, ed. 1885, 270. The legislation, in the discrimination it makes, is class legislation.*
44 *Whenever a distinction is made in the burdens a law imposes or in the benefits it confers on any citizens by*
45 *reason of their birth, or wealth, or religion, it is class legislation, and leads inevitably to oppression and abuses,*
46 *and to general unrest and disturbance in society [e.g. wars, political conflict, violence, anarchy].* *It was hoped*
47 *and believed that the great amendments to the Constitution which followed the late civil war had rendered such*
48 *legislation impossible for all future time. But the objectionable legislation reappears in the act under*
49 *consideration. It is the same in essential character as that of the English income statute of 1691, which taxed*
50 *Protestants at a certain rate, Catholics, as a class, at double the rate of Protestants, and Jews at another and*

1 separate rate. Under wise and constitutional legislation every citizen should contribute his proportion, however
2 small the sum, to the support of the government, and it is no kindness to urge any of our citizens to escape from
3 that obligation. If he contributes the smallest mite of his earnings to that purpose he will have a greater regard
4 for the government and more self-respect 597*597 for himself feeling that though he is poor in fact, he is not a
5 pauper of his government. And it is to be hoped that, whatever woes and embarrassments may betide our people,
6 they may never lose their manliness and self-respect. Those qualities preserved, they will ultimately triumph over
7 all reverses of fortune."

8 [. . .]

9 "Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that go down to the very
10 foundation of the government. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress, where
11 is the course of usurpation to end? **The present assault upon capital is but the beginning. It will be but the**
12 **stepping-stone to others, larger and more sweeping, till our political contests will become a war of the poor**
13 **against the rich; a war constantly growing in intensity and bitterness.**"

14 "**If the court sanctions the power of discriminating taxation, and nullifies the uniformity mandate of the**
15 **Constitution," as said by one who has been all his life a student of our institutions, "it will mark the hour when**
16 **the sure decadence of our present government will commence.**" If the purely arbitrary limitation of \$4000 in
17 the present law can be sustained, none having less than that amount of income being assessed or taxed for the
18 support of the government, the limitation of future Congresses may be fixed at a much larger sum, at five or ten
19 or twenty thousand dollars, parties possessing an income of that amount alone being bound to bear the burdens
20 of government; or the limitation may be designated at such an amount as a board of "walking delegates" may
21 deem necessary. There is no safety in allowing the limitation to be adjusted except in strict compliance with the
22 mandates of the Constitution which require its taxation, if imposed by direct taxes, to be apportioned among the
23 States according to their representation, and if imposed by indirect taxes, to be uniform in operation and, so far
24 as practicable, in proportion to their property, equal upon all citizens. **Unless the rule of the Constitution**
25 **governs, a majority may fix the limitation at such rate as will not include any of their own number.**"
26 [Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895)]

27 We talk about our opposition to usurious commerce that produces inequality in our Disclaimer, Section 9:

28 **SEDM Disclaimer**

29 **9. APPROACH TOWARDS "HATE SPEECH" AND HATE CRIME**

30 This website does not engage in, condone, or support [hate speech](#) or hate crimes, violent thoughts, deeds or
31 actions against any particular person(s), group, entity, government, mob, paramilitary force, intelligence agency,
32 overpaid politician, head of state, queen, dignitary, ambassador, spy, spook, soldier, bowl cook, security flunky,
33 contractor, dog, cat or mouse, Wal-Mart employee, amphibian, reptile, and or deceased entity without a PB
34 (Physical Body). By "hate speech" and "hate crime", we mean in the context of religious members of this site
35 trying to practice their faith:

36 1. Compelling members to violate any aspect of the [Laws of the Bible, Form #13.001](#). This includes commanding
37 them to do things God forbids or preventing or punishing them from doing God commands.

38 2. Persecution or "selective enforcement" directed against those whose religious beliefs forbid them from
39 contracting with, doing business with, or acquiring any civil status in relation to any and all governments. These
40 people must be "left alone" by law and are protected in doing so by the First Amendment and the right to NOT
41 contract protected by the Constitution. The group they refuse to associate with is civil statutory "persons". We
42 call these people "non-resident non-persons" on this site as described in [Form #05.020](#). See [Proof That There Is](#)
43 [a "Straw Man", Form #05.042](#) for a description of the civil "person" scam.

44 3. Engaging in [legal "injustice" \(Form #05.050\)](#). By "justice" we mean [absolutely owned private property \(Form](#)
45 [#10.002\)](#), and [equality of TREATMENT and OPPORTUNITY \(Form #05.033\)](#) under [REAL LAW \(Form #05.048\)](#).
46 "Justice" is defined here as God defines it in [Form #05.050](#).

47 4. Any attempt to treat anyone unequally under REAL "law". This includes punishing or preventing actions by
48 members to enforce against governments under [their own franchise \(Form #06.027\)](#) the same way governments
49 enforce against them. See [What is "law", Form #05.048](#).

50 5. Offering, implementing, or enforcing any [civil franchise \(Form #05.030\)](#). This enforces superior powers on
51 the part of the government as a form of inequality, results in religious idolatry, and violates the First
52 Commandment of the Ten Commandments (Exodus 20). This includes:

53 5.1 Making [justice \(Form #05.050\)](#) into a civil public privilege

1 5.2 Turning CONSTITUTIONAL PRIVATE citizens into STATUTORY PUBLIC citizens engaged in a public
2 office and a franchise.

3 5.3 Any attempt to impose equality of OUTCOME by law, such as by abusing taxing powers to redistribute
4 wealth. See [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#).

5 Franchises are the main method of introducing UNEQUAL treatment by the government. See [Why You are a](#)
6 ["national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006](#).

7 6. Any attempt to outlaw or refuse to recognize or enforce **absolutely owned private property**
8 **(Form #12.025)**. This makes everyone into slaves of the government, which then ultimately owns ALL
9 property and can place unlimited conditions upon the use of their property. It also violates the last six
10 commandments of the Ten Commandments, which are the main religious laws that protect PRIVATE property
11 and prevent it from being shared with any government. This includes:

12 6.1 Refusing to provide civil statuses on government forms that recognize those who are exclusively private and
13 their right to be left alone.

14 6.2 Refusing to provide government forms that recognize those who are exclusively private such as
15 "nontaxpayers" or "non-resident non-persons" and their right to be left alone.

16 The result of the above forms of omission are hate, discrimination, and selective enforcement against those who
17 refuse to become **"customers" or franchisees (Form #05.030)** of government. See [Avoiding](#)
18 [Traps in Government Forms, Form #12.023](#).

19 7. Any attempt by government to use judicial process or administrative enforcement to enforce any civil
20 obligation derived from any source OTHER than express written consent or to an injury against the equal rights
21 of others demonstrated with court admissible evidence. See [Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations Course,](#)
22 [Form #12.040](#).

23 There is no practical difference between discriminating against or targeting people because of the groups they
24 claim membership in and punishing them for refusing to consent to join a group subject to legal disability, such
25 as those participating in government franchises. Members of such DISABILITY groups include civil statutory
26 "persons", "taxpayers", "individuals" (under the tax code), "drivers" (under the vehicle code), "spouses" (under
27 the family code). Both approaches lead to the same result: discrimination and selective enforcement. The
28 government claims an exemption from being a statutory "person", and since it is a government of delegated
29 powers, the people who gave it that power must ALSO be similarly exempt:

30 "The sovereignty of a state does not reside in the persons who fill the different departments
31 of its government, but in the People, from whom the government emanated; and they may
32 change it at their discretion. Sovereignty, then in this country, abides with the constituency,
33 and not with the agent; and this remark is true, both in reference to the federal and state
34 government."
35 [Spooner v. McConnell, 22 F. 939 @ 943]

36 "In common usage, the term 'person' does not include the sovereign, and statutes employing
37 the word are ordinarily construed to exclude it."
38 [[Wilson v. Omaha Indian Tribe, 442 U.S. 653, 667 \(1979\)](#)]

39 "Since in common usage the term `person' does not include the sovereign, statutes
40 employing that term are ordinarily construed to exclude it."
41 [[U.S. v. Cooper, 312 U.S. 600,604, 61 S.Ct. 742 \(1941\)](#)]

42 "In common usage, the term `person' does not include the sovereign and statutes employing
43 it will ordinarily not be construed to do so."
44 [[U.S. v. Cooper, 312 U.S. 600,604, 61 S.Ct. 742 \(1941\)](#)]

45 "There is no such thing as a power of inherent sovereignty in the government of the United
46 States In this country sovereignty resides in the people, and Congress can exercise no
47 power which they have not, by their Constitution entrusted to it: All else is withheld."
48 [[Juilliard v. Greenman, 110 U.S. 421 \(1884\)](#)]

49 The foundation of the religious beliefs and practices underlying this website is a refusal to contract with or engage
50 in commerce with any and every government. Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce" as "intercourse".

1 "Commerce. ...**Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic [money instead of semen] between
2 different peoples or states and the citizens or inhabitants thereof, including not only the
3 purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the instrumentalities [governments]
4 and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it is carried
5 on..."
6 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

7 Hence this website advocates a religious refusal to engage in sex or intercourse or commerce with any
8 government. In fact, the Bible even describes people who VIOLATE this prohibition as "playing the harlot"
9 ([Ezekiel 16:41](#)) and personifies that harlot as "Babylon the Great Harlot" ([Rev. 17:5](#)), which is fornicating with
10 the Beast, which it defines as governments ([Rev. 19:19](#)).

11 I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore
12 to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And **you shall make**
13 **no covenant [contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of**
14 **this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [man/government worshipping**
15 **socialist] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?**

16 "Therefore I also said, 'I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as
17 thorns [terrorists and persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!]
18 to you.'"

19 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that
20 the people lifted up their voices and wept.
21 [[Judges 2:1-4](#), Bible, NKJV]
22

23 "Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? **Whoever therefore**
24 **wants to be a friend ["citizen", "resident", "taxpayer", "inhabitant", or "subject" under**
25 **a king or political ruler] of the world [or any man-made kingdom other than God's**
26 **Kingdom] makes himself an enemy of God. "**
27 [[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]
28

29 "You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans],
30 nor with their [pagan government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your
31 land [and you shall not dwell in theirs **by becoming a "resident" in the process of**
32 **contracting with them**], lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if you serve their
33 gods [under **contract or agreement or franchise**], it will surely be a snare to you."
34 [[Exodus 23:32-33](#), Bible, NKJV]
35

36 "Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows
37 in their trouble, and to **keep oneself unspotted from the world [the obligations and**
38 **concerns of the world]. "**
39 [[James 1:27](#), Bible, NKJV]
40

41 "You shall have no other gods [including political rulers, governments, or Earthly laws]
42 before Me [or [My commandments](#)]."
43 [[Exodus 20:3](#), Bible, NKJV]
44

45 "Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel [the priest in a
46 Theocracy] at Ramah, and said to him, 'Look, you [the priest within a theocracy] are old,
47 and your sons do not walk in your ways. **Now make us a king [or political ruler] to judge**
48 **us like all the nations [and be OVER them]'**.

49 "But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, 'Give us a king [or political ruler] to
50 judge us.' So Samuel prayed to the Lord. And the Lord said to Samuel, 'Heed the voice
51 of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me [God], that I should
52 not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that I
53 brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me [God
54 as their **ONLY King, Lawgiver, and Judge**] and **served other gods**—so they are doing to
55 you also [government or political rulers becoming the object of idolatry]."
56 [[1 Sam. 8:4-8](#), Bible, NKJV]
57

1 "Do not walk in the statutes of your fathers [the heathens], nor observe their judgments,
2 nor defile yourselves with their [pagan government] idols. I am the LORD your God: Walk
3 in My statutes, keep My judgments, and do them; hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a
4 sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD your God."
5 [Ezekial 20:10-20, Bible, NKJV]

6 Where is "separation of church and state" when you REALLY need it, keeping in mind that Christians AS
7 INDIVIDUALS are "the church" and secular society is the "state" as legally defined? The John Birch Society
8 agrees with us on the subject of not contracting with anyone in the following video:

Trading Away Your Freedom by Foreign Entanglements, John Birch Society
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2Q24WlrRdk>

9 Pastor David Jeremiah of Turning Point Ministries also agrees with us on this subject:

The Church in Satan's City, March 20, 2016
<http://sedm.org/pastor-david-jeremiah-on-separation-between-church-and-state-the-church-in-satans-city/>

10 President Obama also said that it is the right of EVERYONE to economically AND politically disassociate with
11 the government so why don't the agencies of the government recognize this fact on EVERY form you use to interact
12 with them?.

President Obama Says US Will NOT Impose Its Political or Economic System on Anyone, Exhibit #05.053
https://youtu.be/2t_ZROSIPr0

13 We wrote an entire book on how to economically and politically disassociate in fulfillment of Obama's promise
14 above, and yet the government hypocritically actively interferes with economically and politically disassociating,
15 in defiance of President Obama's assurances and promises. HYPOCRITES!

Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 Government's tendency to compel everyone into a commercial or civil legal relationship (Form #05.002) with
17 them is defined by the Bible as the ESSENCE of Satan himself! The personification of that evil is dramatized in
18 the following video:

Devil's Advocate: Lawyers
<http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/>

19 Therefore, the religious practice and sexual orientation of avoiding commerce and civil legal relationships (Form
20 #05.002) with governments is the essence of our religious faith:

21 "I [God] brought you up from Egypt [government slavery] and brought you to the land of
22 which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant [Bible contract]
23 with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract, franchise, "social compact", or
24 agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall
25 tear down their [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.' But you have not obeyed
26 Me. Why have you done this?

27 "Therefore I also said, **I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as**
28 **thorns [terrorists and persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!]**
29 **to you.**"

30 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that
31 the people lifted up their voices and wept.
32 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

33
34 "By the **abundance** of your [Satan's] **trading** You became filled with violence within, **And**
35 **you sinned**; Therefore I cast you as a profane thing Out of the mountain of God; **And I**
36 **destroyed you**, O covering cherub, From the midst of the fiery stones."
37 [Ezekial 28:16, Bible, NKJV]
38

1 "As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man
2 that is not devout), so **righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is**
3 **not a godly man that is not honest, nor can he expect that his devotion should be accepted;**
4 for,

5 **1. Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce. A false balance is here put**
6 **for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in dealing**
7 **with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render**
8 **those abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts**
9 **of thriving. It is an affront to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to**
10 **our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men [in government] make light of such**
11 **frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money to be got by, and, while it**
12 **passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit,**
13 **Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger**
14 **of those that are defrauded by their brethren.**

15 **2. Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more necessary to**
16 **make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight. He himself**
17 **goes by a just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is**
18 **pleased with those that are herein followers of him.**

19 **A [false] balance, [whether it be in the federal courtroom or in the government or in the**
20 **marketplace,] cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the**
21 **greater abomination to God."**

22 [Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov.
23 11:1]

24 Any individual, group, or especially government worker that makes us the target of discrimination, violence,
25 "selective enforcement", or hate because of this form of religious practice or "sexual orientation" or abstinence
26 is practicing HATE SPEECH based BOTH on our religious beliefs AND our sexual orientation as legally defined.
27 Furthermore, all readers and governments are given reasonable timely notice that the terms of use for the
28 information and services available through this website mandate that any attempt to compel us into a commercial
29 or tax relationship with any government shall constitute:

- 30 1. "purposeful availment" in satisfaction of the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97.
31 2. A waiver of official, judicial, and sovereign immunity.
32 3. A commercial invasion within the meaning of Article 4, section 4 of the United States Constitution.
33 4. A tort cognizable as a Fifth Amendment taking without compensation.
34 5. A criminal attempt at identity theft by wrongfully associating us with a civil status of "citizen", "resident",
35 "taxpayer", etc.
36 6. Duress as legally defined. See Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form
37 #02.005.
38 7. Express consent to the terms of this disclaimer.

39 The result of the waivers of immunity above is to restore EQUALITY under REAL LAW between members and
40 corrupt governments intent on destroying that equality by offering or enforcing civil franchises. All freedom
41 derives from equality between you and the government in the eyes of REAL law in court. See Requirement for
42 Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033.

43 The GOVERNMENT crimes documented on this website fall within the ambit of 18 U.S.C. §2381: Treason. The
44 penalty mandated by law for these crimes is DEATH. We demand that actors in the Department of Justice for
45 both the states and the federal government responsible for prosecuting these crimes of Treason do so as required
46 by law. A FAILURE to do so is ALSO an act of Treason punishable by death. Since murder is not only a crime,
47 but a violent crime, pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §1111, then the government itself can also be classified as terrorist. It
48 is also ludicrous to call people who demand the enforcement of the death penalty for the crimes documented as
49 terrorists. If that were true, every jurist who sat on a murder trial in which the death penalty applied would also
50 have to be classified as and prosecuted as a terrorist. Hypocrites.

51 For those members seeking to prosecute government actors practicing hate speech or hate crime against them,
52 see the following resource:

Discrimination and Racism Page, Section 5: Hate Speech and Hate Crime
https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Discrimination/discrimination.htm#HATE_SPEECH

53 [SEDM Disclaimer, Section 9;
54 SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>]

1 The moral of the story is that the main difference between Christ and Satan was how they handled “privileges” and
2 “franchises” and whether they tried to use them as a means to create inequality or usury or slavery or servitude between them
3 and others while they were on the earth.

4 As we say repeatedly throughout this document, franchises are the main method used to destroy and undermine equality of
5 all under the law. Any attempt to implement them in any governmental system is SATANIC and emulates Satan’s greatest
6 sin. Those in government who institute or enforce franchises will therefore get the same punishment as Satan did for exactly
7 the same reasons.

8 **2.21 Abuse of Franchises is the origin of “identity politics”**

9 A frequent source of conflict and debate in television and radio and newspaper media is the subject of “identity politics”.
10 Below is a definition:

11 *Identity politics, also called **identitarian politics**,^[1] refers to **political** positions based on the interests and
12 perspectives of social groups with which people identify. Identity politics includes the ways in which people’s
13 politics may be shaped by aspects of their identity through loosely correlated social organizations. Examples
14 include social organizations based on age, **religion, social class** or **caste, culture, dialect, disability, education,**
15 **ethnicity, language, nationality, sex, gender identity, generation, occupation, profession, race, political party**
16 **affiliation, sexual orientation, settlement, urban and rural** habitation, and **veteran status**. Not all members of any
17 given group are involved in identity politics.*

18 *The term identity politics came into being during the latter part of the 20th century, during the **African-American**
19 **Civil Rights Era**.^[2] During this time period, identity politics was used by a minority group to form a coalition
20 with members of the majority.
21 [Wikipedia: Identity Politics; Downloaded 7/26/2017; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Identity_politics]*

22 _____

23 FOOTNOTES:

24 1. Hamoudi, Haider Ala (14 June 2010). "**Identitarian Violence and Identitarian Politics: Elections and**
25 **Governance in Iraq**" (PDF). **Harvard International Law Journal** Online. **51** (78): 82–95. Retrieved 24 July 2016.

26 2. Heyes, Cressida. "**Identity Politics**". Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy. Metaphysics Research Lab, **CSLI**,
27 **Stanford University**. Retrieved 2012-11-11

28 What all of the groups in the above definition have in common is an identified legal or civil status that gives rise to their
29 political objectives. Most of the time, the main goal of these political objectives is to enhance their personal commercial
30 government “benefits”, their civil status, or their political power as a constituent at the expense of all groups or statuses
31 OTHER than theirs. They will deceptively call the LACK of the “benefit” they seek as “injustice” or “social injustice” or
32 “oppression”. This technique is called “equivocation”, which is a logical fallacy that confuses LEGAL JUSTICE with
33 POLITICAL JUSTICE so as to make them falsely appear equivalent.

34 equivocation

35 ***EQUIVOCATION**, n. Ambiguity of speech; the use of words or expressions that are susceptible of a double
36 signification. Hypocrites are often guilty of equivocation, and by this means lose the confidence of their fellow
37 men. Equivocation is incompatible with the Christian character and profession.*

38 [SOURCE: <http://1828.mshaffer.com/d/search/word/equivocation>]

39 _____

40 *Equivocation (“to call by the same name”) is an **informal logical fallacy**. It is the misleading use of a term with
41 more than one **meaning** or **sense** (by glossing over which meaning is intended at a particular time). It generally
42 occurs with **polysemic** words (words with multiple meanings).*

43 *Albeit in common parlance it is used in a variety of contexts, when discussed as a fallacy, equivocation only
44 occurs when the arguer makes a word or phrase employed in two (or more) different senses in an argument
45 appear to have the same meaning throughout.*

1 It is therefore distinct from (semantic) [ambiguity](#), which means that the context doesn't make the meaning of the
2 word or phrase clear, and [amphiboly](#) (or syntactical ambiguity), which refers to ambiguous sentence structure
3 due to [punctuation](#) or [syntax](#).

4 [Wikipedia: Equivocation, Downloaded 9/15/2015;
5 SOURCE: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Equivocation>]

6 In fact, “legal justice” and “social justice” are polar opposites that are NOT equivalent. Below is a description of the
7 difference between LEGAL justice and SOCIAL justice that explains the deceptive abuse of legal words as a method to
8 effectively abuse law to STEAL from others the PRIVILEGES and PUBLIC RIGHTS that you demand by abusing
9 government taxing power to illegally and unconstitutionally transfer wealth:

[What is “Justice”?, Form #05.050
https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

10 In other words, the purpose of “identity politics” is to abuse political power as voters and jurists to enact civil franchise
11 statutes that protect and expand inequality or to place one group in a superior position relative to other groups. Usually, the
12 legislative franchise statutes sought by the group are pursued through individual campaign contributions or organized
13 lobbying such as a Political Action Committee (PAC). What they pursue is commonly called “civil rights”, but in actuality,
14 it really amounts to franchise privileges (PUBLIC RIGHTS) disguised to LOOK like PRIVATE RIGHTS by giving them the
15 same name of “rights”.

16 Nature of the movement

17 *The term identity politics has been applied retroactively to varying movements that long predate its coinage.*
18 *Historian [Arthur Schlesinger, Jr.](#) discussed identity politics extensively in his book [The Disuniting of America](#).*
19 *Schlesinger, a strong supporter of liberal conceptions of [civil rights](#), argues that a [liberal democracy](#) requires a*
20 *common basis for [culture](#) and [society](#) to function.*

21 *In his view, **basin politics on group marginalization fractures the civil polity, and therefore works against***
22 ***creating real opportunities for ending marginalization. Schlesinger believes that "movements for civil rights***
23 ***should aim toward full acceptance and integration of marginalized groups into the mainstream culture, rather***
24 ***than...perpetuating that marginalization through affirmations of difference".**^[16]*

25 *[Brendan O'Neill](#) has contrasted the politics of [gay liberation](#) and identity politics by saying "... [\[Peter\] Tatchell](#)*
26 *also had, back in the day, was a commitment to the politics of liberation, which encouraged gays to come out and*
27 *live and engage. **Now, we have the politics of identity, which invites people to stay in, to look inward, to obsess***
28 ***over the body and the self, to surround themselves with a moral forcefield to protect their worldview—which***
29 ***has nothing to do with the world—from any questioning.**"^[17] *Left-wing author [Owen Jones](#) claims that identity*
30 *politics often marginalizes the [working class](#), saying that:**

31 *In the 1950s and 1960s, left-wing intellectuals who were both inspired and informed by a*
32 *powerful labour movement wrote hundreds of books and articles on working-class issues.*
33 *Such work would help shape the views of politicians at the very top of the Labour Party.*
34 *Today, progressive intellectuals are far more interested in issues of identity. ... Of course,*
35 *the struggles for the emancipation of women, gays, and ethnic minorities are exceptionally*
36 *important causes. New Labour has co-opted them, passing genuinely progressive*
37 *legislation on gay equality and women's rights, for example. But it is an agenda that has*
38 *happily co-existed with the sidelining of the working class in politics, allowing New Labour*
39 *to protect its radical flank while pressing ahead with Thatcherite policies.*

40 — Owen Jones, [Chavs: The Demonization of the Working Class](#)^[18]

41 [Wikipedia: Identity Politics; Downloaded 7/26/2017; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Identity_politics]

42 FOOTNOTES:

43 *16. M.A. Chaudhary & Gautam Chaudhary, [Global Encyclopaedia of Political Geography](#), New Delhi, 2009,*
44 *[ISBN 978-81-8220-233-7](#), p. 112*

45 *17. Brendan, O'Neill (19 February 2015). "[Identity politics has created an army of vicious, narcissistic cowards](#)".*
46 *The Spectator. Retrieved 28 June 2015.*

1 18. Jones, Owen (2012). Chavs: The Demonization of the Working Class (updated ed.). London: Verso. p. 255.
2 [ISBN 978-1-84467-864-8.](https://www.isbn-international.org/view/title/117111)

3 The telltale sign that “identity politics” is being used as a method to create inequality and thereby promote discrimination is
4 the very names given to their various movements. For instance, the “Black Lives Matter” movement only focused on violence
5 against ONE ethnic group by police instead of ALL groups or everyone. Why didn’t they name their group “ALL Lives
6 Matter”? What makes Blacks more important than anyone else? Blacks are also famous for trying to put whites on the
7 defensive by telling them that they are “playing their white PRIVILEGE” card, which is a subliminal admission that what
8 they really seek is equality of ECONOMIC OUTCOME, not equality of OPPORTUNITY. The ONLY way that equality of
9 OUTCOME can be enforced by government is to eliminate ALL private property and make all property owned or at least
10 controlled by the government. In other words, to implement socialism.

11 The origin of the POLITICAL war fought on the battlefield of identity politics is described below:

12 *“Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that they go down to the very
13 foundations of the government. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress, where
14 is the course of usurpation to end?”*

15 *The present assault upon capital [THEFT! and WEALTH TRANSFER by unconstitutional CONVERSION of
16 PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property] is but the beginning. It will be but the stepping stone to others larger
17 and more sweeping, until our political contest will become war of the poor against the rich; a war of growing
18 intensity and bitterness.”*

19 *[Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895), hearing the case against the first
20 income tax passed by Congress that included people in states of the Union. They declared that first income tax
21 UNCONSTITUTIONAL, by the way]*

22
23 *“Where do wars and fights come from among you? Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned
24 money or “benefits”, privileges, or franchises, from the government] that war in your members [and your
25 democratic governments]? You lust [after other people’s money] and do not have. You murder [the unborn to
26 increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your
27 government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your
28 idleness]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the deceitful government]. You
29 ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. Adulterers and
30 adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [statutory “citizenship”] with the world [or the governments of
31 the world] is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [STATUTORY “citizen”, “resident”,
32 “inhabitant”, “person” franchisee] of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of
33 God.”*

34 *[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]*

35 **3 Public Property v. Private Property**

36 A very important subject is the division of legal authority between PUBLIC and PRIVATE property. On this subject the
37 U.S. Supreme Court held:

38 *“A private person cannot make constitutions or laws, nor can he with authority construe them, nor can he
39 administer or execute them.”*
40 *[United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 1 S.Ct. 601, 27 L.Ed. 290 (1883)]*

41 If you can't "execute" them, then you ALSO can't enforce them against ANYONE else. Some people might be tempted to
42 say that we all construe them against the private person daily, but in fact we can't do that WITHOUT being a public officer
43 WITHIN the government.

44 *“The reason why States are “bodies politic and corporate” is simple: just as a corporation is an entity that can
45 act only through its agents, “[t]he State is a political corporate body, can act only through agents, and can
46 command only by laws.” Poindexter v. Greenhow, supra, 114 U.S., at 288, 5 S.Ct. at 912-913. See also Black’s
47 Law Dictionary 159 (5th ed. 1979) (“[B]ody politic or corporate”: “A social compact by which the whole people
48 covenants with each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for
49 the common good”). As a “body politic and corporate,” a State falls squarely within the Dictionary Act’s
50 definition of a “person.”*

51 *[Will v. Michigan Dept. of State Police, 491 U.S. 58, 109 S.Ct. 2304 (U.S.Mich.,1989)]*

1 If we do enforce the law as a private nonresident human, we are criminally impersonating a public officer in violation of 18
2 U.S.C. §912. Other U.S. Supreme Court cites also confirm why this must be:

3 *"All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be*
4 *carried into operation **by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made***
5 ***with [private] individuals."***
6 *[Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]*

7
8 *"...we are of the opinion that there is a clear distinction in this particular between an [PRIVATE] individual*
9 *and a [PUBLIC] corporation, and that the latter has no right to refuse to submit its books and papers for an*
10 *examination at the suit of the state. The individual may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. He is*
11 *entitled to carry on his private business in his own way. His power to contract is unlimited. He owes no duty to*
12 *the state or to his neighbors to divulge his business, or to open his doors to an investigation, so far as it may*
13 *tend to criminate him. He owes no such duty to the state, since he receives nothing therefrom, beyond the*
14 *protection of his life and property. His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long antecedent to the*
15 *organization of the state, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in accordance with the*
16 *Constitution. Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of himself and his*
17 *property from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. He owes nothing to the public so long as he*
18 *does not trespass upon their rights.*

19 *"Upon the other hand, the [PUBLIC] corporation is a creature of the state. It is presumed to be incorporated*
20 *for the benefit of the public. It receives certain special privileges and franchises, and holds them subject to the*
21 *laws of the state and the limitations of its charter. Its powers are limited by law. It can make no contract not*
22 *authorized by its charter. Its rights to [201 U.S. 43, 75] act as a corporation are only preserved to it so long*
23 *as it obeys the laws of its creation. There is a reserved right in the legislature to investigate its contracts and*
24 *find out whether it has exceeded its powers. It would be a strange anomaly to hold that a state, having chartered*
25 *a corporation to make use of certain franchises, could not, in the exercise of its sovereignty, inquire how these*
26 *franchises had been employed, and whether they had been abused, and demand the production of the corporate*
27 *books and papers for that purpose. The defense amounts to this: That an officer of a corporation which is charged*
28 *with a criminal violation of the statute, may plead the criminality of such corporation as a refusal to produce its*
29 *books. To state this proposition is to answer it. While an individual may lawfully refuse to answer incriminating*
30 *questions unless protected by an immunity statute, it does not follow that a corporation, vested with special*
31 *privileges and franchises, may refuse to show its hand when charged with an abuse of such privileges. "*
32 *[Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43 (1906)]*

33 You MUST therefore be an agent of the government and therefore a PUBLIC officer in order to "make constitutions or laws
34 or administer, execute, or ENFORCE EITHER". Here is more proof:

35 *"A defendant sued as a wrong-doer, who seeks to substitute the state in his place, or to justify by the authority of*
36 *the state, or to defend on the ground that the state has adopted his act and exonerated him, cannot rest on the*
37 *bare assertion of his defense. He is bound to establish it. **The state is a political corporate body, can act only***
38 ***through agents, and can command only by laws.** It is necessary, therefore, for such a defendant, in order to*
39 *complete his defense, to produce a law of the state which constitutes his commission as its agent, and a warrant*
40 *for his act."*
41 *[Poindexter v. Greenhow, 114 U.S. 270 (1885)]*

42 By "act" above, they implicitly also include "enforce". If you aren't an agent of the state, they can't enforce against you.
43 Examples of "agents" or "public officers" of the government include all the following:

- 44 1. "person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1)).
- 45 2. "individual" (26 C.F.R. §1441-1(c)(3)).
- 46 3. "taxpayer" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)).
- 47 4. "driver" under the state vehicle code.
- 48 5. "withholding agent" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16)).

49 *"The government thus lays a tax, through the [GOVERNMENT] instrumentality [PUBLIC OFFICE] of the*
50 *company [a FEDERAL and not STATE corporation], upon the income of a non-resident alien over whom it*
51 *cannot justly exercise any control, nor upon whom it can justly lay any burden."*
52 *[United States v. Erie R. Co., 106 U.S. 327 (1882)]*

53 So how do you "OBEY" a law without "EXECUTING" it? We'll give you a hint: It CAN'T BE DONE!

Likewise, if ONLY public officers can “administer, execute, or enforce” the law, then the following additional requirements of the law are unavoidable and also implied:

1. Congress cannot impose DUTIES against private persons through the civil law. Otherwise, the Thirteenth Amendment would be violated and the party executing said duties would be criminally impersonating an agent or officer of the government in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.
2. Congress can only impose DUTIES upon public officers through the civil statutory law.
3. The civil statutory law is law for GOVERNMENT, and not PRIVATE persons. See:

<i>Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons</i> , Form #05.037 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--
4. Those who enforce any civil statutory duties against you are PRESUMING that you occupy a public office.
5. You cannot unilaterally “elect” yourself into a public office in the government by filling out a government form, even if you consent to volunteer.
6. Even if you ARE a public officer, you can only execute the office in a place EXPRESSLY authorized by Congress per 4 U.S.C. §72, which means ONLY the District of Columbia and “not elsewhere”.

[TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72](#)
[§ 72. Public offices; at seat of Government](#)

All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere, except as otherwise expressly provided by law.

7. If you are “construing, administering, or executing” the laws, then you are doing so as a public officer and:
 - 7.1. You are bound and constrained in all your actions by the constitution like every OTHER public officer while on official business interacting with PRIVATE humans.
 - 7.2. The Public Records exception to the Hearsay Exceptions Rule, Federal Rule of Evidence 803(8) applies. EVERYTHING you produce in the process of “construing, administering, or executing” the laws is instantly admissible and cannot be excluded from the record by any judge. If a judge interferes with the admission of such evidence, he is:
 - 7.2.1. Interfering with the duties of a coordinate branch of the government in violation of the Separation of Powers.
 - 7.2.2. Criminally obstructing justice.

If you would like to study the subject of absolutely owned private property and its protection further after reading the following subsections, please refer to the following vast resources on the subject:

1. *Enumeration of Inalienable Rights*, Form #10.002 – list of your PRIVATE rights and the authorities that prove that they exist
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Unalienable Rights Course*, Form #12.038 -course which gives you the basics of unalienable rights, and when they can lawfully be given up
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Private Right or Public Right? Course*, Form #12.044
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. *Private v. Public Property/Rights and Protection Playlist*, SEDM Youtube Channel
<https://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLin1scINPTotxYewMRT66TXyn6AUF0KTu>
6. *Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities*, Litigation Tool #10.018
<https://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
7. *Legal Remedies that Protect Private Rights Course*, Form #12.019
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
8. *Property and Privacy Protection Page*, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/PropertyPrivacy/PropertyPrivacy.htm>
9. *Sovereignty and Freedom Page*, Section 6: Private and Natural Rights, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm#RIGHTS:>

3.1 Property in the context of franchises

In order to fully understand and comprehend the nature of franchises, it is essential to thoroughly understand the distinctions between PUBLIC and PRIVATE property. The following subsections will deal with this important subject extensively. In the following subsections, we will establish the following facts:

1. There are TWO types of property:
 - 1.1. Public property. This type of property is protected by the CIVIL law.
 - 1.2. Private property. This type of property is protected by the COMMON law.
2. Specific legal rights attach to EACH of the two types of property. These “rights” in turn, are ALSO property as legally defined.

*Property. That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which **belongs exclusively to one**. In the strict legal sense, **an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government**. *Fulton Light, Heat & Power Co. v. State*, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to extend to every species of valuable right and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude everyone else from interfering with it. That dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things or subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no way depends on another man's courtesy.*

*The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal, tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of one's property rights by actionable wrong.** *Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America*, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.*

[. . .]

[*Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095*]

3. Human beings can simultaneously be in possession of BOTH PUBLIC and PRIVATE rights. This gives rise to TWO legal “persons”: PUBLIC and PRIVATE.
 - 3.1. The CIVIL law attaches to the PUBLIC person.
 - 3.2. The COMMON law and the Constitution attach to and protect the PRIVATE person.This is consistent with the following maxim of law.

Quando duo juro concurrunt in und personâ, aequum est ac si essent in diversis.

*When two rights [public right v. private right] concur in one person, it is the same as if they were **two separate persons**.* 4 Co. 118.

[*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

4. That the purpose of the Constitution and the establishment of government itself is to protect EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights.

*“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--**That to secure these [EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE, God-given] rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed.** -”*
[*Declaration of Independence, 1776*]

The VERY FIRST step in protecting PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property is to prevent such property from being converted to PUBLIC property or PUBLIC rights without the consent of the owner. In other words, the VERY FIRST step in protecting PRIVATE rights is to protect you from the GOVERNMENT’S OWN theft. Obviously, if a government becomes corrupted and refuses to protect PRIVATE rights or recognize them, there is absolutely no reason you can or should want to hire them to protect you from ANYONE ELSE.

5. The main method for protecting PRIVATE rights is to impose the following burden of proof and presumption upon any entity or person claiming to be “government”:

1 "All rights and property are PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the control of government
2 or the CIVIL law unless and until the government meets the burden of proving, WITH EVIDENCE, on the record
3 of the proceeding that:

- 4 1. A SPECIFIC formerly PRIVATE owner consented IN WRITING to convert said property to PUBLIC property.
- 5 2. The owner was either abroad, domiciled on, or at least PRESENT on federal territory NOT protected by the
6 Constitution and therefore had the legal capacity to ALIENATE a Constitutional right or relieve a public
7 servant of the fiduciary obligation to respect and protect the right. Those physically present but not necessarily
8 domiciled in a constitutional but not statutory state protected by the constitution cannot lawfully alienate rights
9 to a real, de jure government, even WITH their consent.
- 10 3. If the government refuses to meet the above burden of proof, it shall be CONCLUSIVELY PRESUMED to be
11 operating in a PRIVATE, corporate capacity on an EQUAL footing with every other private corporation and
12 which is therefore NOT protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity.

13 6. That the ability to regulate EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE conduct is repugnant to the constitution and therefore such
14 conduct cannot lawfully become the subject of any civil statutory law.

15 "Under basic rules of construction, statutory laws enacted by legislative bodies cannot impair rights given under
16 a constitution. 194 B.R. at 925."
17 [In re Young, 235 B.R. 666 (Bankr.M.D.Fla., 1999)]

- 18 7. That the terms "person", "persons", "individual", and "individuals" as used within the civil statutory law by default
19 imply PUBLIC "persons" and therefore public offices within the government and not PRIVATE human beings. All
20 such offices are creations and franchises of the government and therefore property of the government subject to its
21 exclusive control.
- 22 8. That if the government wants to call you a statutory "person" or "individual" under the civil law, then:
 - 23 8.1. You must volunteer or consent at some point to occupy a public office in the government while situated
24 physically in a place not protected by the USA Constitution and the Bill of Rights...namely, federal territory. In
25 some cases, that public office is also called a "citizen" or "resident".
 - 26 8.2. If you don't volunteer, they are essentially exercising unconstitutional "eminent domain" over your PRIVATE
27 property. Keep in mind that rights protected by the Constitution are PRIVATE PROPERTY.
- 28 9. That there are VERY SPECIFIC and well-defined rules for converting PRIVATE property into PUBLIC PROPERTY
29 and OFFICES, and that all such rules require your express consent except when a crime is involved.
- 30 10. That if a corrupted judge or public servant imposes upon you any civil statutory status, including that of "person" or
31 "individual" without PROVING with evidence that you consented to the status AND had the CAPACITY to lawfully
32 consent at the time you consented, they are:
 - 33 10.1. Violating due process of law.
 - 34 10.2. Imposing involuntary servitude.
 - 35 10.3. STEALING property from you. We call this "theft by presumption".
 - 36 10.4. Kidnapping your identity and moving it to federal territory.
 - 37 10.5. Instituting eminent domain over EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE property.
- 38 11. That within the common law, the main mechanism for PREVENTING the conversion of PRIVATE property to
39 PUBLIC property through government franchises are the following maxims of law. These maxims of law MANDATE
40 that all governments must protect your right NOT to participate in franchises or be held accountable for the
41 consequences of receiving a "benefit" you did not consent to receive and/or regarded as an INJURY rather than a
42 "benefit":

43 *Invito beneficium non datur.*
44 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*
45 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

46 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.*
47 *Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv.*
48 *Inst. n. 83.*
49 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856,*
50 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

51 For an example of how this phenomenon works in the case of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C "trade or business"
52 franchise, see:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008

1 As an example of why an understanding of this subject is EXTREMELY important, consider the following dialog at an IRS
2 audit in which the FIRST question out of the mouth of the agent is ALWAYS “What is YOUR Social Security Number?”:
3

4 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

5 What is YOUR Social Security Number?

6 **YOUR ANSWER:**

7 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d) says the “Social Security Number Card” but NOT the STATUTORY SSN belongs to the government.
8 Since you didn’t ask me for the card but the number, then you aren’t asking me for government property you can place
9 conditions on the use of. The only way the SSN could therefore be MY number as you call it is if I am the ABSOLUTE and
10 PRIVATE owner of the number and the associated franchise it connects to and am appearing here today as a Merchant
11 offering billable services to you under MY franchise contract. Thank you for inviting me here today to do business with you
12 as a Merchant who makes all the rules and conditions under which I render services to you as the absolute owner and seller
13 of myself and all of my property.

14 On the other hand, if you are going to use the SSN to connect me to YOUR Social Security franchise contract in Title 42 that
15 only you own and control, then I don’t HAVE THAT account number and there is no such thing, because:

16 My participation is clearly illegal, and an illegal act is not an official act you or I can lawfully participate in or use for profit.

17 My God forbids me to act as a Buyer of anything you own or control, to surrender constitutional or natural rights to you, or
18 to allow you to make rules or laws that circumvent His holy laws. He is my ONLY CIVIL lawgiver according to the Bible.

19 Which of the two types of Social Security Numbers are you therefore asking me for today: PUBLIC STATUTORY number
20 under your franchise contract or PRIVATE number under MY franchise contract? This will determine who is in charge of
21 making the rules for use of the Number under these circumstances.

22 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

23 The only thing we can talk about here today are STATUTORY Social Security Numbers. The civil statutes enacted by
24 Congress including the Social Security franchise in Title 42 are the source of our authority.

25 **YOUR ANSWER:**

26 Well then you are asking me to consent to participate in something that is clearly illegal and which I also have no delegated
27 authority to do from My God as His full-time trustee. In which case, I don’t HAVE a STATUTORY Social Security Number
28 since participation is clearly ILLEGAL. Please destroy any records that I am eligible and stop using it for PUBLIC purposes
29 or civil enforcement purposes outside the government. This is clearly criminal identity theft, which I have already notified
30 you of on IRS Form 14039. [See our Form #14.020]. Further, I as a “nonresident alien” not engaged in a “trade or business”
31 who consents to NOTHING you offer me and elects NOTHING am excluded by law from the requirement to furnish a Social
32 Security Number per 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b). So why do you even need such a number under the circumstances?

33 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

34 That’s ridiculous. Everyone HAS a STATUTORY SSN. How else are we going to manage our relationship with you without
35 one?

36 **YOUR ANSWER:**

37 When are you going to get it through your thick skull that I don’t WANT ANY COMMERCIAL RELATIONSHIP with you
38 and simply want to be CIVILLY LEFT ALONE as justice itself requires. The fact that no one else realizes that or takes that
39 approach and blindly uses SSNs to become government cattle on the government plantation doesn’t mean I have to. Unlike
40 the rest of the stupid cattle you “service” who volunteer to be cattle, I’m not your stupid whore who volunteers to work for

1 free or donates my entire body to a public use without compensation. I as the exclusive and absolute owner of myself under
2 the Thirteenth Amendment decide what my services to you or the use of my property are worth, not you, and they aren't free.
3 The charge for my services to act as a federal "employee" or officer or trustee in possession of public property such as a
4 STATUTORY SSN is documented in the following agreement:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027
<https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>

5 Will you agree in writing to the above agreement to act essentially as your federal coworker, because if you don't, then it's
6 not MY number?

7 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

8 Don't play word games with me. It's YOUR number and we have a RIGHT to use it.

9 **YOUR ANSWER:**

10 Well good. Then if it's MY number and MY property, then I have EXCLUSIVE control and use over it and may LICENSE
11 its use to you. That is what the word "property" implies. That means I, and not you, am the only one who may control or
12 regulate its use under the following franchise:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027
<https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>

13 If it's MY property as you indicate, then your job as an alleged "government" is to protect me from abuses of MY property.
14 If you don't want to do that job, you're not really a government, but a de facto government. If you can control and penalize
15 me for misusing YOUR procedures and forms, which are YOUR property, then I am EQUALLY entitled to penalize you for
16 misusing MY property. I can't be free unless I'm at least equal to you, according to Supreme Court:

17 *No duty rests more imperatively upon the courts than the enforcement of those constitutional provisions intended*
18 *to secure that equality of rights which is the foundation of free government."*
19 [*Gulf, C. & S. F. R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897)*]

20 Are you willing to sign an agreement in writing to pay for the beneficial use of what you call MY property such as the NON-
21 STATUTORY SSN, because if you aren't, you are depriving me of exclusive use and control over MY property and depriving
22 me of the equal right to prevent abuses of my property, my identity, and my life??

23 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

24 OK, well it's OUR number. Sorry for deceiving you. Can you give us OUR number that WE assigned to you?

25 **YOUR ANSWER:**

26 I can find no statutory proof that the STATUTORY SSN ALONE absent the "Social Security Number CARD" is your
27 property. Please provide evidence of same. And if it IS in fact YOUR property or PUBLIC property, why do you LIE to me
28 by calling it MY property and MY number?

29 If the STATUTORY SSN is PUBLIC or GOVERNMENT property, then you can't allow me to use it as a private person,
30 which is what I am appearing here today as. You can't lawfully issue public property such as an SSN to a private person or
31 allow them to use it for a private purpose. That's criminal embezzlement. Therefore, the only way that PUBLIC property
32 such as what you allege is a STATUTORY SSN could have been assigned to me is if I'm acting as a "public officer" or
33 federal employee at this moment, and I am NOT. I am here as a private person and not a public employee who retains ONLY
34 constitutional and not STATUTORY protections. Therefore, it couldn't have been lawfully issued to me.

35 Keep this up, and I'm going to file a criminal complaint with the U.S. Attorney for embezzlement in violation of [18 U.S.C.](#)
36 [§641](#) and impersonating a public officer in violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#). I'm not here as a public officer and you are asking
37 me to act like one without compensation that only I can determine and without demonstrated legal authority. Where is the

1 compensation that I demand to act as a fiduciary and trustee over your STINKING number, which you claim is public property
2 without proof? I remind you that the very purpose why governments are created is to PROTECT and maintain the separation
3 between "public property" and "private property" in order to preserve my inalienable constitutional rights that you took an
4 oath to support and defend. Why do you continue to insist on co-mingling and confusing them in order to STEAL my labor,
5 property, and money without compensation in violation of the Fifth Amendment takings clause?

6 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

7 We have received third party reports relating to tax withholding or reporting that connect you to a STATUTORY SSN and
8 indirectly, to a "trade or business" per 26 U.S.C. §6041(a). We therefore have reasonable cause to inquire of you about these
9 reports and any possible income tax liability attached to the transactions they document.

10 **YOUR ANSWER:**

11 Third party information returns are classified by the courts as "lay legal opinions". That means none of the LABELS on the
12 form can have any actionable effect and are therefore not necessarily statutory terms. 26 U.S.C. §6041(a) connects the FILER
13 of the information return to a "trade or business" and a public office under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26), and NOT the TARGET
14 of the report. These reports also do NOT authorize the FILER to convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property and a
15 PUBLIC office without the consent of the ABSOLUTE owner, which is me. Further, even the FILER is not lawfully engaged
16 in a "trade or business" and public office as someone who was never lawfully appointed or elected to a public office and is
17 not serving in the District of Columbia as required by 4 U.S.C. §72. So these reports are hereby declared to be false and also
18 possibly FRAUDULENT under penalty of perjury. See:

Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001
<https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/0-CorrErrInfoRtns/CorrErrInfoRtns.pdf>

19 The 1040NR return acknowledges that these information return reports do NOT necessarily connect me to such a public
20 office by calling the earnings on the return "EFFECTIVELY connected" rather than merely "ACTUALLY connected". If I
21 enter the amounts reported on these false information returns onto the 1040NR return, I am "in effect" and "effectively"
22 donating the PRIVATE property they describe to a PUBLIC use, a PUBLIC purpose, and a PUBLIC office and thus
23 subjecting them to income taxation and governmental control. I DO NOT consent to do that because all my earnings are
24 EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPT from taxation as a nonresident alien not engaged in a "trade or business"/public office
25 and whose earnings do not originate from the statutory geographical "United States" under 26 U.S.C. §871. See:

Excluded Earnings and People, Form #14.019
<https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/ExcludedEarningsAndPeople.pdf>

26 I don't need your stinking exemptions or deductions on the 1040NR form if all my earnings are lawfully excluded under:

- 27 1. Earnings originate from outside:
 - 28 1.1. The STATUTORY "United States**" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) (federal zone) and
 - 29 1.2. The U.S. government federal corporation as a privileged legal fiction.
30 Thus, their earnings are expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from "gross income" under 26 U.S.C. §871
31 and are a "foreign estate" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31). See 26 U.S.C. §872 and 26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f) and 26 C.F.R.
32 §1.871-7(a)(4) and 26 U.S.C. §861(a)(3)(C)(i) for proof.
- 33 2. Earnings are expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from STATUTORY "wages" as defined in 26 U.S.C.
34 §3401(a) because all services performed outside the STATUTORY "United States**" as defined in 26 U.S.C.
35 §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) (federal zone) and the CORPORATION "United States" as a legal fiction. Therefore, not
36 subject to "wage" withholding of any kind for such services per:
 - 37 2.1. 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1(b) in the case of income tax.
 - 38 2.2. 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(b)-3(c)(1) in the case of Social Security.
- 39 3. Expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from income tax reporting under:
 - 40 3.1. 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(b)(5)(i).
 - 41 3.2. 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(e)(1)(ii)(A)(1).
 - 42 3.3. 26 C.F.R. §1.6041-4(a)(1).
- 43 4. Expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from backup withholding because earnings are not reportable by 26
44 U.S.C. §3406 and 26 C.F.R. §31.3406(g)-1(e). Only "reportable payments" are subject to such withholding.

1 My earnings are excluded, by the way, because they are PRIVATE and the owner who is me never consented to convert them
2 to PUBLIC. Stop engaging in sophistry to rope me into your servitude and pay money I don't owe. This is despicable!

3 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

4 Even if your participation in Social Security is illegal, everyone still uses Social Security Numbers at least for financial,
5 banking, or lending purposes. If your participation is illegal, then how can you bank or get a loan?

6 **YOUR ANSWER:**

7 Your question presupposes that my activities in getting a loan or opening a financial account are PUBLIC activities using
8 PUBLIC property and that I am therefore subject to taxation and regulation in doing so. I and not you get to decide when I
9 am acting in a PRIVATE or PUBLIC capacity and to define the meaning of all terms that affect the enjoyment of my
10 ABSOLUTELY OWNED PRIVATE PROPERTY and LABOR. YOU have NO AUTHORITY to write definitions affecting
11 property that you have no ownership interest in, because doing so would be an interference with the absolute control over
12 said property and therefore for a THEFT of property. I use ownership and control synonymously here. You even admit in
13 IRM 4.10.7.2.8 that no one should trust any of your forms, which means no one should trust the WORDS or LABELS on the
14 forms either, including but not limited to "Social Security Number", "Taxpayer", etc. If the forms and the labels on the forms
15 are not ACTIONABLE or even factual, then my writing on the form even under penalty of perjury doesn't make them
16 actionable either or connect them to a civil statutory context unless I expressly do so myself, which I DO NOT.

17 We have already established that the NUMBER is NOT public property under 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d), and that only the
18 CARD is PUBLIC property. You have also essentially admitted that the NUMBER is MY absolutely owned property and
19 therefore not YOURS or the GOVERNMENT'S or PUBLIC property by calling it "YOUR Social Security Number". And
20 if it is "MY ABSOLUTELY OWNED PROPERTY" as you call it, then I have the right as the only lawful owner to control
21 ANY and ALL commercial uses of it by ANYONE and EVERYONE, including banks or lenders and even YOU and every
22 government. I exercise that control by specifying all the definitions affecting its use and the CONTEXT of those definitions:
23 PUBLIC or PRIVATE. If I don't have a right to control my identity, my reputation, and the commercial use of information
24 about me that might damage me through no act of my own, then you can turn the SSN into a vehicle for criminal identity
25 theft. That appears to be what you are doing here and now. I remind you that you appear to be using this proceeding to IN
26 FACT engage in criminal identity theft, and that you are trying to get my permission to allow you to abuse aspects of my
27 identity and reputation for an unauthorized commercial use and for ILLEGAL tax enforcement purposes. By "illegal" I mean
28 NON-CONSENSUAL purposes.

29 Calling myself a CIVIL STATUTORY "taxpayer", "person", "citizen", or "resident" are methods of manifesting consent to
30 privileges and taxation, but I don't claim the "benefit" of ANY connection to ANY CIVIL statutory status within any
31 government law or franchise, or a connection to any aspect of my identity to the CIVIL statutory protection of any
32 government. The authority to do this is my First Amendment right to NOT civilly or legally associate and my right to NOT
33 contract with you. Thus, I am exclusively PRIVATE in the context of this interaction, and you must leave me alone in the
34 interests of JUSTICE, which is legally defined as "the right to be left alone". Since it costs you NOTHING to simply LEAVE
35 ME ALONE, then you can't claim I owe you anything for it or that it is a privilege that I have to pay for in the form of
36 "taxes". YES, a "taxpayer" is someone subject to a tax, but the decision to BECOME a "taxpayer" is voluntary. This is
37 proven by:

- 38 1. *Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002;
39 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>.
- 40 2. *How State Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax*, Form #08.024
41 <https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

42 Either I own my life and am in charge of it and everything that affects it through my own actions, or I'm a slave and a peon
43 and you are a tyrant. It can't be both. Welcome to The Matrix, Neo.

44 **IRS AGENT QUESTION:**

45 Do we have permission to use YOUR number as private property for a commercial use to tax you with your permission?

46 **YOUR ANSWER:**

1 Absolutely not! My God forbids me to act as a Buyer or user of government property or services of any king. Violating that
2 edict constitutes treason and comes the most heinous curse in the Holy Bible in Deuteronomy 28:43-51. If you really are a
3 legitimate government, you will do your ONLY real job of protecting private property, leaving it and me alone. The
4 government's only job according to the Declaration of Independence is to protect PRIVATE property. The first step in
5 delivering that PRIVATE property protection is to keep the property from being converted from PRIVATE to PUBLIC
6 property or governmental control without the consent of the owner. It is your MAIN JOB to keep PUBLIC and PRIVATE
7 separate at all times. See: *Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025;
8 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>. If you won't do YOUR ONLY job of maintaining that separation,
9 then why the HELL would I want to hire you as a security guard to protect my PRIVATE property from anyone ELSE's
10 theft? I remind you that income taxation is the institutionalized process of converting PRIVATE to PUBLIC in order to fund
11 the government. That conversion MUST be consensual or we are all SLAVES and PEONS in violation of the Thirteenth
12 Amendment. It is an oxymoron to implement tax SLAVERY to pay for FREEDOM from slavery. Are you crazy? What
13 have you been smoking?

14 I don't want your CIVIL statutory protection and I have the right to reject its benefits in favor of the common law or private
15 contracts. At the same time, I'm NOT saying you don't deserve to be paid for the protection you provide in the form of the
16 criminal law, the common law, or the military. It would be irresponsible of me to object to NOT paying for that. A workman
17 is always worthy of his hire, according to the Bible. HOWEVER, I must have the discretion to decide WHAT I want to hire
18 you to protect at least in a CIVIL statutory context. If I don't have that degree of discretion and autonomy, then I'm a slave
19 and government chattel. The scenario where I do have that protection I identify as "natural law". For a definition of "natural
20 law", see:

Disclaimer, Section 4.31: Natural law
<https://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm#4.31. Natural law>

21

22 Usually, after the above interchange, the IRS agent will realize he is digging a DEEP hole for himself and will abruptly end
23 that sort of inquiry, and many times will also end his collection efforts. When you get him to admit on the record that he is
24 committing crimes, he no longer has a plausible deniability defense if he ends up in front of a jury.

25 **3.2 What is "Property"?**

26 Property is legally defined as follows:

27 *Property. That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which **belongs exclusively to one**. In the strict*
28 *legal sense, **an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government**. *Fulton Light, Heat**
29 *& Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to extend to every species of valuable*
30 *right and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to*
31 *dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude everyone else from interfering with it.*
32 *That dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things or*
33 *subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have*
34 *to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no*
35 *way depends on another man's courtesy.*

36 *The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal,*
37 *tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which*
38 *goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real***
39 ***and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of***
40 ***one's property rights by actionable wrong.** *Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332**
41 *P.2d. 250, 252, 254.*

42 *Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership, or whether*
43 *beneficial, or a private ownership. *Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611. Term includes not only**
44 *ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. *Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo.,**
45 *389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.*

46 *Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical thing,*
47 *as right to possess, use and dispose of it. *Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230**
48 *Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.*

1 Goodwill is property, *Howell v. Bowden*, TexCiv. App., 368 S.W.2d. 842, &18; as is an insurance policy and
2 rights incident thereto, including a right to the proceeds, *Harris v. Harris*, 83 N.M. 441,493 P.2d. 407, 408.

3 Criminal code. "Property" means anything of value. including real estate, tangible and intangible personal
4 property, contract rights, choses-in-action and other interests in or claims to wealth, admission or transportation
5 tickets, captured or domestic animals, food and drink, electric or other power. Model Penal Code. Q 223.0. See
6 also Property of another, *infra*. Dusts. Under definition in Restatement, Second, Trusts, Q 2(c), it denotes interest
7 in things and not the things themselves.
8 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]

9 Keep in mind the following critical facts about "property" as legally defined:

- 10 1. The essence of the "property" right, also called "ownership", is the RIGHT TO EXCLUDE others from using or
11 benefitting from the use of the property.

12 "We have repeatedly held that, as to property reserved by its owner for private use, 'the right to exclude [others
13 is] 'one of the most essential sticks in the bundle of rights that are commonly characterized as property.' "
14 *Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp.*, 458 U.S. 419, 433 (1982), quoting *Kaiser Aetna v. United*
15 *States*, 444 U.S. 164, 176 (1979). "
16 [Nollan v. California Coastal Comm'n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987)]

17
18 "In this case, we hold that the "right to exclude," so universally held to be a fundamental element of the
19 property right,^[11] falls within this category of interests that the Government cannot take without
20 compensation."
21 [Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979)]

22 [11] See, e. g., *United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso*, 206 Ct.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 (1975);
23 *United States v. Lutz*, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 (CA5 1961). As stated by Mr. Justice Brandeis, "[a]n essential element
24 of individual property is the legal right to exclude others from enjoying it." *International News Service v.*
25 *Associated Press*, 248 U.S. 215, 250 (1918) (dissenting opinion).

- 26 2. It's NOT your property if you can't exclude EVERYONE, including the GOVERNMENT from using, benefitting from
27 the use, or taxing the specific property.
28 3. All constitutional rights and statutory privileges are property.
29 4. Anything that conveys a right or privilege is property.
30 5. Contracts convey rights or privileges and are therefore property.
31 6. All franchises are contracts between the grantor and the grantee and therefore property.

32 **3.3 "Public" v. "Private" property ownership**

33 Next, we would like to compare the two types of property: Public v. Private. There are two types of ownership of "property":
34 Absolute and Qualified. The following definition describes and compares these two types of ownership:

35 *Ownership. Collection of rights to use and enjoy property, including right to transmit it to others. Trustees of*
36 *Phillips Exeter Academy v. Exeter*, 92 N.H. 473, 33 A.2d. 665, 673. *The complete dominion, title, or proprietary*
37 *right in a thing or claim. The entirety of the powers of use and disposal allowed by law.*

38 *The right of one or more persons to possess and use a thing to the exclusion of others. The right by which a thing*
39 *belongs to someone in particular, to the exclusion of all other persons. The exclusive right of possession,*
40 *enjoyment, and disposal; involving as an essential attribute the right to control, handle, and dispose.*

41 *Ownership of property is either absolute or qualified. The ownership of property is absolute when a single*
42 *person has the absolute dominion over it, and may use it or dispose of it according to his pleasure, subject only*
43 *to general laws. The ownership is qualified when it is shared with one or more persons, when the time of*
44 *enjoyment is deferred or limited, or when the use is restricted. Calif. Civil Code, §§678-680.*

45 *There may be ownership of all inanimate things which are capable of appropriation or of manual delivery; of all*
46 *domestic animals; of all obligations; of such products of labor or skill as the composition of an author, the*
47 *goodwill of a business, trademarks and signs, and of rights created or granted by statute. Calif. Civil Code, §655.*

48 *In connection with burglary, "ownership" means any possession which is rightful as against the burglar.*

1 *See also Equitable ownership; Exclusive ownership; Hold; Incident of ownership; Interest; Interval ownership;*
2 *Ostensible ownership; Owner; Possession; Title.*
3 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106]*

4 We will prove later in section 13.3 how participation in franchises causes PRIVATE property to transmute into PUBLIC
5 property. Below is a table comparing these two great classes of property and the legal aspects of their status.

6

1 **Table 4: Public v. Private Property**

#	Characteristic	Public	Private
1	Authority for ownership comes from	Grantor/ creator of franchise	God/natural law
2	Type of ownership	Qualified	Absolute
3	Law protecting ownership	Statutory franchises	Bill of Rights (First Ten Amendments to the U.S. Constitution)
4	Owner is	The public as LEGAL owner and the human being as EQUITABLE owner	A single person as LEGAL owner
5	Ownership is a	Privilege/franchise	Right
6	Courts protecting ownership (see section 24 later)	Franchise court (Article 4 of the USA Constitution)	Constitutional court
7	Subject to taxation?	Yes	No (you have the right EXCLUDE government from using or benefitting from it)
8	Title held by	Statutory citizen (Statutory citizens are public officers)	Constitutional citizen (Constitutional citizens are human beings and may NOT be public officers)
9	Character of YOUR/HUMAN title	Equitable	Legal
10	Conversion to opposite type of property by	1. Removing government identifying number. 2. Donation.	1. Associating with government identifying number. ³⁸ 2. Donation. 3. Eminent domain (with compensation). 4. THEFT (Internal Revenue Service).

2 Private and Public property MUST, at all times, remain completely separate from each other. If in fact rights are
3 UNALIENABLE as declared in the Declaration of Independence, then you aren't allowed legally to consent to donate them
4 to any government. Hence, they must remain private. You can't delegate that authority to anyone else either, because you
5 can't delegate what you don't have:

6 *"Derativa potestas non potest esse major primitiva.*
7 *The power which is derived cannot be greater than that from which it is derived."*

8 *"Nemo plus juris ad alienum transfere potest, quam ipse habent.*
9 *One cannot transfer to another a right which he has not. Dig. 50, 17, 54; 10 Pet. 161, 175."*
10 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
11 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

12 For a fascinating and powerful presentation showing why private and public are separate, how to keep them that way, and
13 how governments illegally try to convert PRIVATE to PUBLIC in order to STEAL from you, see:

Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

³⁸ See: *About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012.*

3.4 The purpose and foundation of de jure government: Protection of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights

The main purpose for which all governments are established is the protection of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights and property. This purpose is the foundation of all the just authority of any government as held by the Declaration of Independence:

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, -"

[Declaration of Independence, 1776]

The fiduciary duty that a public officer who works for the government has is founded upon the requirement to protect PRIVATE property.

"As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.³⁹ Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts.⁴⁰ That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.⁴¹ and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.⁴² It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.⁴³ Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.⁴⁴"

[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

The VERY FIRST step that any lawful de jure government must take in protecting PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights is to protect it from being converted to PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT property. After all: If the people you hire to protect you won't even do the job of protecting you from THEM, why should you hire them to protect you from ANYONE ELSE?

The U.S. Supreme Court has also affirmed that the protection of PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property is "the foundation of the government" when it held the following. The case below was a challenge to the constitutionality of the first national income tax, and the U.S. government rightfully lost that challenge:

"Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that they go down to the very foundations of the government. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress, where is the course of usurpation to end?"

The present assault upon capital [THEFT! and WEALTH TRANSFER by unconstitutional CONVERSION of PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property] is but the beginning. It will be but the stepping stone to others larger and more sweeping, until our political contest will become war of the poor against the rich; a war of growing intensity and bitterness."

³⁹ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

⁴⁰ Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

⁴¹ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

⁴² United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

⁴³ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

⁴⁴ Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

1 [Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895), hearing the case against the first
2 income tax passed by Congress that included people in states of the Union. They declared that first income tax
3 UNCONSTITUTIONAL, by the way]

4 In the above landmark case, the lawyer for the petitioner, Mr. Choate, even referred to the income tax as COMMUNISM,
5 and he was obviously right! Why? Because communism like socialism operates upon the following political premises:

- 6 1. All property is PUBLIC property and there IS no PRIVATE property.
- 7 2. The government owns and/or controls all property and said property is GRANTED to the people with strings or
8 conditions attached.
- 9 3. The government and/or the collective have rights superior to those of the individual. There is and can be NO equality
10 or equal protection under the law without the right of PRIVATE property. In that sense, the government or the "state"
11 is a pagan idol with "supernatural powers" because human beings are "natural" and they are inferior to the collective.
- 12 4. Control is synonymous with ownership. If the government CONTROLS the property but the citizen "owns" it, then:
13 4.1. The REAL owner is the government.
14 4.2. The ownership of the property is QUALIFIED rather than ABSOLUTE.
15 4.3. The person holding the property is a mere CUSTODIAN over GOVERNMENT property and has EQUITABLE
16 rather than LEGAL ownership. Hence, their name in combination with the Social Security Number constitutes a
17 PUBLIC office synonymous with the government itself.
- 18 5. Everyone in temporary use of said property is an officer and agent of the state. A "public officer", after all, is someone
19 who is in charge of the PROPERTY of the public. It is otherwise a crime to use public property for a PRIVATE use or
20 benefit. That crime is called theft or conversion:

21 "**Public office.** The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either
22 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the
23 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.
24 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the
25 sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,
26 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of
27 Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52
28 P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for
29 such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,**
30 **or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by**
31 **a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.**
32 State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.
33 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

34 Look at some of the planks of the Communist Manifesto of Karl Marx and confirm the above for yourself:

- 35 1. Abolition of property in land and application of all rents of land to public purposes.
 - 36 2. A heavy progressive or graduated income tax.
- 37 [. . .]
38 [Wikipedia: "The Communist Manifesto", Downloaded 12-27-2011; SOURCE:
39 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Communist_Manifesto]

40 The legal definition of "property" confirms that one who OWNS a thing has the EXCLUSIVE right to use and dispose of and
41 CONTROL the use of his or her or its property and ALL the fruits and "benefits" associated with the use of such property.
42 The implication is that you as the PRIVATE owner have a right to EXCLUDE ALL OTHERS including all governments
43 from using, benefitting from, or controlling your property. Governments, after all, are simply legal "persons" and the
44 constitution guarantees that ALL "persons" are equal. If your neighbor can't benefit from your property without your consent,
45 then neither can any so-called "government".

46 **Property.** That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which belongs exclusively to one. In the strict
47 legal sense, an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government. Fulton Light, Heat
48 & Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to extend to every species of valuable
49 right and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to
50 dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude everyone else from interfering with
51 it. That dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular
52 things or subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a
53 man can have to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or
54 chattels, which no way depends on another man's courtesy.

1 The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal,
2 tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which
3 goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real
4 and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of
5 one's property rights by actionable wrong.** *Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America*, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332
6 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.

7 Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership, or whether
8 beneficial, or a private ownership. *Davis v. Davis*. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611. Term includes not only
9 ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. *Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo.*,
10 389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.

11 Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical thing,
12 as right to possess, use and dispose of it. *Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission*, 230
13 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.

14 [. . .]

15 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]

16 In a lawful de jure government under our constitution:

- 17 1. All "persons" are absolutely equal under the law. No government can have any more rights than a single human being,
18 no matter how many people make up that government. If your neighbor can't take your property without your consent,
19 then neither can the government. The only exception to this requirement of equality is that artificial persons do not
20 have constitutional rights, but only such "privileges" as statutory law grants them. See:

21 Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033

22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 23 2. All property is CONCLUSIVELY presumed to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE until the GOVERNMENT meets the
24 burden of proof on the record of the legal proceeding that you EXPRESSLY consented IN WRITING to donate the
25 property or use of the property to the PUBLIC:

26 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, - 'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;'
27 and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a
28 man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it
29 to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his
30 neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other
31 public "benefit"];** second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control
32 that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due
33 compensation."*

34 [*Budd v. People of State of New York*, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)]

- 35 3. You have to knowingly and intentionally DONATE your PRIVATE property to a public use and a PUBLIC purpose
36 before the government can lawfully REGULATE its use. In other words, you have to at least SHARE your ownership
37 of otherwise private property with the government and become an EQUITABLE rather than ABSOLUTE owner of the
38 property before they can acquire the right to regulate its use or impose obligations or duties upon its original owner.
39 4. That donation ordinarily occurs by applying for and/or using a license in connection with the use of SPECIFIC
40 otherwise PRIVATE property.
41 5. The process of applying for or using a license and thereby converting PRIVATE into PUBLIC cannot be compelled. If
42 it is, the constitutional violation is called "eminent domain" without compensation or STEALING, in violation of the
43 Fifth Amendment takings clause.
44 6. You have a PUBLIC persona (office) and a PRIVATE persona (human) at all times.
45 6.1. That which you VOLUNTARILY attach a government license number to, such as a Social Security Number or
46 Taxpayer Identification Number, becomes PRIVATE property donated to a public use to procure the benefits of a
47 PUBLIC franchise. That property, in turn, is effectively OWNED by the government grantor of your public
48 persona and the public office it represents.
49 6.2. If you were compelled to use a government license number, such as an SSN or TIN, then a theft and taking
50 without compensation has occurred, because all property associated with such numbers was unlawfully converted
51 and STOLEN.
52 7. If the right to contract of the parties conducting any business transaction has any meaning at all, it implies the right to
53 EXCLUDE the government from participation in their relationship.

- 7.1. You can write the contract such that neither party may use or invoke a license number, or complain to a licensing board, about the transaction, and thus the government is CONTRACTED OUT of the otherwise PRIVATE relationship. Consequently, the transaction becomes EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and government may not tax or regulate or arbitrate the relationship in any way under the terms of the license franchise.
- 7.2. Every consumer of your services has a right to do business with those who are unlicensed. This right is a natural consequence of the right to CONTRACT and NOT CONTRACT. The thing they are NOT contracting with is the GOVERNMENT, and the thing they are not contracting FOR is STATUTORY/FRANCHISE “protection”. Therefore, even those who have applied for government license numbers are NOT obligated to use them in connection with any specific transaction and may not have their licenses suspended or revoked for failure or refusal to use them for a specific transaction.
8. If the government invades the commercial relationship between you and those you do business with by forcing either party to use or invoke the license number or pursue remedies or “benefits” under the license, they are:
 - 8.1. Interfering with your UNALIENABLE right to contract.
 - 8.2. Compelling you to donate EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE property to a PUBLIC use.
 - 8.3. Exercising unconstitutional eminent domain over your otherwise PRIVATE property.
 - 8.4. Compelling you to accept a public “benefit”, where the “protection” afforded by the license is the “benefit”.

The above requirements of the USA Constitution are circumvented with nothing more than the simple PRESUMPTION, usually on the part of the IRS and corrupted judges who want to STEAL from you, that the GOVERNMENT owns it and that you have to prove that they CONSENTED to let you keep the fruits of it. They can’t and never have proven that they have such a right, and all such presumptions are a violation of due process of law.

(1) [8:4993] *Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:*

*A conclusive presumption may be defeated where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected liberty or property interests. In such cases, conclusive **presumptions have been held to violate a party's due process and equal protection rights.** [Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that unmarried fathers are unfit violates process] [Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34]*

In order to unconstitutionally and TREASONOUSLY circumvent the above limitation on their right to presume, corrupt governments and government actors will play “word games” with citizenship and key definitions in the ENCRYPTED “code” in order to KIDNAP your legal identity and place it OUTSIDE the above protections of the constitution by:

1. PRESUMING that you are a public officer and therefore, that everything held in your name is PUBLIC property of the GOVERNMENT and not YOUR PRIVATE PROPERTY. See:

<i>Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes</i> , Form #05.008 FORMS PAGE: http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm DIRECT LINK: http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyThiefOrPubOfficer.pdf
--
2. Abusing fraudulent information returns to criminally and unlawfully “elect” you into public offices in the government:

<i>Correcting Erroneous Information Returns</i> , Form #04.001 FORMS PAGE: http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm DIRECT LINK: http://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/0-CorrErrInfoRtns/CorrErrInfoRtns.pdf

3. PRESUMING that because you did not rebut evidence connecting you to a public office, then you CONSENT to occupy the office.
4. PRESUMING that ALL of the four contexts for "United States" are equivalent.
5. PRESUME that CONSTITUTIONAL citizens and STATUTORY citizens are EQUIVALENT under federal law. They are NOT. A CONSTITUTIONAL citizen is a "non-resident " under federal civil law and NOT a STATUTORY "national and citizen of the United States** at birth" per 8 U.S.C. §1401. See the document below:

<i>Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen</i> , Form #05.006 FORMS PAGE: http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm DIRECT LINK: http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyANational.pdf

6. PRESUMING that "nationality" and "domicile" are equivalent. They are NOT. See:

<i>Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent</i> , Form #05.002 FORMS PAGE: http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm DIRECT LINK: http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf
--

- 1 7. Using the word "citizenship" in place of "nationality" OR "domicile", and refusing to disclose WHICH of the two they
2 mean in EVERY context.
- 3 8. Confusing the POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL meaning of words with the civil STATUTORY context. For
4 instance, asking on government forms whether you are a POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL citizen and then
5 FALSELY PRESUMING that you are a STATUTORY citizen under 8 U.S.C. §1401.
- 6 9. Confusing the words "domicile" and "residence" or imputing either to you without satisfying the burden of proving that
7 you EXPRESSLY CONSENTED to it and thereby illegally kidnap your civil legal identity against your will. One can
8 have only one "domicile" but many "residences" and BOTH require your consent. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

- 9 10. Adding things or classes of things to the meaning of statutory terms that do not EXPRESSLY appear in their
10 definitions, in violation of the rules of statutory construction. See:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>

- 11 11. Refusing to allow the jury to read the definitions in the law and then give them a definition that is in conflict with the
12 statutory definition. This substitutes the JUDGES will for what the law expressly says and thereby substitutes PUBLIC
13 POLICY for the written law.
- 14 12. Publishing deceptive government publications that are in deliberate conflict with what the statutes define "United
15 States" as and then tell the public that they CANNOT rely on the publication. The IRS does this with ALL of their
16 publications and it is FRAUD. See:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableBelief.pdf>

17 This kind of arbitrary discretion is PROHIBITED by the Constitution, as held by the U.S. Supreme Court:

18 *"When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they*
19 *are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, **we are constrained to conclude that they do***
20 ***not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power."***
21 *[Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S. Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071]*

22 Thomas Jefferson, our most revered founding father, precisely predicted the above abuses when he astutely said:

23 *"It has long been my opinion, and I have never shrunk from its expression,... that the germ of dissolution of our*
24 *Federal Government is in the constitution of the Federal Judiciary--an irresponsible body (for impeachment is*
25 *scarcely a scare-crow), **working like gravity by night and by day, gaining a little today and a little tomorrow,***
26 ***and advancing its noiseless step like a thief over the field of jurisdiction until all shall be usurped from the***
27 ***States and the government be consolidated into one. To this I am opposed."***
28 *[Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:331]*

29 *"Contrary to all correct example, [the Federal judiciary] are in the habit of going out of the question before them,*
30 *to throw an anchor ahead and grapple further hold for future advances of power. **They are then in fact the corps***
31 ***of sappers and miners, steadily working to undermine the independent rights of the States and to consolidate***
32 ***all power in the hands of that government in which they have so important a freehold estate."***
33 *[Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121]*

34 *"The judiciary of the United States is the subtle corps of sappers and miners constantly working under ground to*
35 *undermine the foundations of our confederated fabric. They are construing our Constitution from a co-ordination*
36 *of a general and special government to a general and supreme one alone. **This will lay all things at their feet,***
37 ***and they are too well versed in English law to forget the maxim, "boni judicis est ampliari jurisdictionem."***
38 *[Thomas Jefferson to Thomas Ritchie, 1820. ME 15:297]*

39 *"**When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the***
40 ***center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another and will become***
41 ***as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated."***
42 *[Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332]*

43 *"What an augmentation of the field for jobbing, speculating, plundering, office-building ["trade or business"*
44 *scam] and office-hunting would be produced by an assumption [PRESUMPTION] of all the State powers into the*
45 *hands of the General Government!"*

The key to preventing the unconstitutional abuse of presumption by the corrupted judiciary and IRS to STEAL from people is to completely understand the content of the following memorandum of law and consistently apply it in every interaction with the government:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

It ought to be very obvious to the reader that:

1. The rules for converting PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property ought to be consistently, completely, clearly, and unambiguously defined by every government officer you come in contact with, and ESPECIALLY in court. These rules ought to be DEMANDED to be declared EVEN BEFORE you enter a plea in a criminal case.
2. If the government asserts any right over your PRIVATE property, they are PRESUMING they are the LEGAL owner and relegating you to EQUITABLE ownership. This presumption should be forcefully challenged.
3. If they won't expressly define the rules, or try to cloud the rules for converting PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property, then they are:
 - 3.1. Defeating the very purpose for which they were established as a "government". Hence, they are not a true "government" but a de facto private corporation PRETENDING to be a "government", which is a CRIME under 18 U.S.C. §912.
 - 3.2. Exercising unconstitutional eminent domain over private property without the consent of the owner and without compensation.
 - 3.3. Trying to STEAL from you.
 - 3.4. Violating their fiduciary duty to the public.

3.5 The Right to be left alone

The purpose of the Constitution of the United States of America is to confer the "right to be left alone", which is the essence of being sovereign:

*"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**"*
[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)]

The legal definition of "justice" confirms that its purpose is to protect your right to be "left alone":

PAULSEN, ETHICS (Thilly's translation), chap. 9.

"Justice, as a moral habit, is that tendency of the will and mode of conduct which refrains from disturbing the lives and interests of others, and, as far as possible, hinders such interference on the part of others. This virtue springs from the individual's respect for his fellows as ends in themselves and as his co equals. The different spheres of interests may be roughly classified as follows: body and life; the family, or the extended individual life; property, or the totality of the instruments of action; honor, or the ideal existence; and finally freedom, or the possibility of fashioning one's life as an end in itself. The law defends these different spheres, thus giving rise to a corresponding number of spheres of rights, each being protected by a prohibition. . . . To violate the rights, to interfere with the interests of others, is injustice. All injustice is ultimately directed against the life of the neighbor; it is an open avowal that the latter is not an end in itself, having the same value as the individual's own life. The general formula of the duty of justice may therefore be stated as follows: Do no wrong yourself, and permit no wrong to be done, so far as lies in your power; or, expressed positively: Respect and protect the right."
[Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 2]

The Bible also states the foundation of justice by saying:

*"Do not strive with [or try to regulate or control or enslave] a man without cause, **if he has done you no harm.**"*
[Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV]

1 And finally, Thomas Jefferson agreed with the above by defining “justice” as follows in his First Inaugural Address:

2 *"With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing*
3 *more, fellow citizens--**a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall***
4 ***leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from***
5 ***the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close***
6 ***the circle of our felicities.**"*

7 *[Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320]*

8 Therefore, the word “injustice” means interference with the equal rights of others absent their consent and which constitutes
9 an injury NOT as any law defines it, but as the PERSON who is injured defines it. Under this conception of “justice”,
10 anything done with your consent cannot be classified as “injustice” or an injury.

11 Those who are “private persons” fit in the category of people who must be left alone as a matter of law:

12 *"There is a clear distinction in this particular case between an individual and a corporation, and that the latter*
13 *has no right to refuse to submit its books and papers for an examination at the suit of the State. The individual*
14 *may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. **He is entitled to carry on his private business in his own***
15 ***way. His power to contract is unlimited. He owes no such duty to the State, since he receives nothing therefrom,***
16 ***beyond the protection of his life and property. His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long***
17 ***antecedent to the organization of the State, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in***
18 ***accordance with the constitution.** Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of
19 himself and his property from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. He owes nothing to the public
20 so long as he does not trespass upon their rights."
21 *[Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906)]**

22

23 *Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 5.14.10.2 (09-30-2004)*
24 *Payroll Deduction Agreements*

25 ***2. Private employers, states, and political subdivisions are not required to enter into payroll deduction***
26 ***agreements. Taxpayers should determine whether their employers will accept and process executed agreements***
27 ***before agreements are submitted for approval or finalized.***
28 ***[SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX05.043.pdf>]***

29 The U.S. Supreme Court has also held that the ability to regulate what it calls “private conduct” is repugnant to the
30 constitution. It is the differentiation between PRIVATE rights and PUBLIC rights, in fact, that forms the basis for enforcing
31 your right to be left alone:

32 *"The power to "legislate generally upon" life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the "power to provide modes*
33 *of redress" against offensive state action, was "repugnant" to the Constitution. *Id.*, at 15. See also *United States*
34 *v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190 U.S.*
35 *127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see,*
36 *e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745*
37 *(1966), their treatment of Congress' §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been*
38 *questioned."*
39 *[City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]**

40 Only by taking on a “public character” or engaging in “public conduct” rather than a “private” character may our actions
41 become the proper or lawful subject of federal or state legislation or regulation.

42 ***"One great object of the Constitution is to permit citizens to structure their private relations as they choose***
43 ***subject only to the constraints of statutory or decisional law.*** [500 U.S. 614, 620]

44 ***To implement these principles, courts must consider from time to time where the governmental sphere [e.g.***
45 ***"public purpose" and "public office"] ends and the private sphere begins. Although the conduct of private***
46 ***parties lies beyond the Constitution's scope in most instances, governmental authority may dominate an activity***
47 ***to such an extent that its participants must be deemed to act with the authority of the government and, as a***
48 ***result, be subject to constitutional constraints.*** This is the jurisprudence of state action, which explores the
49 "essential dichotomy" between the private sphere and the public sphere, with all its attendant constitutional
50 obligations. *Moose Lodge, supra*, at 172. "

51 [. . .]

1 Given that the statutory authorization for the challenges exercised in this case is clear, the remainder of our state
2 action analysis centers around the second part of the Lugar test, whether a private litigant, in all fairness, must
3 be deemed a government actor in the use of peremptory challenges. Although we have recognized that this aspect
4 of the analysis is often a fact-bound inquiry, see *Lugar, supra*, 457 U.S. at 939, our cases disclose certain
5 principles of general application. **Our precedents establish that, in determining whether a particular action or**
6 **course of conduct is governmental in character, it is relevant to examine the following: the extent to which the**
7 **actor relies on governmental assistance and benefits, see *Tulsa Professional Collection Services, Inc. v. Pope*,**
8 **485 U.S. 478 (1988); *Burton v. Wilmington Parking Authority*, 365 U.S. 715 (1961); whether the actor is**
9 **performing a traditional governmental function, see *Terry v. Adams*, 345 U.S. 461 (1953); *Marsh v. Alabama*,**
10 **326 U.S. 501 (1946); cf. *San Francisco Arts & Athletics, Inc. v. United States Olympic [500 U.S. 614, 622]***
11 **Committee, 483 U.S. 522, 544 -545 (1987); and whether the injury caused is aggravated in a unique way by the**
12 **incidents of governmental authority, see *Shelley v. Kraemer*, 334 U.S. 1 (1948).** Based on our application of these
13 three principles to the circumstances here, we hold that the exercise of peremptory challenges by the defendant
14 in the District Court was pursuant to a course of state action.
15 [*Edmonson v. Leesville Concrete Company*, 500 U.S. 614 (1991)]

16 The phrase “subject only to the constraints of statutory or decisional law” refers ONLY to statutes or court decisions that
17 pertain to licensed or privileged activities or franchises, all of which:

- 18 1. Cause the licensee or franchisee to represent a “public office” and work for the government.
- 19 2. Cause the licensee or franchisee to act in a representative capacity as an officer of the government, which is a federal
20 corporation and therefore he or she becomes an “officer or employee of a corporation” acting in a representative capacity.
21 See 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7434, which both define a “person” within the I.R.C. criminal and penalty
22 provisions as an officer or employee of a corporation.
- 23 3. Change the effective domicile of the “office” or “public office” of the licensee or franchisee to federal territory pursuant
24 to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39), and 26 U.S.C. §7408(d).

25 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)
26 (b) *Capacity to Sue or be Sued.*

27 *Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:*

- 28 (1) *for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;*
- 29 (2) **for a corporation [or the officers or “public officers” of the corporation], by the law under which it was**
30 **organized; and**
- 31 (3) *for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:*
 - 32 (A) *a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or*
33 *be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or*
34 *laws; and*
 - 35 (B) *28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or*
36 *be sued in a United States court.*

- 37 4. Create a “res” or “office” which is the subject of federal legislation and a “person” or “individual” within federal statutes.
38 For instance, the definition of “individual” within 5 U.S.C. §552(a)(2) reveals that it is a government employee with a
39 domicile in the statutory “United States”, which is federal territory. Notice that the statute below is in Title 5, which is
40 “Government Organization and Employees”, and that “citizens and residents of the United States” share in common a
41 legal domicile on federal territory. An “individual” is an officer of the government, and not a natural man or woman.
42 The office is the “individual”, and not the man or woman who fills it:

43 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
44 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

45 (a) *Definitions.— For purposes of this section—*

46 (2) *the term “individual” means a citizen of the United States or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent*
47 *residence;*

48 If you don’t maintain a domicile on federal territory, which is called the “United States” in the U.S. Code, or you don’t work
49 for the government by participating in its franchises, then the government has NO AUTHORITY to even keep records on
50 you under the authority of the Privacy Act and you would be committing perjury under penalty of perjury to call yourself an
51 “individual” on a government form. Why? Because you are the sovereign and the sovereign is not the subject of the law,
52 but the author of the law!

1 “Since in common usage, the term person does not include the sovereign, statutes not employing the phrase are
2 ordinarily construed to exclude it.”
3 [United States v. Cooper Corporation, 312 U.S. 600 (1941)]

4 “There is no such thing as a power of inherent Sovereignty in the government of the United States. In this country
5 sovereignty resides in the People, and Congress can exercise no power which they have not, by their Constitution
6 entrusted to it: All else is withheld.”
7 [Juilliard v. Greenman, 110 U.S. 421 (1884)]

8 “Sovereignty itself is, of course, not subject to law for it is the author and source of law;”
9 [Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)]

10 “Under our form of government, the legislature is NOT supreme. It is only one of the organs of that ABSOLUTE
11 SOVEREIGNTY which resides in the whole body of the PEOPLE; like other bodies of the government, it can only
12 exercise such powers as have been delegated to it, and when it steps beyond that boundary, its acts.. are utterly
13 VOID.”
14 [Billings v. Hall, 7 C.A. 1]

15 “In Europe, the executive is synonymous with the sovereign power of a state...where it is too commonly acquired
16 by force or fraud, or both...In America, however the case is widely different. Our government is founded upon
17 compact. Sovereignty was, and is, in the people.”
18 [The Betsy, 3 Dall 6]

19 In summary, the only way the government can control you through civil law is to connect you to public conduct or a “public
20 office” within the government executed on federal territory. If they are asserting jurisdiction that you believe they don’t
21 have, it is probably because:

- 22 1. You misrepresented your domicile as being on federal territory within the “United States” or the “State of ___” by
23 declaring yourself to be either a statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 or a statutory “resident” (alien)
24 pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A). This made you subject to their laws and put you into a privileged state.
- 25 2. You filled out a government application for a franchise, which includes government benefits, professional licenses,
26 driver’s licenses, marriage licenses, etc.
- 27 3. Someone else filed a document with the government which connected you to a franchise, even though you never
28 consented to participate in the franchise. For instance, IRS information returns such as W-2, 1042S, 1098, and 1099
29 presumptively connect you to a “trade or business” in the U.S. government pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §6041. A “trade or
30 business” is then defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”. The only way to prevent this
31 evidence from creating a liability under the franchise agreement provisions is to rebut it promptly. See:

Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 **3.6 The PUBLIC You (straw man) vs. the PRIVATE You (human)**

33 It is extremely important to know the difference between PRIVATE and PUBLIC “persons”, because we all have private and
34 public identities. This division of our identities is recognized in the following maxim of law:

35 *Quando duo juro concurrunt in und personâ, aequum est ac si essent in diversis.*
36 *When two rights [public right v. private right] concur in one person, it is the same as if they were two separate*
37 *persons*, 4 Co. 118.
38 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
39 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

40 The U.S. Supreme Court also recognizes the division of PUBLIC v. PRIVATE:

41 “A private person cannot make constitutions or laws, nor can he with authority construe them, nor can he
42 administer or execute them.”
43 [United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 1 S.Ct. 601, 27 L.Ed. 290 (1883)]

44 “All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be
45 carried into operation by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made
46 with [private] individuals.”
47 [Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]

1 "...we are of the opinion that there is a clear distinction in this particular between an [PRIVATE] individual
2 and a [PUBLIC] corporation, and that the latter has no right to refuse to submit its books and papers for an
3 examination at the suit of the state. The individual may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. He is
4 entitled to carry on his private business in his own way. His power to contract is unlimited. He owes no duty to
5 the state or to his neighbors to divulge his business, or to open his doors to an investigation, so far as it may
6 tend to criminate him. He owes no such duty to the state, since he receives nothing therefrom, beyond the
7 protection of his life and property. His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long antecedent to the
8 organization of the state, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in accordance with the
9 Constitution. Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of himself and his
10 property from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. He owes nothing to the public so long as he
11 does not trespass upon their rights.

12 "Upon the other hand, the [PUBLIC] corporation is a creature of the state. It is presumed to be incorporated
13 for the benefit of the public. It receives certain special privileges and franchises, and holds them subject to the
14 laws of the state and the limitations of its charter. Its powers are limited by law. It can make no contract not
15 authorized by its charter. Its rights to [201 U.S. 43, 75] act as a corporation are only preserved to it so long
16 as it obeys the laws of its creation. There is a reserved right in the legislature to investigate its contracts and
17 find out whether it has exceeded its powers. It would be a strange anomaly to hold that a state, having chartered
18 a corporation to make use of certain franchises, could not, in the exercise of its sovereignty, inquire how these
19 franchises had been employed, and whether they had been abused, and demand the production of the corporate
20 books and papers for that purpose. The defense amounts to this: That an officer of a corporation which is charged
21 with a criminal violation of the statute, may plead the criminality of such corporation as a refusal to produce its
22 books. To state this proposition is to answer it. While an individual may lawfully refuse to answer incriminating
23 questions unless protected by an immunity statute, it does not follow that a corporation, vested with special
24 privileges and franchises, may refuse to show its hand when charged with an abuse of such privileges. "
25 [Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43 (1906)]

26 The next time you are in court as a PRIVATE person, here are some questions for the next jury, judge, or government
27 prosecutor trying to enforce a civil obligation upon you as a PRESUMED public officer called a "citizen", "resident",
28 "person", or "taxpayer":

- 29 1. How do you, a PRIVATE human, "OBEY" a law without "EXECUTING" it? We'll give you a hint: It CAN'T BE
30 DONE!
- 31 2. What "public office" or franchise does the government claim to have "created" and therefore have the right to control
32 in the context of my otherwise exclusively PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights under the Constitution?
- 33 3. Who is the "customer" in the context of the IRS: The STATUTORY "taxpayer" public office or the PRIVATE human
34 filling the office?
- 35 4. Who gets to define what a "benefit" is in the context of "customers"? Isn't it the human volunteering to be surety for
36 the "taxpayer" office and not the government grantor of the public office franchise?
- 37 5. What if I as the human compelled to become surety for the office define that compulsion as an INJURY rather than a
38 BENEFIT? Does that "end the privilege" and the jurisdiction to tax and regulate?
- 39 6. Does the national government claim the right to create franchises within a constitutional state in order to tax them?
40 The Constitution says they CANNOT and that this is an "invasion" within the meaning of Article 4, Section 4 of the
41 Constitution:

42 *"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and*
43 *with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to*
44 *trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive*
45 *power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the*
46 *granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

47 *But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce or domestic trade of the States**. Over this*
48 *commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs*
49 *exclusively to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State***
50 *is warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly*
51 *granted to the legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive*
52 *power of the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It*
53 *is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports,*
54 *and it must impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus*
55 *limited, and thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing*
56 *subjects. **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**"*

57 [License Tax Cases, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

1 7. Isn't a judge compelling you to violate your religious beliefs by compelling you to serve in a public office or accept the
2 DUTIES of the office? Isn't this a violation of the First Commandment NOT to serve "other gods", which can and
3 does mean civil rulers or governments?

4 *But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, "Give us a king to judge us." So Samuel prayed to the Lord.
5 And the Lord said to Samuel, "Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected
6 Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that
7 I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods
8 [Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry]. Now therefore, heed their
9 voice. However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign
10 over them."
11 [1 Sam. 8:6-9, Bible, NKJV]*

12 8. How can one UNILATERALLY ELECT themselves into public office by filling out a government form? The form
13 isn't even signed by anyone in the government, such as a tax form or social security application, and therefore couldn't
14 POSSIBLY be a valid contract anyway? Isn't this a FRAUD upon the United States and criminal bribery, using illegal
15 "withholdings" to bribe someone to TREAT you as a public officer? See 18 U.S.C. §211.
16 9. How can a judge enforce civil statutory law that only applies to public officers without requiring proof on the record
17 that you are CONSENSUALLY and LAWFULLY engaged in a public office? In other words, that you waived
18 sovereign immunity by entering into a contract with the government.

19 *"It is true, that the person who accepts an office may be supposed to enter into a compact to be answerable to
20 the government, which he serves, for any violation of his duty; and, having taken the oath of office, he would
21 unquestionably be liable, in such case, to a prosecution for perjury in the Federal Courts. But because one
22 man, by his own act [CONSENT], renders himself amenable to a particular jurisdiction, shall another man,
23 who has not incurred a similar obligation, be implicated? If, in other words, it is sufficient to vest a jurisdiction
24 in this court, that a Federal Officer is concerned; if it is a sufficient proof of a case arising under a law of the
25 United States to affect other persons, that such officer is bound, by law, to discharge his duty with fidelity; a
26 source of jurisdiction is opened, which must inevitably overflow and destroy all the barriers between the judicial
27 authorities of the State and the general government. Anything which can prevent a Federal Officer from the
28 punctual, as well as from an impartial, performance of his duty; an assault and battery; or the recovery of a debt,
29 as well as the offer of a bribe, may be made a foundation of the jurisdiction of this court; and, considering the
30 constant disposition of power to extend the sphere of its influence, fictions will be resorted to, when real cases
31 cease to occur. A mere fiction, that the defendant is in the custody of the marshal, has rendered the jurisdiction
32 of the King's Bench universal in all personal actions."
33 [United States v. Worrall, 2 U.S. 384 (1798)
34 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=3339893669697439168]*

35 10. Isn't this involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment to serve in a public office if you DON'T
36 consent and they won't let you TALK about the ABSENCE of your consent?
37 11. Isn't it a violation of due process of law to PRESUME that you are public officer WITHOUT EVIDENCE on the
38 record from an unbiased witness who has no financial interest in the outcome?

39 *"A presumption is an assumption of fact that the law requires to be made from another fact or group of facts
40 found or otherwise established in the action. A presumption is not evidence."
41 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1185]*

42
43 *"If any question of fact or liability be conclusively be presumed [rather than proven] against him, this is not
44 due process of law. [. . .] the presumption of innocence under which guilt must be proven by legally obtained
45 evidence and the verdict must be supported by the evidence presented; rights at the earliest stage of the criminal
46 process; and the guarantee that an individual will not be tried more than once for the same offence (double
47 jeopardy).
48 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 500]*

49
50 *"A presumption is neither evidence nor a substitute for evidence."⁴⁵
51 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Evidence, §181 (1999)]*

⁴⁵ Levasseur v. Field (Me), 332 A.2d. 765; Hinds v. John Hancock Mut. Life Ins. Co., 155 Me 349, 155 A.2d. 721, 85 A.L.R.2d. 703 (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in Poitras v. R. E. Glidden Body Shop, Inc. (Me) 430 A.2d. 1113); Connizzo v. General American Life Ins. Co. (Mo App), 520 S.W.2d. 661.

- 1 12. If the judge won't enforce the requirement that the government as moving party has the burden of proving WITH
2 EVIDENCE that you were LAWFULLY "appointed or elected" to a public office, aren't you therefore PRESUMED to
3 be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and therefore beyond the reach of the civil statutory law?
- 4 13. Isn't the judge criminally obstructing justice to interfere with requiring evidence on the record that you lawfully
5 occupy a public office? See 18 U.S.C. §1503, whereby the judge is criminally "influencing" the PUBLIC you.
- 6 14. Isn't an unsupported presumption that prejudices a PRIVATE right a violation of the Constitution and doesn't the
7 rights that UNCONSTITUTIONAL presumption prejudicially conveys to the government constitute a taking of rights
8 without just compensation in violation of the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause?
- 9 15. Don't the rights that UNCONSTITUTIONAL presumptions prejudicially convey to the government constitute a taking
10 of rights without just compensation in violation of the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause?
- 11 16. By what authority does the judge impose federal civil law within a constitutional state of the Union because:
12 16.1. Constitutional states are legislatively but not constitutionally foreign jurisdiction.
13 16.2. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) requires that those with a domicile outside of federal territory cannot be
14 sued under federal law.
15 16.3. The Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652 dictates that state rather than federal law applies.
16 16.4. National franchises and the PRIVATE law that implements them cannot be offered or enforced within
17 constitutional states per License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866).
- 18 17. Even if we ARE lawfully serving in a public office, don't we have the right to:
19 17.1. Be off duty?
20 17.2. Choose WHEN we want to be off duty?
21 17.3. Choose WHAT financial transactions we want to connect to the office?
22 17.4. Be protected in NOT volunteering to connect a specific activity to the public office? Governments LIE by calling
23 something "voluntary" and yet refusing to protect those who do NOT consent to "volunteer", don't they?
24 17.5. Not be coerced to sign up for OTHER, unrelated public offices when we sign up for a single office? For instance,
25 do we have a right not to become a FEDERAL officer when we sign up for a STATE "driver's license" and
26 "public office" that ALSO requires us to have a Social Security Number to get the license, and therefore to ALSO
27 become a FEDERAL officer at the same time.
28 If the answer to all the above is NO, then there ARE no PRIVATE rights or PRIVATE property and there IS no
29 "government" because governments only protect PRIVATE rights and private property!

30 We'd love to hear a jury, judge, or prosecutor address this subject before they haul him away in a straitjacket to the nuthouse
31 because of a completely irrational and maybe even criminal answer.

32 The next time you end up in front of a judge or government attorney enforcing a civil statute against you, you might want to
33 insist on proof in the record during the process of challenging jurisdiction as a defendant or respondent:

- 34 1. WHICH of the two "persons" they are addressing or enforcing against.
35 2. How the two statuses, PUBLIC v. PRIVATE, became connected.
36 3. What specific act of EXPRESS consent connected the two. PRESUMPTION alone on the part of government can't. A
37 presumption that the two became connected WITHOUT consent is an unconstitutional eminent domain in violation of
38 the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause.

39 In a criminal trial, such a question would be called a "bill of particulars".

40 We can handle private and public affairs from the private, but we cannot handle private affairs from the public. The latter is
41 one of the biggest mistakes many people make when trying to handle their commercial and lawful (private) or legal (public)
42 affairs. Those who use PUBLIC property for PRIVATE gain in fact are STEALING and such stealing has always been a
43 crime.

44 In law, all rights attach to LAND, and all privileges attach to one's STATUS under voluntary civil franchises. An example
45 of privileged statuses include "taxpayer" (under the tax code), "person", "individual", "driver" (under the vehicle code),
46 "spouse" (under the family code). Rights are PRIVATE, PRIVILEGES are PUBLIC.

47 In our society, the PRIVATE "straw man" was created by the application for the birth certificate. It is a legal person under
48 contract law and under the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.), with capacity to sue or be sued under the common law. It
49 is PRIVATE PROPERTY of the human being described in the birth certificate.

1 The PUBLIC officer "straw man" (e.g. statutory "taxpayer") was created by the Application for the Social Security Card,
2 SSA Form SS-5. It is a privileged STATUS under an [unconstitutional national franchise](#) of the [de facto government](#). It is
3 PROPERTY of the national government. The PUBLIC "straw man" is thoroughly described in:

Proof that There Is a "Straw Man", Form #05.042
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 The PRIVATE "John Doe" is a statutory "non-resident non-person" not engaged in the "trade or business"/PUBLIC
5 OFFICER franchise in relation to the PUBLIC. He exists in the republic and is a free inhabitant under the Articles of
6 Confederation. He has inalienable rights and unlimited liabilities. Those unlimited liabilities are described in

The Unlimited Liability Universe, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/Articles/UnlimitedLiabilityUniverse.htm>

7 The PUBLIC "JOHN DOE" is a public office in the government corporation and statutory "U.S. citizen" per 8 U.S.C. §1401,
8 26 U.S.C. §3121(e), and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c). He exists in the privileged [socialist democracy](#). He has "benefits", franchises,
9 obligations, immunities, and limited liability.

10 In the PRIVATE, money is an ASSET and always in the form of something that has intrinsic value, i.e. gold or silver. Payment
11 for anything is in the form of commercial set off.

12 In the PUBLIC, money is a LIABILITY or debt and normally takes the form of a promissory note, i.e. a Federal Reserve
13 Note (FRN), a check, bond or note. Payment is in the form of discharge in the future.

14 The PRIVATE realm is the basis for all contract and commerce under the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.). The PUBLIC
15 realm was created by the bankruptcy of the PRIVATE entity. Generally, creditors can operate from the PRIVATE. PUBLIC
16 entities are all debtors (or slaves). The exercise of the right to contract by the PRIVATE straw man makes human beings into
17 SURETY for the PUBLIC straw man.

18 Your judicious exercise of your right to contract and the requirement for consent that protects it is the main thing that keeps
19 the PUBLIC separate from the PRIVATE. See:

Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 **Be careful how you use your right to contract!** It is the most DANGEROUS right you have because it can destroy ALL
21 of your PRIVATE rights by converting them to PUBLIC rights and offices.

22 ***"These general rules are well settled:***

23 ***(1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself [a "public right", which is a***
24 ***euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation***
25 ***to provide a remedy through the courts.*** *United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32*
26 *L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; Gordon v. United States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35;*
27 *De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108.*

28 ***(2) That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive.*** *Wilder*
29 *Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A,*
30 *118; Arnson v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; Barnet v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558,*
31 *25 L.Ed. 212; Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that*
32 *the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone, require us to hold that the*
33 *remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of the special*
34 *tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon the*
35 *construction of the act. See Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779; Parish v.*
36 *MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; McLean v. United States, 226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122,*
37 *57 L.Ed. 260; United States v. Laughlin (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 696, decided April 14,*
38 *1919."*
39 *[U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]*

40 All PUBLIC franchises are contracts or agreements and therefore participating in them is an act of contracting.

1 *“It is generally conceded that a franchise is the subject of a contract between the grantor and the grantee, and*
2 *that it does in fact constitute a contract when the requisite element of a consideration is present.⁴⁶ Conversely, a*
3 *franchise granted without consideration is not a contract binding upon the state, franchisee, or pseudo-*
4 *franchisee.⁴⁷ “*
5 *[36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §6: As a Contract (1999)]*

6 Franchises include Social Security, income taxation (“trade or business”/public office franchise), unemployment insurance,
7 driver licensing (“driver” franchise), and marriage licensing (“spouse” franchise).

8 *“You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan*
9 *government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by*
10 *becoming a “resident” or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against Me*
11 *[God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely be a*
12 *snare to you.”*
13 *[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]*

14 Governments become corrupt by:

- 15 1. Refusing to recognize the PRIVATE.
- 16 2. Undermining or interfering with the invocation of the common law in courts of justice.
- 17 3. Allowing false information returns to be abused to convert the PRIVATE into the PUBLIC without the consent of the
18 owner.
- 19 4. Destroying or undermining remedies for the protection of PRIVATE rights.
- 20 5. Replacing CONSTITUTIONAL courts with LEGISLATIVE FRANCHISE courts.
- 21 6. Making judges into statutory franchisees such as “taxpayers”, through which they are compelled to have a conflict of
22 interest that ultimately destroys or undermines all private rights. This is a crime and a civil offense in violation of 18
23 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455.
- 24 7. Offering or enforcing government franchises to people not domiciled on federal territory. This breaks down the
25 separation of powers and enforces franchise law extraterritorially.
- 26 8. Abusing “words of art” to blur or confuse the separation between the PUBLIC and the PRIVATE. (deception)
- 27 9. Removing the domicile prerequisite for participation in government franchises through policy and not law, thus
28 converting them into essentially PRIVATE business ventures that operate entirely through the right to contract.
- 29 10. Abusing sovereign immunity to protect PRIVATE government business ventures, thus destroying competition and
30 implementing a state-sponsored monopoly.
- 31 11. Refusing to criminally prosecute those who compel participation in government franchises.
- 32 12. Turning citizenship into a statutory franchise, and thus causing people who claim citizen status to unwittingly become
33 PUBLIC officers.
- 34 13. Allowing presumption to be used as a substitute for evidence in any proceeding to enforce government franchises
35 against an otherwise PRIVATE party. This violates due process of law, unfairly advantages the government, and
36 imputes to the government supernatural powers as an object of religious worship.

37 Therefore, it is important to learn how to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and a CREDITOR in all of our affairs. Freedom is
38 possible in the PRIVATE; it is not even a valid fantasy in the realm of the PUBLIC.
39

⁴⁶ Larson v. South Dakota, 278 U.S. 429, 73 L.Ed. 441, 49 S.Ct. 196; Grand Trunk Western R. Co. v. South Bend, 227 U.S. 544, 57 L.Ed. 633, 33 S.Ct. 303; Blair v. Chicago, 201 U.S. 400, 50 L.Ed. 801, 26 S.Ct. 427; Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534; Chicago General R. Co. v. Chicago, 176 Ill. 253, 52 N.E. 880; Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky. 234, 148 S.W. 13; State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co. 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955; Baker v. Montana Petroleum Co., 99 Mont. 465, 44 P.2d. 735; Re Board of Fire Comrs. 27 N.J. 192, 142 A.2d. 85; Chrysler Light & P. Co. v. Belfield, 58 N.D. 33, 224 N.W. 871, 63 A.L.R. 1337; Franklin County v. Public Utilities Com., 107 Ohio.St. 442, 140 N.E. 87, 30 A.L.R. 429; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; Rutland Electric Light Co. v. Marble City Electric Light Co., 65 Vt. 377, 26 A. 635; Virginia-Western Power Co. v. Commonwealth, 125 Va. 469, 99 S.E. 723, 9 A.L.R. 1148, cert den 251 U.S. 557, 64 L.Ed. 413, 40 S.Ct. 179, disapproved on other grounds Victoria v. Victoria Ice, Light & Power Co. 134 Va. 134, 114 S.E. 92, 28 A.L.R. 562, and disapproved on other grounds Richmond v. Virginia Ry. & Power Co. 141 Va. 69, 126 S.E. 353.

⁴⁷ Pennsylvania R. Co. v. Bowers, 124 Pa 183, 16 A 836.

1 Below is a summary:

2 **Table 5: Public v. Private**

#	Characteristic	Private	Public
1	Name	“John Doe”	“JOHN DOE” (idemsonans)
2	Created by	Birth certificate	Application for SS Card, SSA Form SS-5
3	Property of	Human being	Government
4	Protected by	Common law	Statutory franchises
5	Type of rights exercised	Private rights Constitutional rights	Public rights Statutory privileges
6	Rights/privileges attach to	LAND you stand on	Statutory STATUS under a voluntary civil franchise
7	Courts which protect or vindicate rights/privileges	Constitutional courts under Article III in the true Judicial Branch	Legislative administrative franchise courts under Articles I and IV in the Executive Branch.
8	Domiciled on	Private property	Public property/federal territory
9	Commercial standing	Creditor	Debtor
10	Money	Gold and silver	Promissory note (debt instrument)
11	Sovereign being worshipped/obeyed	God	Governments and political rulers (The Beast, Rev. 19:19). Paganism
12	Purpose of government	Protect PRIVATE rights	Expand revenues and control over the populace and consolidate all rights and sovereignty to itself
13	Government consists of	Body POLITIC (PRIVATE) and body CORPORATE (PUBLIC)	Body CORPORATE (PUBLIC) only . All those in the body POLITIC are converted into officers of the corporation by abusing franchises.

3 **3.7 All PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT law attaches to government territory, all PRIVATE law**
4 **attaches to your right to contract**

5 A very important consideration to understand is that:

- 6 1. All EXCLUSIVELY PUBLIC LAW attaches to the government’s own territory. By “PUBLIC”, we mean law that
7 runs the government and ONLY the government.
8 2. All EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE law attaches to one of the following:
9 2.1. The exercise of your right to contract with others.
10 2.2. The property you own and lend out to others based on specific conditions.

11 Item 2.2 needs further attention. Here is how that mechanism works:

12 *“How, then, are purely equitable obligations created? For the most part, either by the acts of third persons or by*
13 *equity alone. **But how can one person impose an obligation upon another? By giving property to the latter on***
14 ***the terms of his assuming an obligation in respect to it. At law there are only two means by which the object of***
15 ***the donor could be at all accomplished, consistently with the entire ownership of the property passing to the***
16 ***donee, namely: first, by imposing a real obligation upon the property; secondly, by subjecting the title of the***
17 ***donee to a condition subsequent.** The first of these the law does not permit; the second is entirely inadequate.*
18 *Equity, however, can secure most of the objects of the doner, and yet avoid the mischiefs of real obligations by*
19 *imposing upon the donee (and upon all persons to whom the property shall afterwards come without value or*
20 *with notice) **a personal obligation with respect to the property; and accordingly this is what equity does.** It is in*
21 *this way that all trusts are created, and all equitable charges made (i.e., equitable hypothecations or liens created)*
22 *by testators in their wills. In this way, also, most trusts are created by acts inter vivos, except in those cases in*
23 *which the trustee incurs a legal as well as an equitable obligation. **In short, as property is the subject of every***
24 ***equitable obligation, so the owner of property is the only person whose act or acts can be the means of creating***
25 ***an obligation in respect to that property. Moreover, the owner of property can create an obligation in respect***
26 ***to it in only two ways: first, by incurring the obligation himself, in which case he commonly also incurs a legal***
27 ***obligation; secondly, by imposing the obligation upon some third person; and this he does in the way just***
28 ***explained.”***

29 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543]

Next, we must describe exactly what we mean by “territory”, and the three types of “territory” identified by the U.S. Supreme Court in relation to the term “United States”. Below is how the United States Supreme Court addressed the question of the meaning of the term “United States” (see Black’s Law Dictionary) in the famous case of *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, 324 U.S. 652 (1945). The Court ruled that the term United States has three uses:

"The term 'United States' may be used in any one of several senses. It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in the family of nations. It may designate the territory over which the sovereignty of the United States extends, or it may be the collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution."
[\[Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 \(1945\)\]](#)

We will now break the above definition into its three contexts and show what each means.

Table 6: Meanings assigned to "United States" by the U.S. Supreme Court in Hooven & Allison v. Evatt

#	U.S. Supreme Court Definition of "United States" in Hooven	Context in which usually used	Referred to in this article as	Interpretation
1	"It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in the family of nations."	International law	"United States*"	"These <u>united States</u> ," when traveling abroad, you come under the jurisdiction of the President through his agents in the U.S. State Department, where "U.S." refers to the sovereign society. You are a "Citizen of the United States" like someone is a Citizen of France, or England. We identify this version of "United States" with a single asterisk after its name: "United States*" throughout this article.
2	"It may designate the territory over which the sovereignty of the United States extends, or"	Federal law Federal forms	"United States**"	"The United States (the District of Columbia, possessions and territories)". Here Congress has exclusive legislative jurisdiction. In this sense, the term "United States" is a singular noun. You are a person residing in the District of Columbia, one of its Territories or Federal areas (enclaves). Hence, even a person living in one of the sovereign States could still be a member of the Federal area and therefore a "citizen of the United States." This is the definition used in most "Acts of Congress" and federal statutes. We identify this version of "United States" with two asterisks after its name: "United States**" throughout this article. This definition is also synonymous with the "United States" corporation found in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A).
3	"...as the collective name for the states which are united by and under the Constitution."	Constitution of the United States	"United States***"	"The <u>several States</u> which is the <u>united States of America</u> ." Referring to the <u>50 sovereign States</u> , which are united under the <u>Constitution of the United States of America</u> . The federal areas within these states are not included in this definition because the <u>Congress does not</u> have exclusive legislative authority over any of the <u>50 sovereign States within the Union of States</u> . Rights are retained by the <u>States</u> in the 9th and 10th Amendments, and you are a " <u>Citizen of these united States</u> ." This is the definition used in the Constitution for the United States of America. We identify this version of "United States" with a three asterisks after its name: "United States***" throughout this article.

The way our present system functions, all PUBLIC rights are attached to federal territory. They cannot lawfully attach to EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE property because the right to regulate EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights is repugnant to the constitution, as held by the U.S. Supreme Court.

Lastly, when the government enters the realm of commerce and private business activity, it operates in equity and is treated as EQUAL in every respect to everyone else. ONLY in this capacity can it enact law that does NOT attach to its own territory and to those DOMICILED on its territory:

See also Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) ("The United States does business on business terms") (quoting United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926)); Perry v. United States, supra at 352 (1935) ("When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes contracts, it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties to such instruments. There is no difference . . . except that the United States cannot be sued without its consent") (citation omitted); United States v. Bostwick, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) ("The United States, when they contract with their citizens, are controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf"); Cooke v. United States, 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875) (explaining that when the United States "comes down from its position of sovereignty, and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals there").

See Jones, 1 Cl.Ct. at 85 ("Wherever the public and private acts of the government seem to commingle, a citizen or corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether

1 the action will lie against the supposed defendant"); *O'Neill v. United States*, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982)
2 (sovereign acts doctrine applies where, "[w]here [the] contracts exclusively between private parties, the party hurt
3 by such governing action could not claim compensation from the other party for the governing action"). The
4 dissent ignores these statements (including the statement from Jones, from which case Horowitz drew its
5 reasoning literally verbatim), when it says, post at 931, that the sovereign acts cases do not emphasize the need
6 to treat the government-as-contractor the same as a private party.
7 [*United States v. Winstar Corp.*, 518 U.S. 839 (1996).]

8 If a government wants to reach outside its territory and create PRIVATE law for those who have not consented to its
9 jurisdiction by choosing a domicile on its territory, the ONLY method it has for doing this is to exercise its right to contract.

10 *Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.*

11 *Locus contractus regit actum.*

12 *The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.*

13 [*Bouvier's Maxims of Law*, 1856;

14 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

15 The most important method by which governments exercise their PRIVATE right to contract and disassociate with the
16 territorial limitation upon their lawmaking powers is through the use or abuse of franchises, which are contracts.

17 *As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon*
18 *valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,*⁴⁸ *and thus a franchise*
19 *partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is*
20 *subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be*
21 *granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in*
22 *exercising it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But*
23 *when granted, it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental*
24 *control growing out of its other nature as publici juris.*⁴⁹
25 [*American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally* (1999)]

26 **3.8 The Ability to Regulate Private Rights and Private Conduct is Repugnant to the** 27 **Constitution**

28 The following cite establishes that private rights and private property are entirely beyond the control of the government:

29 *When one becomes a member of society, he necessarily parts with some rights or privileges which, as an*
30 *individual not affected by his relations to others, he might retain. "A body politic," as aptly defined in the*
31 *preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, "is a social compact by which the whole people covenants with*
32 *each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common*
33 *good." This does not confer power upon the whole people to control rights which are purely and exclusively*
34 *private, Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 143; but it does authorize the establishment of laws requiring*
35 *each citizen to so conduct himself, and so use his own property, as not unnecessarily to injure another. This is*
36 *the very essence of government, and 125*125 has found expression in the maxim sic utere tuo ut alienum non*
37 *laedas. From this source come the police powers, which, as was said by Mr. Chief Justice Taney in the License*
38 *Cases, 5 How. 583, "are nothing more or less than the powers of government inherent in every sovereignty, . . .*
39 *that is to say, . . . the power to govern men and things." Under these powers the government regulates the*
40 *conduct of its citizens one towards another, and the manner in which each shall use his own property, when such*
41 *regulation becomes necessary for the public good. In their exercise it has been customary in England from time*
42 *immemorial, and in this country from its first colonization, to regulate ferries, common carriers, hackmen, bakers,*
43 *millers, wharfingers, innkeepers, &c., and in so doing to fix a maximum of charge to be made for services*
44 *rendered, accommodations furnished, and articles sold. To this day, statutes are to be found in many of the States*
45 *upon some or all these subjects; and we think it has never yet been successfully contended that such legislation*
46 *came within any of the constitutional prohibitions against interference with private property. With the Fifth*
47 *Amendment in force, Congress, in 1820, conferred power upon the city of Washington "to regulate . . . the rates*
48 *of wharfage at private wharves, . . . the sweeping of chimneys, and to fix the rates of fees therefor, . . . and the*
49 *weight and quality of bread," 3 Stat. 587, sect. 7; and, in 1848, "to make all necessary regulations respecting*
50 *hackney carriages and the rates of fare of the same, and the rates of hauling by cartmen, wagoners, carmen, and*
51 *draymen, and the rates of commission of auctioneers," 9 id. 224, sect. 2.*
52 [*Munn v. Illinois*, 94 U.S. 113 (1876),
53 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=6419197193322400931]

⁴⁸ *Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta*, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; *Lippencott v. Allander*, 27 Iowa 460; *State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge*, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; *Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co.* 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

⁴⁹ *Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta*, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; *Lippencott v. Allander*, 27 Iowa 460; *State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge*, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; *Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co.* 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

1 Notice that they say that the ONLY basis to regulate private rights is to prevent injury of one man to another by the use of
2 said property. They say that this authority is the origin of the "police powers" of the state. What they hide, however, is that
3 these same POLICE POWERS involve the CRIMINAL laws and EXCLUDE the CIVIL laws or even franchises. You can
4 TELL they are trying to hide something because around this subject they invoke the Latin language that is unknown to most
5 Americans to conceal the nature of what they are doing. Whenever anyone invokes Latin in a legal setting, a red flag ought
6 to go up because you KNOW they are trying to hide a KEY fact. Here is the Latin they invoked:

7 *"sic utere tuo ut alienum non laedas"*

8 The other phrase to notice in the Munn case above is the use of the word "social compact". A compact is legally defined as
9 a contract.

10 *"Compact, n. An agreement or contract between persons, nations, or states. Commonly applied to working*
11 *agreements between and among states concerning matters of mutual concern. A contract between parties, which*
12 *creates obligations and rights capable of being enforced and contemplated as such between the parties, in their*
13 *distinct and independent characters. A mutual consent of parties concerned respecting some property or right*
14 *that is the object of the stipulation, or something that is to be done or forbore. See also Compact clause;*
15 *Confederacy; Interstate compact; Treaty."*
16 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281]*

17 Therefore, one cannot exercise their First Amendment right to legally associate with or contract with a SOCIETY and thereby
18 become a party to the "social compact/contract" without ALSO becoming a STATUTORY "citizen". By statutory citizen,
19 we really mean a domiciliary of a SPECIFIC municipal jurisdiction, and not someone who was born or naturalized in that
20 place. Hence, by STATUTORY citizen we mean a person who:

- 21 1. Has voluntarily chosen a civil domicile within a specific municipal jurisdiction and thereby become a "citizen" or
22 "resident" of said jurisdiction. "citizens" or "residents" collectively are called "inhabitants".
- 23 2. Has indicated their choice of domicile on government forms in the block called "residence" or "permanent address".
- 24 3. CONSENTS to be protected by the regional civil laws of a SPECIFIC municipal government.

25 A CONSTITUTIONAL citizen, on the other hand, is someone who cannot consent to choose the place of their birth. These
26 people in federal statutes are called "non-residents". Neither BEING BORN nor being PHYSICALLY PRESENT in a place
27 is an express exercise of one's discretion or an act of CONSENT, and therefore cannot make one a government contractor
28 called a statutory "U.S. citizen". That is why birth or naturalization determines nationality but not their status under the
29 CIVIL laws. All civil jurisdiction is based on "consent of the governed", as the Declaration of Independence indicates. Those
30 who do NOT consent to the civil laws that implement the social compact of the municipal government they are
31 PHYSICALLY situated within are called "free inhabitants", "nonresidents", "transient foreigners", or "foreign sovereigns".
32 These "free inhabitants" are mentioned in the Articles of Confederation, which continue to this day and they are NOT the
33 same and mutually exclusive to a statutory "U.S. citizen". These "free inhabitants" instead are CIVILLY governed by the
34 common law RATHER than the civil law.

35 Policemen are NOT allowed to involve themselves in CIVIL disputes and may ONLY intervene or arrest anyone when a
36 CRIME has been committed. They CANNOT arrest for an "infraction", which is a word designed to hide the fact that the
37 statute being enforced is a CIVIL or FRANCHISE statute not involving the CRIMINAL "police powers". Hence, civil
38 jurisdiction over PRIVATE rights is NOT authorized among those who HAVE such rights. Only those who know those
39 rights and claim and enforce them, not through attorneys but in their proper person, have such rights. Nor can those PRIVATE
40 rights lawfully be surrendered to a REAL, de jure government, even WITH consent, if they are, in fact UNALIENABLE as
41 the Declaration of Independence indicates.

42 *"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."*
43 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

44 The only people who can consent to give away a right are those who HAVE no rights because they are domiciled on federal
45 territory not protected by the Constitution or the Bill of Rights:

46 *"Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*
47 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*
48 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*
49 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*
50 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*

1 is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the
2 territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,
3 Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing
4 a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative
5 power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not
6 until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the
7 people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress
8 thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that
9 the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of
10 habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."
11 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

12 To apply these concepts, the police enforce the "vehicle code", but most of the vehicle code is a civil franchise that they may
13 NOT enforce without ABUSING the police powers of the state. In recognition of these concepts, the civil provisions of the
14 vehicle code are called "infractions" rather than "crimes". AND, before the civil provisions of the vehicle code may lawfully
15 be enforced against those using the public roadways, one must be a "resident" with a domicile not within the state, but on
16 federal territory where rights don't exist. All civil law attaches to SPECIFIC territory. That is why by applying for a driver's
17 license, most state vehicle codes require that the person must be a "resident" of the state, meaning a person with a domicile
18 within the statutory but not Constitutional "United States", meaning federal territory.

19 So what the vehicle codes in most states do is mix CRIMINAL and CIVIL and even PRIVATE franchise law all into one
20 title of code, call it the "Vehicle code", and make it extremely difficult for even the most law-abiding "citizen" to distinguish
21 which provisions are CIVIL/FRANCHISES and which are CRIMINAL, because they want to put the police force to an
22 UNLAWFUL use enforcing CIVIL rather than CRIMINAL law. This has the practical effect of making the "CODE" not
23 only a deception, but void for vagueness on its face, because it fails to give reasonable notice to the public at large, WHICH
24 specific provisions pertain to EACH subset of the population. That in fact, is why they have to call it "the code", rather than
25 simply "law": Because the truth is encrypted and hidden in order to unlawfully expand their otherwise extremely limited
26 civil jurisdiction. The two subsets of the population who they want to confuse and mix together in order to undermine your
27 sovereignty are:

- 28 1. Those who consent to the "social compact" by choosing a domicile or residence within a specific municipal
29 jurisdiction. These people are identified by the following statutory terms:
 - 30 1.1. Individuals.
 - 31 1.2. Residents.
 - 32 1.3. Citizens.
 - 33 1.4. Inhabitants.
 - 34 1.5. PUBLIC officers serving as an instrumentality of the government.
- 35 2. Those who do NOT consent to the "social compact" and who therefore are called:
 - 36 2.1. Free inhabitants.
 - 37 2.2. Nonresidents.
 - 38 2.3. Transient foreigners.
 - 39 2.4. Sojourners.
 - 40 2.5. EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE human beings beyond the reach of the civil statutes implementing the social
41 compact.

42 So how can they reach those in constitutional states with the vehicle code who are neither domiciled on federal territory nor
43 representing a public office that is domiciled there? The way they get around the problem of only being able to enforce the
44 CIVIL provisions of the vehicle code against domiciliaries of the federal zone is to:

- 45 1. Force those who apply for driver licenses to misrepresent their status so they appear as either statutory citizens or
46 public officers on official business. This is done using the "permanent address" block and requiring a Social Security
47 Number to get a license.
- 48 2. Confuse CONSTITUTIONAL "citizens" with STATUTORY "citizens", to make them appear the same even though
49 they are NOT.
- 50 3. Arrest people domiciled in constitutional states for driving WITHOUT a license, even though technically these
51 provisions can only be enforceable against those who are acting as a public officer WHILE driving AND who are
52 STATUTORY but not CONSTITUTIONAL "citizens". This creates the false appearance that EVERYONE must have
53 a license, rather than only those domiciled on federal territory or representing an office domiciled there.

1 The act of "governing" WITHOUT consent therefore implies CRIMINAL governing, not CIVIL governing. To procure
2 CIVIL jurisdiction over a private right requires the CONSENT of the owner of the right. That is why the U.S. Supreme Court
3 states in Munn the following:

4 *"When one becomes a member of society, he necessarily parts with some rights or privileges which, as an
5 individual not affected by his relations to others, he might retain."*

6 [*Munn v. Illinois*, 94 U.S. 113 (1876),

7 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=6419197193322400931]

8 Therefore, if one DOES NOT consent to join a "society" as a statutory citizen, he RETAINS those SOVEREIGN rights that
9 would otherwise be lost through the enforcement of the civil law. Here is how the U.S. Supreme Court describes this
10 requirement of law:

11 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, - 'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;'
12 and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a
13 man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations:***

14 **[1] First, that he shall not use it to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must
15 use it for his neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and
16 every other public "benefit"];**

17 **[2] second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and**

18 **[3] third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation."**

19 [*Budd v. People of State of New York*, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]

20 A PRIVATE right that is unalienable cannot be given away by a citizen, even WITH consent, to a de jure government. Hence,
21 the only people that any government may CIVILLY govern are those without unalienable rights, all of whom MUST therefore
22 be domiciled on federal territory where CONSTITUTIONAL rights do not exist.

23 Notice that when they are talking about "regulating" conduct using CIVIL law, all of a sudden they mention "citizens" instead
24 of ALL PEOPLE. These "citizens" are those with a DOMICILE within federal territory not protected by the Constitution:

25 *"Under these powers the government regulates the **conduct of its citizens** one towards another, and the manner
26 in which each shall use his own property, when such regulation becomes necessary for the public good."*

27 [*Munn v. Illinois*, 94 U.S. 113 (1876),

28 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=6419197193322400931]

29 All "citizens" that they can regulate therefore must be WITHIN the government and be acting as public officers. Otherwise,
30 they would continue to be PRIVATE parties beyond the CIVIL control of any government. Hence, in a Republican Form of
31 Government where the People are sovereign:

- 32 1. The only "subjects" under the civil law are public officers in the government.
33 2. The government is counted as a STATUTORY "citizen" but not a CONSTITUTIONAL "citizen". All
34 CONSTITUTIONAL citizens are human beings and CANNOT be artificial entities. All STATUTORY citizens, on the
35 other hand, are artificial entities and franchises and NOT CONSTITUTIONAL citizens.

36 *"A corporation [the U.S. government, and all those who represent it as public officers, is a federal corporation
37 per 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A)] is a citizen, **resident**, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of
38 which it was created, and of that state or country only."*

39 [*19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations*, §886 (2003)]

40
41 **"Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial
42 persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States."**¹⁴

43
44 ¹⁴ *Insurance Co. v. New Orleans*, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States,
45 corporations accordingly have been declared unable "to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth
46 Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or

1 *impairment by the law of a State." Orient Ins. Co. v. Daggs, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869) . This conclusion was in*
2 *harmony with the earlier holding in Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations*
3 *were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2.*
4 *See also Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912) ; Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45 (1908)*
5 *; Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928) ; Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S.*
6 *233, 244 (1936).*

7 [SOURCE: Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service:
8 [http://www.law.corne...tml#amd14a_hd1](http://www.law.cornell.edu/aml14a_hd1)]

9 3. The only statutory "citizens" are public offices in the government.

10 4. By serving in a public office, one becomes the same type of "citizen" as the GOVERNMENT is.

11 These observations are consistent with the very word roots that form the word "republic". The following video says the word
12 origin comes from "res publica", which means a collection of PUBLIC rights shared by the public. You must therefore JOIN
13 "the public" and become a public officer before you can partake of said PUBLIC right.

14 Overview of America, SEDM Liberty University, Section 2.6

15 <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>

16 This gives a WHOLE NEW MEANING to Abraham Lincoln's Gettysburg Address, in which he refers to American
17 government as:

18 *"A government of the people, by the people, and for the people."*

19 You gotta volunteer as an uncompensated public officer for the government to CIVILLY govern you. Hence, the only thing
20 they can CIVILLY GOVERN, is the GOVERNMENT! Pretty sneaky, huh? Here is a whole memorandum of law on this
21 subject proving such a conclusion:

22 Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037

23 FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf>

25 The other important point we wish to emphasize is that those who are EXCLUSIVELY private and therefore beyond the
26 reach of the civil law are:

- 27 1. Free inhabitants.
- 28 2. Not a statutory "person" under the civil law or franchise statute in question.
- 29 3. Not "individuals" under the CIVIL law if they are human beings. All statutory "individuals", in fact, are identified as
30 "employees" under 5 U.S.C. §2105(a). This is the ONLY statute that describes HOW one becomes a statutory
31 "individual" that we have been able to find.
- 32 4. "foreign", a "transient foreigner", and sovereign in respect to government CIVIL but not CRIMINAL jurisdiction.
- 33 5. NOT "subject to" but also not necessarily statutorily "exempt" under the civil or franchise statute in question.

34 For a VERY interesting background on the subject of this section, we recommend reading the following case:

35 Mugler v. Kansas, 123 U.S. 623 (1887)

SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=12658364258779560123

3.9 "Political (PUBLIC) law" v. "civil (PRIVATE/COMMON) law"

Within our republican government, the founding fathers recognized three classes of law:

1. Criminal law. Protects both PUBLIC and PRIVATE rights.
2. Civil law. Protects exclusively PRIVATE rights. In effect, it implements ONLY the common law and does not regulate the government at all.
3. Political law. Protects exclusively PUBLIC rights of public officers and offices within the government.

1 The above three types of law were identified in the following document upon which the founding fathers wrote the
2 constitution and based the design of our republican form of government:

The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol.htm>

3 The Spirit of Laws book is where the founding fathers got the idea of separation of powers and three branches of government:
4 Executive, Legislative, and Judicial. Montesquieu defines “political law” and “political liberty” as follows:

5 *1. A general Idea.*

6 ***I make a distinction between the laws that establish political liberty, as it relates to the constitution, and those***
7 ***by which it is established, as it relates to the citizen. The former shall be the subject of this book; the latter I shall***
8 ***examine in the next.***

9 The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758, Book XI, Section 1;
10 SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm#001

11 The Constitution in turn is a POLITICAL document which represents law EXCLUSIVELY for public officers within the
12 government. It does not obligate or abrogate any PRIVATE right. It defines what the courts call “public rights”, meaning
13 rights possessed and owned exclusively by the government ONLY.

14 ***“And the Constitution itself is in every real sense a law-the lawmakers being the people themselves, in whom***
15 ***under our system all political power and sovereignty primarily resides, and through whom such power and***
16 ***sovereignty primarily speaks. It is by that law, and not otherwise, that the legislative, executive, and judicial***
17 ***agencies which it created exercise such political authority as they have been permitted to possess. The***
18 ***Constitution speaks for itself in terms so plain that to misunderstand their import is not rationally possible.***
19 ***'We the People of the United States,' it says, 'do ordain and establish this Constitution.' Ordain and establish!***
20 ***These are definite words of enactment, and without more would stamp what follows with the dignity and character***
21 ***of law. The framers of the Constitution, however, were not content to let the matter rest here, but provided***
22 ***explicitly-'This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; ...***
23 ***shall be the supreme Law of the Land.' (Const. art. 6, cl. 2.) The supremacy of the Constitution as law is thus***
24 ***declared without qualification. That supremacy is absolute; the supremacy of a statute enacted by Congress is***
25 ***not absolute but conditioned upon its being made in pursuance of the Constitution. And a judicial tribunal,***
26 ***clothed by that instrument with complete judicial power, and, therefore, by the very nature of the power, required***
27 ***to ascertain and apply the law to the facts in every case or proceeding properly brought for adjudication, must***
28 ***apply the supreme law and reject the inferior stat- [298 U.S. 238, 297] ute whenever the two conflict. In the***
29 ***discharge of that duty, the opinion of the lawmakers that a statute passed by them is valid must be given great***
30 ***weight, Adkins v. Children's Hospital, 261 U.S. 525, 544, 43 S.Ct. 394, 24 A.L.R. 1238; but their opinion, or the***
31 ***court's opinion, that the statute will prove greatly or generally beneficial is wholly irrelevant to the inquiry.***
32 ***Schechter Poultry Corp. v. United States, 295 U.S. 495, 549, 550 S., 55 S.Ct. 837, 97 A.L.R. 947. “***
33 ***[Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)]***

34 The vast majority of laws passed by Congress are what Montesquieu calls “political law” that is intended exclusively for the
35 government and not the private citizen. The authority for implementing such political law is Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2
36 of the United States Constitution. To wit:

37 *United States Constitution*
38 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*

39 ***The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the***
40 ***Territory or other Property*** ***belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed***
41 ***as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.***

42 Tax franchise codes such as the Internal Revenue Code, for instance, are what Montesquieu calls “political law” exclusively
43 for the government or public officer and not the private (CONSTITUTIONAL) citizen. Why? Because:

- 44 1. The U.S. Supreme Court identified taxes as a “political matter”. “Political law”, “political questions”, and “political
45 matters” cannot be heard by true constitutional courts and may ONLY be heard in legislative franchise courts officiated
46 by the Executive and not Judicial branch:

47 ***“Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit***
48 ***or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth***
49 ***Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally***
50 ***reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously***

1 includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of
2 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration
3 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located."
4 [Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, [347 U.S. 340](#) (1954)]

5 2. The U.S. Tax Court:

6 2.1. Is an Article I Court in the LEGISLATIVE and not the JUDICIAL branch, and hence, can only officiate over
7 matters INTERNAL to the government. See 26 U.S.C. §7441.

8 2.2. Is a POLITICAL court in the POLITICAL branch of the government. Namely, the Executive branch.

9 2.3. Is limited to the District of Columbia because all public offices are limited to serve there per 4 U.S.C. §72. It travels
10 all over the country, but this is done ILLEGALLY and in violation of the separation of powers.

11 3. The activity subject to excise taxation is limited exclusively to “public offices” in the government, which is what a “trade
12 or business” is statutorily defined as in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).

13 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

14 "The term 'trade or business' [includes](#) the performance of the functions of a [public office](#)."

15 In Book XXVI, Section 15 of the Spirit of Laws, Montesquieu says that POLITICAL laws should not be allowed to regulate
16 CIVIL conduct, meaning that POLITICAL laws limited exclusively to the government should not be enforced upon the
17 PRIVATE citizen or made to “appear” as though they are “civil law” that applies to everyone:

18 *The Spirit of Laws, Book XXVI, Section 15*

19 15. That we should not regulate by the Principles of political Law those Things which depend on the Principles
20 of civil Law.

21 *As men have given up their natural independence to live under political laws, they have given up the natural
22 community of goods to live under civil laws.*

23 By the first, they acquired [PUBLIC] liberty; by the second, [PRIVATE] property. We should not decide by the
24 laws of [PUBLIC] liberty, which, as we have already said, is only the government of the community, what
25 ought to be decided by the laws concerning [PRIVATE] property. It is a paralogism to say that the good of the
26 individual should give way to that of the public; this can never take place, except when the government of the
27 community, or, in other words, the liberty of the subject is concerned; this does not affect such cases as relate
28 to private property, because the public good consists in every one's having his property, which was given him
29 by the civil laws, invariably preserved.

30 *Cicero maintains that the Agrarian laws were unjust; because the community was established with no other view
31 than that every one might be able to preserve his property.*

32 Let us, therefore, lay down a certain maxim, that whenever the public good happens to be the matter in question,
33 it is not for the advantage of the public to deprive an individual of his property, or even to retrench the least
34 part of it by a law, or a political regulation. In this case we should follow the rigour of the civil law, which is
35 the Palladium of [PRIVATE] property.

36 Thus when the public has occasion for the estate of an individual, it ought never to act by the rigour of political
37 law; it is here that the civil law ought to triumph, which, with the eyes of a mother, regards every individual as
38 the whole community.

39 *If the political magistrate would erect a public edifice, or make a new road, he must indemnify those who are
40 injured by it; the public is in this respect like an individual who treats with an individual. It is fully enough that
41 it can oblige a citizen to sell his inheritance, and that it can strip him of this great privilege which he holds from
42 the civil law, the not being forced to alienate his possessions.*

43 *After the nations which subverted the Roman empire had abused their very conquests, the spirit of liberty called
44 them back to that of equity. They exercised the most barbarous laws with moderation: and if any one should doubt
45 the truth of this, he need only read Beaumanoir's admirable work on jurisprudence, written in the twelfth century.*

46 *They mended the highways in his time as we do at present. He says, that when a highway could not be repaired,
47 they made a new one as near the old as possible; but indemnified the proprietors at the expense of those who
48 reaped any advantage from the road.⁴¹ They determined at that time by the civil law; in our days, we determine
49 by the law of politics.*

3 What Montesquieu is implying is what we have been saying all along, and he said it in 1758, which was even before the
4 Declaration of Independence was written:

- 5 1. The purpose of establishing government is exclusively to protect PRIVATE rights.
- 6 2. PRIVATE rights are protected by the CIVIL law. The civil law, in turn is based on EQUITY rather than PRIVILEGE:

7 *“Thus when the public has occasion for the estate of an individual, it ought never to act by the rigour of*
8 *political law; it is here that the civil law ought to triumph, which, with the eyes of a mother, regards every*
9 *individual as the whole community.”*

- 10 3. PUBLIC or government rights are protected by the PUBLIC or POLITICAL or GOVERNMENT law and NOT the
11 CIVIL law.
- 12 4. The first and most important role of government is to prevent the POLITICAL or GOVERNMENT law from being
13 used or especially ABUSED as an excuse to confiscate or jeopardize PRIVATE property.

14 Unfortunately, it is precisely the above type of corruption that Montesquieu describes that is the foundation of the present de
15 facto government, tax system, and money system. ALL of them treat every human being as a PUBLIC officer against their
16 consent, and impose what he calls the “rigors of the political law” upon them, in what amounts to a THEFT and
17 CONFISCATION of otherwise PRIVATE property by enforcing PUBLIC law against PRIVATE people.

18 The implications of Montesquieu’s position are that the only areas where POLITICAL law and CIVIL law should therefore
19 overlap is in the exercise of the political rights to vote and serve on jury duty. Why? Because jurists are regarded as public
20 officers in 18 U.S.C. §201(a)(1):

21 [TITLE 18 > PART I > CHAPTER 11 > § 201](#)
22 [§ 201. Bribery of public officials and witnesses](#)

23 (a) For the purpose of this section—

24 (1) the term “public official” means Member of Congress, Delegate, or Resident Commissioner, either before or
25 after such official has qualified, or an officer or employee or person acting for or on behalf of the United States,
26 or any department, agency or branch of Government thereof, including the District of Columbia, in any official
27 function, under or by authority of any such department, agency, or branch of Government, **or a juror**;

28 However, it has also repeatedly been held by the courts that poll taxes are unconstitutional. Hence, voters technically are
29 NOT to be regarded as public officers or franchisees for any purpose OTHER than their role as a voter. Recall that all
30 statutory “Taxpayers” are public officers in the government.

31 In the days since Montesquieu, the purpose and definition of what he has called the CIVIL law has since been purposefully
32 and maliciously corrupted so that it no longer protects exclusively PRIVATE rights or implements the COMMON law, but
33 rather protects mainly PUBLIC rights and POLITICAL officers in the government. In other words, society has become
34 corrupted by the following means that he warned would happen:

- 35 1. What Montesquieu calls CIVIL law has become the POLITICAL law.
- 36 2. There is no CIVIL (common) law anymore as he defines it, because the courts interfere with the enforcement of the
37 common law and the protection of PRIVATE rights.
- 38 3. The purpose of government has transformed from protecting mainly PRIVATE rights using the common law to that of
39 protecting PUBLIC rights using the STATUTE law, which in turn has become exclusively POLITICAL law.
- 40 4. All those who insist on remaining exclusively private cannot utilize any government service, because the present
41 government forms refuse to recognize such a status or provide services to those with such status.
- 42 5. Everyone who wants to call themselves a “citizen” is no longer PRIVATE, but PUBLIC. “citizen” has become a
43 public officer in the government rather than a private human being.
- 44 6. All “citizens” are STATUTORY rather than CONSTITUTIONAL in nature.
 - 45 6.1. There are no longer any CONSTITUTIONAL citizens because the courts refuse to recognize or protect them.
 - 46 6.2. People are forced to accept the duties of a statutory “citizen” and public officer to get any remedy at all in court or
47 in any government agency.

1 The above transformations are documented in the following memorandum of law on our site:

[De Facto Government Scam](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.043
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2 **3.10 Lawful methods for converting PRIVATE property into PUBLIC property**

3 Next, we must carefully consider all the rules by which EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE property is lawfully converted into
4 PUBLIC property subject to government control or civil regulation. These rules are important, because the status of a
5 particular type of property as either PRIVATE or PUBLIC determines whether either COMMON LAW or STATUTORY
6 LAW apply respectively.

7 In general, only by either accepting physical property from the government or voluntarily applying for and claiming a status
8 or right under a government franchise can one procure a PUBLIC status and be subject to STATUTORY civil law. If one
9 wishes to be governed ONLY by the common law, then they must make their status very clear in every interaction with the
10 government and on EVERY government form they fill out so as to avoid connecting them to any statutory franchise. Below
11 is an example from a U.S. Department of Justice guide for prosecuting “sovereign citizens” that proves WHY this is the case:

12 *“What evidence refutes a good faith defense will depend on the facts and circumstances of each case. It is often*
13 *helpful to focus on evidence that shows the defendant knew the law but disregarded it or was simply defying it.*
14 *For instance, evidence that the defendant received proper advice from a CPA or tax preparer, or that the*
15 *defendant failed to consult legitimate sources about his or her understanding of the tax laws can be helpful. To*
16 *refute claims that wages are not income, that the defendant did not understand the meaning of “wages,” or*
17 *that the defendant is a state citizen but not a citizen of the United States, look for loan applications during the*
18 *prosecution period. Tax defiers and sovereign citizens never seem to have a problem understanding the*
19 *definition of income on a loan application. They also do not hesitate to check the “yes” box to the question*
20 *“are you a U.S. citizen.” Any evidence that the defendant accepted Government benefits, such as*
21 *unemployment, Medicare, social security, or the Alaska Permanent Fund Dividend will also be helpful to refute*
22 *the defendant’s claims that he or she is not a citizen subject to federal laws.”*

23 *[Prosecuting Tax Defier and Sovereign Citizen Cases—Frequently Asked Questions, U.S. Attorneys Bulletin,*
24 *Volume 61, No. 2, March 2013, p. 48;*

25 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/USAttyBulletins/usab6102.pdf>]*

26 The bottom line is that if you accept a government benefit, they PRESUME the right to rape and pillage absolutely
27 ANYTHING you own. Our Path to Freedom, Form #09.015 process, by the way, makes the use of the above OFFENSE by
28 the government in prosecuting you IMPOSSIBLE. The exhaustive list of attachment forms we provide which define the
29 terms on all government forms they could use as evidence to prove the above also defeat the above tactic by U.S. Attorneys.
30 Also keep in mind that the above tactic is useful against the GOVERNMENT as an offensive weapon. If your property is
31 private, you can grant it to THEM with FRANCHISE conditions found in Form #06.027. If they argue that you can’t do it
32 to them, indirectly they are destroying the main source of THEIR jurisdiction as well. Let them shoot themselves in the foot
33 in front of the jury!

34 Below is a detailed list of the rules for converting PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property:

- 35 1. The purpose for establishing governments is mainly to protect private property. The Declaration of Independence affirms
36 this:

37 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator*
38 *with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
39 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
40 *-”*

41 *[Declaration of Independence, 1776]*

- 42 2. Government protects private rights by keeping “public [government] property” and “private property” separate and never
43 allowing them to be joined together. This is the heart of the separation of powers doctrine: separation of what is private
44 from what is public with the goal of protecting mainly what is private. See:

[Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.023
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 45 3. All property BEGINS as private property. The only way to lawfully change it to public property is through the exercise
46 of your unalienable constitutional right to contract. All franchises qualify as a type of contract, and therefore, franchises

are one of many methods to lawfully convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property. The exercise of the right to contract, in turn, is an act of consent that eliminates any possibility of a legal remedy of the donor against the donee:

*“Voluntati non fit injuria.
He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

*Consensus tollit errorem.
Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

*Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo concentire.
It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

*Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.
One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.”
[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

4. In law, all rights are “property”.

*Property. That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which belongs exclusively to one. In the strict legal sense, **an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government.** Fulton Light, Heat & Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. **The term is said to extend to every species of valuable right and interest.** More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude everyone else from interfering with it. That dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things or subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no way depends on another man’s courtesy.*

*The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal, tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of one’s property rights by actionable wrong.** Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.*

Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership, or whether beneficial, or a private ownership. Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611. Term includes not only ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo., 389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.

***Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen’s relation to physical thing, as right to possess, use and dispose of it.** Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]*

By protecting your constitutional rights, the government is protecting your PRIVATE property. Your rights are private property because they came from God, not from the government. Only what the government creates can become public property. An example is corporations, which are a public franchise that makes officers of the corporation into public officers.

5. The process of taxation is the process of converting “private property” into a “public use” and a “public purpose”. Below are definitions of these terms for your enlightenment.

***Public use.** Eminent domain. The constitutional and statutory basis for taking property by eminent domain. For condemnation purposes, “public use” is one which confers some benefit or advantage to the public; it is not confined to actual use by public. It is measured in terms of right of public to use proposed facilities for which condemnation is sought and, as long as public has right of use, whether exercised by one or many members of public, a “public advantage” or “public benefit” accrues sufficient to constitute a public use. Montana Power Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773.*

Public use, in constitutional provisions restricting the exercise of the right to take property in virtue of eminent domain, means a use concerning the whole community distinguished from particular individuals. But each and every member of society need not be equally interested in such use, or be personally and directly affected by it; if the object is to satisfy a great public want or exigency, that is sufficient. Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262 U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186. The term may be said to mean public usefulness, utility, or advantage, or what is productive of general benefit. It may be limited to the inhabitants of a small or restricted locality, but

1 must be in common, and not for a particular individual. The use must be a needful one for the public, which
2 cannot be surrendered without obvious general loss and inconvenience. A "public use" for which land may be
3 taken defies absolute definition for it changes with varying conditions of society, new appliances in the sciences,
4 changing conceptions of scope and functions of government, and other differing circumstances brought about by
5 an increase in population and new modes of communication and transportation. *Katz v. Brandon*, 156 Conn.
6 521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586.

7 See also *Condemnation; Eminent domain*.
8 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232]

9
10 "**Public purpose.** In the law of taxation, eminent domain, etc., this is a term of classification to distinguish the
11 objects for which, according to settled usage, the government is to provide, from those which, by the like usage,
12 are left to private interest, inclination, or liberality. **The constitutional requirement that the purpose of any tax,
13 police regulation, or particular exertion of the power of eminent domain shall be the convenience, safety, or
14 welfare of the entire community and not the welfare of a specific individual or class of persons [such as, for
15 instance, federal benefit recipients as individuals].** "Public purpose" that will justify expenditure of public
16 money generally means such an activity as will serve as benefit to community as a body and which at same time
17 is directly related function of government. *Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co.*, 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d.
18 789, 794 .

19 The term is synonymous with governmental purpose. As employed to denote the objects for which taxes may be
20 levied, it has no relation to the urgency of the public need or to the extent of the public benefit which is to follow;
21 **the essential requisite being that a public service or use shall affect the inhabitants as a community, and not
22 merely as individuals.** A public purpose or public business has for its objective the promotion of the public
23 health, safety, morals, general welfare, security, prosperity, and contentment of all the inhabitants or residents
24 within a given political division, as, for example, a state, the sovereign powers of which are exercised to promote
25 such public purpose or public business."
26 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231, Emphasis added]

- 27 6. The federal government has no power of eminent domain within states of the Union. This means that they cannot
28 lawfully convert private property to a public use or a public purpose within the exclusive jurisdiction of states of the
29 Union:

30 **"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent
31 domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court
32 denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty
33 or compact."**
34 [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)]

- 35 7. The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation
36 if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It
37 was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868.

38 *Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons*

39 **No person shall** be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or
40 indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual
41 service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in
42 jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor **be
43 deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public
44 use, without just compensation.**
45 [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment]

46 If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the
47 conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred:

- 48 7.1. Violation of the Fifth Amendment "takings clause" above.
49 7.2. "Conversion" in violation of 18 U.S.C. §654.
50 7.3. Theft.

- 51 8. Because taxation involves converting private property to a public use, public purpose, and public office, then it involves
52 eminent domain if the owner of the property did not expressly consent to the taking:

1 **Eminent domain.** *The power to take private property for public use by the state, municipalities, and private*
2 *persons or corporations authorized to exercise functions of public character. Housing Authority of Cherokee*
3 *National of Oklahoma v. Langley, Okl., 555 P.2d. 1025, 1028. Fifth Amendment, U.S. Constitution.*

4 *In the United States, the power of eminent domain is founded in both the federal (Fifth Amend.) and state*
5 *constitutions. **However, the Constitution limits the power to taking for a public purpose and prohibits the***
6 ***exercise of the power of eminent domain without just compensation to the owners of the property which is***
7 ***taken. The process of exercising the power of eminent domain is commonly referred to as “condemnation”***
8 ***or, “expropriation”.***

9 *The right of eminent domain is the right of the state, through its regular organization, to reassert, either*
10 *temporarily or permanently, its dominion over any portion of the soil of the state on account of public exigency*
11 *and for the public good. Thus, in time of war or insurrection, the proper authorities may possess and hold any*
12 *part of the territory of the state for the common safety; and in time of peace the legislature may authorize the*
13 *appropriation of the same to public purposes, such as the opening of roads, construction of defenses, or providing*
14 *channels for trade or travel. Eminent domain is the highest and most exact idea of property remaining in the*
15 *government, or in the aggregate body of the people in their sovereign capacity. It gives a right to resume the*
16 *possession of the property in the manner directed by the constitution and the laws of the state, whenever the public*
17 *interest requires it.*

18 *See also Adequate compensation; Condemnation; Constructive taking; Damages; Expropriation; Fair market*
19 *value; Just compensation; Larger parcel; Public use; Take.*
20 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 470]*

- 21 9. The Fifth Amendment requires that any taking of private property without the consent of the owner **must** involve
22 compensation. The Constitution must be consistent with itself. The taxation clauses found in Article 1, Section 8,
23 Clauses 1 and 3 cannot conflict with the Fifth Amendment. The Fifth Amendment contains no exception to the
24 requirement for just compensation upon conversion of private property to a public use, even in the case of taxation. This
25 is why all taxes must be indirect excise taxes against people who provide their consent by applying for a license to engage
26 in the taxed activity: The application for the license constitutes constructive consent to donate the fruits of the activity
27 to a public use, public purpose, and public office.
- 28 10. There is only ONE condition in which the conversion of private property to public property does NOT require
29 compensation, which is when the owner donates the private property to a public use, public purpose, or public office.
30 To wit:

31 *“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’*
32 *and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a***
33 ***man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it***
34 ***to his neighbor’s injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor’s benefit [e.g. SOCIAL***
35 ***SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public “benefit”]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives***
36 ***to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take***
37 ***it upon payment of due compensation.**”*
38 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

39 The above rules are summarized below:
40

Table 7: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office

#	Description	Requires consent of owner to be taken from owner?
1	The owner of property justly acquired enjoys full and exclusive use and control over the property. This right includes <u>the right to exclude government uses</u> or ownership of said property.	Yes
2	He may not use the property to injure the equal rights of his neighbor. For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are “property”. Therefore, the basis for the “taking” was a violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign “neighbor”.	No
3	He cannot be compelled or required to use it to “benefit” his neighbor. That means he cannot be compelled to donate the property to any franchise that would “benefit” his neighbor such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.	Yes
4	If he donates it to a public use, he gives the public the right to control that use.	Yes
5	Whenever the public needs require, the public may take it without his consent upon payment of due compensation. E.g. “eminent domain”.	No

11. The following two methods are the ONLY methods involving consent of the owner that may be LAWFULLY employed to convert PRIVATE property into PUBLIC property. Anything else is unlawful and THEFT:

11.1. **DIRECT CONVERSION:** Owner donates the property by conveying title or possession to the government.⁵⁰

11.2. **INDIRECT CONVERSION:** Owner assumes a PUBLIC status as a PUBLIC officer in the HOLDING of title to the property.⁵¹ All such statuses and the rights that attach to it are creations and property of the government, the use of which is a privilege. The status and all PUBLIC RIGHTS that attach to it conveys a “benefit” for which the status user must pay an excise tax. The tax acts as a rental or use fee for the status, which is government property.

12. You and ONLY you can authorize your private property to be donated to a public use, public purpose, and public office. No third party can lawfully convert or donate your private property to a public use, public purpose, or public office without your knowledge and express consent. If they do, they are guilty of theft and conversion, and especially if they are acting in a quasi-governmental capacity as a “withholding agent” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16).

12.1. A withholding agent cannot file an information return connecting your earnings to a “trade or business” without you actually occupying a “public office” in the government BEFORE you filled out any tax form.

12.2. A withholding agent cannot file IRS Form W-2 against your earnings if you didn’t sign an IRS Form W-4 contract and thereby consent to donate your private property to a public office in the U.S. government and therefore a “public use”.

12.3. That donation process is accomplished by your own voluntary self-assessment and ONLY by that method. Before such a self-assessment, you are a “nontaxpayer” and a private person. After the assessment, you become a “taxpayer” and a public officer in the government engaged in the “trade or business” franchise.

12.4. In order to have an income tax liability, you must complete, sign, and “file” an income tax return and thereby assess yourself:

*“Our system of taxation is based upon voluntary assessment and payment, not distraint.”
[Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)]*

By assessing yourself, you implicitly give your consent to allow the public the right to control that use of the formerly PRIVATE property donated to a public use.

⁵⁰ An example of direct conversion would be the process of “registering” a vehicle with the Department of Motor Vehicles in your state. The act of registration constitutes consent by original ABSOLUTE owner to change the ownership of the property from ABSOLUTE to QUALIFIED and to convey legal title to the state and qualified title to himself.

⁵¹ An example of a PUBLIC status is statutory “taxpayer” (public office called “trade or business”), statutory “citizen”, statutory “driver” (vehicle), statutory voter (registered voters are public officers).

1 A THEFT of property has occurred on behalf of the government if it attempts to do any of the following:

- 2 1. Circumvents any of the above rules.
- 3 2. Blurs, confuses, or obfuscates the distinction between PRIVATE property and PUBLIC property.
- 4 3. Refuses to identify EXACTLY which of the mechanisms identified in item 10 above was employed in EACH specific
- 5 case where it:
- 6 3.1. Asserts a right to regulate the use of private property.
- 7 3.2. Asserts a right to convert the character of property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC.
- 8 3.3. Asserts a right to TAX what you THOUGHT was PRIVATE property.

9 The next time someone from the government asserts a tax obligation, you might want to ask them the following very insightful
10 questions based on the content of this section:

- 11 1. Please describe at EXACTLY what point in the taxation process my earnings were LAWFULLY converted from
12 EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE to PUBLIC and thereby became SUBJECT to civil statutory law and government
13 jurisdiction. Check one or more. If none are checked, it shall CONCLUSIVELY be PRESUMED that no tax is owed:
 - 14 1.1. ____ When I was born?
 - 15 1.2. ____ When I became a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen?
 - 16 1.3. ____ When I changed my domicile to a CONSTITUTIONAL and not STATUTORY “State”.
 - 17 1.4. ____ When I indicated “U.S. citizen” or “U.S. resident” on a government form, and the agent accepting it
18 FALSELY PRESUMED that meant I was a STATUTORY “national and citizen of the United States” per 8
19 U.S.C. §1401 rather than a CONSTITUTIONAL “citizen of the United States”.
 - 20 1.5. ____ When I disclosed and used a Social Security Number or Taxpayer Identification Number to my otherwise
21 PRIVATE employer?
 - 22 1.6. ____ When I submitted my withholding documents, such as IRS Forms W-4 or W-8?
 - 23 1.7. ____ When the information return was filed against my otherwise PRIVATE earnings that connected my
24 otherwise PRIVATE earnings to a PUBLIC office in the national government?
 - 25 1.8. ____ When I FAILED to rebut the false information return connecting my otherwise PRIVATE earnings to a
26 PUBLIC office in the national government?
 - 27 1.9. ____ When I filed a “taxpayer” form, such as IRS Forms 1040 or 1040NR?
 - 28 1.10. ____ When the IRS or state did an assessment under the authority of 26 U.S.C. §6020(b)?
 - 29 1.11. ____ When I failed to rebut a collection notice from the IRS?
 - 30 1.12. ____ When the IRS levied monies from my EXCLUSIVELY private account, which must be held by a PUBLIC
31 OFFICER per 26 U.S.C. §6331(a) before it can lawfully be levied?
 - 32 1.13. ____ When the government decided they wanted to STEAL my money and simply TOOK it, and were protected
33 from the THEFT by a complicit Department of Justice, who split the proceeds with them?
 - 34 1.14. ____ When I demonstrated legal ignorance of the law to the government sufficient to overlook or not recognize
35 that it is impossible to convert PRIVATE to PUBLIC without my consent, as the Declaration of Independence
36 requires?
- 37 2. How can the conversion from PRIVATE to PUBLIC occur without my consent and without violating the Fifth
38 Amendment Takings Clause?
- 39 3. If you won’t answer the previous questions, how the HELL am I supposed to receive constitutionally mandated
40 “reasonable notice” of the following:
 - 41 3.1. EXACTLY what property I exclusively own and therefore what property is NOT subject to government taxation
42 or regulation?
 - 43 3.2. EXACTLY what conduct is expected of me by the law?
- 44 4. EXACTLY where in your publications is the first question answered and why should I believe it if even you refuse to
45 take responsibility for the accuracy of said publications?
- 46 5. EXACTLY where in the statutes and regulations is the first question answered?
- 47 6. How can you refuse to answer the above questions if your own mission statement says you are required to help people
48 obey the law and comply with the law?

49 **3.11 Unlawful methods abused by government to convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC** 50 **property**

51 There are a LOT more ways to UNLAWFULLY convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property than there are ways to do
52 it lawfully. This section will address the most prevalent methods abused by state actors so that you will immediately recognize

1 them when you are victimized by them. For the purposes of this section CONTROL and OWNERSHIP are synonymous.
2 Hence, if the TITLE of the property remains in your name but there is any aspect of control over the USE of said property
3 that does not demonstrably injure others, then the property ceases to be absolutely owned and therefore is owned by the
4 government.

5 Based on the previous section, there is ONLY one condition in which PRIVATE property can be converted to PUBLIC
6 property without the consent of the owner, which is when it is used to INJURE the rights of others. Any other type of
7 conversion is THEFT. The U.S. Supreme Court describes that process of illegally CONVERTING property from PRIVATE
8 to PUBLIC as follows. Notice that they only reference the “citizen” as being the object of regulation, which implies that
9 those who are “nonresidents” and “transient foreigners” are beyond the control of those governments in whose territory they
10 have not chosen a civil domicile:

11 *“The doctrine that each one must so use his own as not to injure his neighbor — sic utere tuo ut alienum non*
12 *laedas — is the rule by which every member of society must possess and enjoy his property; and all legislation*
13 *essential to secure this common and equal enjoyment is a legitimate exercise of State authority. Except in cases*
14 *where property may be destroyed to arrest a conflagration or the ravages of pestilence, or be taken under the*
15 *pressure of an immediate and overwhelming necessity to prevent a public calamity, the power of the State over*
16 *the property of the citizen [NOT EVERYONE, but only those consent to become citizens by choosing a*
17 *domicile] does not extend beyond such limits.”*
18 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]*

19 Below is a list of the more prevalent means abused by corrupt and covetous governments to illegally convert PRIVATE
20 property to PUBLIC PROPERTY without the express consent of the owner. Many of these techniques are unrecognizable
21 to the average American and therefore surreptitious, which is why they continue to be abused so regularly and chronically by
22 public dis-servants:

- 23 1. Deceptively label statutory PRIVILEGES as RIGHTS.
- 24 2. Confuse STATUTORY citizenship with CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship.
- 25 3. Refuse to admit that the court you are litigating in is a FRANCHISE court that has no jurisdiction over non-franchisees
26 or people who do not consent to the franchise.
- 27 4. Abuse the words “includes” and “including” to add anything they want to the definition of “person” or “individual”
28 within the franchise. All such “persons” are public officers and not private human beings. See:

<u><i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i>, Form #05.014 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</u>
--
- 29 5. Refuse to impose the burden of proof upon the government to show that you EXPRESSLY CONSENTED to convert
30 PRIVATE property into PUBLIC property BEFORE they can claim jurisdiction over it.
- 31 6. Silently PRESUME that the property in question is PUBLIC property connected with the “trade or business” (public
32 office per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)) franchise and force you to prove that it ISN’T by CHALLENGING false
33 information returns filed against it, such as IRS Forms W-2, 1098, 1099, and K-1. See:

<u><i>Correcting Erroneous Information Returns</i>, Form #04.001 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</u>
--
- 34 7. Presume that the STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL contexts for geographical words are the same. They are
35 NOT, and in fact are mutually exclusive.
- 36 8. Presume that because you submitted an application for a franchise, that you:
37 8.1. CONSENTED to the franchise and were not under duress.
38 8.2. Were requesting a “benefit” and therefore agreed to the obligations associated with the “benefit”.

39 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
40 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
41 PART 2. CONTRACTS
42 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
43 [Section 1589](#)
44

45 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*
46 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

- 47 8.3. Agree to accept the obligations associated with the status described on the application, such as “taxpayer”,
48 “driver”, and “spouse”.
49 If you want to prevent the above, reserve all your rights on the application, indicate duress, and define all terms on the
50 form as NOT connected with any government or statutory law.

- 1 9. PRESUME that the OWNER has a civil statutory status that he or she did not consent to, such as:
 - 2 9.1. "spouse" under the family code of your state, which is a franchise.
 - 3 9.2. "driver" under the vehicle code of your state, which is a franchise.
 - 4 9.3. "taxpayer" under the tax code of your state, which is a franchise.
- 5 10. PRESUME in the case of physical PROPERTY that it was situated on federal territory to which the general and

6 exclusive jurisdiction of the national government applies, even though it is not. This is primarily done by playing word

7 games with geographical "words of art" such as "State" and "United States".
- 8 11. Refuse to satisfy the burden of proving that the owner of the property expressly consented in a manner that he/she

9 prescribed to change the status of either himself or the property over which they claim a public interest.
- 10 12. Judges will interfere with attempts to introduce evidence in the proceeding that challenges any of the above

11 presumptions.
- 12 13. Unlawfully compel the use of Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers in violation of 42 U.S.C.

13 §408(a)(8) in connection with specific property as a precondition of rendering a usually essential service. It will be

14 illegally compelled because:
 - 15 13.1. The party against whom it was compelled was not a statutory "Taxpayer" or "person" or "individual" or to whom

16 a duty to furnish said number lawfully applies.
 - 17 13.2. The property was not located on territory subject to the territorial jurisdiction of that national government.
- 18 14. Use one franchise as a way to recruit franchisees under OTHER franchises that are completely unrelated. For instance,

19 they will enact a vehicle code statute that allows for confiscation of REGISTERED vehicles only that are being

20 operated by UNLICENSED drivers. That way, everyone who wants to protect their vehicle also indirectly has to

21 ALSO become a statutory "driver" using the public roadways for commercial activity and thus subject to regulation by

22 the state, even though they in fact ARE NOT intending to do so.
- 23 15. Issue a license and then refuse to recognize the authority and ability in court of those possessing said license to act in

24 an EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE capacity. For instance:
 - 25 15.1. They may have a contractor's license but they are NOT allowed to operate as OTHER than a licensed

26 contractor...OR are NOT allowed to operate in an exclusively PRIVATE capacity.
 - 27 15.2. They may have a vehicle registration but are NOT allowed to remove it or NOT use it during times when they are

28 NOT using the public roadways for hire, which is most of the time. In other words, the vehicle is the equivalent

29 to "off duty" at some times. They allow police officers, who are PUBLIC officers, to be off duty, but not anyone

30 who DOESN'T work for the government.
- 31 16. Issue or demand GOVERNMENT ID and then presume that the applicant is a statutory "resident" for ALL purposes,

32 rather than JUST the specific reason the ID was issued. Since a "resident" is a public officer, in effect they are

33 PRESUMING that you are a public officer 24 hours a day, 7 days a week, and that you HAVE to assume this capacity

34 without pay or "benefit" and without the ability to quit. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 13.4
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 What all of the above government abuses have in common is that they do one or more of the following:

- 36 1. Involve PRESUMPTIONS which violate due process of law and are therefore UNCONSTITUTIONAL. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 37 2. Refuse to RECOGNIZE the existence of PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights.
- 38 3. Violate the very purpose of establishing government to begin with, which is to PROTECT PRIVATE property by

39 LEAVING IT ALONE and not regulating or benefitting from its use or abuse until AFTER it has been used to injure

40 the equal rights of anyone OTHER than the original owner.
- 41 4. Violate the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court. See section 28.2 later.
- 42 5. Needlessly interfere with the ownership or control of otherwise PRIVATE property.
- 43 6. Often act upon property BEFORE it is used to institute an injury, instead of AFTER. Whenever the law acts to

44 PREVENT future harm rather than CORRECT past harm, it requires the consent of the owner. The common law itself

45 only provides remedies for PAST harm and cannot act on future conduct, except in the case of injunctions where PAST

46 harm is already demonstrated.
- 47 7. Institute involuntary servitude against the owner in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.
- 48 8. Represent an eminent domain over PRIVATE property in violation of the state constitution in most states.
- 49 9. Violate the takings clauses of the Fifth Amendment to the United States Constitution.
- 50 10. Violate the maxim of law that the government has a duty to protect your right to NOT receive a "benefit" and NOT pay

51 for "benefits" that you don't want or don't need.

1 *Invito beneficium non datur.*
2 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*
3 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

4 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.*
5 *Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv.*
6 *Inst. n. 83.*

7 [*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856,*
8 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

9 It ought to be obvious to the reader that the basis for Socialism is public ownership of ALL property.

10 *“socialism n (1839) 1: any of various economic and political theories advocating collective or governmental*
11 *ownership and administration of the means of production and distribution of goods 2 a: a system of society or*
12 *group living in which there is no private property b: a system or condition of society in which the means of*
13 *production are owned and controlled by the state 3: a stage of society in Marxist theory transitional between*
14 *capitalism and communism and distinguished by unequal distribution of goods and pay according to work done.”*
15 *[Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 1118]*

16 Any system of law that recognizes no absolute and inviolable constitutional boundary between PRIVATE property and
17 PUBLIC property, or which regards ALL property as being subject to government taxation and/or regulation is a socialist or
18 collectivist system. That socialist system is exhaustively described in the following:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

19 Below is how the U.S. Supreme Court characterizes efforts to violate the rules for converting PRIVATE property into
20 PUBLIC property listed above and thereby STEAL PRIVATE property. The text below the following line up to the end of
21 the section comes from the case indicated:

22 _____
23 Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)

24 The question presented, therefore, is one of the greatest importance, — whether it is within the competency of a State to fix
25 the compensation which an individual may receive for the use of his own property in his private business, and for his services
26 in connection with it.

27 [. . .]

28 139*139 The validity of the legislation was, among other grounds, assailed in the State court as being in conflict with that
29 provision of the State Constitution which declares that no person shall be deprived of life, liberty, or property without due
30 process of law, and with that provision of the Fourteenth Amendment of the Federal Constitution which imposes a similar
31 restriction upon the action of the State. The State court held, in substance, that the constitutional provision was not violated
32 so long as the owner was not deprived of the title and possession of his property; and that it did not deny to the legislature the
33 power to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the use and enjoyment of the property, referring, in support of the
34 position, to instances of its action in prescribing the interest on money, in establishing and regulating public ferries and public
35 mills, and fixing the compensation in the shape of tolls, and in delegating power to municipal bodies to regulate the charges
36 of hackmen and draymen, and the weight and price of bread. In this court the legislation was also assailed on the same ground,
37 our jurisdiction arising upon the clause of the Fourteenth Amendment, ordaining that no State shall deprive any person of
38 life, liberty, or property without due process of law. But it would seem from its opinion that the court holds that property
39 loses something of its private character when employed in such a way as to be generally useful. The doctrine declared is that
40 property "becomes clothed with a public interest when used in a manner to make it of public consequence, and affect the
41 community at large;" and from such clothing the right of the legislature is deduced to control the use of the property, and to
42 determine the compensation which the owner may receive for it. **When Sir Matthew Hale, and the sages of the law in his**
43 **day, spoke of property as affected by a public interest, and ceasing from that cause to be juris privati solely, that is,**
44 **ceasing to be held merely in private right, they referred to property dedicated by the owner to public uses, or to**
45 **property the use of which was granted by the government, or in connection with which special privileges were**
46 **conferred. Unless the property was thus dedicated, or some right bestowed by the government was held with the**

1 **property, either by specific grant or by prescription of so long a time as 140*140 to imply a grant originally, the**
2 **property was not affected by any public interest so as to be taken out of the category of property held in private right.**

3 But it is not in any such sense that the terms "clothing property with a public interest" are used in this case. From the nature
4 of the business under consideration — the storage of grain — which, in any sense in which the words can be used, is a private
5 business, in which the public are interested only as they are interested in the storage of other products of the soil, or in articles
6 of manufacture, it is clear that the court intended to declare that, whenever one devotes his property to a business which is
7 useful to the public, — "affects the community at large," — the legislature can regulate the compensation which the owner
8 may receive for its use, and for his own services in connection with it. "When, therefore," says the court, "one devotes his
9 property to a use in which the public has an interest, he, in effect, grants to the public an interest in that use, and must submit
10 to be controlled by the public for the common good, to the extent of the interest he has thus created. He may withdraw his
11 grant by discontinuing the use; but, so long as he maintains the use, he must submit to the control." The building used by the
12 defendants was for the storage of grain: in such storage, says the court, the public has an interest; therefore the defendants,
13 by devoting the building to that storage, have granted the public an interest in that use, and must submit to have their
14 compensation regulated by the legislature.

15 **If this be sound law, if there be no protection, either in the principles upon which our republican government is**
16 **founded, or in the prohibitions of the Constitution against such invasion of private rights, all property and all business**
17 **in the State are held at the mercy of a majority of its legislature.** The public has no greater interest in the use of buildings
18 for the storage of grain than it has in the use of buildings for the residences of families, nor, indeed, anything like so great an
19 interest; and, according to the doctrine announced, the legislature may fix the rent of all tenements used for residences, without
20 reference to the cost of their erection. If the owner does not like the rates prescribed, he may cease renting his houses. He has
21 granted to the public, says the court, an interest in the use of the 141*141 buildings, and "he may withdraw his grant by
22 discontinuing the use; but, so long as he maintains the use, he must submit to the control." The public is interested in the
23 manufacture of cotton, woollen, and silken fabrics, in the construction of machinery, in the printing and publication of books
24 and periodicals, and in the making of utensils of every variety, useful and ornamental; **indeed, there is hardly an enterprise**
25 **or business engaging the attention and labor of any considerable portion of the community, in which the public has**
26 **not an interest in the sense in which that term is used by the court in its opinion; and the doctrine which allows the**
27 **legislature to interfere with and regulate the charges which the owners of property thus employed shall make for its**
28 **use, that is, the rates at which all these different kinds of business shall be carried on, has never before been asserted,**
29 **so far as I am aware, by any judicial tribunal in the United States.**

30 **The doctrine of the State court, that no one is deprived of his property, within the meaning of the constitutional**
31 **inhibition, so long as he retains its title and possession, and the doctrine of this court, that, whenever one's property**
32 **is used in such a manner as to affect the community at large, it becomes by that fact clothed with a public interest,**
33 **and ceases to be juris privati only, appear to me to destroy, for all useful purposes, the efficacy of the constitutional**
34 **guaranty. All that is beneficial in property arises from its use, and the fruits of that use; and whatever deprives a**
35 **person of them deprives him of all that is desirable or valuable in the title and possession. If the constitutional guaranty**
36 **extends no further than to prevent a deprivation of title and possession, and allows a deprivation of use, and the fruits**
37 **of that use, it does not merit the encomiums it has received.** Unless I have misread the history of the provision now
38 incorporated into all our State constitutions, and by the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments into our Federal Constitution, and
39 have misunderstood the interpretation it has received, it is not thus limited in its scope, and thus impotent for good. **It has a**
40 **much more extended operation than either court, State, or Federal has given to it. The provision, it is to be observed,**
41 **places property under the same protection as life and liberty. Except by due process of law, no State can 142*142**
42 **deprive any person of either. The provision has been supposed to secure to every individual the essential conditions**
43 **for the pursuit of happiness; and for that reason has not been heretofore, and should never be, construed in any**
44 **narrow or restricted sense.**

45 No State "shall deprive any person of life, liberty, or property without due process of law," says the Fourteenth Amendment
46 to the Constitution. By the term "life," as here used, something more is meant than mere animal existence. The inhibition
47 against its deprivation extends to all those limbs and faculties by which life is enjoyed. The provision equally prohibits the
48 mutilation of the body by the amputation of an arm or leg, or the putting out of an eye, or the destruction of any other organ
49 of the body through which the soul communicates with the outer world. The deprivation not only of life, but of whatever God
50 has given to everyone with life, for its growth and enjoyment, is prohibited by the provision in question, if its efficacy be not
51 frittered away by judicial decision.

52 By the term "liberty," as used in the provision, something more is meant than mere freedom from physical restraint or the
53 bounds of a prison. It means freedom to go where one may choose, and to act in such manner, not inconsistent with the equal

1 rights of others, as his judgment may dictate for the promotion of his happiness; that is, to pursue such callings and avocations
2 as may be most suitable to develop his capacities, and give to them their highest enjoyment.

3 **The same liberal construction which is required for the protection of life and liberty, in all particulars in which life**
4 **and liberty are of any value, should be applied to the protection of private property. If the legislature of a State, under**
5 **pretence of providing for the public good, or for any other reason, can determine, against the consent of the owner,**
6 **the uses to which private property shall be devoted, or the prices which the owner shall receive for its uses, it can**
7 **deprive him of the property as completely as by a special act for its confiscation or destruction. If, for instance, the**
8 **owner is prohibited from using his building for the purposes for which it was designed, it is of little consequence that**
9 **he is permitted to retain the 143*143 title and possession; or, if he is compelled to take as compensation for its use less**
10 **than the expenses to which he is subjected by its ownership, he is, for all practical purposes, deprived of the property,**
11 **as effectually as if the legislature had ordered his forcible dispossession. If it be admitted that the legislature has any**
12 **control over the compensation, the extent of that compensation becomes a mere matter of legislative discretion. The**
13 **amount fixed will operate as a partial destruction of the value of the property, if it fall below the amount which the**
14 **owner would obtain by contract, and, practically, as a complete destruction, if it be less than the cost of retaining its**
15 **possession. There is, indeed, no protection of any value under the constitutional provision, which does not extend to**
16 **the use and income of the property, as well as to its title and possession.**

17 This court has heretofore held in many instances that a constitutional provision intended for the protection of rights of private
18 property should be liberally construed. It has so held in the numerous cases where it has been called upon to give effect to
19 the provision prohibiting the States from legislation impairing the obligation of contracts; the provision being construed to
20 secure from direct attack not only the contract itself, but all the essential incidents which give it value and enable its owner
21 to enforce it. Thus, in *Bronson v. Kinzie*, reported in the 1st of Howard, it was held that an act of the legislature of Illinois,
22 giving to a mortgagor twelve months within which to redeem his mortgaged property from a judicial sale, and prohibiting its
23 sale for less than two-thirds of its appraised value, was void as applied to mortgages executed prior to its passage. It was
24 contended, in support of the act, that it affected only the remedy of the mortgagee, and did not impair the contract; but the
25 court replied that there was no substantial difference between a retrospective law declaring a particular contract to be
26 abrogated and void, and one which took away all remedy to enforce it, or encumbered the remedy with conditions that
27 rendered it useless or impracticable to pursue it. And, referring to the constitutional provision, the court said, speaking through
28 Mr. Chief Justice Taney, that

29 *"it would be unjust to the memory of the distinguished men who framed it, to suppose that it was designed to*
30 *protect a mere barren and 144*144 abstract right, without any practical operation upon the business of life. It*
31 *was undoubtedly adopted as a part of the Constitution for a great and useful purpose. It was to maintain the*
32 *integrity of contracts, and to secure their faithful execution throughout this Union, by placing them under the*
33 *protection of the Constitution of the United States. And it would but Ill. become this court, under any*
34 *circumstances, to depart from the plain meaning of the words used, and to sanction a distinction between the*
35 *right and the remedy, which would render this provision illusive and nugatory, mere words of form, affording no*
36 *protection and producing no practical result."*

37 And in *Pumpelly v. Green Bay Company*, 13 Wall. 177, the language of the court is equally emphatic. That case arose in
38 Wisconsin, the constitution of which declares, like the constitutions of nearly all the States, that private property shall not be
39 taken for public use without just compensation; and this court held that the flooding of one's land by a dam constructed across
40 a river under a law of the State was a taking within the prohibition, and required compensation to be made to the owner of
41 the land thus flooded. The court, speaking through Mr. Justice Miller, said: —

42 *"It would be a very curious and unsatisfactory result, if, in construing a provision of constitutional law, always*
43 *understood to have been adopted for protection and security to the rights of the individual as against the*
44 *government, and which has received the commendation of jurists, statesmen, and commentators, as placing the*
45 *just principles of the common law on that subject beyond the power of ordinary legislation to change or control*
46 *them, it shall be held that, if the government refrains from the absolute conversion of real property to the uses of*
47 *the public, it can destroy its value entirely, can inflict irreparable and permanent injury to any extent, can, in*
48 *effect, subject it to total destruction without making any compensation, because, in the narrowest sense of the*
49 *word, it is not taken for the public use. Such a construction would pervert the constitutional provision into a*
50 *restriction on the rights of the citizen, as those rights stood at the common law, instead of the government, and*
51 *make it an authority for invasion of private right under the pretext of the public good, which had no warrant*
52 *in the laws or practices of our ancestors."*

53 **The views expressed in these citations, applied to this case, would render the constitutional provision invoked by the**
54 **defendants effectual to protect them in the uses, income, and revenues of their property, as well as in its title and**
55 **possession. The construction actually given by the State court and by this court makes the provision, in the language**

1 **of Taney, a protection to "a mere barren and abstract right, without any practical operation upon the business of**
2 **life," and renders it "illusiv and nugatory, mere words of form, affording no protection and producing no practical**
3 **result."**

4 The power of the State over the property of the citizen under the constitutional guaranty is well defined. The State may take
5 his property for public uses, upon just compensation being made therefor. It may take a portion of his property by way of
6 taxation for the support of the government. It may control the use and possession of his property, so far as may be necessary
7 for the protection of the rights of others, and to secure to them the equal use and enjoyment of their property. **The doctrine**
8 **that each one must so use his own as not to injure his neighbor — sic utere tuo ut alienum non lædas — is the rule by**
9 **which every member of society must possess and enjoy his property; and all legislation essential to secure this common**
10 **and equal enjoyment is a legitimate exercise of State authority. Except in cases where property may be destroyed to**
11 **arrest a conflagration or the ravages of pestilence, or be taken under the pressure of an immediate and overwhelming**
12 **necessity to prevent a public calamity, the power of the State over the property of the citizen does not extend beyond**
13 **such limits.**

14 It is true that the legislation which secures to all protection in their rights, and the equal use and enjoyment of their property,
15 embraces an almost infinite variety of subjects. Whatever affects the peace, good order, morals, and health of the community,
16 comes within its scope; and every one must use and enjoy his property subject to the restrictions which such legislation
17 imposes. What is termed the police power of the State, which, from the language often used respecting it, one would suppose
18 to be an undefined and irresponsible element in government, can only interfere with the conduct of individuals in their
19 intercourse with each other, and in the use of their property, so far 146*146 as may be required to secure these objects. **The**
20 **compensation which the owners of property, not having any special rights or privileges from the government in**
21 **connection with it, may demand for its use, or for their own services in union with it, forms no element of consideration**
22 **in prescribing regulations for that purpose.** If one construct a building in a city, the State, or the municipality exercising a
23 delegated power from the State, may require its walls to be of sufficient thickness for the uses intended; it may forbid the
24 employment of inflammable materials in its construction, so as not to endanger the safety of his neighbors; if designed as a
25 theatre, church, or public hall, it may prescribe ample means of egress, so as to afford facility for escape in case of accident;
26 it may forbid the storage in it of powder, nitro-glycerine, or other explosive material; it may require its occupants daily to
27 remove decayed vegetable and animal matter, which would otherwise accumulate and engender disease; it may exclude from
28 it all occupations and business calculated to disturb the neighborhood or infect the air. Indeed, there is no end of regulations
29 with respect to the use of property which may not be legitimately prescribed, having for their object the peace, good order,
30 safety, and health of the community, thus securing to all the equal enjoyment of their property; but in establishing these
31 regulations it is evident that compensation to the owner for the use of his property, or for his services in union with it, is not
32 a matter of any importance: whether it be one sum or another does not affect the regulation, either in respect to its utility or
33 mode of enforcement. One may go, in like manner, through the whole round of regulations authorized by legislation, State
34 or municipal, under what is termed the police power, and in no instance will he find that the compensation of the owner for
35 the use of his property has any influence in establishing them. **It is only where some right or privilege is conferred by the**
36 **government or municipality upon the owner, which he can use in connection with his property, or by means of which**
37 **the use of his property is rendered more valuable to him, or he thereby enjoys an advantage over others, that the**
38 **compensation to be received by him becomes a legitimate matter of regulation. Submission to the regulation of**
39 **compensation in such cases is an implied condition 147*147 of the grant, and the State, in exercising its power of**
40 **prescribing the compensation, only determines the conditions upon which its concession shall be enjoyed. When the**
41 **privilege ends, the power of regulation ceases.**

42 Jurists and writers on public law find authority for the exercise of this police power of the State and the numerous regulations
43 which it prescribes in the doctrine already stated, that everyone must use and enjoy his property consistently with the rights
44 of others, and the equal use and enjoyment by them of their property. "The police power of the State," says the Supreme
45 Court of Vermont, "extends to the protection of the lives, limbs, health, comfort, and quiet of all persons, and the protection
46 of all property in the State. According to the maxim, sic utere tuo ut alienum non lædas, which, being of universal application,
47 it must, of course, be within the range of legislative action to define the mode and manner in which every one may so use his
48 own as not to injure others." Thorpe v. Rutland & Burlington Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 149. "We think it a settled principle
49 growing out of the nature of well-ordered civil society," says the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, "that every holder of
50 property, however absolute and unqualified may be his title, holds it under the implied liability that his use of it shall not be
51 injurious to the equal enjoyment of others having an equal right to the enjoyment of their property, nor injurious to the rights
52 of the community." Commonwealth v. Alger, 7 Cush. 84. In his Commentaries, after speaking of the protection afforded by
53 the Constitution to private property, Chancellor Kent says: —

1 *"But though property be thus protected, it is still to be understood that the law-giver has the right to prescribe*
2 *the mode and manner of using it, so far as may be necessary to prevent the abuse of the right, to the injury or*
3 *annoyance of others, or of the public. The government may, by general regulations, interdict such uses of property*
4 *as would create nuisances and become dangerous to the lives, or health, or peace, or comfort of the citizens.*
5 *Unwholesome trades, slaughter-houses, operations offensive to the senses, the deposit of powder, the application*
6 *of steam-power to propel cars, the building with combustible materials, and the burial of the dead, may all be*
7 *interdicted by law, in the-midst of dense masses of population, 148*148 on the general and rational principle*
8 *that every person ought so to use his property as not to injure his neighbors, and that private interests must be*
9 *made subservient to the general interests of the community. 2 Kent, 340.*

10 The Italics in these citations are mine. The citations show what I have already stated to be the case, that the regulations which
11 the State, in the exercise of its police power, authorizes with respect to the use of property are entirely independent of any
12 question of compensation for such use, or for the services of the owner in connection with it.

13 There is nothing in the character of the business of the defendants as warehousemen which called for the interference
14 complained of in this case. Their buildings are not nuisances; their occupation of receiving and storing grain infringes upon
15 no rights of others, disturbs no neighborhood, infects not the air, and in no respect prevents others from using and enjoying
16 their property as to them may seem best. **The legislation in question is nothing less than a bold assertion of absolute**
17 **power by the State to control at its discretion the property and business of the citizen, and fix the compensation he**
18 **shall receive. The will of the legislature is made the condition upon which the owner shall receive the fruits of his**
19 **property and the just reward of his labor, industry, and enterprise. "That government," says Story, "can scarcely be**
20 **deemed to be free where the rights of property are left solely dependent upon the will of a legislative body without any**
21 **restraint. The fundamental maxims of a free government seem to require that the rights of personal liberty and private**
22 **property should be held sacred."** *Wilkeson v. Leland, 2 Pet. 657. The decision of the court in this case gives*
23 **unrestrained license to legislative will.**

24 The several instances mentioned by counsel in the argument and by the court in its opinion, in which legislation has fixed the
25 compensation which parties may receive for the use of their property and services, do not militate against the views I have
26 expressed of the power of the State over the property of the citizen. They were mostly cases of public ferries, bridges, and
27 turnpikes, of wharfingers, hackmen, and draymen, and of interest on money. In all these cases, except that of interest on
28 money, which I shall presently notice there was some special 149*149 privilege granted by the State or municipality; and no
29 one, I suppose, has ever contended that the State had not a right to prescribe the conditions upon which such privilege should
30 be enjoyed. **The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own**
31 **property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated or**
32 **implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The recipient of**
33 **the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege conferred, its**
34 **acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.** The privilege which the hackman
35 and drayman have to the use of stands on the public streets, not allowed to the ordinary coachman or laborer with teams,
36 constitutes a sufficient warrant for the regulation of their fares. In the case of the warehousemen of Chicago, no right or
37 privilege is conferred by the government upon them; and hence no assent of theirs can be alleged to justify any interference
38 with their charges for the use of their property.

39 The quotations from the writings of Sir Matthew Hale, so far from supporting the positions of the court, do not recognize the
40 interference of the government, even to the extent which I have admitted to be legitimate. They state merely that the franchise
41 of a public ferry belongs to the king, and cannot be used by the subject except by license from him, or prescription time out
42 of mind; and that when the subject has a public wharf by license from the king, or from having dedicated his private wharf
43 to the public, as in the case of a street opened by him through his own land, he must allow the use of the wharf for reasonable
44 and moderate charges. Thus, in the first quotation which is taken from his treatise *De Jure Maris*, Hale says that the king has

45 *"a right of franchise or privilege, that no man may set up a common ferry for all passengers without a prescription*
46 *time out of mind or a charter from the king. He may make a ferry for his own use or the use of his family, but not*
47 *for the common use of all the king's subjects passing that way; because it doth in consequent tend to a common*
48 *charge, and is become a thing of public interest and use, and every man for his passage 150*150 pays a toll,*
49 *which is a common charge, and every ferry ought to be under a public regulation, viz., that it give attendance at*
50 *due times, keep a boat in due order, and take but reasonable toll; for if he fail in these he is finable."*

51 Of course, one who obtains a license from the king to establish a public ferry, at which "every man for his passage pays a
52 toll," must take it on condition that he charge only reasonable toll, and, indeed, subject to such regulations as the king may
53 prescribe.

1 In the second quotation, which is taken from his treatise De Portibus Maris, Hale says: —

2 *"A man, for his own private advantage, may, in a port or town, set up a wharf or crane, and may take what rates*
3 *he and his customers can agree for crannage, wharfage, housellage, pesage; for he doth no more than is lawful*
4 *for any man to do, viz., makes the most of his own. If the king or subject have a public wharf, unto which all*
5 *persons that come to that port must come and unlade or lade their goods as for the purpose, because they are the*
6 *wharves only licensed by the king, or because there is no other wharf in that port, as it may fall out where a port*
7 *is newly erected, in that case there cannot be taken arbitrary and excessive duties for crannage, wharfage, pesage,*
8 *&c.; neither can they be enhanced to an immoderate rate, but the duties must be reasonable and moderate, though*
9 *settled by the king's license or charter. For now the wharf and crane and other conveniences are affected with a*
10 *public interest, and they cease to be juris privati only; as if a man set out a street in new building on his own land,*
11 *it is now no longer bare private interest, but is affected by the public interest."*

12 The purport of which is, that if one have a public wharf, by license from the government or his own dedication, he must exact
13 only reasonable compensation for its use. By its dedication to public use, a wharf is as much brought under the common-law
14 rule of subjection to reasonable charges as it would be if originally established or licensed by the crown. All property
15 dedicated to public use by an individual owner, as in the case of land for a park or street, falls at once, by force of the
16 dedication, under the law governing property appropriated by the government for similar purposes.

17 I do not doubt the justice of the encomiums passed upon Sir 151*151 Matthew Hale as a learned jurist of his day; but I am
18 unable to perceive the pertinency of his observations upon public ferries and public wharves, found in his treatises on "The
19 Rights of the Sea" and on "The Ports of the Sea," to the questions presented by the warehousing law of Illinois, undertaking
20 to regulate the compensation received by the owners of private property, when that property is used for private purposes.

21 The principal authority cited in support of the ruling of the court is that of Alnutt v. Inglis, decided by the King's Bench, and
22 reported in 12 East. But that case, so far from sustaining the ruling, establishes, in my judgment, the doctrine that everyone
23 has a right to charge for his property, or for its use, whatever he pleases, unless he enjoys in connection with it some right or
24 privilege from the government not accorded to others; and even then it only decides what is above stated in the quotations
25 from Sir Matthew Hale, that he must submit, so long as he retains the right or privilege, to reasonable rates. In that case, the
26 London Dock Company, under certain acts of Parliament, possessed the exclusive right of receiving imported goods into
27 their warehouses before the duties were paid; and the question was whether the company was bound to receive them for a
28 reasonable reward, or whether it could arbitrarily fix its compensation. In deciding the case, the Chief Justice, Lord
29 Ellenborough, said: —

30 *"There is no doubt that the general principle is favored, both in law and justice, that every man may fix what*
31 *price he pleases upon his own property, or the use of it; but if, for a particular purpose, the public have a right*
32 *to resort to his premises and make use of them, and he have a monopoly in them for that purpose, if he will take*
33 *the benefit of that monopoly, he must, as an equivalent, perform the duty attached to it on reasonable terms."*

34 And, coming to the conclusion that the company's warehouses were invested with "the monopoly of a public privilege," he
35 held that by law the company must confine itself to take reasonable rates; and added, that if the crown should thereafter think
36 it advisable to extend the privilege more generally to other persons and places, so that the public would not be restrained from
37 exercising a choice of warehouses for the purpose, the company might be enfranchised from the restriction which 152*152
38 attached to a monopoly; but, so long as its warehouses were the only places which could be resorted to for that purpose, the
39 company was bound to let the trade have the use of them for a reasonable hire and reward. The other judges of the court
40 placed their concurrence in the decision upon the ground that the company possessed a legal monopoly of the business, having
41 the only warehouses where goods imported could be lawfully received without previous payment of the duties. From this
42 case it appears that it is only where some privilege in the bestowal of the government is enjoyed in connection with the
43 property, that it is affected with a public interest in any proper sense of the terms. It is the public privilege conferred with the
44 use of the property which creates the public interest in it.

45 In the case decided by the Supreme Court of Alabama, where a power granted to the city of Mobile to license bakers, and to
46 regulate the weight and price of bread, was sustained so far as regulating the weight of the bread was concerned, no question
47 was made as to the right to regulate the price. 3 Ala. 137. There is no doubt of the competency of the State to prescribe the
48 weight of a loaf of bread, as it may declare what weight shall constitute a pound or a ton. But I deny the power of any
49 legislature under our government to fix the price which one shall receive for his property of any kind. If the power can be
50 exercised as to one article, it may as to all articles, and the prices of everything, from a calico gown to a city mansion, may
51 be the subject of legislative direction.

1 **Other instances of a similar character may, no doubt, be cited of attempted legislative interference with the rights of**
2 **property.** The act of Congress of 1820, mentioned by the court, is one of them. There Congress undertook to confer upon
3 the city of Washington power to regulate the rates of wharfage at private wharves, and the fees for sweeping chimneys. Until
4 some authoritative adjudication is had upon these and similar provisions, I must adhere, notwithstanding the legislation, to
5 my opinion, that those who own property have the right to fix the compensation at which they will allow its use, and that
6 those who control services have a right to fix the compensation at which they will be rendered. The chimney-sweeps may, I
7 think, safely claim all the compensation which 153*153 they can obtain by bargain for their work. In the absence of any
8 contract for property or services, the law allows only a reasonable price or compensation; but what is a reasonable price in
9 any case will depend upon a variety of considerations, and is not a matter for legislative determination.

10 **The practice of regulating by legislation the interest receivable for the use of money, when considered with reference**
11 **to its origin, is only the assertion of a right of the government to control the extent to which a privilege granted by it**
12 **may be exercised and enjoyed. By the ancient common law it was unlawful to take any money for the use of money; all**
13 **who did so were called usurers, a term of great reproach, and were exposed to the censure of the church; and if,**
14 **after the death of a person, it was discovered that he had been a usurer whilst living, his chattels were forfeited to the**
15 **king, and his lands escheated to the lord of the fee. No action could be maintained on any promise to pay for the use**
16 **of money, because of the unlawfulness of the contract. Whilst the common law thus condemned all usury, Parliament**
17 **interfered, and made it lawful to take a limited amount of interest. It was not upon the theory that the legislature**
18 **could arbitrarily fix the compensation which one could receive for the use of property, which, by the general law, was**
19 **the subject of hire for compensation, that Parliament acted, but in order to confer a privilege which the common law**
20 **denied. The reasons which L.Ed. to this legislation originally have long since ceased to exist; and if the legislation is**
21 **still persisted in, it is because a long acquiescence in the exercise of a power, especially when it was rightfully assumed**
22 **in the first instance, is generally received as sufficient evidence of its continued lawfulness. 10 Bac. Abr. 264.[*]**

23 There were also recognized in England, by the ancient common law, certain privileges as belonging to the lord of the manor,
24 which grew out of the state of the country, the condition of the people, and the relation existing between him and 154*154
25 his tenants under the feudal system. Among these was the right of the lord to compel all the tenants within his manor to grind
26 their corn at his mill. No one, therefore, could set up a mill except by his license, or by the license of the crown, unless he
27 claimed the right by prescription, which presupposed a grant from the lord or crown, and, of course, with such license went
28 the right to regulate the tolls to be received. Woolrych on the Law of Waters, c. 6, of Mills. Hence originated the doctrine
29 which at one time obtained generally in this country, that there could be no mill to grind corn for the public, without a grant
30 or license from the public authorities. It is still, I believe, asserted in some States. This doctrine being recognized, all the rest
31 followed. The right to control the toll accompanied the right to control the establishment of the mill.

32 It requires no comment to point out the radical differences between the cases of public mills and interest on money, and that
33 of the warehouses in Chicago. No prerogative or privilege of the crown to establish warehouses was ever asserted at the
34 common law. **The business of a warehouseman was, at common law, a private business and is so in its nature. It has**
35 **no special privileges connected with it, nor did the law ever extend to it any greater protection than it extended to all**
36 **other private business. No reason can be assigned to justify legislation interfering with the legitimate profits of that**
37 **business, that would not equally justify an intermeddling with the business of every man in the community, so soon,**
38 **at least, as his business became generally useful.**

39 **3.12 The franchisee is a public officer and a “fiction of law”**

40 The U.S. Supreme Court acknowledged that a frequent source of unconstitutional activity by government actors is to create
41 fictitious offices, when it held:

42 *“An unconstitutional act is not a law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; it affords no protection; it creates*
43 *no office; it is in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed.”*
44 *[Norton v. Shelby County, 118 US 425 (1885)]*

45 An unlawfully created public office is sometimes called a “fiction of law”. Such legal fictions are also described in Form
46 #09.071. Those exercising it are called “de facto officers”. All those engaged in franchises are public officers in the
47 government. The fictitious public office and/or “trade or business” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)) to which all the government’s
48 enforcement rights attach is also called a “fiction of law” by some judges. Here is the definition:

49 *“Fiction of law. An assumption or supposition of law that something which is or may be false is true, or that a state of facts exists which*
50 *has never really taken place. An assumption [PRESUMPTION], for purposes of justice, of a fact that does not or may not exist. A rule*

1 of law which assumes as true, and will not allow to be disproved, something which is false, but not impossible. Ryan v. Motor Credit Co.,
2 30 N.J.Eq. 531, 23 A.2d. 607, 621. These assumptions are of an innocent or even beneficial character, and are made for the advancement
3 of the ends of justice. They secure this end chiefly by the extension of procedure from cases to which it is applicable to other cases to which
4 it is not strictly applicable, the ground of inapplicability being some difference of an immaterial character. See also Legal fiction."
5 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 623]

6 The key elements of all fictions of law from the above are:

- 7 1. A PRESUMPTION of the existence or truth of an otherwise nonexistent thing.
- 8 2. The presumptions are of an INNOCENT or BENEFICIAL character.
- 9 3. The presumptions are made for the advancement of the ends of justice.
- 10 4. All of the above goals are satisfied against BOTH parties to the dispute, not just the government. Otherwise the
11 constitutional requirement for equal protection and equal treatment has been transgressed.

12 The fictitious public office that forms the heart of the modern SCAM income tax clearly does not satisfy the elements for
13 being a "fiction of law" because:

- 14 1. All presumptions that violate due process of law or result in an injury to EITHER party affected by the presumption are
15 unconstitutional. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 16 2. The presumption does not benefit BOTH parties to a dispute that involves it. It ONLY benefits the government at the
17 expense of innocent nontaxpayers and EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE parties.
- 18 3. The presumption of the existence of the BOGUS office does NOT advance justice for BOTH parties to any dispute
19 involving it. The legal definition of justice is the RIGHT TO BE LEFT ALONE. The presumption of the existence of
20 the BOGUS office ensures that those who do not want to volunteer for the office but who are the subject of FALSE
21 information returns are NEVER left alone and are continually harassed illegally by the IRS. Here is the legal definition
22 of "justice" so you can see for yourself:

23 "PAULSEN, ETHICS (Thilly's translation), chap. 9.

24 Justice, as a moral habit, is that tendency of the will and mode of conduct which refrains from disturbing the
25 lives and interests of others [INCLUDING us], and, as far as possible, hinders such interference on the part
26 of others. This virtue springs from the individual's respect for his fellows as ends in themselves and as his co
27 equals. The different spheres of interests may be roughly classified as follows: body and life; the family, or the
28 extended individual life; property, or the totality of the instruments of action; honor, or the ideal existence; and
29 finally freedom, or the possibility of fashioning one's life as an end in itself. The law defends these different
30 spheres, thus giving rise to a corresponding number of spheres of rights, each being protected by a prohibition. .
31 . . To violate the rights, to interfere with the interests of others, is injustice. All injustice is ultimately directed
32 against the life of the neighbor; it is an open avowal that the latter is not an end in itself, having the same value
33 as the individual's own life. The general formula of the duty of justice may therefore be stated as follows: Do no
34 wrong yourself, and permit no wrong to be done, so far as lies in your power; or, expressed positively: Respect
35 and protect the right."
36 [[Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 2\]](#)]

37 Therefore it is clearly a CRUEL FRAUD for any judge to justify his PRESUMPTION of the existence of the BOGUS public
38 office that is the subject of the excise tax by calling it a "fiction of law".

39 If you want to see an example of WHY this fiction of law was created as a way to usurp jurisdiction, read the following U.S.
40 Supreme Court cite:

41 "It is true, that the person who accepts an office may be supposed to enter into a compact to be answerable to
42 the government, which he serves, for any violation of his duty; and, having taken the oath of office, he would
43 unquestionably be liable, in such case, to a prosecution for perjury in the Federal Courts. But because one
44 man, by his own act, renders himself amenable to a particular jurisdiction, shall another man, who has not
45 incurred a similar obligation, be implicated? If, in other words, it is sufficient to vest a jurisdiction in this court,
46 that a Federal Officer is concerned; if it is a sufficient proof of a case arising under a law of the United States to
47 affect other persons, that such officer is bound, by law, to discharge his duty with fidelity; a source of jurisdiction
48 is opened, which must inevitably overflow and destroy all the barriers between the judicial authorities of the State
49 and the general government. Any thing which can prevent a Federal Officer from the punctual, as well as from
50 an impartial, performance of his duty; an assault and battery; or the recovery of a debt, as well as the offer of a
51 bribe, may be made a foundation of the jurisdiction of this court; and, considering the constant disposition of
52 power to extend the sphere of its influence, fictions will be resorted to, when real cases cease to occur. A mere

1 fiction, that the defendant is in the custody of the marshall, has rendered the jurisdiction of the King's Bench
 2 universal in all personal actions."
 3 [United States v. Worrall, 2 U.S. 384 (1798)]
 4 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=3339893669697439168/

5 The reason for the controversy in the above case was that a bribe occurred on state land by a nonresident domiciled in the
 6 state, and therefore that federal law did not apply. In the above case, the court admitted that a "fiction" was resorted to usurp
 7 jurisdiction because no legal authority could be found. The fact that the defendant was in custody created the jurisdiction. It
 8 didn't exist before they ILLEGALLY KIDNAPPED him. Notice also that they mention an implied "compact" or contract
 9 related to the office being exercised, and that THAT compact was the source of their jurisdiction over the officer who was
 10 bribed. This is the SAME contract to which all those who engage in a statutory "trade or business" are party to.

11 **3.13 "Public" v. "Private" Franchises Compared**

12 Another useful exercise is to compare PUBLIC franchises, meaning government franchises, with PRIVATE franchises that
 13 involve private parties exclusively. Understanding these distinctions is very important to those who want to be able to produce
 14 legally admissible evidence that governments are illegally implementing or enforcing their franchises. Below is a table
 15 summarizing the main differences between PUBLIC and PRIVATE franchises:

16 **Table 8: Public v. Private Franchises Compared**

<i>Characteristic</i>	<i>PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT Franchise</i>	<i>PRIVATE Franchise</i>
Franchise agreement is	Civil law associated with the domicile of those who are statutory but not constitutional "citizens" and "residents" within the venue of the GRANTOR	Private law among all those who expressly consented in writing
Consent to the franchise procured by	IMPLIED by ACTION of participants: 1. Using the government's license number; 2. Declaring a STATUS under the franchise such as "taxpayer"	EXPRESS by signing a WRITTEN contract absent duress
Franchise rights are property of	Government (de facto government if property outside of federal territory)	Human being or private company
Choice of law governing disputes under the franchise agreement	Franchise agreement itself and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) .	Franchise agreement only
Disputes legally resolved in	Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 statutory FRANCHISE court with INEQUITY	Constitutional court in EQUITY
Courts officiating disputes operate in	POLITICAL context and issue [political] OPINIONS	LEGAL context and issue ORDERS
Parties to the contract	Are "public officers" within the government grantor of the franchise	Maintain their status as private parties
Domicile of franchise participants	Federal territory . See 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and §7408(d)	Wherever the parties declare it or express it in the franchise

17 How can we prove that a so-called "government" is operating a franchise as a PRIVATE company or corporation in EQUITY
 18 rather than as a parens patriae protected by sovereign immunity? Below are the conditions that trigger this status as we
 19 understand them so far:

- 20 1. When they are implementing the franchises against parties domiciled outside of their EXCLUSIVE rather than subject
 21 matter jurisdiction. For instance, when the federal government implements or enforces a federal franchise within states
 22 of the Union, then it is operating outside its territory and implicitly waives sovereign immunity. Hence, they are
 23 "purposefully availing themselves" of commercial activity outside of their jurisdiction and waive immunity within the
 24 jurisdiction they are operating. See:

[Federal Jurisdiction](#), Form #05.018
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 25 2. When [domicile](#) and one's status as a statutory "citizen", "resident", or "U.S. person" under the civil laws of the
 26 grantor:

- 1 2.1. Is not required in the franchise agreement itself.
2 2.2. Is in the franchise agreement but is ignored or disregarded as a matter of policy and not law by the government.
3 For instance, the government ignores the legal requirements of the franchise found in [20 C.F.R. §422.104](#) and
4 insists that EVERYONE is eligible and TO HELL with the law.

5 3. When the government practices or encourages, deceives, or protects others in practicing CRIMINAL IDENTITY
6 THEFT to make state nationals LOOK like someone domiciled within or physically present within federal territory.
7 See:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 4. When any of the above conditions occur, then the government engaging in them:

9 4.1. Is engaging in PRIVATE business activity beyond its core purpose as a de jure “government”

10 4.2. Is operating in a de facto capacity and not as a “sovereign”. See:

De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 4.3. Is abusing its monopolistic authority to compete with private business concerns

12 4.4. Is “purposefully availing itself” of commerce in the foreign jurisdictions, such as states of the Union, that it
13 operates the franchise

14 4.5. Implicitly waives sovereign immunity under the [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act \(F.S.I.A.\)](#), [28 U.S.C. Chapter](#)
15 [97](#) and its equivalent act in the foreign jurisdictions that it operates the franchise

16 4.6. Implicitly agrees to be sued IN EQUITY in a Constitutional court if it enforces the franchise against
17 [NONRESIDENTS](#)

18 4.7. Cannot truthfully identify the [statutory FRANCHISE courts](#) that administer the franchise as “government” courts,
19 but simply PRIVATE arbitration boards.

20 The following ruling by the U.S. Supreme Court confirms some of the above.

21 *See also Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) (“**The United States does business on***
22 ***business terms**”) (quoting United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926));*
23 *Perry v. United States, supra at 352 (1935) (“**When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes***
24 ***contracts, it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties to such***
25 ***instruments. There is no difference . . . except that the United States cannot be sued without its consent**”)*
26 *(citation omitted); United States v. Bostwick, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) (“**The United States, when they contract with***
27 ***their citizens, are controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf**”); Cooke v. United States,*
28 *91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875) (explaining that when the United States “comes down from its position of sovereignty,*
29 ***and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals there**”).*

30 *See Jones, 1 Cl.Ct. at 85 (“**Wherever the public and private acts of the government seem to commingle, a citizen***
31 ***or corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether***
32 ***the action will lie against the supposed defendant**”); O’Neill v. United States, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982)*
33 *(sovereign acts doctrine applies where, “[w]ere [the] contracts exclusively between private parties, the party hurt*
34 *by such governing action could not claim compensation from the other party for the governing action”). The*
35 *dissent ignores these statements (including the statement from Jones, from which case Horowitz drew its*
36 *reasoning literally verbatim), when it says, post at 931, that the sovereign acts cases do not emphasize the need*
37 *to treat the government-as-contractor the same as a private party.*
38 *[United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996).]*

39 Only one sentence in the above seems suspicious:

40 *“When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes contracts, it has rights and incurs responsibilities*
41 *similar to those of individuals who are parties to such instruments. There is no difference . . . **except that the***
42 ***United States cannot be sued [IN ITS OWN COURTS] without its consent**”*

43 What they are referring to above is that the “United States” federal corporation cannot be sued IN THEIR OWN COURTS
44 without their consent, not that they cannot be sued in EQUITY in a court of a constitutional state. The federal government
45 has no direct control over the courts of a legislatively “foreign state”, such as a state of the Union. Hence, it cannot impede
46 itself being sued directly there when it is operating a private business in competition with other private businesses in a
47 commercial marketplace. An example is “insurance services”, such as Social Security, which is private insurance. The
48 government deceptively calls the premiums a “tax” on the 800 line of Social Security, but in fact, they are simply PRIVATE
49 insurance premiums. No one can make you buy any commercial product the government offers, including private “Social
50 Insurance”. Otherwise, we are talking about THEFT and involuntary servitude. The definition of “State” found in the Social
51 Security Act is entirely consistent with these conclusions. “State” is nowhere defined to expressly include states of the Union

1 and therefore, they are NOT included under the rules of statutory construction. Hence, they are “foreign” for the subject
2 matter of Social Security, Medicare, and every other federal socialism program.

3 “**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius.** A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one
4 thing is the exclusion of another. *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,
5 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100.* Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**
6 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**
7 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects
8 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”
9 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581*]

10 A legal term useful in describing the proper operation of government franchises is “publici juris”. Here is a legal definition:

11 *“PUBLICI JURIS. Lat. Of public right. The word "public" in this sense means pertaining to the people, or*
12 *affecting the community at large [the SOCIALIST collective]; that which concerns a multitude of people; and the*
13 *word "right," as so used, means a well-founded claim; an interest; concern; advantage; benefit. State v. Lyon, 63*
14 *Okl. 285, 165 P. 419, 420.*

15 *This term, as applied to a thing or right [PRIVILEGE], means that it is open to or exercisable by all persons. It*
16 *designates things which are owned by "the public:" that is, the entire state or community, and not by any private*
17 *person. When a thing is common property, so that anyone can make use of it who likes, it is said to be publici*
18 *juris: as in the case of light, air, and public water. Sweet. “*
19 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1397]*

20 We allege that:

- 21 1. Associating anything with a government identifying number (SSN or TIN)
 - 22 1.1. Changes the character of the thing so associated to “publici juris”
 - 23 1.2. Donates and converts private property to a public use, public purpose, and public office
 - 24 1.3. Makes you the trustee with equitable title over the thing donated, instead of the LEGAL OWNER of the property
- 25 2. The compelled, involuntary use of government identifying numbers therefore constitutes THEFT and CONVERSION,
26 which are CRIMES.

27 For further details on the compelled use of government identifying numbers, see:

[Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a “Taxpayer Identification Number”, Form #04.205](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

28 **4 PUBLIC Rights v. PRIVATE Rights**⁵²

29 If you would like a simplified training course or presentation summarizing everything in the following subsections, please
30 see:

[Private Right or Public Right? Course, Form #12.044](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

31 **4.1 Introduction**

32 *“Indeed, in a free government almost all other rights would become worthless if the government possessed power*
33 *over the private fortune of every citizen.”*
34 [*John Marshall; SOURCE: <http://quotio.com/quote/Indeed-in-a-free/315738>*]

35 *“This nation, as experience has proved, cannot always remain at peace, and has no right to expect that it always*
36 *will have wise and humane rulers, sincerely attached to the principles of the Constitution. Wicked men, ambitious*
37 *of power, with hatred of liberty and contempt of law, may fill the place once occupied by Washington and*
38 *Lincoln; and if this right is conceded, and the calamities of war again befall us, the dangers to human liberty*
39 *are frightful to contemplate. ... For this, and other equally weighty reasons, they secured the inheritance they*
40 *had fought to maintain, by incorporating in a written Constitution the safeguards which time had proven were*

⁵² Adapted from Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.3 with permission.

1 *essential to its preservation. Not one of these safeguards can the President or Congress or the Judiciary disturb,*
2 *except the one concerning the writ of habeas corpus.”*
3 *[Ex Parte Milligan, 71 U.S. 2, 18 L.Ed. 281, 297 (1866)]*

4 This section concerns itself with the origin and nature of rights and privileges. We discuss the subject both from a biblical
5 as well as a legal/civil perspective. The subject of rights and privileges is of utmost importance in understanding our role in
6 society and the relationship that government has to us as the sovereign people that they serve. Failure to fully understand
7 this subject can result in making you into a government slave and signing away all your rights and sovereignty without even
8 realizing it.

9 The various articles contained within this chapter will demonstrate to you the facts and the proof, not only that these things
10 are true, but just how they are used to infringe upon your Unalienable Rights as Sovereign Americans and “natural persons”
11 of the several Union states. These Sovereign Americans of the several Union states are the only People who have
12 Constitutional (Natural) Rights. No other status of “citizenship” or “residency” has these Natural Rights, yet you claim these
13 other forms of citizenship every day, and as you do so, you are unknowingly waving your Natural Rights for the illusion of
14 benefits and privileges from the federal government. In effect, you have exchanged your own Natural Rights for mere
15 “government privileges” and thereby irreparably compromised your personal liberty and sovereignty [Whoops.]

16 It is all a matter of perspective and choice. The problem is, you probably don't know or understand that there are two sides
17 to this coin - and more importantly, that you have a choice. If you don't know how or when to “Reserve your Rights” then
18 you become prey to oppression and tyranny by anyone, including the various levels of government, who might wish to take
19 advantage of you for their own sake or their notions of what is best for you. It is time to take charge of your own destiny and
20 stop being so casual about your Rights. You do have them, in that they do still exist. The question is do you have access to
21 them, when you need them the most. Not likely, unless you understand and use this valuable information at every turn in your
22 involvement with all levels of government.

23 So, please, take the time to read, study and verify this information thoroughly for yourself. And please, feel free to share it
24 with others. Organize discussion groups with your friends, relatives, and with your various clubs and organizations. The more
25 people who become enlightened, the sooner we can stop the insanity of oppression and tyranny, by anyone, especially our
26 own government.

27 Time after time we have all heard the expression, “*The People have the power.*” Probably more times than any one of us can
28 count. We have heard that “We the People...” are the masters and the federal government is the servant of the People. Today,
29 most of us would agree that it is the other way around. Yet few of us can explain how or why this has come to be true. While
30 most of us understand these powers are actually our Rights as they were known, understood, and written into the Declaration
31 of Independence, the Constitution of the United States of America, and the Bill of Rights, few of us understand how to use
32 and enforce these Rights. The majority of us are unaware of how to protect these rights and ourselves from those who would
33 choose to usurp them, [entrapping us into a web of deceit](#) and misleading us to believe we must obey what are obviously laws
34 which function outside our protections under the Constitution.

35 We often hear speakers proclaim “*The people must protect (reserve) their Rights or they won't have any.*” Yet, few actually
36 know how. Of course every elected official is required to take an oath of office, which includes the statement “... to protect
37 and defend the Constitution of the United States of America...”. As we all have come to realize, we are gradually losing our
38 Rights with each passing year, as the government continues to erode them away with still more federal regulation being
39 imposed.

40 In paraphrasing Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas (well known for his conservative views), he said:

41 “... *I promise to fight federalism at every turn. But, the People must first 'reserve' their 'Rights' or I can do nothing*
42 “...”

43 We have all heard other notable people make similar statements in the past, and yet I have found that very few of us actually
44 know and understand what is meant by these words. Most of us assume that the government itself is waging the battle to
45 protect our Rights, or simply believe that these Rights we have are just there and known to all. So, who in their right mind
46 would, or even could, get away with denying them? As you read this section, not only will you come to know exactly what
47 Justice Thomas meant in those few words, but you will also understand precisely how to go about “reserving your Rights.”
48 You will learn that there is a lot more going on here than first meets the eye.

1 So, how do we protect and enforce these Unalienable Rights granted to us by our Creator, from those who would steal them
2 away? Who are those that would trick us into being unknowing and unwilling victims of what seems to be unconstitutional
3 laws that violate our natural rights?

4 Most would agree that it is the government and big business which seek to usurp our rights. The government on all levels
5 (local, county, state, and federal) operates on a system that is actually outside the protections of the Constitution, which is a
6 little-known and even less understood conspiracy perpetrated on the American People to control their lives and their money
7 (property and other assets). Meanwhile, big business lobbies congress to the point that “We the People...” have little if any
8 input or effect in the legislative process. So, it is our elected officials in government who have betrayed both their oaths of
9 office, and our faith that they will do what they promised during the election process.

10 It is our goal, as set forth in this book, to inform you as to precisely how government and big business accomplish these deeds
11 of deception, trickery, and fraud. Then, to further instruct you, we will educate you as to how to overcome these obstacles
12 and barriers to the freedoms we were granted by our Creator, and guaranteed by our Constitution, for which so many have
13 fought and died to preserve and protect for ourselves and for our posterity.

14 We have the power - we always have! It is time then to reeducate ourselves, getting away from the leftist rhetoric and back
15 to the simple facts of the matter in an effort to save our Constitution and our Individual Freedoms. Our tolerance and silence
16 have too long been mistaken for ignorance, and the faith we have entrusted in our elected officials has certainly been betrayed.

17 *“No legislative act contrary to the Constitution can be valid. To deny this would be to affirm that the deputy
18 (agent) is greater than his principal; that the servant is above the master; that the representatives of the people
19 are superior to the people; that men, acting by virtue of powers may do not only what their powers do not
20 authorize, but what they forbid. It is not to be supposed that the Constitution could intend to enable the
21 representatives of the people to substitute their will to that of their constituents. A Constitution is, in fact, and
22 must be regarded by judges, as fundamental law. If there should happen to be an irreconcilable variance between
23 the two, the Constitution is to be preferred to the statute.”*
24 *[Alexander Hamilton (Federalist Paper # 78)]*

25 *“Where rights secured by the Federal Constitution are involved, there can be no rule-making or legislation
26 which would abrogate them.”*
27 *[Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436 (1966)]*

28 *“Truth is incontrovertible, ignorance can deride it, panic may resent it, malice may destroy it, but there it is.”*
29 *[Winston Churchill]*

30 **4.2 The “Publici Juris” or “Public Rights” Scam**⁵³

31 The Public Rights Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court is the starting point for determining whether a right is PRIVATE or
32 PUBLIC, and in what court disputes over the right may be heard. This section will discuss this doctrine and the foundation
33 of it, which is “publici juris”. We also discuss the dividing line between PUBLIC and PRIVATE and how to distinguish each
34 in the following course on our site.

Private Right or Public Right? Course, Form #12.044
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PrivateRightOrPublicRight.pdf>

35 The term “publici juris”, which is Latin for “public right” is defined as follows:

36 *“PUBLICI JURIS. Lat. Of public right. The word "public" in this sense means pertaining to the people, or
37 affecting the community at large; that which concerns a multitude of people; and the word "right," as so used,
38 means a well-founded claim; an interest; concern; advantage; benefit. State v. Lyon, 63 Okl. 285, 165 P. 419,
39 420.*

40 *This term, as applied to a thing or right, means that it is open to or exercisable by all [CIVIL STATUTORY]
41 persons [but not CONSTITUTIONAL “persons”]. It designates things which are owned by “the public:” that is,
42 the entire state or community, and not by any private person. When a thing is common property, so that any one
43 can make use of it who likes, it is said to be publici juris; as in the case of light, air, and public water. Sweet.*

44 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1397]*

⁵³ Source: *Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property*, Form #04.404, Section 2; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 They use Latin in the definition to disguise the term “public right” because they are trying to pull a fast one on the mainstream
2 populace. Whenever a court or a legal dictionary uses Latin, guaranteed they are trying to deceive or mislead you to disguise
3 their LACK of lawful authority.

4 Notice the phrase in the above “owned by the public”, and by that they mean PUBLIC property. The word “benefit” also
5 betrays a privilege as well. “Common property” implies COLLECTIVE control and ownership, rather than PERSONAL
6 ownership.

7 They use the phrase “it is open to or exercisable by all persons”, but they can ONLY mean all human beings consensually
8 domiciled in the forum and EXCLUDING those who are NOT. In other words, VOLUNTARY CLUB MEMBERS.
9 Otherwise, involuntary servitude and a Fifth Amendment taking of property would be the result. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002

PDF: <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

HTML: <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>

10 STATUTORY persons always require a domicile within the CIVIL jurisdiction of a geographical region. That domicile must
11 be [CONSENSUAL \(Form #05.003\)](#). If you don’t consent to a [domicile \(Form #05.002\)](#) in the forum or venue, the only
12 CIVIL protection you have is the CONSTITUTION and the COMMON LAW and [STATUTORY CIVIL law \(Form #05.037\)](#)
13 DOES NOT and CANNOT APPLY. See:

Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

14 The definition of “PUBLIC RIGHT/PUBLICI JURIS” is therefore [deceptive and equivocates \(Form #05.014\)](#), because the
15 TWO contexts for “[persons](#)” are not identified or qualified and are MUTUALLY exclusive:

- 16 1. [CONSTITUTIONAL “persons”](#): Human beings protected by the Bill of Rights and the common law and NOT
17 statutory civil law.
- 18 2. [STATUTORY “persons”](#): [Fictional creations of Congress \(“Straw men”, Form #05.042\)](#) which only have the
19 limited subset of CONSTITUTIONAL rights entirely defined and controlled by Congress.

20 You CANNOT be a CONSTITUTIONAL “[person](#)” and a STATUTORY “[person](#)” at the SAME time:

- 21 1. Either you have [CONSTITUTIONAL rights \(Form #10.002\)](#) in a given context, or you have [STATUTORY](#)
22 [privileges \(Form #05.030\)](#).
- 23 2. If you claim STATUTORY privileges, you SURRENDER CONSTITUTIONAL rights.

24 *“The words “privileges” and “immunities,” like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have
25 been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions
26 from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally
27 signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places **whereby a certain individual**
28 **or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.** Privilege or immunity is conferred
29 upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing
30 him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption.”*

31 *[The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;*

32 *SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)
33 [state_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)*

34 *See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien,
35 “Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States,” in Columbia University Studies in History,
36 Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.*

37 They are therefore DELIBERATELY deceiving you at the very entry point of asserting PUBLIC CIVIL jurisdiction. They
38 want you to UNKNOWINGLY surrender CONSTITUTIONAL rights by FALSELY believing that CONSTITUTIONAL
39 “persons” and STATUTORY “persons” are equivalent, even though they are MUTUALLY exclusive and non-overlapping.

40 The [Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine \(Litigation Tool #10.020\)](#) of the U.S. Supreme Court describe EXACTLY how you
41 transition from a PRIVATE/CONSTITUTIONAL “person” to a PUBLIC/STATUTORY CIVIL “person”:

1 *“The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules*
2 *under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for*
3 *decision. They are:*

4 [. . .]

5 ***6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself***
6 ***of its benefits.***[*FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v.*](#)
7 [*Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting*](#)
8 [*Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.*](#)

9
10 FOOTNOTES:

11 [*FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S.*](#)
12 [*641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed.*](#)
13 [*1108.*](#)

14 [*\[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 \(1936\)\]*](#)

15 **NOTE:** For the court to suggest in Ashwander that you can't raise a constitutional issue is to tell you that:

- 16 1. You are NO LONGER a CONSTITUTIONAL “person”.
- 17 2. You have VOLUNTARILY exchanged PRIVATE/CONSTITUTIONAL rights for PUBLIC STATUTORY
- 18 PRIVILEGES.
- 19 3. You are a GOVERNMENT WHORE of the kind described by the Bible in the following article:

20

[Are You “Playing the Harlot” with the Government?, SEDM](https://sedm.org/are-you-playing-the-harlot/)
<https://sedm.org/are-you-playing-the-harlot/>

- 21 4. You have SURRENDERED all constitutional remedies in the way described on the next page.

22 BEND OVER!

23 Notice in the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine THAT:

- 24 1. He was in effect MAKING LAW, because he cited NO AUTHORITY for the rules.
- 25 2. The judge was operating in a POLITICAL capacity, which real judges cannot do.
- 26 3. Because he was operating in a political capacity and “making law” that directly SURRENDERS all of your
- 27 constitutional rights, then He was in effect REPEALING the entire Bill of Rights and thus violating his oath to
- 28 “support and defend the constitution”.
- 29 4. He admitted that the court has DELIBERATELY OBFUSCATED the [Separation Between Public and Private](#)
- 30 [\(Form #12.025\)](#). Confusing these two is the MAIN method of tyranny, in fact, and they can't hand the prisoners
- 31 the key to their prison cell!

32 Here's another example:

33 *“The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our precedents.*
34 *Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public rights must at*
35 *a minimum arise “between the government and others.” Ex parte Bakelite Corp., supra, at 451, 49 S.Ct., at*
36 *413. In contrast, “the liability of one individual to another under the law as defined,” Crowell v. Benson,*
37 *supra, at 51, 52 S.Ct., at 292, is a matter of private rights. Our precedents clearly establish that only*
38 *controversies in the former category may be removed from Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or*
39 *administrative agencies for their determination. See Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health*
40 *Review Comm'n, 430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); Crowell v. Benson,*
41 *supra, 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292. See also Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-*
42 *918 (1930).FN24 Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized*
43 *judicial power.”*

44 [. . .]

45 *Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress [PUBLIC*
46 *RIGHTS] and other [PRIVATE] rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition*
47 *of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution.*
Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by

1 *the principle of separation of powers reflected in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is*
2 *designed to guard against “encroachment or aggrandizement” by Congress at the expense of the other*
3 *branches of government. Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a*
4 *statutory right [a “privilege” or “public right” in this case, such as a “trade or business”], it clearly has the*
5 *discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it*
6 *may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created*
7 *to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right. FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect*
8 *the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has*
9 *created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional*
10 *creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the*
11 *Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it*
12 *has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United*
13 *States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.*
14 *[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]*

15 More on judges unconstitutionally “making law” at:

- 16 1. [How Judges Unconstitutionally “Make Law”](https://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/HowJudgesMakeLaw.pdf), Litigation Tool #01.009
17 <https://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/HowJudgesMakeLaw.pdf>
- 18 2. [Courts Cannot Make Law](https://youtu.be/avXHXxeT-UU)
19 <https://youtu.be/avXHXxeT-UU>

20 On the subject of judges “making law”, Montesquieu who designed our three-branch system of government with [separation](#)
21 [of powers \(Form #05.023\)](#) in his famous book “The Spirit of Laws” STERNLY WARNED BEFORE the Constitution was
22 even written(!) the following:

23 *“When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates,*
24 *there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact*
25 *tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.*

26 *Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it*
27 *joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge*
28 *would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and*
29 *oppression [sound familiar?].*

30 *There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the*
31 *people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of*
32 *trying the causes of individuals.”*

33 [. . .]

34 *In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,*
35 *as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may*
36 *plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands,*
37 *every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions.”*

38 *[The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758, Book XI, Section 6;*
39 *SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm]*

40 What the U.S. Supreme Court has done, through “The Public Rights Doctrine”, is to put in effect the following POLICY that
41 is not LAW but which has the practical EFFECT and FORCE of law:

- 42 1. Government can do no wrong PROVIDED that it is operating within its statutory and constitutional limits, and
43 therefore cannot be sued as a wrongdoer, unless the statute they are administering is or has been declared
44 unconstitutional.
- 45 2. Disputes between TWO private parties protected by the Constitution must be heard in Constitutional, Article III courts.
- 46 3. Disputes between a PRIVATE party and the GOVERNMENT must be heard in:
 - 47 3.1. Legislative franchise courts in the LEGISLATIVE or EXECUTIVE Branch if no Constitutional wrong is
48 implicated, because you are seeking a privilege against Uncle.
 - 49 3.2. A constitutional Article III court if a Constitutional violation is implicated.
- 50 4. Any privilege or right originating from a civil statute that is not in the Constitution is, by definition a public right
51 AGAINST the government. Thus, it is a PRIVILEGE that can be regulated by the government and heard in a franchise
52 court. [Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 \(1983\)](#)

- 1 5. Franchise courts, also called “legislative franchise courts”:
2 5.1. Are legislatively created creatures of Congress which can only hear disputes relating to federal property coming
3 under 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2).
4 5.2. Cannot hear constitutional issues or rights violations.
5 5.3. Cannot hear disputes of those not partaking of the civil statutory privileges or franchise they were created to
6 administer.
7 5.4. Are part of what now deceased Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia called “The FOURTH Branch of
8 government”, implying that they are unconstitutional. [Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868 \(1991\)](#).
9 6. If you wish to invoke your constitutional rights against a government actor who injured your constitutional rights:
10 6.1. That dispute is against THE INDIVIDUAL ACTOR, not against the government.
11 6.2. You must satisfy the burden of proof that the tortious actor was acting OUTSIDE of their delegated constitutional
12 or statutory authority. Usually, this means that your status or your earnings did NOT fall within the
13 STATUTORY definitions provided in the civil statute they were administering using the strict rules of statutory
14 construction and interpretation documented in Form #05.014.
15 6.3. The Department of Justice can overrule you by simply declaring, absent ANY proof, that they were operating
16 WITHIN their authority, even if the definitions say they were NOT. See 28 U.S.C. §2679(d)(3).
17 6.4. If the tortious actor was acting outside their delegated authority, they are NOT entitled to free representation by
18 the Department of Justice.
19 7. If you file the action against the tortious actor in STATE court, then the action cannot be removed to FEDERAL court
20 WITHOUT the defendant proving that federal property OF SOME KIND listed in 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2) is involved, and
21 thus, that a “federal question” is at issue.
22 8. The COURT which allows for removal from state to federal court itself is committing a tort WITHOUT enforcing the
23 requirement of the defendant to prove “federal question” and FEDERAL PROPERTY is at issue. See 28 U.S.C.
24 §1652, which is deliberately vague to protect UNLAWFUL removals and IDENTITY THEFT that they facilitate, as
25 documented in:

[Government Identity Theft](#), Form #05.046
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

- 26 9. Lastly, there are cases where even though the offending party in the government who you are suing INDIVIDUALLY
27 caused an unlawful taking of PRIVATE property, the property is still in the CUSTODY of the government.
28 9.1. Suing the corrupt individual will not return the property and you have to sue the PROPERTY and indirectly the
29 party possessing it at the time, which is usually the government.
30 9.2. The action to return the property must be filed as an “in rem” action against the PROPERTY and NOT the
31 government.
32 9.3. In rem actions against the government for property unlawfully in their custody ARE permitted and are NOT
33 privileges, but RIGHTS and NO STATUTE is necessary to reclaim the property WRONGFULLY in
34 government possession. Property taken from a “nontaxpayer” under the color but without the actual authority of
35 law is not “taxes”, but THEFT, and therefore would NOT come under the Internal Revenue Code, which only
36 governs interactions with CONSENTING STATUTORY “taxpayers”:

37 *“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,
38 and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no
39 attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not
40 assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”*
41 *[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]*

42
43 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject
44 to the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are
45 prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of
46 law. With them[non-taxpayers] Congress does not assume to deal and they are neither of the subject nor of the
47 object of federal revenue laws.”*
48 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F2d. 585 (1972)]*

1 "A claim against the United States is a right to demand money from the United States.⁵⁴ Such claims are
2 sometimes spoken of as gratuitous in that they cannot be enforced by suit without statutory consent.⁵⁵ **The**
3 **general rule of non-liability of the United States does not mean that a citizen cannot be protected against the**
4 **wrongful governmental acts that affect the citizen or his or her property.**⁵⁶ **If, for example, money or property**
5 **of an innocent person goes into the federal treasury by fraud to which a government agent was a party, the**
6 **United States cannot [lawfully] hold the money or property against the claim of the injured party.**⁵⁷"
7 [*American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999)*]
8

9 "When the Government has illegally received money which is the property of an innocent citizen and when this
10 money has gone into the Treasury of the United States, there arises an implied contract on the part of the
11 Government to make restitution to the rightful owner under the Tucker Act and this court has jurisdiction to
12 entertain the suit.
13 [90 Ct.Cl. at 613, 31 F.Supp. at 769.](#)"
14 [*Gordon v. U. S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 (Ct.Cl., 1981)*]
15

16 California Civil Code
17 Section 2224

18 "One who gains a thing by fraud, accident, mistake, undue influence, the violation of a trust, or other wrongful
19 act, is, unless he or she has some other and better right thereto, an involuntary trustee of the thing gained, for the
20 benefit of the person who would otherwise have had it."
21

22 "The United States, we have held, cannot, as against the claim of an innocent party, hold his money which has
23 gone into its treasury by means of the fraud of its agent. While here the money was taken through mistake
24 without element of fraud, the unjust retention is immoral and amounts in law to a fraud of the taxpayer's rights.
25 What was said in the State Bank Case applies with equal force to this situation. 'An action will lie whenever
26 the defendant has received money which is the property of the plaintiff, and which the defendant is obligated
27 by natural justice and equity to refund. The form of the indebtedness or the mode in which it was incurred is
28 immaterial.'
29 [*Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421*]

30 More on the Public Rights Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court and the subject of "Publici juris" at:

[Sovereignty and Freedom Topic](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm), Section 6: Private and Natural Rights and Natural Law, Family Guardian Fellowship
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm>

31 **4.3 PRIVATE Rights Defined and Explained**

32 "The people...are the only sure reliance for the preservation of our liberty."
33 [*Thomas Jefferson to James Madison, 1787. ME 6:392*]

34 "The people of every country are the only safe guardians of their own rights."
35 [*Thomas Jefferson to John Wyche, 1809*]

36 The Bill of Rights documents PRIVATE rights. We define "private" as follows:

37 **SEDM Disclaimer**
38 **4. Meaning of Words**
39 **4.3. Private**

⁵⁴ United States ex rel. Angarica v. Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 AFTR 4628 (holding that a claim against the Secretary of State for money awarded under a treaty is a claim against the United States); Hobbs v. McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870; Manning v. Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A 630 and (disapproved on other grounds by Button's Estate v. Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195).

⁵⁵ Blagge v. Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.

⁵⁶ Wilson v. Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233.

⁵⁷ Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 USTC ¶9346, 15 AFTR 1069; United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647.

1 The word "private" when it appears in front of other entity names such as "person", "individual", "business",
2 "employee", "employer", etc. shall imply that the entity is:

- 3 1. In possession of absolute, exclusive ownership and control over their own labor, body, and all their
4 property. In Roman Law this was called "dominium".
- 5 2. On an EQUAL rather than inferior relationship to government in court. This means that they have no
6 obligations to any government OTHER than possibly the duty to serve on jury and vote upon voluntary
7 acceptance of the obligations of the civil status of "citizen" (and the DOMICILE that creates it). Otherwise,
8 they are entirely free and unregulated unless and until they INJURE the equal rights of another under the
9 common law.
- 10 3. A "nonresident" in relation to the state and federal government.
- 11 4. Not a PUBLIC entity defined within any state or federal statutory law. This includes but is not limited to
12 statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or franchise.
- 13 5. Not engaged in a public office or "trade or business" (per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)). Such offices include but
14 are not limited to statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or
15 franchise.

16 "PRIVATE PERSON. An individual who is not the incumbent of an office."
17 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1359]

- 18 6. Not consenting to contract with or acquire any public status, public privilege, or public right under any
19 state or federal franchise. For instance, the phrase "private employee" means a common law worker that is
20 NOT the statutory "employee" defined within 26 U.S.C. §3401(c) or 26 C.F.R. §301.3401(c)-1 or any other
21 federal or state law or statute.
- 22 7. Not sharing ownership or control of their body or property with anyone, and especially a government. In
23 other words, ownership is not "qualified" but "absolute".
- 24 8. Not subject to civil enforcement or regulation of any kind, except AFTER an injury to the equal rights of
25 others has occurred. Preventive rather than corrective regulation is an unlawful taking of property
26 according to the Fifth Amendment takings clause.
- 27 9. Not "privileged" or party to a franchise of any kind:

28 "PRIVILEGE. "A right, power, franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, against
29 or beyond the course of the law. [. . .] That which releases one from the performance of a
30 duty or obligation, or exempts one from a liability which he would otherwise be required
31 to perform, or sustain in common [common law] with all other persons. State v.
32 Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W. 895, 896. A peculiar advantage, exemption, or
33 immunity. Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v. Chambers, 25 Cal.App. 536, 144
34 P. 317, 319.
35 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]

36
37
38 "Is it a franchise? A franchise is said to be a right reserved to the people by the
39 constitution, as the elective franchise. Again, it is said to be a privilege conferred by grant
40 from government, and vested in one or more individuals, as a public office.
41 Corporations, or bodies politic are the most usual franchises known to our laws. In
42 England they are very numerous, and are defined to be royal privileges in the hands of a
43 subject. An information will lie in many cases growing out of these grants, especially where
44 corporations are concerned, as by the statute of 9 Anne, ch. 20, and in which the public
45 have an interest. In 1 Strange R. (The King v. Sir William Loucher,) it was held that an
46 information of this kind did not lie in the case of private rights, where no franchise of the
47 crown has been invaded.

48
49 If this is so--if in England a privilege existing in a subject, which the king alone could
50 grant, constitutes it a franchise--in this country, under our institutions, a privilege or
51 immunity of a public nature, which could not be exercised without a legislative grant,
52 would also be a franchise."
53 [People v. Ridgley, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859)]

- 54 10. The equivalent to a common law or Constitutional "person" who retains all of their common law and
55 Constitutional protections and waives none.

56 "The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology
57 of this country, have been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly
58 either as such or in equivalent expressions from the time of Magna Charta. For all
59 practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified a peculiar
60 right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain
61 individual or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.
62 Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim

1 to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some particular
2 advantage or exemption. "

3 [The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;
4 SOURCE:

5 http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_im
6 [munities_of_state_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_im)]

7
8 See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583,
9 5584; A.J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in
10 Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

11 Every attempt by anyone in government to alienate rights that the Declaration of Independence says are
12 UNALIENABLE shall also be treated as "PRIVATE BUSINESS ACTIVITY" that cannot be protected by sovereign,
13 official, or judicial immunity. So called "government" cannot make a [profitable business or franchise](#) out of
14 alienating inalienable rights without ceasing to be a classical/de jure government and instead becoming in effect
15 an [economic terrorist and de facto government in violation of Article 4, Section 4](#).

16 "No servant [or government or biological person] can serve **two masters**; for either he
17 will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the
18 other. **You cannot serve God and mammon [government].**"
19 [[Luke 16:13](#), Bible, NKJV]

20 [SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.3; SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>]

21 Black's Law Dictionary (Sixth Edition) defines our Constitutional Rights:

22 "... Natural rights are those which grow out of the nature of man [the Creator] and depend upon personality, as
23 distinguished from such as are created by law and depend upon civilized society; or those which are plainly
24 assured by natural law..."
25 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1324]

26 In other words, Natural Rights or Natural Laws come from nature [the Creator] and are separate and distinct from those laws
27 derived by man. We also call them PRIVATE rights. Our Constitution not only recognizes these Natural Rights (Natural
28 Laws), but guarantees them as individual Rights. The Constitution recognizes that they are superior to all other laws,
29 including the laws made by man (any level of government). That is, unless of course you freely waive your Rights, which is
30 exactly what you do under compulsion every time you file an income tax return. It is likely, however, that you didn't know
31 that is what you were doing. Hence, this section.

32 Possession of a legal right conveys certain advantages upon us in a court of law as revealed by the U.S. supreme Court,
33 *Marbury v. Madison*, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803):

34 *The very essence of civil liberty certainly consists in the right of every individual [note that he said **individual**,*
35 *and not **citizen**, since you don't have to be a **citizen** to have the protection of government] to claim the protection*
36 *of the laws, whenever he receives an injury. One of the first duties of government is to afford that protection. In*
37 *Great Britain the king himself is sued in the respectful form of a petition, and he never fails to comply with the*
38 *judgment of his court.*

39 *In the 3d vol. of his Commentaries, p. 23, Blackstone states two cases in which a remedy is afforded by mere*
40 *operation of law.*

41 "In all other cases," he says, "it is a general and indisputable rule, that where there is a
42 legal right, there is also a legal remedy by suit, or action at law, whenever that right is
43 invaded."

44 And afterwards, p. 109, of the same vol. he says,

45 "I am next to consider such injuries as are cognizable by the court of the common law.
46 And herein I shall for the present only remark, that all possible injuries whatsoever, that
47 did not fall within the exclusive cognizance of either the ecclesiastical, military, or
48 maritime tribunals, are, for that very reason, within the cognizance of the common law
49 courts of justice; for it is a settled and invariable principle in the laws of England, that
50 every right, when withheld, must have a remedy, and every injury its proper redress.

51 *The government of the United States has been emphatically termed a government of laws, and not of men. It will*
52 *certainly cease to deserve this high appellation, if the laws furnish no remedy for the violation of a vested legal*
53 *right."*

1 The above case is often cited as an authority on the subject of rights, even by the government, and makes mandatory reading
2 for the budding freedom fighter.

3 The supreme Court has said repeatedly that governments may not tax or regulate the exercise of PRIVATE rights. Here is
4 but one example:

5 *“A state may not impose a charge for the enjoyment of a right granted by the Federal Constitution.”*
6 *[Murdock v. Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105, 63 S.Ct. 870 (1943)]*

7 However, governments can regulate the exercise of “privileges”:

8 *“The power to tax the exercise of a privilege is the power to control or suppress its enjoyment.”*
9 *[Murdock v. Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105, 63 S.Ct. 870 (1943)]*

10 **4.4 PUBLIC Rights/Privileges Defined and Explained**

11 What is a “privilege”? It is a PUBLIC right created by government in civil statutes conveying a right AGAINST the
12 government or an agent of the government ONLY.

13 **PRIVILEGE.** *A particular and peculiar benefit or advantage enjoyed by a person, company, or class, beyond*
14 *the common advantages of other citizens. An exceptional or extraordinary power or exemption. A right, power,*
15 *franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, against or beyond the course of the law. Waterloo Water Co. v.*
16 *Village of Waterloo, 193 N.Y.S. 360, 362, 200 App.Div. 718; Colonial Motor Coach Corporation v. City of*
17 *Oswego, 215 N.Y.S. 159,163,126 Misc. 829; Cope v. Flanery, 234 P. 845, 849, 70 Cal.App. 738; Bank of*
18 *Commerce & Trust Co. v. Senter, 260 S.W. 144, 147, 149 Tenn. 569; State v. Betts, 24 N.J.L. 557.*

19 *An exemption from some burden or attendance, with which certain persons are indulged, from a supposition of*
20 *law that the stations they All, or the offices they are engaged in, are such as require all their time and care, and*
21 *that, therefore, without this indulgence, it would be impracticable to execute such offices to that advantage which*
22 *the public good requires. Dike v. State, 38 Minn. 366, 38 N.W. 95; International Trust Co. v. American L. & T.*
23 *Co., 62 Minn. 501, 65 N.W. 78. State v. Gilman, 33 W.Va. 146, 10 S.E. 283, 6 L.R.A. 847. That which releases*
24 *one from the performance of a duty or obligation, or exempts one from a liability which he would otherwise be*
25 *required to perform, or sustain in common with all other persons. State v. Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W. 895,*
26 *896. A peculiar advantage, exemption, or immunity. Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v. Chambers,*
27 *25 Cal.App. 536, 144 P. 317, 319.*

28 **Civil Law**

29 *A right which the nature of a debt gives to a creditor, and which entitles him to be preferred before other creditors.*
30 *Civil Code La. art. 3186. It is merely an accessory of the debt which it secures, and falls with the extinguishment*
31 *of the debt. A. Baldwin & Co. v. McCain, 159 La. 966, 106 So. 459, 460. The civil-law privilege became, by*
32 *adoption of the admiralty courts, the admiralty lien. Howe, Stud. Civ. L. 89; The J. E. Rumbell, 148U.S. 1, 13S.Ct.*
33 *498, 37 L.Ed. 345.*

34 **Privileges and immunities.** *Within the meaning of the 14th amendment of the United States constitution, such*
35 *privileges as are fundamental, which belong to the citizens of all free governments and which have at all times*
36 *been enjoyed by citizens of the United States. La Tourette v. McMaster, 104 S.C. 501, 89 S.E. 398, 399. They are*
37 *only those which owe their existence to the federal government, its national character, its Constitution, or its*
38 *laws. Ownbey v. Morgan, 256 U.S. 94, 41 S.Ct. 433, 65 L.Ed. 837, 17 A.L.R. 873; Prudential Ins. Co. of America*
39 *v. Cheek, 25 U.S. 530, 42 S.Ct. 516, 520, 66 L.Ed. 1044, 27 A.L.R. 27; Rosenthal v. New York, 33 S.Ct 27, 226*
40 *U.S. 260, 57 L.Ed. 212, Ann.Cas.1914B, 71.*
41 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]*

42 Those who may exercise government privileges must hold an OFFICE within the government to do so. It is interesting that
43 we had to go to the English dictionary rather than the law dictionary to determine that privileges=offices:

44 **priv•i•lege** \`priv-lij, `pri-və-\ noun

45 *[Middle English, from Anglo-French, from Latin privilegium law for or against a private person, from privus*
46 *private + leg-, lex law] 12th century: a right or immunity granted as a peculiar benefit, advantage, or favor:*
47 **PREROGATIVE especially: such a right or immunity attached specifically to a position or an office.**
48 *[Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Webster's collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-*
49 *Webster, Inc.]*

1 The key to having PRIVATE rights is to *avoid* the government trap of becoming a person in receipt of government privileges,
2 meaning PUBLIC privileges. Even the U.S. Supreme court admitted this, when it said:

3 ***"The rights of sovereignty extend to all persons and things **not privileged**, that are within the territory.***
4 *They extend to all strangers resident therein; not only to those who are naturalized, and to those who are*
5 *domiciled therein, having taken up their abode with the intention of permanent residence, but also to those whose*
6 *residence is transitory. All strangers are under the protection of the sovereign while they are within his territory*
7 *and owe a temporary allegiance in return for that protection."*
8 *[Carlisle v. United States, 83 U.S. 147, 154 (1873)]*

9 Keep in mind that being a statutory "U.S. citizen", in receipt of the "privileges and immunities" of federal citizenship derived
10 from 8 U.S.C. §1401 is the very privilege that in effect, denies you your other Constitutionally guaranteed rights and personal
11 sovereignty. Therefore, the key to having rights is also to not be a privileged statutory "U.S. citizen" or a "citizen of the
12 United States" under 8 U.S.C. §1401, but instead to be a "national" defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) and the Fourteenth
13 Amendment. You don't need statutory federal citizenship found in 8 U.S.C. §1401 to have rights. Your PRIVATE rights
14 come from the land you live on and not your citizenship status. The only thing that being a statutory "U.S. citizen" under 8
15 U.S.C. §1401 does is take away rights, not endow you with rights. "U.S. citizen" status under 8 U.S.C. §1401 was invented
16 only to regulate and enslave people born in and occupying territories and possessions of the United States and has absolutely
17 no bearing upon persons born in states of the Union. Everyone else who was born in a state of the Union already had the
18 rights of kings!

19 ***"No white person born within the limits of the United States, and subject to their [the states, and not the federal***
20 *government] jurisdiction, or born without those limits, and subsequently naturalized under their laws, owes the*
21 *status of citizenship to the recent amendments [Thirteenth and Fourteenth Amendments] to the Federal*
22 *Constitution."*
23 *[Van Valkenburg v. Brown, 43 Cal. 43 (1872)]*

24 **4.5 PUBLIC rights are created legislatively by the State and can be taken away while** 25 **PRIVATE rights are created by God and cannot be taken away**

26 If you want to find out whether something is a privilege, look for a statute that authorizes it to be TAKEN AWAY. If you
27 find one, then it's a PUBLIC PRIVILEGE rather than PRIVATE RIGHT.

28 A PRIVATE right is a behavior or a choice, the exercise of which can't be taken away, fined, taxed, or regulated by anyone,
29 including the government. The rights recognized by the Bill of Rights are "unalienable" according to the Declaration of
30 Independence because they are created by God rather than the Government.

31 *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***
32 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
33 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
34 *--"*
35 *[Declaration of Independence]*

36 The word "unalienable" is defined as follows:

37 *"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."*
38 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

39 So in other words, PRIVATE rights protected by the Constitution or a REAL, de jure government may not lawfully be
40 bargained away, sold, or transferred in relation to that government, including by the commercial mechanism of a franchise.
41 Governments must drop to the level of PRIVATE individuals and surrender their sovereign immunity, in fact, before they
42 can entice you out of a right protected by the Constitution without violating the Constitution and even then, they are violating
43 the purpose of their creation and engaging in a commercial conflict of interest in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §208 to
44 make a business (franchise) out of destroying and enticing you out of your rights.

45 *See also Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) ("**The United States does business on***
46 ***business terms**") (quoting United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926));*
47 *Perry v. United States, supra at 352 (1935) ("**When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes***
48 ***contracts, it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties to such***
49 ***instruments. There is no difference . . . except that the United States cannot be sued without its consent**")*
50 *(citation omitted); United States v. Bostwick, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) ("**The United States, when they contract with***

1 their citizens, are controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf"); *Cooke v. United States*,
2 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875) (explaining that when the United States "comes down from its position of sovereignty,
3 and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals there").

4 See *Jones, 1 Cl.Ct.* at 85 ("Wherever the public and private acts of the government seem to commingle, a citizen
5 or corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether
6 the action will lie against the supposed defendant"); *O'Neill v. United States*, 231 Cl.Cl. 823, 826 (1982)
7 (sovereign acts doctrine applies where, "[w]here [the] contracts exclusively between private parties, the party hurt
8 by such governing action could not claim compensation from the other party for the governing action"). The
9 dissent ignores these statements (including the statement from *Jones*, from which case *Horowitz* drew its
10 reasoning literally verbatim), when it says, post at 931, that the sovereign acts cases do not emphasize the need
11 to treat the government-as-contractor the same as a private party.
12 [[United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U.S. 839 \(1996\)](#)]

13 What specifically do PRIVATE rights attach to? They attach irrevocably to LAND protected by the Constitution, and not to
14 the STATUS of the people standing on said land.

15 "It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure,
16 and not the status of the people who live in it."
17 [*Balzac v. Porto Rico*, 258 U.S. 298 (1922)]

18 Notice that the Declaration of Independence also states that all men are EQUAL. The results of the requirement that rights
19 are unalienable and that all men are equal are the following:

- 20 1. Kings are impossible.
- 21 2. The source of all sovereignty is the People as private individuals and NOT as a collective.

22 "Sovereignty is the right to govern; a nation or State-sovereign is the person or persons in whom that resides.
23 In Europe the sovereignty is generally ascribed to the Prince; here it rests with the people; there, the sovereign
24 actually administers the Government; here, never in a single instance; our Governors are the agents
25 [fiduciaries] of the people, and at most stand in the same relation to their sovereign, in which regents in Europe
26 stand to their sovereigns. Their Princes have personal powers, dignities, and pre-eminences, our rulers have
27 none but official; nor do they partake in the sovereignty otherwise, or in any other capacity, than as private
28 citizens." at 472."
29 [*Justice Wilson, Chisholm, Ex'r. v. Georgia*, 2 *Dall. (U.S.)* 419, 1 *L.ed.* 454, 457, 471, 472) (1794)]

- 30 3. All governments are established by authority delegated by the people they serve. In that sense, they govern ONLY by
31 our continuing consent and when they fail to do their job properly, it is our right AND duty as the Sovereigns they serve
32 to fire them by changing our domicile and forming a competing government that does a better job.
- 33 4. No group or collection of men can have any more authority than a single man.
- 34 5. No government, which is simply a collection of men, can have any more authority, rights, or privileges than a single
35 man.
- 36 6. The people cannot delegate an authority they do not themselves individually have. For instance, they cannot delegate
37 the authority to injure the equal rights of others by stealing from others. Hence, they cannot delegate an authority to a
38 government to collect a tax that redistributes wealth by taking from one group of private individuals and giving it to
39 another group or class of private individuals.
- 40 7. A government that asserts "sovereign immunity" must also give natural persons the same right. When governments
41 assert sovereign immunity in court, their opponent has to produce evidence of consent to be sued in writing. The same
42 concept of sovereign immunity pertains to us as natural persons, where if the government attempts to allege that we
43 consented to something, they too must produce evidence of consent to be sued and surrender rights IN WRITING.
- 44 8. The only place where all men are UNEQUAL is on federal territory where Constitutional rights do not exist.

45 If you would like a wonderful, animated version of the above concepts, then we highly recommend the following:

[Philosophy of Liberty](https://sedm.org/education/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-2-philosophy-of-liberty/), SEDM
<https://sedm.org/education/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-2-philosophy-of-liberty/>

46 Why is all of this relevant and important to the subject of government authority over private persons? Because once you
47 understand this concept of equality, you also understand that:

- 48 1. The foundation of the Constitution is equal protection.

- 1 2. Any attempt to make us unequal constitutes tyranny, usurpation, and slavery.
- 2 3. Any attempt to do any of the following constitutes tyranny, usurpation, and slavery:
 - 3 3.1. Replace rights with privileges.
 - 4 3.2. Describe rights as privileges.
 - 5 3.3. Call a privilege a “right”.
- 6 4. Any attempt to do any of the following constitutes tyranny, usurpation, and slavery because it compels us into subjection and subordination to a political ruler as a “public official”:
 - 7 4.1. Compel us to participate in a government franchise.
 - 8 4.2. Presume that we consented to participate in said franchise without being required to obtain our consent in writing where all rights surrendered to procure the benefits of the franchise are fully disclosed.
 - 9 4.3. Replace a de jure government service with a franchise.
 - 10 4.4. Confer benefits of a franchise against our will and without our consent.
- 11 5. Any attempt to make some persons or groups of persons more equal than others is idolatry in violation of the first four commandments of the Ten Commandments. See Exodus 20:3-8. It amounts to the establishment of a religion and a “superior being”. All religions are based on the “worship” of superior beings, and the essence of “worship” is obedience. The fact that obedience to this superior being is a product of the force implemented under the authority of law doesn’t change the nature of the relationship at all. It is STILL a religion.

18 *“You shall have no other gods [or rulers or governments] before Me.*

19 *You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or*
20 *that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; **you shall not bow down to them***
21 ***nor serve them [rulers or governments]**. For I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting the*
22 *iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me,*
23 *but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments.*
24 *[Exodus 20:3-6, Bible, NKJV]*

25 A PUBLIC privilege, on the other hand, is something that can be taken away at any moment, usually at the discretion of the
26 entity providing it, subject only to the contractual and legal constraints governing your relationship with that entity. They
27 attach to your CIVIL STATUS, which you acquire through a domicile in a specific place and thereby becoming subject to
28 the statutory civil laws of that place. For instance, it is unconstitutional for the government to tax or fine you for exercising
29 your right to free speech guaranteed by the First Amendment to the Constitution. Voting, for instance, is a privilege. It is
30 also called the “elective franchise”. The government can lawfully revoke that privilege if you are convicted of a felony.
31 Anything that can be revoked legislatively is a privilege rather than a right.

32 You can’t be fined for exercising the right not to incriminate yourself guaranteed by the 5th Amendment, by, for instance,
33 fining you \$500 (under the “Jurat” amendment and 26 U.S.C. §6702) for refusing to sign your 1040 income tax return “under
34 penalty of perjury”. The government also should never be permitted to fine you for your right under the Petition clause of
35 the constitution to correct a government wrongdoing (the First Amendment states that we have a right “to petition the
36 Government for a redress of grievances.”), but in fact the courts routinely do this anyway, in violation of the Constitution.
37 This tactic is part of the “judicial conspiracy to protect the income tax” defined elsewhere in this document, including in
38 section 6.6. The fact that most Americans allow and tolerate this kind of injustice, abuse, and violation of their God-given
39 rights confounds us and simply reveals how apathetic and indifferent we have become about our heritage and our treasured
40 rights under the Constitution of the United States.

41 PUBLIC privileges attach to a statutory “status” rather than to land protected by the Constitution as in the case of rights.
42 Such statutory statuses include “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, “employee”, “driver”, “spouse”, etc. If you don’t have the
43 status, then you can’t exercise the privilege, and usually the only way you can acquire the status is by filling out a government
44 form that usually calls itself an “application”. For instance, IRS Form W-4 identifies itself as an “Employee Withholding
45 Allowance Certificate”. If you fill out, sign, and submit that form the regulations controlling its use say that it is an agreement
46 or contract and that you are to be treated as a statutory “employee” beyond that point but NOT before. If you don’t want the
47 status of statutory “employee” under federal law or don’t want the “benefits” associated with said status such as social
48 insurance, then you have to use a different form such as IRS Form W-8BEN.

49 Privileges, however, are much different from rights. Privileges we want are how the government, our employer, and others
50 we know enslave and coerce us into giving up our rights voluntarily. Giving up a right is an injury, and as one shrewd friend
51 frequently said:

1 *“The more you want, the more the world can hurt you.”*

2 The more needy and desperate we allow ourselves to become, the more susceptible we become to being abused by voluntarily
3 jeopardizing our rights and becoming willing slaves to others. There is nothing unconstitutional or illegal about giving away
4 our rights to PRIVATE parties and not governments in exchange for benefits in this way, so long as we do it voluntarily and
5 with full knowledge of exactly what we are giving up to procure the benefit. The Constitution doesn’t apply to transactions
6 involving private parties, in fact. This is called “informed consent”. Situations where we surrender rights in exchange for
7 privileges are commonplace and actually are the foundation of the commercial marketplace. This exchange is referred to as
8 a business transaction and is usually governed by some contractual or legal vehicle in order to protect the property interests
9 of the parties to the transaction. This legal vehicle is the Uniform Commercial Code, or UCC and the contract that fixes the
10 rights of the two or PRIVATE parties to it. An example of a privilege we give up our property rights to exercise is legalized
11 gambling. If a person is a compulsive gambler and they lose their whole life savings and gamble themselves into massive
12 debt, they in effect have sold themselves into legalized financial slavery to the casino. That’s perfectly legal, and the laws
13 will protect the property interest of the casino and the right of the casino to collect on the debt. Even though the Thirteenth
14 Amendment outlawed slavery and even though the gambler might be a slave in this circumstance, because it was his choice
15 and he wasn’t compelled to do it, then it isn’t illegal or unconstitutional.

16 Another example of privileges being exchanged for rights is when we obtain a state marriage license. When we voluntarily
17 get a marriage license, we basically surrender our God-given right to control the fruit of our marriage, including our children
18 and all our property, and give jurisdiction to the government to control every aspect of our lives. Many people do this because
19 their hormones get the better of them and they aren’t practical or rational enough to negotiate the terms of their marriage and
20 won’t sit down with their spouse and write down an agreement that will keep the government out of their lives. Marriage is
21 supposed to be a confidential spiritual and religious union between a man and a woman, but when we get a marriage license,
22 we violate the separation of church and state and actually get married not only to our spouse, but also to the government. We
23 become, in effect, a polygamist! A marriage license is a license to the government, not to us, that allows them to invade our
24 lives any way they see fit at any time at the request of either spouse and based on the presumption that they are furthering the
25 “public good”, whatever that is! If couples get married in the church and get a marriage certificate but don’t get a marriage
26 license from the state, then the government has no jurisdiction over the spouses, the children, or the property of the marriage,
27 and the only way it can get jurisdiction, under such circumstances is to PROVE that someone within the relationship is being
28 hurt by the actions of others. If divorce results from an unlicensed marriage, the parties can litigate if need be, but the
29 government has to stay within the bounds of any written or verbal agreement that the spouses have between them.

30 The government can’t take away or even bargain away rights protected by the Constitution because the Declaration of
31 Independence, which is “organic law” of this country which is implemented by the Constitution, says these rights are
32 “unalienable”, which means they can’t be sold or transferred by any commercial process, including franchises.

33 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred [to the government].”*
34 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

35 However, governments can definitely take away privileges, often indiscriminately. For instance, receiving social security
36 checks is a privilege, and not a right. The courts have repeatedly ruled that social security is not a contract or a right, but a
37 privilege. We can only earn that privilege by “volunteering” to be a U.S. or “federal” statutory and NOT constitutional
38 “citizen” and paying into the Social Security System. Paying into the Social Security System means participants have to
39 waive their right to not be taxed on our income with direct taxes, which the Constitution forbids. Same thing for Medicare
40 and disability insurance. There is nothing immoral or unethical or illegal with being taxed on our income to support these
41 programs provided:

- 42 1. The programs are ONLY offered to those domiciled and physically present on federal territory that is no part of any
43 state of the Union, who are called statutory “U.S. citizens” and “U.S. residents”. Offering the “benefit” to those
44 domiciled outside the territory of the sovereign such as those domiciled in states of the Union is a violation of the
45 separation of powers doctrine.
- 46 2. Those being offered the “benefit” are informed prior to joining that participation was voluntary and that we could
47 not be coerced to join or punished for not joining.
- 48 3. The program is only offered to EXISTING public officers in the government and is NOT used as a mechanism to
49 unlawfully create any NEW offices. Pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72, all such public offices may be exercised ONLY in
50 the District of Columbia and NOT elsewhere, except as expressly provided by law. There is no provision within the
51 I.R.C. or the Social Security Act that in fact authorizes the creation of NEW public offices or the exercise of the
52 offices that it does regulate within the exclusive jurisdiction of any state of the Union. Furthermore, there are no

1 internal revenue districts within any state of the Union, so revenue can't be collected outside the District of
2 Columbia, which is the only remaining internal revenue district.

- 3 4. There is some measure of accountability and fiduciary duty associated with the government in managing and
4 investing our money. Good stewardship of our contributions by the government is expected and bad stewardship is
5 punished by the law and those who enforce the law.
- 6 5. We are informed frequently by the fiduciary that we can leave the program at any time, and that our benefits will be
7 proportional to our contributions.
- 8 6. We made a conscious, informed decision on a signed contract to sacrifice our rights to qualify to receive the benefit
9 or privilege. This is called "informed consent", which can only exist where there is "full disclosure" by either party
10 of the rights surrendered and the benefits obtained through the surrender of rights. This approach is the basis for
11 what is called "good faith" dealing.
- 12 7. If you die young or never collect benefits, your contributions plus interest should be given to your relatives, so that
13 the government doesn't benefit financially from people dying.
- 14 8. There is no unwritten or invisible or undisclosed contract that binds us, and nothing will be expected of us that
15 wasn't clearly explained up front before we signed the contract.

16 However, the problem is that our federal government has mismanaged the funds put into the Social Security System and
17 squandered the money. This has led them to violate their fiduciary duties and the above requirements as follows:

- 18 1. Government employees routinely and deliberately waive or overlook the domicile requirement as a matter of public
19 policy rather than law, and thereby turn a government function into private business. See 20 C.F.R. §422.104, which
20 says that only statutory "citizens" and "residents" domiciled on federal territory within a statutory but not
21 constitutional "State" may lawfully participate.
- 22 2. The government refuses to be accountable or to notify us of the benefits we have earned. They also don't tell us on
23 their statements how much we would earn if we quit contributing today and only drew benefits based on what we
24 paid in the past.
- 25 3. The federal government won't tell us that participation is voluntary and they provide no means on the social security
26 website (<http://www.ssa.gov>) to *de-enroll* from the program. Instead, they try to fool us all into thinking that the
27 program is mandatory when in fact it is entirely voluntary. The reason the U.S. Government won't tell us that
28 participation is voluntarily is that so many people would leave such an inefficient and poorly managed system to
29 start their own plans when they find this out that the Ponzi scheme it has become would suffer instant meltdown and
30 would turn into a big scandal!
- 31 4. If you never collect benefits or you die young, all the money you paid in and the interest aren't given to your relatives
32 as an inheritance. The government keeps EVERYTHING, and this is a BIG injustice that would not occur if the
33 program were run more like the annuity that it should be.
- 34 5. There is no written agreement or contract, so they have no obligation or liability to be good stewards over our
35 contributions.
- 36 6. Our kids are coerced into joining the system when they are born under the Enumeration At Birth Program and the
37 decision is made by their parents and not by them directly. This is unethical and immoral.
- 38 7. We are also coerced by our parents to join because the IRS deceives us into thinking that we are obligated to get
39 Socialist Security Numbers for each of our children in order to qualify to use them as deductions on our taxes. In
40 effect, they bribe us with our own money to sell our children into slavery into this inept and poorly managed system.

41 For all the above reasons and many more, *we recommend exiting this bankrupt welfare-state system as quickly as you can!*
42 It's a "privilege" you can't be coerced to participate in anyway. We have to ask ourselves: Is a *compelled* benefit really a
43 benefit, or just another form of slavery? The trick is determining how to escape, because you will get absolutely NO help
44 from the Social Security Administration or the government! We provide answers to this dilemma of how to abandon the
45 Social Security Program and your federal citizenship in Chapter 3 of the *Tax Fraud Prevention Manual*, Form #06.008.

46 **4.6 The Creator of a Right Determines Who May Regulate and Tax It**

47 The creator of a right determines who may regulate and tax a specific right. If the creator is God or the Constitution, the right
48 is PRIVATE. If the creator is the state through a legislative enactment, the right is PUBLIC.

49 According to the Declaration of Independence, our PRIVATE rights come from God and not government or any law enacted
50 by government:

1 *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***
2 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
3 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
4 *-"*
5 *[Declaration of Independence, 1776]*

6 Some people ignorantly argue that the Declaration of Independence cited above is not "LAW" and they are wrong. The very
7 first enactment of Congress on p. 1 of volume 1 of the Statutes At Large incorporated the Declaration of Independence as the
8 laws of this country. Don't believe us on this critical point? Watch Judge Andrew Napolitano say the same thing. He also
9 says that law is THE MOST VIOLATED provision of law in existence:

Judge Andrew Napolitano says the Declaration of Independence is LAW enacted by Congress, Exhibit #03.006
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

10 An unalienable PRIVATE right is one that cannot be sold, bargained away, or transferred by any process, including either
11 your consent or through any franchise:

12 *"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."*
13 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

14 As the Declaration of Independence states, governments are established to secure and protect PRIVATE rights. Here is an
15 affirmation of these principles by the U.S. Supreme Court:

16 *"The most basic function of any government is to provide for the security of the individual and of his [PRIVATE]*
17 *property. [Lanzetta v. New Jersey, 306 U. S. 451, 455](#). These ends of society are served by the criminal laws which*
18 *for the most part are aimed at the prevention of crime. Without the reasonably effective performance of the task*
19 *of preventing private violence and retaliation, it is idle to talk about human dignity and civilized values."*
20 *[Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436, 539 (1966)]*

21 Any attempt to alienate PRIVATE rights, and especially if done without the consent of the owner of the right, therefore:

- 22 1. Works a purpose OPPOSITE for which government was created.
- 23 2. Is a breach of fiduciary duty on the part of the government.
- 24 3. Is a theft.
- 25 4. Must be classified as PRIVATE business activity that may not be protected with sovereign immunity. Sovereign
26 immunity, recall, may only be invoked by de jure governments, not private corporations masquerading as
27 "government", which we call "de facto government".

28 We should be asking ourselves: Just how sacred are our God-given constitutionally protected PRIVATE rights? Have we
29 lost sight of our objective of restoring liberty for ourselves and our family? And even if we know something is wrong, and
30 we start to do something about it, are we standing on solid ground?

31 We are the masters over our government and not its subjects. We are the "sovereign people" as the U.S. Supreme Court called
32 us in *Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 12 S.Ct. 375, 143 U.S. 135, 36 L.Ed. 103 (1892)*. We should not allow ourselves to be
33 compelled to waive fundamental rights to comply with some taxing scheme, merely for exercising my right to work and exist.

34 We absolutely have no "legal duty" to waive our fundamental rights to:

- 35 1. Speak or not to speak, as protected under the First Amendment.
- 36 2. Be secure in my personal home, papers and effects, as protected under the Fourth Amendment.
- 37 3. Not be compelled to be a witness against myself per the Fifth Amendment.
- 38 4. Due process of law, as protected under the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments.
- 39 5. An impartial jury, as protected under the Sixth Amendment.
- 40 6. Any other rights protected under the Ninth Amendment.

41 This is not a wild theory claim. We don't need to claim rights under the state Uniform Commercial Code. Our rights are God-
42 given, not commercially given. Neither do I need to fear waiving a right because I use a "zip code" as part of my mailing
43 address.

1 The Supreme Court of the United States has already ruled on the standard for waiver of rights.

2 *"Waivers of constitutional rights not only must be voluntary but must be knowing, intelligent acts done with*
3 *sufficient awareness of the relevant circumstances and likely consequences."*
4 *[Brady v. U.S., 397 U.S. at 749, 90 S.Ct. 1463 at 1469 (1970).]*

5 See also the following cases:

6 *Fuentes v. Shevin, 407 U.S. 67 (1972);*
7 *Brookhart v. Janis, 384 U.S. 6 (1966);*
8 *Empsak v. U.S., 349 U.S. 190 (1955);*
9 *Johnson v. Zerbst, 304 U.S. 58 (1938).*

10 The issue of protection of rights has a track record 10 miles long. We should be able to confidently say:

11 *"We got em, they are ours, you (government) can't take em. If you (government) say that we lost them or waived*
12 *them, the burden of proof is on you (government) to show us how we lost them or waived them or where you have*
13 *the authority to take them."*

14 Let us cite an example that establishes a standard for the protection of rights, so you can see some of these cases that establish
15 that track record. Back in the '60s, there was a voting rights case down in Texas. The state of Texas was imposing a poll tax
16 on the voters prior to letting them vote. The Texas U.S. District Court said in *U.S. v. Texas*, 252 F.Supp 234, 254, (1966):

17 *"Since, in general, only those who wish to vote pay the poll tax, the tax as administered by the State, is equivalent*
18 *to a charge or a penalty imposed on the exercise of a fundamental right. If the tax were increased to a high degree,*
19 *as it could be if valid, it would result in the destruction of the right to vote. See Grosjean v. American Press Co.,*
20 *297 U.S. 233, 244, 54 S.Ct. 444 (1936)."*
21 *[U.S. v. Texas, 252 F.Supp 234, 254, (1966)]*

22 [Note that the court reiterated the fundamental premise of law expressed by Chief Justice John Marshall in the landmark
23 decision of *McCulloch v. Maryland*, 4 Wheat 418 at 431 (1819), that "the power to tax is the power to destroy."]

24 The Texas district court went on to quote from the Supreme Court case of *Harman v. Forssenius*, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85
25 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965):

26 *"It has long been established that a State may not impose a penalty upon those who exercise a right guaranteed*
27 *by the Constitution." Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm'n of California, 271 U.S. 583. "Constitutional*
28 *rights would be of little value if they could be indirectly denied.' Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644, or*
29 *manipulated out of existence,' Gomillion v. Lightfoot, 364 U.S. 339, 345."*
30 *[Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965)]*

31 That Texas federal district court held the poll tax unconstitutional and invalid and enjoined the state of Texas from requiring
32 the payment of a poll tax as a prerequisite to voting.

33 Now a rare legal procedure followed that ruling. The state of Texas appealed. Not to the court of appeals, but directly to the
34 Supreme Court. And in an equally rare circumstance, the Supreme Court took the district court's opinion as its own and
35 affirmed the Judgment based on the facts and opinion stated by the district court. See *Texas v. U.S.*, 384 U.S. 155 (1966).

36 When the Amendments to the Constitution for the United States were ratified, they were considered a bill of restrictions on
37 the government, not a legislative grant of privileges that could be taken from "we the people." The courts have upheld this
38 premise many times, so if you're going to take a stand, it would be wise to base that stand on a position that has, at the
39 minimum, the track record established for the guarantee of fundamental rights. There is none better!!

40 The conclusion of this exercise then, is that the government cannot tax or penalize the exercise of a right. You might then
41 ask yourself:

- 42 1. How can the IRS impose a \$5000 fine for filing a so-called "frivolous" tax return that exercises our Fifth Amendment
43 right not to incriminate ourselves and doesn't have our signature? (this is called a Jurat violation)
- 44 2. Why does the IRS impose a \$50 fine upon employers or individuals who file a 1099 form that does not have a social
45 security number if the party we employed wants his or her 5th Amendment right not to incriminate him/herself respected?

- 1 3. Why can the state require individuals to provide their social security number in order to get a driver's license that allows
2 them to exercise their RIGHT to travel?
- 3 4. Why can the government impose penalties on individuals for the exercise of rights when the Constitution in Article 1,
4 Section 9, Clause 3 specifically forbids the federal government to impose Bills of Attainder, which are penalties not
5 imposed by a jury trial? Likewise, Article 1, Section 10 also forbids states to impose penalties without a judicial trial?

6 The answer is that neither the state nor federal governments are legally allowed to do any of the above in a state of the union
7 where the Bill of Rights apply, because they amount to a tax or a penalty on the exercise of a God-given right! On the other
8 hand, they are perfectly entitled to do all of the above as long as they are doing so within the federal zone, where the Bill of
9 Rights do not apply, which is why we say throughout this book that the Internal Revenue Code and most state income tax
10 laws can only apply within the federal zone. The source of authority to do the above is a legislative grant of PUBLIC
11 privileges, not PRIVATE rights. If you look for the implementing regulations that authorize any of the above actions, they
12 don't exist. Because implementing regulations are not required for laws that only apply to government employees, then this
13 is a strong clue that Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code can ONLY apply to federal employees who are elected or
14 appointed officers of the United States government in receipt of taxable privileges of public office. Applying any of the
15 penalties mentioned above to anyone but appointed or elected officers of the United States government and who reside in
16 states of the Union are ILLEGAL and constitute a tort that you can sue for in court. These are the very illegal actions that
17 convert our glorious republic into a relativistic, totalitarian socialistic democracy where the collective as a whole is the
18 sovereign and no individuals have rights. They continue to be perpetrated because of fundamental ignorance about the
19 separation of powers and sovereignty between the state and federal governments.

20 **4.7 PUBLIC rights and PRIVATE rights compared**

21 We have prepared the following table to compare rights with privileges to make this section crystal clear and to help you
22 discern the two:
23

1 **Table 9: Private Rights and PUBLIC privileges compared**

#	Characteristic	PRIVATE Right	PUBLIC Privilege
1	Name	Right	Privilege
2	How created	By God through His law	Legislatively granted by government (“publici juris”)
3	Attach to	IRREVOCABLY to land protected by the Constitution	Statutory “statutes” such as “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, “spouse”, “driver”, “benefit recipient”, “employee”
4	Exercised ONLY by	Human beings	Public offices and officers of the state and federal government
5	Described in	Bill of Rights God’s Laws Natural law	Statutes Codes Administrative regulations
6	Can be legislatively revoked?	No	Yes
7	Protected by	Police powers of the state Article III constitutional and NOT franchise courts	Administrative codes, regulations, and Article IV legislative franchise courts

2 Lastly, it is VERY important to realize that the very words we use to describe ourselves establish whether we are engaged in
 3 a privileged activity or a right. We must be VERY careful to recognize key “words or art” that create a false legal presumption
 4 of “privilege” and remove or replace them from our written and spoken vocabulary and all the government forms and
 5 correspondence. This subject is covered more thoroughly in section 2.5.2.6 of the *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions*
 6 *Manual*, Form #10.005, if you would like to know more. Below is a table showing you how to describe yourself so as to
 7 avoid any association with “privileged” and thus “taxable” activities or status:
 8

1 **Table 10: Privileged v. Nonprivileged words**

#	Condition	Privileged PUBLIC Status	Unprivileged PRIVATE status	Reason
1	Place where you live	Residence	Dwelling	The only people who have a “residence” are aliens. See 26 C.F.R. §1.872-1
2	Residency	Resident Citizen	Inhabitant Free inhabitant	The only “residents” are aliens with a domicile in the District of Columbia under the I.R.C.
3	Citizenship status	Citizen	National	A subject “citizen” is subject to the legislative jurisdiction of the government. A “national” is not, unless of course he injures the equal rights of others.
4	“Taxpayer” status	Taxpayer	Nontaxpayer	A “taxpayer” is subject to the I.R.C. A “nontaxpayer” is not. He is “foreign” with respect to it, as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31)
5	Marriage status	Married	Betrothed	Those who are “married” have a license. The only “marriages” recognized in most states is a licensed marriage. All persons with licensed marriages are polygamists. They marry BOTH the state AND their spouse and consent to be subject to the family code in their state.
6	Country to which you owe allegiance	“United States”	“United States of America”	The “United States” is the government of the District of Columbia and the territories and possessions of the federal government and excludes states of the Union, which are “foreign” with respect to the legislative jurisdiction of states of the Union.
7	What you earn by working	“wages” “income”	Earnings	“wages”, which are defined under 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3, can only be earned by federal statutory “employees”, which are elected or appointed officers of the United States government under 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1. “income” can only be earned by federally chartered corporations under the indirect excise tax upon “trade or business” activity described in Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code. Since you don’t hold a “public office” and are not engaged in a “trade or business”, then you are incapable of earning either “wages” or “income”. See section 5.6.7 later for details.
8	Employment status	Self-employed Employee	Self-supporting Worker	The only “employees” under the Internal Revenue Code are those connected with a “trade or business”, as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1. The only people who are “self-employed” are those federal “employees” who have income connected with a “trade or business”, which is a “public office” as shown in 26 U.S.C. §1402.
9	Method of defining words	“includes”	“means”	See <i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i> , Form #05.014, Section 15.2.
10	Place to send mail	Address	Dwelling	You can’t “have” or “possess” an address. An “address” is information, not a location. A dwelling is a physical location.

1 Do you see how tricky this game with words is? The trickiness is deliberate, so that you can be deceived by a covetous
2 government into becoming a “subject” of their corrupt laws and a feudal serf residing on the federal plantation:

3 *“For where [government] envy and self-seeking [of money they are not entitled to] exist, confusion [and
4 deception] and every evil thing will be there.”
5 [[James 3:16](#), Bible, NKJV]*

6 **4.8 PRIVATE Civil Liberties v. PUBLIC Civil Rights v. PUBLIC Political Rights**

7 There is a great deal of confusion over the distinctions between “civil rights”, “civil liberties”, “constitutional rights”, and
8 “political rights” and the nature of each as either PUBLIC or PRIVATE. We believe this confusion is deliberately crafted to
9 confuse PUBLIC and PRIVATE so that PRIVATE is easier to STEAL for covetous politicians.

10 Most legal publications are not very useful in helping distinguish each right as PUBLIC or PRIVATE and the definitions
11 have historically changed drastically over the years, which makes the task even more difficult. The distinctions we make in
12 this section are therefore somewhat arbitrary but intended to prevent the confusion of PUBLIC and PRIVATE rights so that
13 PRIVATE rights are not lost or indiscriminately converted to PUBLIC rights without the consent of the owner.

14 It is very important to understand that there are three classes of rights within our system of jurisprudence. All other “rights”
15 are simply subsets of these three classes of rights:

16 1. PRIVATE Civil Liberties. Also called PRIVATE rights. Relate to the Bill of Rights and natural rights and have no
17 relation to the establishment, support, or management of the government. Attach to the land you stand on and not your
18 citizenship status. Everyone, whether alien or citizen, has this kind of right and the protection afforded by government
19 is equal to all for this type of right. On this subject, the U.S. Supreme Court said:

20 *“The Fourteenth Amendment of the Constitution is not confined to the protection of citizens. It says:*

21 *Nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property without due process of law, nor*
22 *deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws.*

23 *These provisions are universal in their application to all persons within the territorial jurisdiction, without regard*
24 *to any differences of race, of color, or of nationality; and the equal protection of the laws is a pledge of the*
25 *protection of equal laws.”*
26 [*Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)*]

27 2. PUBLIC Civil Rights. Also called PUBLIC rights. Privileges granted to STATUTORY “citizens” and “residents” and
28 created by Congress. Available mainly to those physically present on and domiciled on federal territory. You lose these
29 rights if you change your domicile to be outside of federal territory.

30 3. PUBLIC Political rights. Also called PUBLIC rights. Are a privilege incident to citizenship. Involve participation,
31 directly or indirectly, in the establishment or management of the government. They include voting, the right to serve as
32 a jurist, and the right to occupy public office. In most jurisdictions, political rights usually have the prerequisite of
33 “allegiance”, in order to ensure that those who manage or administer the government as voters and jurists have the best
34 interests of the society in mind.

35 “Civil rights” and “Political rights” as used above were first defined and clarified in the case of *Fletcher v. Tuttle*, 151 Ill. 41,
36 37 N.E. 683 (1894). Note that BOTH of these types of rights refer to “members of a district community or nation” rather than
37 merely to ALL people physically situated on specific land:

38 *“As defined by Anderson, a civil right is ‘a right accorded to every member of a district community or nation,’
39 while a political right is a ‘right exercisable in the administration of government.’ And, Law Dict. 905. Says
40 Bouvier: ‘Political rights consist in the power to participate, directly or indirectly, in the establishment or
41 management of the government. These political rights are fixed by the constitution. Every citizen has the right
42 of voting for public officers, and of being elected. These are the political rights which the humblest citizen
43 possesses. Civil rights are those which have no relation to the establishment, support, or management of the
44 government. They consist in the power of acquiring and enjoying property, or exercising the paternal and
45 marital powers, and the like. It will be observed that every one, unless deprived of them by sentence of civil
46 death, is in the enjoyment of the civil rights, which is not the case with political rights; for an alien, for example,
47 has no political, although in full enjoyment of the civil, rights.’ 2 Bouv. Law Dict. 597.*

1 The question, then, is whether the assertion and protection of political rights, as judicial power is apportioned in
2 this state between courts of law and courts of chancery, are a proper matter of chancery jurisdiction. We would
3 not be understood as holding that political rights are not a matter of judicial solicitude and protection, and that
4 the appropriate judicial tribunal will not, in proper cases, give them prompt and efficient protection, but we think
5 they do not come within the proper cognizance of courts of equity. In *Sheridan v. Colvin*, 78 Ill. 237, this court,
6 adopting, in substance, the language of *Kerr on Injunctions*, said: 'It is elementary law that the subject of the
7 jurisdiction of the court of chancery is civil property. The court is conversant only with the questions of property
8 and the maintenance of civil rights. Injury to property, whether actual or prospective, is the foundation on which
9 the jurisdiction rests. The court has no jurisdiction in matters merely criminal or [151 Ill. 54]merely immoral,
10 which do not affect any right of property. Nor do matters of a political character come within the jurisdiction of
11 the court of chancery. Nor has the court of chancery jurisdiction to interfere with the public duties of any
12 department of the government, except under special circumstances, and where necessary for the protection of
13 rights or property.' In that case the police commissioners of the city of Chicago filed their bill in chancery against
14 the mayor, the members of the common council, and certain officers of the city to restrain the enforcement of the
15 city ordinance reorganizing the police force of the city, and depriving the complainants of their functions as
16 police commissioners, it being claimed that the common council had no power to pass the ordinance, and that it
17 was consequently void. It was held that the rights which were thus sought to be protected and enforced were
18 purely political, and that a court of chancery, therefore, had no jurisdiction to interfere with the passage or
19 enforcement of the ordinance. In *Dickey v. Reed*, 78 Ill. 261, a bill in chancery was filed by the state's attorney of
20 Cook county, and by taxpayers of the city of Chicago, to restrain the members of the common council of the city
21 and the city clerk from canvassing the returns of the election held in the city April 23, 1875, upon the question
22 whether the city would become incorporated under the general incorporation act. It was claimed that the election,
23 for certain reasons, was void, and also that gross frauds had been perpetrated at the election, by depositing a
24 large number of ballots in the ballot boxes which had not been cast by the voters, and that a large number of the
25 illegal and fraudulent votes in favor of organization had been cast, and that various other irregularities, having
26 the effect of invalidating the election, had intervened. A preliminary injunction having been awarded, it was
27 disregarded by the city officers, who proceeded, notwithstanding, to canvass the vote and declare [151 Ill. 55]the
28 result. Various of the city officers and their advisers were attached and fined for contempt, and, on appeal to this
29 court from the judgment for contempt, it was held that the matter presented by the bill was a matter over which a
30 court of chancery had no jurisdiction, and that the injunction was void, so that its violation was not an act which
31 subjected the violators to proceedings for contempt. In *Harris v. Schryock*, 82 Ill. 119, it was held that the power
32 to hold an election is political, and not judicial, and that a court of equity has no jurisdiction to restrain officers
33 from the exercise of such powers; and it was said that this was in accordance with repeated decisions of this
34 court, and in support of that statement. *People v. City of Galesburg*, 48 Ill. 485; *Walton v. Develing*, 61 Ill.
35 201; *Darst v. People*, 62 Ill. 306; and *Dickey v. Reed*, supra, are cited. So, in *Delahanty v. Warner*, 75 Ill. 185, it
36 was held that a court of equity has no jurisdiction to entertain a bill to enjoin the mayor and aldermen of a city
37 from removing a party from office, and appointing a successor, and from preventing the party from discharging
38 his duties after removal by them, as the party's remedy as law is complete by quo warranto against the successor,
39 or by mandamus against the mayor and councilmen. In *State v. Stanton*, 6 Wall. 50, a bill was filed by the state
40 of Georgia against the secretary of war and other officers representing the executive authority of the United
41 States, to restrain them in the execution of the acts of congress known as the 'Reconstruction Acts,' on the ground
42 that the enforcement of those acts would annul and totally abolish the existing state government of the state, and
43 establish another and different one in its place, and would, in effect, overthrow and destroy the corporate
44 existence of the state, by depriving it of all means and instrumentalities whereby its existence might and otherwise
45 would be maintained; and it was held that the bill [151 Ill. 56]called for a judgment upon a political question,
46 and that it would not therefore be entertained by a court of chancery; and it was further held that the character
47 of the bill was not changed by the fact that, in setting forth the political rights sought to be protected, it averred
48 that the state had real and personal property, such, for example, as public buildings, etc., of the enjoyment of
49 which, by the destruction of its corporate existence, the state would be deprived, such averment not being the
50 substantial ground of the relief sought. In *Re Sawyer*, 124 U. S. 200, 8 Sup.Ct. 482, it was held that the circuit
51 court of the United States had no jurisdiction to entertain a bill in equity to restrain the mayor and committee of
52 a city in Nebraska from removing a city officer upon charges filed against him for misfeasance in office, and that
53 an injunction issued on such bill, as well as an order committing certain persons for contempt in disregarding
54 the injunction, was absolutely void. In that case the court say. 'The office and jurisdiction of a court of equity,
55 unless enlarged by express statute, are limited to the protection of rights of property. It has no jurisdiction over
56 the prosecution, the punishment, or the pardon of crimes or misdemeanors, or over the appointment and removal
57 of public officers. To assume such jurisdiction, or to sustain a bill in equity to restrain or relieve against
58 proceedings for the punishment of offenses, or for the removal of public officers, is to invade the domain of the
59 courts of common law, or of the executive and administrative department of the government.' In support of its
60 decision, the court cites, among various other cases, the decisions of this court in *Delahanty v. Warner*, *Sheridan*
61 *v. Colvin*, and *Dickey v. Reed*, above referred to, and quotes with approval the passage in the opinion in *Sheridan*
62 *v. Colvin* above set forth, taken, in substance, from *Kerr on Injunctions*. [151 Ill. 57]Other authorities of similar
63 import might be referred to, but the foregoing are amply sufficient to show that wherever the established
64 distinctions between equitable and common-law jurisdiction are observed, as they are in this state, courts of
65 equity have no authority or jurisdiction to interpose for the protection of rights which are merely political, and
66 where no civil or property right is involved. In all such cases, the remedy, if there is one, may be sought in a court
67 of law. The extraordinary jurisdiction of courts of chancery cannot therefore be invoked to protect the right of a
68 citizen to vote or to be voted for at an election, or his right to be a candidate for or to be elected to any office;
69 nor can it be invoked for the purpose of restraining the holding of an election, or of directing or controlling the
70 mode in which, or of determining the rules of law in pursuance of which, an election shall be held. These matters
71 involve in themselves no property rights, but pertain solely to the political administration of government. If a
72 public officer, charged with political administration, has disobeyed or threatens to disobey the mandate of the

1 law, whether in respect to calling or conducting an election or otherwise, the party injured or threatened with
2 injury in his political rights is not without remedy; but his remedy must be sought in a court of law, and not in a
3 court of chancery.

4 The only decision to which we are referred in which relief of the character of that sought in this case was given
5 in what was in substance an equitable proceeding is State v. Cunningham, 83 Wis. 90, 53 N. W. 35. That was an
6 original proceeding brought in the supreme court of Wisconsin, to test the validity of the apportionment law,
7 passed by the legislature of that state, dividing the state into legislative districts. An injunction was prayed to
8 restrain the secretary of state from publishing notices of an election of members of the senate and assembly in
9 the legislative districts attempted to be created by that act, and from filing [151 Ill. 58]and preserving in his office
10 certificates of nomination and nomination papers, and from certifying the same to the several county clerks. The
11 court entertained jurisdiction of the proceeding, and, on final hearing, awarded a perpetual injunction as prayed
12 for. We have carefully considered the case as reported, and, if we understand it correctly, it cannot, in our opinion,
13 be regarded as an authority in favor of equity jurisdiction in the case before us. In this connection it may be borne
14 in mind, as a matter of some importance, that the Wisconsin Code of Procedure attempts to abolish the distinction
15 between actions at law and in equity; but as to precisely how far that statutory provision has been held to have
16 broken down the distinctions between common-law and equitable remedies we do not pretend to be accurately
17 advised. But, whether that distinction is held to remain practically unaffected by the statute or not, it appears
18 from the opinion of the court that its jurisdiction to grant a remedy by injunction in that case was based solely
19 upon that provision of the constitution of Wisconsin which gives to the supreme court jurisdiction 'to issue writs
20 of habeas corpus, mandamus, injunction, quo warranto, certiorari, and other original and remedial rights, and
21 to hear and determine the same. Const. art. 7, § 3. In construing this provision of the constitution, the court holds
22 that these various writs, and injunction among them, are prerogative writs; and that the supreme court is thereby
23 given original jurisdiction in all judicial questions affecting the sovereignty of the state, its franchises and
24 prerogatives, or the liberty of the people; and that injunction and mandamus are thereby made correlative
25 remedies, so as to authorize resort to injunction to restrain excess of action in the same class of cases where
26 mandamus may be resorted to for the purpose of supplying defects. Thus, the court, in the opinion, quoting the
27 language of a former decision in which this constitutional provision is construed, say: 'And it is very safe to
28 assume that the [151 Ill. 59]constitution gives injunction to restrain excess in the same class of cases as it gives
29 mandamus to supply defect; the use of the one writ or the other in each case turning solely on the accident of
30 overaction or shortcoming of the defendant; and it may be that, where defect and excess meet in a single case,
31 the court might meet both, in its discretion, by one of the writs, without being driven to send out both, tied together
32 with red tape, for a single purpose.' And again: 'Inasmuch as the use of the writ of injunction, in the exercise of
33 the original jurisdiction of this court, is correlative with the writ of mandamus, the former issuing to restrain
34 where the latter compels action, it is plain that this case, as against the respondent, is a proper one for an
35 injunction to restrain unauthorized action by him in a matter where his duties are clearly ministerial, and affect
36 the sovereignty rights and franchises of the state, and the liberties of the people.' It thus seems plain that, in view
37 of the construction of the constitution of Wisconsin adopted by the supreme court of that state, the prerogative
38 writ of injunction of which that court is given original jurisdiction is a writ of a different nature, and having a
39 different scope and purpose, from an ordinary injunction in equity. Where the established distinctions between
40 equity and common-law jurisdiction are observed, injunction and mandamus are not correlative remedies, in the
41 sense of being applicable to the same subject-matter, the choice of a writ to be resorted to in a particular case to
42 depend upon whether there is an excess of action to be restrained or a defect to be supplied. The two writs properly
43 pertain to entirely different jurisdictions, and to different classes of proceedings, injunction being the proper writ
44 only in cases of equitable cognizance, and mandamus being a common-law writ, and applicable only in cases
45 coming within the appropriate jurisdiction of courts of common law. Besides, it would seem that, in Wisconsin,
46 the writ of injunction of which the supreme [151 Ill. 60]court is given original jurisdiction is not limited, as is the
47 jurisdiction of courts of equity, to cases involving civil or property rights, but may be resorted to in all cases
48 'affecting the sovereignty of the state, its franchises or prerogatives, or the liberties of the people,' thus including
49 within its scope the protection of political as well as civil or property rights. It thus seems plain that *State v.*
50 *Cunningham* was decided under a judicial system differing essentially from ours, and that it cannot be resorted
51 to as an authority upon the question of the jurisdiction of courts of equity in this state in cases of this character.
52 [*Fletcher v. Tuttle, 151 Ill. 41, 37 N.E. 683 (Ill., 1894)*]

53 Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, refers to "civil rights" as "civil liberties", and defines them as follows:

54 "Civil liberties. Personal, natural rights guaranteed and protected by the Constitution; e.g. freedom of speech,
55 press, freedom from discrimination, etc. Body of law dealing with natural liberties, shorn of excesses which
56 invade equal rights of others. Constitutionally, they are restraints on government. *Sowers v. Ohio Civil Rights*
57 *Commission, 20 Ohio Misc. 115, 252 N.E.2d. 463, 476. State law may recognize liberty interests more extensive*
58 *than those independently protected by the Federal Constitution. Mills v. Rogers, 457 U.S. 291, 300, 102 S.Ct.*
59 *2442, 2449, 73 L.Ed.2d. 16 (1982). See also Bill of Rights, Civil Rights Acts; Fundamental rights."*
60 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 246*]

61 As we said previously, the rights indicated in the Bill of Rights are PRIVATE, so the above refers to PRIVATE rights. If
62 they are referring to civil statutes as the origin of the right, then it is a PUBLIC right and PUBLIC privilege.

63 Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, defines "political rights" as follows:

1
2
3
4
5
6
7

*“**Political rights.** Those which may be exercised in the formation or administration of the government. Rights of citizens established or recognized by constitutions which give them the power to participate directly or indirectly in the establishment or administration of the government.”*
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1159]

Below is a tabular summary that compares these two fundamental types of rights and the place from which they derive in the case of states of the Union:

Table 11: Two types of rights within states of the Union: PRIVATE Civil Liberties v. Political PUBLIC Rights

#	Right	Origin	Classification	
			Civil PRIVATE Liberty	Political PUBLIC Right
1	Freedom of speech and assembly	First Amendment	●	
1.1	Right to assemble and associate free of government interference.	First Amendment	●	
1.2	Right to speak freely without punishment	First Amendment	●	
1.3	Right to not be compelled to associate with any political or economic activity or group	First Amendment	●	
2	Right to bear arms and own a gun	Second Amendment	●	
3	Right to not be required to accommodate soldiers in your house	Third Amendment	●	
4	Right of privacy and security of personal papers and effects from search and seizure	Fourth Amendment	●	
5	Right to due process	Fifth Amendment	●	
5.1	Cannot be required to incriminate oneself	Fifth Amendment	●	
5.2	Property cannot be taken without just compensation or a court hearing	Fifth Amendment	●	
6	Rights of accused	Sixth Amendment	●	
6.1	Right to be informed of charges	Sixth Amendment	●	
6.2	Right of speedy trial	Sixth Amendment	●	
6.3	Right to counsel	Sixth Amendment	●	
6.4	Right to obtain witnesses in one's favor	Sixth Amendment	●	
6.5	Right to be confronted by witness against us	Sixth Amendment	●	
7	Right to jury in civil trials.	Seventh Amendment	●	
8	Right to not have excessive bails, punishments or fines imposed	Eighth Amendment	●	
9	Rights of persons reserved where not delegated to federal government	Ninth Amendment	●	
10	Rights of states reserved where not delegated to federal government	Tenth Amendment	●	
11	Right to vote	Fifteenth Amendment; State Constitution		●
12	Right to serve on jury duty	State Constitution		●

On federal land or property where exclusive federal jurisdiction applies, as described in Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Federal Constitution, the above table looks *very* different. Remember that the Bill of Rights does *not* apply within federal property. Therefore, all rights are PUBLIC rights that derive from federal legislation and “acts of congress” published in the Statutes At Large and codified in Title 48 of the U.S. Code. Since Congress can rewrite its own laws any time it wants, then it can take away rights by simple legislation. Therefore, on federal property, what are mistakenly called “rights” are really just “privileges”. Anything that can be taken away on a whim or through a legislative enactment simply cannot be described as a “PRIVATE right”.

Below is the revised version of the above table that reflects these realities. The term “Civil PUBLIC Privilege” as used in the following table is the equivalent of “Civil Right”. The term “Civil Right” is NOT equivalent to “Civil Liberty” as defined earlier. Civil Rights are PUBLIC, Civil Liberties are always PRIVATE.

1 **Table 12: Two types of PUBLIC rights within the Federal Zone**

#	Right	Origin	Classification	
			Civil PUBLIC Privilege	Political PUBLIC Privilege
1	Freedom of speech and assembly	Acts of Congress	●	
1.1	Right to assemble and associate free of government interference.	Acts of Congress	●	
1.2	Right to speak freely without punishment	Acts of Congress	●	
1.3	Right to not be compelled to associate with any political or economic activity or group	Acts of Congress	●	
2	Right to bear arms and own a gun	Acts of Congress	●	
3	Right to not be required to accommodate soldiers in your house	Acts of Congress	●	
4	Right of privacy and security of personal papers and effects from search and seizure	Acts of Congress	●	
5	Right to due process	Acts of Congress	●	
5.1	Cannot be required to incriminate oneself	Acts of Congress	●	
5.2	Property cannot be taken without just compensation or a court hearing	Acts of Congress	●	
6	Rights of accused	Acts of Congress	●	
6.1	Right to be informed of charges	Acts of Congress	●	
6.2	Right of speedy trial	Acts of Congress	●	
6.3	Right to counsel	Acts of Congress	●	
6.4	Right to obtain witnesses in one's favor	Acts of Congress	●	
6.5	Right to be confronted by witness against us	Acts of Congress	●	
7	Right to jury in civil trials.	Acts of Congress	●	
8	Right to not have excessive bails, punishments or fines imposed	Acts of Congress	●	
9	Rights of persons reserved where not delegated to federal government	Acts of Congress	●	
10	Rights of states reserved where not delegated to federal government	Acts of Congress	●	
11	Right to vote	Acts of Congress		●
12	Right to serve on jury duty	Acts of Congress		●

2 Within federal territories, possessions, and Indian reservations, "PRIVATE rights" don't exist and the "PUBLIC privileges"
3 that replace them are legislatively granted and often, there isn't even a Constitution to protect people from government
4 usurpation. The only "laws" within federal territories and possessions are those that are enacted by Congress, in most cases.
5 Below is a listing of the legislative "Bill of Rights" for each of the territories and possessions of the United States that are
6 under the stewardship of the U.S. Congress. "Bill of Rights" is a misnomer, and it should be called "Bill of Privileges" rather
7 than "Bill of Rights" because the rights conveyed are PUBLIC and can be revoked. When a territory is emancipated as the
8 Philippines was, all of these so-called rights can be revoked by Congress through a mere act of legislation. The list below is
9 not all-inclusive but shows you only the most important territories and possessions:

10 **Table 13: "Bill of PUBLIC Rights" for U.S. territories, possessions, and Indian reservations**

#	Territory/Possession	Legislative "Bill of Rights" Found At
1	Guam	48 U.S.C. §1421b
2	Puerto Rico	48 U.S.C. §737
3	Virgin Islands	48 U.S.C. §1561
4	Indian Reservations	48 U.S.C. §1302 48 U.S.C. §1451

11 Your public servants don't want you to know or be able to distinguish between PRIVATE and PUBLIC rights and the
12 circumstances when you exercise each. They want you to believe that all rights attach to your citizenship status or your

1 domicile so that you falsely believe that they are “PUBLIC privileges” incident to citizenship rather than PRIVATE rights
2 granted by God and which can’t be taken away. They also want to do this in order to bring you within their legislative
3 jurisdiction and tax and pillage your labor and property, because being a “citizen” under federal law implies a domicile within
4 federal jurisdiction and outside of the state you live in. Below is a deceptive definition of “citizen” from Black’s Law
5 Dictionary to prove our point:

6 *“**citizen.** One who, under the [Constitution](#) and laws of the [United States](#), or of a particular state, is a member of
7 the political community, **owing allegiance and being entitled to the enjoyment of**
8 **full civil rights.** All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction
9 thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the state wherein they reside. [U.S. Const., 14th Amend.](#) See
10 [Citizenship.](#)*

11 *“Citizens” are members of a political community who, in their associated capacity, have established or submitted
12 themselves to the dominion of a government for the promotion of their general welfare and the protection of their
13 individual as well as collective rights. [Herriott v. City of Seattle](#), 81 Wash.2d. 48, 500 P.2d. 101, 109.*

14 [. . .]

15 *Under diversity statute [28 U.S.C. §1332], which mirrors [U.S. Const, Article III](#)’s diversity clause, a person is a
16 “citizen of a state” if he or she is a citizen of the United States and a domiciliary of a state of the United States.
17 [Gibbons v. Udaras na Gaeltachta, D.C.N.Y., 549 F.Supp. 1094, 1116.](#)
18 [[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 244](#)]*

19 Notice in the above:

- 20 1. Phrase “..and laws of the United States”. This means the thing described is a STATUTORY citizen. A Constitutional
21 citizen would not be subject to the “laws of the United States” but would be subject to the common law and protected
22 by the Constitution.
- 23 2. The phrase “are members of a political community who, in their associated capacity, have established or submitted
24 themselves to the dominion of a government”. The only way you can do that is to choose a domicile in that place
25 because domicile is a prerequisite to either voting or serving as a jurist. Nonresidents aren’t allowed to do either.

26 The term “civil rights” as used above is therefore NOT equivalent to “civil liberties” as used earlier, even though Black’s
27 Law Dictionary tries to confuse the two. Civil rights are PUBLIC PRIVILEGES granted by statute. Civil liberties are NOT
28 and are PRIVATE. Notice that they didn’t mention who *else*, other than “citizens”, enjoys “full civil rights”, because they
29 want to create a false presumption that all rights derive from citizenship as “entitlements” or “privileges”. We show above,
30 however, that civil liberties originate exclusively from the Bill of Rights in the Federal Constitution.

31 Notice that none of the Amendments that form the Bill of Rights mention anything about a requirement for “citizenship”.
32 The cites below help drive home our point to show that EVERYONE, whether “citizen” or “alien” (called “resident” in law)
33 is entitled to “civil liberties” under the law”.

34 *“The very essence of civil liberty certainly consists in the right of every individual [not **citizen**, but individual] to
35 claim the protection of the laws, whenever he receives an injury. One of the first duties of government is to afford
36 that protection.”*
37 [[Marbury v. Madison](#), 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)]

39 *“Is any one of the rights secured to the individual by the Fifth or by the Sixth Amendment any more a privilege
40 or immunity of a citizen of the United States than are those secured by the Seventh? **In none are they privileges**
41 **or immunities granted and belonging to the individual as a citizen of the United States, but they are secured to**
42 **all persons as against the Federal government, entirely irrespective of such citizenship.** As the individual does
43 not enjoy them as a privilege of citizenship of the United States, therefore, when the Fourteenth Amendment
44 prohibits the abridgment by the states of those privileges or immunities which he enjoys as such citizen, it is not
45 correct or reasonable to say that it covers and extends to [176 U.S. 581, 596] certain rights which he does not
46 enjoy by reason of his citizenship, but simply because those rights exist in favor of all individuals as against
47 Federal governmental powers.”*
48 [[Maxwell v. Dow](#), 176 U.S. 581 (1900)]

50 *“In [Truax v. Raich](#), *supra*, the people of the state of Arizona adopted an act, entitled ‘An act to protect the [271
51 U.S. 500, 528] citizens of the United States in their employment against noncitizens of the United States,’ and*

1 provided that an employer of more than five workers at any one time in that state should not employ less than 80
2 per cent. qualified electors or native-born citizens, and that any employer who did so should be subject upon
3 conviction to the payment of a fine and imprisonment. **It was held that such a law denied aliens an opportunity
4 of earning a livelihood and deprived them of their liberty without due process of law, and denied them the
5 equal protection of the laws. As against the Chinese merchants of the Philippines, we think the present law
6 which deprives them of something indispensable to the carrying on of their business, and is obviously intended
7 chiefly to affect them as distinguished from the rest of the community, is a denial to them of the equal protection
8 of the laws."**

9 [Yu Cong Eng v. Trinidad, 271 U.S. 500 (1926)]
10

11 The alien retains immunities from burdens which the citizen must shoulder. By withholding his allegiance from
12 the United States, he leaves outstanding a foreign [342 U.S. 586] call on his loyalties which international law not
13 only permits our Government to recognize, but commands it to respect. In deference to it, certain dispensations
14 from conscription for any military service have been granted foreign nationals. **They cannot, consistently with**
15 **our international commitments, be compelled "to take part in the operations of war directed against their own**
16 **country."** In addition to such general immunities they may enjoy particular treaty privileges.

17 Under our law, the alien in several respects stands on an equal footing with citizens, but, in others, has never
18 been conceded legal parity with the citizen. Most importantly, to protract this ambiguous status within the
19 country is not his right, but is a matter of permission and [342 U.S. 587] tolerance. The Government's power
20 to terminate its hospitality has been asserted and sustained by this Court since the question first arose.
21 [Harisiades v. Shaughnessy, 342 U.S. 580 (1952)]

22 "Civil rights", on the other hand, are only available to domiciled statutory citizens and residents. The term "inhabitant" is a
23 person domiciled in a particular place. This is confirmed by the content of Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17, which says
24 that the capacity to sue or be sued is determined by the law of the domicile of the party.

25 **"RIGHT: ...Civil rights are such as belong to every citizen of the state or country, or, in a wider sense, to all**
26 **its inhabitants, and are not connected with the organization or administration of the government."**
27 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, 1968, pp. 1486-1488]
28

29 IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.
30 Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity

31 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

32 Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

33 (1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;
34 (2) for a corporation [the "United States", in this case, or its officers on official duty representing the
35 corporation], by the law under which it was organized [laws of the District of Columbia]; and

36 (3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

37 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue
38 or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution
39 or laws; and

40 (B) 28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue
41 or be sued in a United States court.

42 [SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/Rule17.htm>]

43 The reason that EVERYONE is entitled to civil liberties, including "aliens", is because our Constitution is based on the
44 concept of "equal protection of the laws". Equal protection is mandated in states of the Union by Section 1 of the Fourteenth
45 Amendment. Here is what the Supreme Court says on the requirement for "equal protection":

46 *"The equal protection demanded by the fourteenth amendment forbids this. No language is more worthy of*
47 *frequent and thoughtful consideration than these words of Mr. Justice Matthews, speaking for this court, in Yick*
48 *Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S.Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071: 'When we consider the nature and the theory of our*
49 *institutions of government, the principles upon which they are supposed to rest, and review the history of their*
50 *development, we are constrained to conclude that they do not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely*
51 *personal and arbitrary power.' The first official action of this nation declared the foundation of government in*
52 *these words: 'We hold these truths to be self-evident, [165 U.S. 150, 160] that all men are created equal,*
53 *that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty, and the*
54 *pursuit of happiness.' While such declaration of principles may not have the force of organic law, or be made the*
55 *basis of judicial decision as to the limits of right and duty, and while in all cases reference must be had to the*
56 *organic law of the nation for such limits, yet the latter is but the body and the letter of which the former is the*
57 *thought and the spirit, and it is always safe to read the letter of the constitution in the spirit of the Declaration of*

1 *Independence. **No duty rests more imperatively upon the courts than the enforcement of those constitutional***
2 ***provisions intended to secure that equality of rights which is the foundation of free government.***
3 *[Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis, [165 U.S. 150](#) (1897)]*

4 Equal protection means that EVERYONE, whether they are a “citizen” or an “alien” (which is called a “resident” in the tax
5 code) or “non-resident non-person”, is entitled to the SAME civil liberties but NOT necessarily the same “civil PUBLIC
6 rights”.

7 On the other hand, not all People have the same “political rights”. Only “citizens” can vote and serve on jury duty while
8 aliens are excluded from these functions in most states. The reason is that only citizens claim “allegiance” to the political
9 body and therefore only they are likely to exercise their political rights in such a way that will preserve, defend, and protect
10 the existing governmental system and the rights of their fellow men. Chaos would result if aliens could come into a country
11 who are intent on destroying the country and then exercise sovereign powers of voting and jury service in such a way as to
12 disrespect the law and destroy the existing civil order.

13 **4.9 Why we MUST know and assert our rights and can’t depend on anyone to help us**

14 All rights come not from the government, from a judge, or any law, but from God, our Creator alone, just as the Declaration
15 of Independence says. Since rights don’t come from any man, but from God, then it’s vain and foolish to ask any earthly
16 man what your rights are. To remain free, we must know what rights are instinctively and be willing to literally fight for
17 them at all times. It’s not only impossible, but illegal for an attorney who practices law to fight for your rights within the
18 context of a court proceeding. Your attorney cannot claim or exercise any of the rights God gave you while he is representing
19 you in any court proceeding. For further details on this, read our article below:

Why You Don’t Want an Attorney, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Articles/WhyYouDontWantAnAtty/WhyYouDon'tWantAnAttorney.htm>

20 An attorney cannot assert any of your rights on your behalf. Only YOU, the sovereign, can. Below is a very good explanation
21 of why we can’t be free and at the same time allow an attorney to represent us in court. The quote below is extracted from a
22 federal court decision:

23 *“The privilege against self-incrimination [Fifth Amendment] is neither accorded to the passive **resistant**, nor the*
24 *person who is ignorant of their rights, nor to one who is indifferent thereto. It is a **fighting** clause. **Its benefits***
25 ***can be retained only by sustained combat. It cannot be claimed by an attorney or solicitor. It is only valid***
26 ***when insisted upon by a belligerent claimant** in person.”*
27 *[U.S. v. Johnson, 76 F.Supp. 538 (1947), Emphasis added]*

28 Please notice the boldfaced and underlined words the court used in the above quote! What human endeavor are these words
29 normally used in connection with? WAR! Freedom is not for the timid, but for the brave. That is why they call America
30 the “Land of the Free and Home of the Brave!”. If you want to stay free, then you must be willing to fight with anyone and
31 everyone who tries to take away that freedom, and especially with tyrannical public servants.

32 *Rights [read Liberties] are always demanded!*

33 Also note in the quote above that what the court above called a “privilege” is really structured in the Bill of Rights as a
34 “Liberty” or restraint on government! Who is afforded “civil rights”? One who knows them and demands them! Our pledge
35 of allegiance says “with liberty and justice for ALL”. If you are going to stay free, then you must help everyone to stay free.
36 A chain is only as strong as its weakest link. The weakest link is the most helpless, ignorant, and defenseless members of
37 society. We can only remain free so long as we are willing to donate our effort and money to defending the weakest members
38 of society from government abuse. If we only protect our rights and don’t help our neighbor defend his, then the tyrants in
39 government will isolate, divide, and eventually conquer and enslave everyone.

40 **4.10 Why you shouldn’t cite federal statutes (PUBLIC RIGHTS) as authority for protecting** 41 **your PRIVATE rights**

42 Nearly all federal civil law is a civil franchise that you must volunteer for. This is covered in:

As such:

1. One must be domiciled or resident on federal territory to invoke federal civil statutory law. State citizens domiciled in constitutional states of the Union do NOT satisfy this criterion.
2. One must consent to the statutory “citizen” or “resident” franchise by describing themselves as such on government forms.
3. If you are a state citizen domiciled in a constitutional state of the Union and you cite federal statutory law as authority for an injury, then indirectly you are:
 - 3.1. Misrepresenting your status as a statutory “citizen of the United States” under federal law.
 - 3.2. Conferring civil jurisdiction to a federal court that they would not otherwise lawfully have.
 - 3.3. Waiving sovereign immunity under 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97, section 28 U.S.C. §1603(b)(3).

There are exceptions to the above, but they are rare. Any enactment of Congress that implements a constitutional provision, for instance, would be an exception. For instance, the civil rights found mainly in Title 42, Chapter 21 entitled “Civil Rights” implement the Fourteenth Amendment. They do not CREATE “privileges” or “rights”, but rather enforce them as authorized by the Fourteenth Amendment, Section 5. This is revealed in the following document:

The most often cited statute within Chapter 21 is 42 U.S.C. §1983. To wit:

[TITLE 42 > CHAPTER 21 > SUBCHAPTER I](#) > Sec. 1983.
[Sec. 1983. - Civil action for deprivation of rights](#)

Every person [not “man” or “woman”, but “person”] who, under color of any statute, ordinance, regulation, custom, or usage, **of any State or Territory or the District of Columbia**, subjects, or causes to be subjected, any citizen of the United States or other person within the jurisdiction thereof to the deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws, shall be liable to the party injured in an action at law, suit in equity, or other proper proceeding for redress, except that in any action brought against a judicial officer for an act or omission taken in such officer's judicial capacity, injunctive relief shall not be granted unless a declaratory decree was violated or declaratory relief was unavailable. For the purposes of this section, any Act of Congress applicable exclusively to the District of Columbia shall be considered to be a statute of the District of Columbia

The first thing to notice about the above, is that they use the word “person” instead of “man or woman”. This “person” is a CONSTITUTIONAL person described in the Fourteenth Amendment, not a STATUTORY “person” domiciled or resident on federal territory and subject to the GENERAL jurisdiction of the national government. The phrase “within the jurisdiction” above means the SUBJECT MATTER jurisdiction and not the GENERAL jurisdiction. How do we know this? Because:

1. They mention the laws of a State or territory or the District of Columbia RATHER than those of the national government.
2. The statute may ONLY be enforced against officers of constitutional states depriving those under their protection of their constitutionally guaranteed rights. It may NOT be enforced against ANY private person.

"Title 42, § 1983 of the U.S. Code provides a mechanism for seeking redress for an alleged deprivation of a litigant's federal constitutional and federal statutory rights by persons acting under color of state law."
[Section 1983 Litigation, Litigation Tool #08.008, p. 1;
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>]

On the opposite end of the spectrum, we have civil franchises such as Social Security, Medicare, marriage licenses, driver's licenses, all of which require you to volunteer by filling out an application and using government property before you are treated as a statutory “person”, “taxpayer”, “spouse”, “citizen”, or “resident”. This is covered in:

1 You will find out later that the status of being either a STATUTORY “citizen” or STATUTORY “resident” within a franchise
2 is not a status you want to have under federal law, because that is how you become a “taxpayer”! They also use the word
3 “State”, which we know from 4 U.S.C. § 110(d) means a federal State, which is a territory or possession of the United States.
4 States of the Union do NOT fit this category, folks!

5 A very important aspect of PRIVATE, natural rights is the following fact:

6 “You don’t need stinking federal statutes to protect them!”
7 [Family Guardian Fellowship]

8 Below is an example of a sovereign Indian tribe that sued a state official under the provisions of 42 U.S.C. § 1983 and yet
9 tried to assert that it was “sovereign”. The U.S. Supreme Court admitted that it could NOT cite this statute as authority:

10 “The issue pivotal here is whether a tribe [which enjoys “sovereign immunity” from suit] qualifies as a
11 claimant -- a “person within the jurisdiction” of the United States -- under § 1983.{5} The United States
12 maintains it does not, invoking the Court’s “longstanding interpretive presumption that ‘person’ does not include
13 the sovereign,” a presumption that “may be disregarded only upon some affirmative showing of statutory intent
14 to the contrary.” Brief for United States as Amicus Curiae 7-8 (quoting Vermont Agency of Natural Resources v.
15 United States ex rel. Stevens, 529 U.S. 765, 780-781 (2000)); see Will, 491 U.S. at 64. Nothing in the text,
16 purpose, or history of § 1983, the Government contends, overcomes the interpretive presumption [538 U.S. 710]
17 that “‘person’ does not include the sovereign.” Brief for United States as Amicus Curiae 7-8 (some internal
18 quotation marks omitted). Furthermore, the Government urges, given the Court’s decision that “person” excludes
19 sovereigns as defendants under § 1983, it would be anomalous for the Court to give the same word a different
20 meaning when it appears later in the same sentence. Id. at 8; see Brown v. Gardner, 513 U.S. 115, 118 (1994)
21 (the “presumption that a given term is used to mean the same thing throughout a statute” is “surely at its most
22 vigorous when a term is repeated within a given sentence”); cf. Lafayette v. Louisiana Power & Light Co., 435
23 U.S. 389, 397 (1978) (because municipalities are “persons” entitled to sue under the antitrust laws, they are also,
24 in principle, “persons” capable of being sued under those laws).

25 *The Tribe responds that Congress intended § 1983 “to provide a powerful civil remedy against all forms of*
26 *official violation of federally protected rights.”* Brief for Respondents 45 (quoting Monell v. New York City Dept.
27 *of Social Servs.*, 436 U.S. 658, 700-701 (1978)). *To achieve that remedial purpose, the Tribe maintains, § 1983*
28 *should be “broadly construed.”* Brief for Respondents 45 (citing Monell, 436 U.S. at 684-685) (internal quotation
29 marks omitted). *Indian tribes, the Tribe here asserts, “have been especially vulnerable to infringement of their*
30 *federally protected rights by states.”* Brief for Respondents 42 (citing, inter alia, *The Kansas Indians*, 5 Wall.
31 737 (1867) (state taxation of tribal lands); *Minnesota v. Mille Lacs Band of Chippewa Indians*, 526 U.S. 172
32 (1999) (state infringement on tribal rights to hunt, fish, and gather on ceded lands); *Mississippi Band of Choctaw*
33 *Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30 (1989) (tribal jurisdiction over Indian child custody proceedings); *California v.*
34 *Cabazon Band of Mission Indians*, 480 U.S. 202 (1987) (state attempt to regulate gambling on tribal land)). *To*
35 *guard against such infringements, the Tribe contends, the [538 U.S. 711] Court should read § 1983 to encompass*
36 *suits brought by Indian tribes.*

37 As we have recognized in other contexts, qualification of a sovereign as a “person” who may maintain a particular
38 claim for relief depends not “upon a bare analysis of the word ‘person,’” *Pfizer Inc. v. Government of India*, 434
39 U.S. 308, 317 (1978), but on the “legislative environment” in which the word appears. *Georgia v. Evans*, 316
40 U.S. 159, 161 (1942). Thus, in *Georgia*, the Court held that a State, as purchaser of asphalt shipped in interstate
41 commerce, qualified as a “person” entitled to seek redress under the Sherman Act for restraint of trade. Id. at
42 160-163. Similarly, in *Pfizer*, the Court held that a foreign nation, as purchaser of antibiotics, ranked as a
43 “person” qualified to sue pharmaceuticals manufacturers under our antitrust laws. *Pfizer*, 434 U.S. at 309-320;
44 cf. *Stevens*, 529 U.S. at 787, and n. 18 (deciding States are not “person[s]” subject to qui tam liability under the
45 False Claims Act, but leaving open the question whether they “can be ‘persons’ for purposes of commencing an
46 FCA qui tam action” (emphasis deleted)); *United States v. Cleveland Indians Baseball Co.*, 532 U.S. 200, 213
47 (2001) (“Although we generally presume that identical words used in different parts of the same act are intended
48 to have the same meaning, the presumption is not rigid, and the meaning of the same words well may vary to meet
49 the purposes of the law.” (internal quotation marks, brackets, and citations omitted)).

50 *There is in this case no allegation that the County lacked probable cause or that the warrant was otherwise*
51 *defective. It is only by virtue of the Tribe’s asserted “sovereign” status that it claims immunity from the County’s*
52 *processes.* See App. 97-105, ¶¶1-25, 108-110, ¶¶33-39; 291 F.3d. at 554 (*Court of Appeals “find[s] that the*
53 *County and its agents violated the Tribe’s sovereign immunity when they obtained and executed a search warrant*
54 *against the Tribe and tribal [538 U.S. 712] property.”* (emphasis added)). Section 1983 was designed to secure
55 private rights against government encroachment, see Will, 491 U.S. at 66, not to advance a sovereign’s
56 prerogative to withhold evidence relevant to a criminal investigation. For example, as the County acknowledges,
57 a tribal member complaining of a Fourth Amendment violation would be a “person” qualified to sue under §
58 1983. See Brief for Petitioners 20, n. 7. **But like other private persons, that member would have no right to**
59 **immunity from an appropriately executed search warrant based on probable cause. Accordingly, we hold that**
60 **the [sovereign] Tribe may not sue under § 1983 to vindicate the sovereign right it here claims.**{6}
61 [*Inyo County, California v. Paiute Shoshone Indians*, 538 U.S. 701 (2003)]

1 State courts are the only appropriate forum in which to litigate to protect your rights if you live in a state of the Union and
2 not on federal property. The Supreme Court confirmed this when it said:

3 *"It would be the vainest show of learning to attempt to prove by citations of authority, that up to the adoption of
4 the recent Amendments [the Thirteenth and Fourteenth Amendment], no claim or pretense was set up that those
5 rights depended on the Federal government for their existence or protection, beyond the very few express
6 limitations which the Federal Constitution imposed upon the states—such as the prohibition against ex post facto
7 laws, bill of attainder, and laws impairing the obligation of contracts. **But with the exception of these and a few
8 other restrictions, the entire domain of the privileges and immunities of citizens of the states, as above defined,
9 lay within the constitutional and legislative power of the states, and without that of the Federal government.
10 Was it the purpose of the 14th Amendment, by the simple declaration that no state should make or enforce any
11 law which shall abridge the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States, to transfer the security
12 and protection of all the civil rights which we have mentioned, from the states to the Federal government?** And
13 where it is declared that Congress shall have the power to enforce that article, was it intended to bring within the
14 power of Congress the entire domain of civil rights heretofore belonging exclusively to the states?"*

15 **We are convinced that no such result was intended by the Congress which proposed these amendments, nor by
16 the legislatures of the states, which ratified them.**

17 **Having shown that the privileges and immunities relied on in the argument are those which belong to citizens
18 of the states as such, and that they are left to the state governments for security and protection, and not by this
19 article placed under the special care of the Federal government, we may hold ourselves excused from defining
20 the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States which no state can abridge, until some case
21 involving those privileges may make it necessary to do so."**
22 [*Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873) , emphasis added*]

23 When properly litigated in a state court, the only authority necessary for the defense of rights is the Constitution itself and
24 proof of your domicile in a state of the Union and not on federal property. The Supreme Court alluded to this fact when it
25 stated:

26 *"The government of the United States has been emphatically termed a government of laws, and not of men. **It**
27 **will certainly cease to deserve that high appellation, if the laws furnish no remedy for the violation of a vested**
28 **legal right.**"*
29 [*Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)*]

30 Those citing EXCLUSIVELY the constitution do not NEED federal statutes, as held by the U.S. Supreme Court:

31 *The design of the Fourteenth Amendment has proved significant also in maintaining the traditional separation of
32 powers 524*524 between Congress and the Judiciary. **The first eight Amendments to the Constitution set forth
33 self-executing prohibitions on governmental action, and this Court has had primary authority to interpret those
34 prohibitions.** The Bingham draft, some thought, departed from that tradition by vesting in Congress primary
35 power to interpret and elaborate on the meaning of the new Amendment through legislation. Under it, "Congress,
36 and not the courts, was to judge whether or not any of the privileges or immunities were not secured to citizens
37 in the several States." *Flack, supra*, at 64. While this separation-of-powers aspect did not occasion the widespread
38 resistance which was caused by the proposal's threat to the federal balance, it nonetheless attracted the attention
39 of various Members. See *Cong. Globe, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., at 1064 (statement of Rep. Hale)* (noting that Bill of
40 Rights, unlike the Bingham proposal, "**provid[e]s safeguards to be enforced by the courts, and not to be
41 exercised by the Legislature**"); *id.*, at App. 133 (statement of Rep. Rogers) (prior to Bingham proposal it "was
42 left entirely for the courts . . . to enforce the privileges and immunities of the citizens"). As enacted, the Fourteenth
43 Amendment confers substantive rights against the States which, like the provisions of the Bill of Rights, are self-
44 executing. Cf. *South Carolina v. Katzenbach, 383 U. S., at 325* (discussing Fifteenth Amendment). The power to
45 interpret the Constitution in a case or controversy remains in the Judiciary.
46 [*City of Boerne v. Flores, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)*]*

47 Nearly all federal statutes dealing with the protection of so-called "rights" exist for the following reasons. And by "rights"
48 we really mean franchise privileges:

- 49 1. They only apply within federal jurisdiction and on federal land, where the Bill of Rights do not apply and where federal
50 jurisdiction is exclusive and plenary. See *Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)*. These statutes are therefore meant
51 as a substitute for the Bill of Rights that only applies in federal areas.
- 52 2. They are intended to be used by "persons" domiciled on federal territory wherever situated and may only be invoked by
53 nonresident parties where a specific extraterritorial subject matter issue enumerated in the Constitution is involved, such
54 as interstate commerce.
- 55 3. The result of persons citing federal statutes who are domiciled in Constitutional states of the Union is that these people
56 basically are volunteering or "electing" to become "resident" parties and/or "taxpayers" for the purposes of the dispute.

1 Keep in mind that if you are a Constitutional and not statutory "citizen", then making such an election is a CRIME
2 pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §911!](#)

3 Per Fourteenth Amendment, Section 5, [42 U.S.C. §1981](#), implements the equal protection provisions of said amendment as
4 follows:

5 [TITLE 42 > CHAPTER 21 > SUBCHAPTER I > Sec. 1981.](#)
6 [Sec. 1981. - Equal rights under the law](#)

7 (a) *Statement of equal rights*

8 ***All persons within the jurisdiction of the United States shall have the same right in every State and Territory to***
9 ***make and enforce contracts, to sue, be parties, give evidence, and to the full and equal benefit of all laws and***
10 ***proceedings for the security of persons and property as is enjoyed by white citizens, shall be subject to like***
11 ***punishment, pains, penalties, taxes, licenses, and exactions of every kind, and to no other.***

12 The whole chapter 21 only applies to people “within the jurisdiction of the United States”, which we already said are
13 CONSTITUTIONAL and NOT federal STATUTORY "persons". If you are domiciled within a state of the Union and don't
14 maintain a domicile on federal territory, then that doesn't include you, amigo! By “like”, they mean the same “taxes” as
15 “U.S. citizens” pay who were born in federal territories or possessions or the District of Columbia. Notice they put
16 “punishment, pains, penalties, and taxes” in the same sentence because they are all equivalent!

17 *"A fine is a tax for doing something wrong. A tax is a fine for doing something right."*

18 Here is some more evidence:

19 [TITLE 42 > CHAPTER 21 > SUBCHAPTER IX > §2000h-4](#)
20 [§2000h-4. Construction of provisions not to exclude operation of State laws and not to invalidate consistent State](#)
21 [laws](#)

22 *Nothing contained in any title of this Act shall be construed as indicating an intent on the part of Congress to*
23 *occupy the field in which any such title operates to the exclusion of State laws on the same subject matter, **nor***
24 *shall any provision of this Act be construed as invalidating any provision of State law unless such provision is*
25 *inconsistent with any of the purposes of this Act, or any provision thereof.*

26 It's silly to go to such great lengths to free yourself of federal taxes by spending countless hours reading and studying and
27 applying this book if you are going to turn right around and call on Uncle [Big Brother] to protect you from people in your
28 own state! If you want to be sovereign, you *can't* depend on Big Brother for anything, because the minute you start doing
29 so, they [the IRS goons in this case] are going to come knocking on your door and ask you to “pay up”! People who are
30 sovereign look out for themselves and don't take handouts or help from anyone, folks!

31 Lastly, when filling out government forms, it is VERY important to do so in such a way as to PRECLUDE citing or enforcing
32 any federal statute against you. Below is the language we use to do that extracted from one of our forms:

33 **SECTION 4: DEFINITION OF KEY “WORDS OF ART” ON ALL ATTACHED GOVERNMENT FORMS**

34 [. . .]

35 *As a general rule, NONE of the terms used on any government form I submit, have submitted, or will submit imply*
36 *or may be interpreted as any word or “term” used in any federal or state statute. All such submissions, in fact,*
37 *are compelled and may be interpreted as prima facie evidence of DURESS. The Submitter is, always has been,*
38 *and always will be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and therefore beyond the reach of any federal or state statute.*
39 *He/she does not intend, by submitting any government form, to waive his/her/its sovereignty or sovereign*
40 *immunity or apply for or accept any government “benefit”. Instead, he/she seeks ONLY to recover monies*
41 *STOLEN from him/her or prevent them from being STOLEN to begin with:*

42 *“As independent sovereignty, it is State's province and duty to forbid interference by another state or*
43 *foreign power with status of its own citizens. Roberts v Roberts (1947) 81 C.A.2d. 871, 185 P.2d. 381.*
44 *”*

45 *[Black's Law Dictionary, 4th Ed., p 1300]*

46 *“Under basic rules of construction, statutory laws enacted by legislative bodies cannot impair rights*
47 *given under a constitution. 194 B.R. at 925.”*

48 *[In re Young, 235 B.R. 666 (Bankr.M.D.Fla., 1999)]*

Below are the definitions I provide of all key “words of art” commonly found on government forms as a SUBSTITUTE for statutory definitions:

[. . .]

“All CIVIL statutory terms TO WHICH OBLIGATIONS AND PRIVILEGES attach are limited to territory over which Congress has EXCLUSIVE GENERAL jurisdiction. All of the statuses TO WHICH CIVIL OBLIGATIONS AND PRIVILEGES ATTACH indicated in the statutes (including those in 8 U.S.C. §§1401 and 1408) STOP at the border to federal territory and do not apply within states of the Union. I cannot have a status in a place that I am not civilly domiciled, and especially a status that I do NOT consent to and to which rights and obligations attach. Otherwise, the Declaration of Independence is violated because I am subjected to obligations that I didn’t consent to and am a slave. This is proven in:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

As the U.S. Supreme Court held, all law is prima facie territorial and confined to the territory of the specific state. The states of the Union are NOT “territory” as defined, and therefore, all of the CIVIL STATUSES found in Title 8 of the U.S. code CONNECTED WITH UNITED STATES TERRITORY AND DOMICILIARIES do not extend into or relate to anyone civilly domiciled in a constitutional state, regardless of what the definition of “United States” is and whether it is GEOGRAPHICAL or GOVERNMENT sense. As held by the U.S. Supreme Court in the License Tax Cases, Congress cannot lawfully offer or extend any federal franchise or the statuses that enforce it into a foreign jurisdiction such as a state of the Union. If it does, it is engaging in a “commercial invasion” in violation of Article 4, Section 4 of the United States Constitution. That is why public offices, which are a franchise, are limited by 4 U.S.C. §72 to being exercised ONLY in the District of Columbia and NOT ELSEWHERE. Furthermore, it is a violation of the legislative intent of the constitution and criminal activity to: 1. Make an ordinary CONSTITUTIONAL and PRIVATE citizen into a PUBLIC officer in the government; 2. Pay PUBLIC monies or “benefits” to ordinary PRIVATE CITIZENS.; 3. Bribe or entice and PRIVATE human to become a PUBLIC OFFICER in exchange for “benefits”. This would eliminate all PRIVATE property and replace a CONSTITUTIONAL government with a gigantic, corporate, SOCIALIST monopoly and employer of EVERYONE in violation of the Sherman Anti-Trust Act.

Any and every attempt by the Recipient or any government actor to associate the Submitter of this form with any statutory civil status found in federal or state statutes is hereby declared to be an act of criminal identity theft as described in the document below. This attachment hereby formally requests any and every government employee who becomes aware of such identity theft to prosecute and report it by every available means or be guilty of misprision of felony and become an accessory after the fact if they don’t (18 U.S.C. §§3 and 4):

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

[Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4; SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>]

Those who are inclined to question the need or propriety for the above type of language are directed to read the following excerpt from a U.S. Attorneys Bulletin used to PROSECUTE tax crimes of so-called “sovereign citizens”, of which we are NOT:

“What evidence refutes a good faith defense will depend on the facts and circumstances of each case. It is often helpful to focus on evidence that shows the defendant knew the law but disregarded it or was simply defying it. For instance, evidence that the defendant received proper advice from a CPA or tax preparer, or that the defendant failed to consult legitimate sources about his or her understanding of the tax laws can be helpful. **To refute claims that wages are not income, that the defendant did not understand the meaning of “wages,” or that the defendant is a state citizen but not a citizen of the United States, look for loan applications during the prosecution period. Tax defiers and sovereign citizens never seem to have a problem understanding the definition of income on a loan application. They also do not hesitate to check the “yes” box to the question “are you a U.S. citizen.” Any evidence that the defendant accepted Government benefits, such as unemployment, Medicare, social security, or the Alaska Permanent Fund Dividend will also be helpful to refute the defendant’s claims that he or she is not a citizen subject to federal laws.**”

[Prosecuting Tax Defier and Sovereign Citizen Cases—Frequently Asked Questions, U.S. Attorneys Bulletin, Volume 61, No. 2, March 2013, p. 48;

SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/USAttyBulletins/usab6102.pdf>]

4.11 Enumeration of inalienable PRIVATE rights

As we said in the previous sections, you must know your rights before you have any! A sovereign who is not subject to federal statutory law cannot cite that law in his defense, and can only defend himself by litigating in defense of his

1 Constitutional and natural rights. He must do so in equity and not law, and proceed against the perpetrator as a private
2 individual.

3 There is no single place we have found that even attempts to enumerate all of these rights or “protected liberty interests”.
4 You won’t find them listed in any statute or legislative act or legal reference book. The only source we have found which
5 identifies them is mainly rulings of the U.S. Supreme Court and state Supreme Courts. The following subsections constitute
6 a summary of these rights, provided for ready reference in order to save you the MUCHO research time we had to devote in
7 producing it:

1 **Table 14: Enumeration of Rights**

#	Description	Law(s)	Case or other authorities
1	ASSOCIATION AND RELIGION		
1.1	Right to associate	First Amendment	
1.2	Right to be left alone		Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting) Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)
1.3	Freedom from compelled association	First Amendment	American Jurisprudence 2d., Constitutional law, §546: Forced and Prohibited Associations (1999) Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62, 110 S.Ct. 2729, 111 L.Ed.2d. 52, 5 I.E.R. Cas. (BNA) 673 (1990)
1.4	Right to practice religion	First Amendment	O’Lone v. Estate of Shabazz, 482 U.S. 342 (1987) (for prisoners)
1.5	Collective activity to obtain meaningful access to the courts is a fundamental right within the protections of the First Amendment	First Amendment	Roberts v. United States Jaycees, 468 U.S. 609 (1984) In re Primus, 436 U.S. 412 , 426 (1978) NAACP v. Button, 371 U.S. 415 , at 429-430 (1963)
1.6	Right to be free from compulsion by state to join a labor union involved in ideological activities		Aboud v. Detroit Board of Education, 431 U.S. 209 , 236 (1977) Roberts v. United States Jaycees, 468 U.S. 609 (1984)
2	SPEECH		
2.1	Right to speak	First Amendment	Thornburgh v. Abbott, 490 U.S. 401 , 407 (1989) (for prisoners)
2.2	Right to not speak or remain silent	First Amendment	Wooley v. Maynard, 430 U.S. 705 , 97 S.Ct. 1428, 51 L.Ed.2d. 752 (1977) Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436 (1966) Aboud v. Detroit Bd. of Ed., 431 U.S. 209 , 97 S.Ct. 1782, 52 L.Ed.2d. 261 (1977) Malloy v. Hogan, 378 U.S. 1 (1964) (direct compulsion to testify) Griffin v. California, 380 U.S. 609 , 613-614 (1965) (indirect compulsion to testify prohibited) McCune v. Lile, 536 U.S. 24 (2002) (“we have construed the text to prohibit not only direct orders to testify, but also indirect compulsion effected by comments on a defendant’s refusal to take the stand”)
2.3	Right of freedom from prior restraints on speech		Southeastern Promotions, Ltd. V. Conrad, 420 U.S. 546 , 558-559 (1975)
2.4	Right to remain anonymous when speaking		Macintyre v. Ohio Elections Commission, 514 U.S. 334 (1995) Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60 (1960)
2.5	Right to not be penalized based on failure to testify		Uniformed Sanitation Men Assn., Inc. v. Commissioner of Sanitation of City of New York, 392 U.S. 280 , 284-285 (1968) Lefkowitz v. Turley, 414 U.S. 70 , 77-79 (1973) Lefkowitz v. Cunningham, 431 U.S. 801 , 804-806 (1977) McKune v. Lile, 536 U.S. 24 , 35 (2002)
2.6	Right to not be compelled to give testimony in a civil proceeding		McCarthy v. Armdstein, 266 U.S. 34, 40 (1924)
2.7	Right to demand grant of witness immunity prior to any testimony		Kastigar v. United States, 406 U.S. 441 , 446-447 (1972)
3	DEFENSE AND SELF-DEFENSE		
3.1	Right to bear arms	Second Amendment	See also: http://famguardian.org/Subjects/GunControl/Research/CourtDecisions/court.htm
3.2	Right to not quarter soldiers in your house	Third Amendment	
3.3	Right to self-defense (when life threatened)		Beard v. U.S., 158 U.S. 550 (1895)
4	FAMILY, SELF, AND HOME		
4.1	Right to marry and divorce		Loving v. Virginia, 388 U.S. 1 (1967) (for everyone) Turner v. Safley, 482 U.S. 78 (1987) (for prisoners)
4.2	Right to procreate		Skinner v. Oklahoma ex rel. Williamson, 316 U.S. 535 (1942)

4.3	Right to establish a home and bring up children		Troxel v. Granville, 530 U.S. 57 (2000) ("we held that the "liberty" protected by the Due Process Clause includes the right of parents to "establish a home and bring up children" and "to control the education of their own.") Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 U.S. 390 , 399, 401 (1923) (establish a home and bring up children) Pierce v. Society of Sisters, 268 U.S. 510 , 534-535 (1925) (held that the "liberty of parents and guardians" includes the right "to direct the upbringing and education of children under their control.")
4.4	Right to make decisions about the care, custody, and upbringing of one's children		Stanley v. Illinois, 405 U.S. 645 , 651 (1972) ("It is plain that the interest of a parent in the companionship, care, custody, and management of his or her children `come[s] to this Court with a momentum for respect lacking when appeal is made to liberties which derive merely from shifting economic arrangements'" (citation omitted)); Wisconsin v. Yoder, 406 U.S. 205 , 232 (1972) ("The history and culture of Western civilization reflect a strong tradition of parental concern for the nurture and upbringing of their children. This primary role of the parents in the upbringing of their children is now established beyond debate as an enduring American tradition"); Quilloin v. Walcott, 434 U.S. 246 , 255 (1978) ("We have recognized on numerous occasions that the relationship between parent and child is constitutionally protected"); Parham v. J. R., 442 U.S. 584 , 602 (1979) ("Our jurisprudence historically has reflected Western civilization concepts of the family as a unit with broad parental authority over minor children. Our cases have consistently followed that course"); Santosky v. Kramer, 455 U.S. 745 , 753 (1982) (discussing "[t]he fundamental liberty interest of natural parents in the care, custody, and management of their child"); Washington v. Glucksberg, 521 U.S. 702 , at 720 (1997) ("In a long line of cases, we have held that, in addition to the specific freedoms protected by the Bill of Rights, the `liberty' specially protected by the Due Process Clause includes the righ[t] . . . to direct the education and upbringing of one's children" (citing Meyer and Pierce)) Troxel v. Granville, 530 U.S. 57 (2000)
4.5	Right to use contraceptives		Griswold v. Connecticut, 381 U.S. 479 (1965) Eisenstadt v. Baird, 405 U.S. 438 (1972)
4.6	Right to contract	Constitution, Art. 1, Section 10 (in relation to states) 42 U.S.C. §1981(b)	Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878) (in relation to federal government) Standard Oil v. U.S., 221 U.S. 1 (1910). (noting "the freedom of the individual right to contract when not unduly or improperly exercised [is] the most efficient means for the prevention of monopoly")
4.7	Right to send children to private school		Pierce v. Society of Sisters, 268 U.S. 510 (1925)
4.8	Right to privacy	Fourth Amendment	
4.9	Freedom from unreasonable searches and seizures	Fourth Amendment	
4.10	Spousal privilege against incrimination of spouse		What to Do When the IRS Comes Knocking, Section 5; http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/WhatToDoWhenTheIRSComesKnocking.pdf Trammel v. United States, 445 U.S. 40 at 51, 100 S.Ct. at 913 (1980)
4.11	Right to enjoy property		Lynch v. Household Finance Corp., 405 U.S. 538 (1972)
4.12	Right of equal protection	42 U.S.C. §1981(a) Fourteenth Amendment U.S. Constitution, Article IV, Section 2	Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897)
4.13	Right to not be subjected to involuntary servitude or slavery	Thirteenth Amendment 42 U.S.C. §1994 18 U.S.C. §1589 (abuse of legal process)	Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537 (1896) Clyatt v. United States, 197 U.S. 207 ; 25 S.Ct. 429; 49 L.Ed. 726 (1905)
4.14	Right to not take anti-psychotic drugs except in presence of compelling state interest		Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990) Riggins v. Nevada, 504 U.S. 127 (1992) Sell v. United States, 539 U.S. 166 (2003)

4.15	Right to refusal of artificial provision of life-sustaining food and water to hastening one's own death.		Cruzan v. Director, MDH, 497 U.S. 261 (1990)
4.16	Right to make decisions that will affect one's own or one's family's destiny		Fitzgerald v. Porter Memorial Hospital, 523 F.2d. 716, 719-720 (CA7 1975) (footnotes omitted), cert. denied, 425 U.S. 916 (1976)
4.17	Right to not be sterilized as a felon		Skinner v. Oklahoma ex rel. Williamson, 316 U.S. 535 , 541 (1942) (invalidating a statute authorizing sterilization of certain felons).
4.18	Right of inviolability of the person		Union Pacific R. Co. v. Botsford, 141 U.S. 250 , 251-252 (1891) ("The inviolability of the person" has been held as "sacred" and "carefully guarded" as any common law right.) Downer v. Veilleux, 322 A.2d. 82, 91 (Me.1974) ("The rationale of this rule lies in the fact that every competent adult has the right to forego treatment, or even cure, if it entails what for him are intolerable consequences or risks, however unwise his sense of values may be to others") Cruzan v. Director, MDH, 497 U.S. 261 (1990)
5	TRAVEL		
5.1	Right to travel		Saenz v. Roe, 526 U.S. 489 (1999) (thoroughly explains the right) United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745 , 757 (1966) Shapiro v. Thompson, 394 U.S. 618 (1969)
5.2	Right of freedom from physical restraint		Kansas v. Hendricks, 521 U.S. 346 (1997) Foucha v. Louisiana, 504 U.S. 71 , 80 (1992) Ingraham v. Wright, 430 U.S. 651 , 673-674 (1977) Board of Regents v. Roth, 408 U.S. 564 , 572 (1972) Jacobson v. Massachusetts, 197 U.S. 11 , 26 (1905) ("[T]he liberty secured by the Constitution of the United States to every person within its jurisdiction does not [521 U.S. 357] import an absolute right in each person to be at all times and in all circumstances, wholly free from restraint. There are manifold restraints to which every person is necessarily subject for the common good. On any other basis, organized society could not exist with safety to its members.")
5.3	Right to travel to another state to get an abortion		Doe v. Bolton, 410 U.S. 179 , 200 (1973)
5.4	Right of nonresidents to enter or leave a state		Shapiro v. Thompson, 394 U.S. 618 , 631 (1969)
5.5	There is <i>no fundamental right</i> to have or to register a car		Williams v. Vermont, 472 U.S. 14 (1985)
6	DUE PROCESS		
6.1	Right to indictment by Grand Jury, not government	Fifth Amendment	
6.2	Right of freedom from double-jeopardy	Fifth Amendment	
6.3	Right to no incriminate self	Fifth Amendment	
6.4	Right to life, liberty, and property. Cannot be deprived of without due process of law	Fifth Amendment	
6.5	Property may not be taken by state without just compensation	Fifth Amendment	
6.6	Right to not be victimized by warrantless seizures	Fourth Amendment	
6.7	Right to speedy trial in criminal case	Sixth Amendment	
6.8	Right to impartial jury in the district where crime committed	Sixth Amendment	
6.9	Right to be informed of the nature and cause of accusations	Sixth Amendment	
6.10	Right to confront witnesses	Sixth Amendment	
6.11	Right to compel witnesses to testify in your defense	Sixth Amendment	Washington v. Texas, 388 U.S. 14 (1967)

6.12	Right to assistance of Counsel in Criminal prosecutions	Sixth Amendment	Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S. 233 , 243-244 (1936) ("the fundamental right of the accused to the aid of counsel in a criminal prosecution" is "safeguarded against state action by the due process of law clause of the Fourteenth Amendment"). United States v. Cronin, 466 U.S. 648 , 653 (1984) ("Without counsel, the right to a trial itself would be of little avail") McMann v. Richardson, 397 U.S. 759 , 771, n. 14 (1970) ("the right to counsel is the right to the effective assistance of counsel.")
6.13	Right of trial by jury	Sixth Amendment	
6.14	Right to be free of cruel or unusual punishment	Eighth Amendment	
6.15	Rights not enumerated in the Constitution are retained by the people	Ninth Amendment	
6.16	Rights not enumerated in the Constitution are retained by the States or the People	Tenth Amendment	
6.17	Right of prisoners of access to court		Lassiter v. Department of Social Servs. Of Durham City, 452 U.S. 18 (1981) (parental rights) Boddie v. Connecticut, 401 U.S. 371 (1971) (divorce) Wong Yang Sung v. McGrath, 339 U.S. 33 , 49-50 (1950) (deportation)
6.18	Right to "reasonable notice" or "due notice" of the laws which one is bound to obey	26 C.F.R. §601.702(a)(2)(ii) (publication in federal register before enforceable) 5 U.S.C. §553(b) 44 U.S.C. §1505(a), (c)(2)	Holden v. Hardy, 169 U.S. 366 (1898) ("It is sufficient to say that there are certain immutable principles of justice which inhere in the very idea of free government which no member of the Union may disregard, as that no man shall be condemned in his person or property without due notice and an opportunity of being heard in his own defense.") Powell v. Alabama, 287 U.S. 45 (1932) ("It never has been doubted by this court, or any other, so far as we know, that notice and hearing are preliminary steps essential to the passing of an enforceable judgment, and that they, together with a legally competent tribunal having jurisdiction of the case, constitute basic elements of the constitutional requirement of due process of law.")
6.19	Right of an indigent defendant to a free transcript in aid of appealing his conviction for violating city ordinances		Griffin v. Illinois, 351 U.S. 12 (1956)
6.20	Right of freedom from institutional confinement		Schall v. Martin, 467 U.S. 253 (1984) (children have a protected liberty interest in "freedom from institutional restraints") Reno v. Flores, 507 U.S. 292 (1993)
6.21	Right to meaningful opportunity to present a defense		Crane v. Kentucky, 476 U.S. 683, 690 (1986) (quoting California v. Trombletta, 467 U.S. 479, 485 (1984)) ("the Constitution guarantees criminal defendants `a meaningful opportunity to present a complete defense.'")
6.22	Right to a fair trial of impartial jurors		Sheppard v. Maxwell, 384 U.S. 333 at 350-351 (1966) Gentile v. State Bar of Nevada, 501 U.S. 1030 (1991) Turner v. Louisiana, 379 U.S. 466 , 473 (1965) (evidence in criminal trial must come solely from witness stand in public courtroom with full evidentiary protections).
6.23	Lawyers enjoy a "broad monopoly" or right to do things that other citizens may not lawfully do		Supreme Court of NH v. Piper, 470 U.S. 274 (1985) (" Lawyers do enjoy a "broad monopoly . . . to do things other citizens may not lawfully do." In re Griffiths, 413 U.S. 717, GO>731 (1973))
7	POLITICAL RIGHTS		
7.1	Right to vote, regardless of gender	Nineteenth Amendment	
7.2	Right to vote without paying a poll tax	24th Amendment	
7.3	Right to vote if 18 or older	26th Amendment	
8	EDUCATION		
8.1	Right to teach foreign language in a parochial school		Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 U.S. 390 (1923)
8.2	Right of free speech in educational settings		Board of education of Westside Community Schools v. Mergens by and Through Mergens, 496 U.S. 226 (1990) Shelton v. Tucker, 364 U.S. 479 (1960)

9	STATES RIGHTS		
9.1	Right to NOT spend money on “nontherapeutic abortions for minor adults”		Maher v. Roe, 432 U.S. 464 (1977) Webster v. Reproductive Health Services, 492 U.S. 490 , 508-511 (1989)
9.2	Right to <i>not</i> be civilly sued in a federal court by a resident of the state		Alden v. Maine, 527 U.S. 706 (1999)
9.3	Right of sovereignty in courts of a foreign sovereign when not conducting “commerce” within the legislative jurisdiction of a foreign sovereign	Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. §§1602-1611	World-Wide Volkswagen v. Woodson, 444 U.S. 286 (1980)
9.4	Governments or states may violate the Constitutional rights of persons in the context of their employment role as “public officers” (Patronage exception)		Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)
9.5	Right to not subsidize the exercise of a fundamental right		Regan v. Taxation with Representation of Wash, 461 U.S. 540 , at 549 (1983) (“[A] legislature’s decision not to subsidize the exercise of a fundamental right does not infringe the right.”) Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S. 1 (1976) Cammarano v. United States, 358 U.S. 498 (1959) Harris v. McRae, 448 U.S. 297 at 317 (1980), n.19. (“A refusal to fund protected activity, without more, cannot be equated with the imposition of a ‘penalty’ on that activity.”)
9.6	Right to search an automobile without a search warrant		California v. Carney, 471 U.S. 386 (1985) Carroll v. United States, 267 U.S. 132 (1925)

1

5 Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax and/or Regulate⁵⁸

“Having thus avowed my disapprobation of the purposes, for which the terms, State and sovereign, are frequently used, and of the object, to which the application of the last of them is almost universally made; it is now proper that I should disclose the meaning, which I assign to both, and the application, [2 U.S. 419, 455] which I make of the latter. **In doing this, I shall have occasion incidentally to evince, how true it is, that States and Governments were made for man; and, at the same time, how true it is, that his creatures and servants have first deceived, next vilified, and, at last, oppressed their master and maker.**”

[Justice Wilson, *Chisholm v. Georgia*, 2 Dall. (2 U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440, 455 (1793)]

An important concept for readers to grasp are the following concepts underlying the entire legal field:

1. The creator of a thing is always the owner of the thing.
2. Governments can only tax or regulate that which they create.
3. Government didn’t create human beings and therefore can’t regulate or tax them UNTIL they volunteer to occupy an office in the government that WAS created by that government. Otherwise, slavery and involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment will be the result.
4. The regulated or taxed office within the government that a person occupies can only be exercised on federal territory or in all places EXPRESSLY authorized per 4 U.S.C. §72.
5. If the office is exercised OUTSIDE of places not expressly authorized, it is a de facto and unlawful office. This is covered in:

De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6. To prevent people who know the above from avoiding the scam of being taxed or regulated, corrupt governments will try to make their CREATION, which is PUBLIC OFFICE, look similar or identical to things that it didn’t create and are PRIVATE. For instance, they will try to make a PRIVATE human and one using a Social Security Number BOTH APPEAR PUBLIC when in fact they are not. This is how they unlawfully convert the PRIVATE property of innocent Americans into PUBLIC property that they can STEAL, tax, and regulate.

Hiding the above mechanisms is obviously a scam, but the only way you will ever escape them is to understand how this mechanism works. That is what we will teach you in this section.

Within American Jurisprudence, the hierarchy of sovereignty requires that **the sequence that things were created and who they were created by establishes the sovereign relations among all things**, including both human beings and artificial creations such as corporations and governments. A summary of the hierarchy is below:

1. God created the people (as individuals).
2. The people (as individual sovereigns) created the state Constitution and the states. The state constitutions divided the state government into three branches: executive, judicial, and legislative.
3. The states created the federal constitution and the federal government. The federal constitution divided the federal government into three branches: executive, judicial, and legislative. The states also instituted their own internal franchises, including state corporations and state citizens.
4. The federal government created federal States, corporations, and privileged “U.S. citizen” status through legislation.

The above hierarchy recognizes nine distinct sovereignties which are completely independent of each other in law. These are:

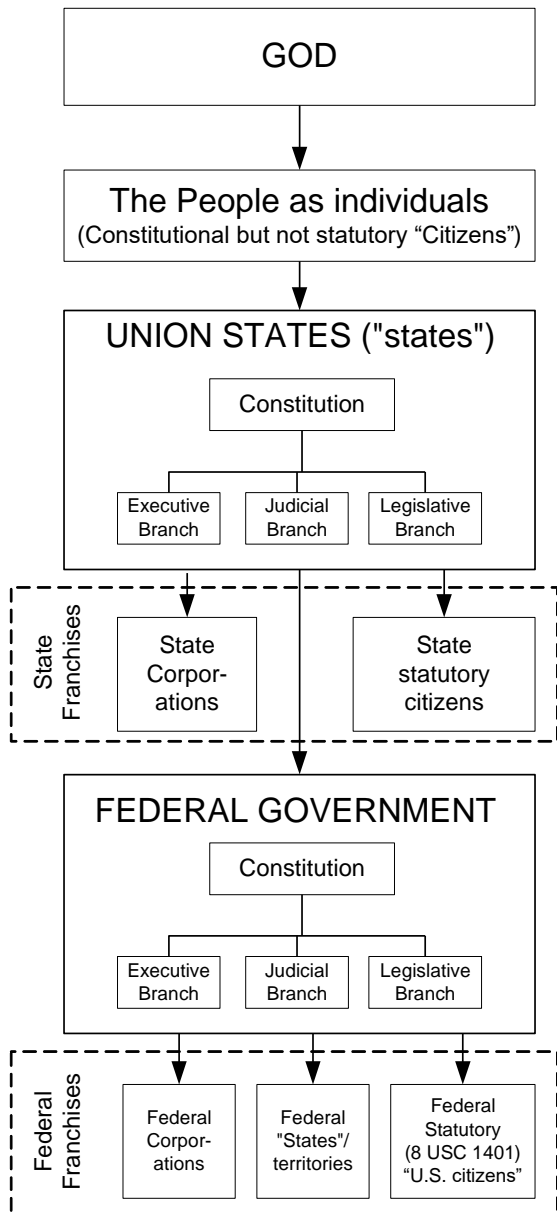
1. God
2. The people (as individuals).
3. The “states” (of the Union). These states create special franchises underneath them, including:
 - 3.1. State citizenship
 - 3.2. State corporations

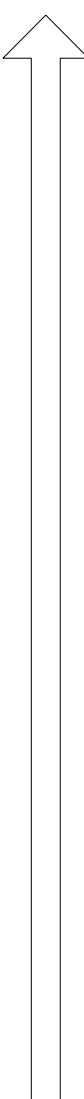
⁵⁸ Adapted from *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.032, Section 5.1.1; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

- 1 4. The federal (not national) government. Remember from section 4.6 earlier that the “United States” is *not* a nation under
 2 the law of nations, but a federation, and there is a world of difference. The federal government then creates special
 3 franchises underneath them, including:
 4 4.1. Federal Corporations.
 5 4.2. Federal “States”.
 6 4.3. U.S. citizens/idolaters. These are people who have surrendered their sovereignty to the government and choose to
 7 be government slaves/serfs/subjects.

8 The courts have historically recognized the separation of these sovereignties, and all exist by virtue of natural law. Below is
 9 a diagram of this hierarchy in graphical form:

10 **Figure 2: Sovereignties within our system of government**



Sovereign	References	Explanation	SOVEREIGNTY
God	John 15:20	Omnipotent, omnipresent, source of all Truth <i>"Remember the word that I said to you, 'A servant is not greater than his master.'"</i>	GREATEST 
	Gen. 1:26-31 Matt. 4:10	"Let Us make man in Our image" "You shall worship the Lord your God and Him ONLY you shall serve."	
We The People as <u>Individuals</u> (NOT government)	Julliard v. Greenman, 110 U.S. 421 (1884) Hale v. Henkel, 240 U.S. 43 (1906) Perry v. U.S., 394 U.S. 330 (1935)	Sovereignty resides in the people, not in the government. The People created trial by jury, and grand jury to punish/prevent sin. People created elections to organize government. Created church to promote spiritual welfare.	LEAST
	Declaration of Independence	Governments are instituted among men for the protection of life, liberty, and property and derive their just powers from the CONSENT of those that they serve.	
	Ten Commandments: Exodus 20:1 thru 20:17 Gen. 11:4-9 Matt. 20:25-29	Constitution is a social contract approved through elections. Government created by the people. "...whoever desires to become great [in the government] among you, <i>let him be your servant</i> . And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave."	
	Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co., 271 U.S. 170, 174, (1926)	Corporations are fictions created by law. Lies in IRS publications and treason by judiciary try to put you here.	

11 The rules for how these sovereignties *must* relate to each other within our system of jurisprudence are as follows, extracted
 12 from the rulings of the Supreme Court, federal statutes, the Bible, and historical documents:
 13

1 1. The people are sovereign over all government:

2 "The ultimate authority...resides in the people alone..."
3 [James Madison, Federalist Paper No. 46]

4 "Sovereignty itself is, of course, not subject to law, for it is the author and source of law...While sovereign powers
5 are delegated to...the government, sovereignty itself remains with the people."
6 [Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)]

7 "**Sovereign state** are cabalistic words, not understood by the disciple of liberty, who has been instructed in
8 our constitutional schools. It is an appropriate phrase when applied to an absolute despotism. I firmly believe,
9 that the idea of sovereign power in the government of a republic, is incompatible with the existence and
10 permanent foundation of civil liberty, and the rights of property. The history of man, in all ages, has shown
11 the necessity of the strongest checks upon power, whether it be exercised by one man, a few or many. Our
12 revolution broke up the foundations of sovereignty in government; and our written constitutions have carefully
13 guarded against the baneful influence of such an idea henceforth and forever. I can not, therefore, recognize
14 the appeal to the sovereignty of the state, as a justification of the act in question. "
15 [Gaines v. Buford, 31 Ky. (1 Dana) 481, 501]

16 2. The people came before the states and created the states. Therefore, they are the Masters and the states are their servants:

17 "It is again to antagonize Chief Justice Marshall, when he said: 'The government of the Union, then (whatever
18 may be the influence of this fact on the case), is emphatically and truly a government of the people. In form and
19 in substance it emanates from them. Its powers are granted by them, and are to be exercised directly on them and
20 for their benefit. This government is acknowledged by all to be one of enumerated powers.' 4 Wheat. 404, 4 L.Ed.
21 601."
22 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

23 "The words 'people of the United States' and 'citizens,' are synonymous terms, and mean the same thing. They
24 both describe the political body who, according to our republican institutions, form the sovereignty, and who
25 hold the power and conduct the government through their representatives. They are what we familiarly call the
26 'sovereign people,' and every citizen is one of this people, and a constituent member of this sovereignty. ..."
27 [Boyd v. State of Nebraska, [143 U.S. 135](#) (1892)]

28 3. The states created the federal government and are superior to it. The federal government is the servant to and fiduciary
29 of the states and the states are their Master. This is confirmed by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Carter v. Carter Coal Co.*,
30 [298 U.S. 238](#) (1936):

31 The general rule with regard to the respective powers of the national and the state governments under the
32 Constitution is not in doubt. **The states were before the Constitution; and, consequently, their legislative powers**
33 **antedated [and are superior to] the Constitution.** Those who framed and those who adopted that instrument
34 meant to carve from the general mass of legislative powers, then possessed by the states, only such portions as it
35 was thought wise to confer upon the federal government; and in order that there should be no uncertainty in
36 respect of what was taken and what was left, the national powers of legislation were not aggregated but
37 enumerated-with the result that **what was not embraced by the enumeration remained vested in the states**
38 **without change or impairment.** Thus, 'when it was found necessary to establish a national government for
39 national purposes,' this court said in *Munn v. Illinois*, [94 U.S. 113](#), 124, 'a part of the powers of the States and
40 of the people of the States was granted to the United States and the people of the United States. This grant operated
41 as a further limitation upon the powers of the States, so that now the governments of the States possess all the
42 powers of the Parliament of England, except such as have been delegated to the United States or reserved by the
43 people.' While the states are not sovereign in the true sense of that term, but only quasi sovereign, yet in respect
44 of all powers reserved to them they are supreme-as independent of the general government as that government
45 within its sphere is independent of the States.' *The Collector v. Day*, 11 Wall. 113, 124. And since every addition
46 to the national legislative power to some extent detracts from or invades the power of the states, it is of vital
47 moment that, in order to preserve the fixed balance intended by the Constitution, the powers of the general
48 government [298 U.S. 238, 295] be not so extended as to embrace any not within the express terms of the several
49 grants or the implications necessarily to be drawn therefrom. **It is no longer open to question that the general**
50 **government, unlike the states, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S. 251, 275 , 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649,**
51 **Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal affairs of the states; and**
52 **emphatically not with regard to legislation.** The question in respect of the inherent power of that government as
53 to the external affairs of the Nation and in the field of international law is a wholly different matter which it is
54 not necessary now to consider. See, however, *Jones v. United States*, [137 U.S. 202, 212](#), 11 S.Ct. 80; *Nishimur*
55 *Ekiu v. United States*, [142 U.S. 651, 659](#), 12 S.Ct. 336; *Fong Yue Ting v. United States*, [149 U.S. 698](#), 705 et
56 seq., 13 S.Ct. 1016; *Burnet v. Brooks*, [288 U.S. 378, 396](#), 53 S.Ct. 457, 86 A.L.R. 747.

57 **The determination of the Framers Convention and the ratifying conventions to preserve complete and**
58 **unimpaired state self-government in all matters not committed to the general government is one of the plainest**
59 **facts which emerges from the history of their deliberations.** And adherence to that determination is incumbent

1 equally upon the federal government and the states. State powers can neither be appropriated on the one hand
2 nor abdicated on the other. As this court said in Texas v. White, 7 Wall. 700, 725, 'The preservation of the
3 States, and the maintenance of their governments, are as much within the design and care of the Constitution
4 as the preservation of the Union and the maintenance of the National government. The Constitution, in all its
5 provisions, looks to an indestructible Union, composed of indestructible States.' Every journey to a forbidden end
6 begins with the first step; and the danger of such a step by the federal government in the direction of taking over
7 the powers of the states is that the end of the journey may find the states so despoiled of their powers, or what
8 may amount to the same thing-so [298 U.S. 238, 296] relieved of the responsibilities which possession of the
9 powers necessarily enjoins, as to reduce them to little more than geographical subdivisions of the national
10 domain. It is safe to say that if, when the Constitution was under consideration, it had been thought that any such
11 danger lurked behind its plain words, it would never have been ratified.

12 And the Constitution itself is in every real sense a law-the lawmakers being the people themselves, in whom
13 under our system all political power and sovereignty primarily resides, and through whom such power and
14 sovereignty primarily speaks. It is by that law, and not otherwise, that the legislative, executive, and judicial
15 agencies which it created exercise such political authority as they have been permitted to possess. The
16 Constitution speaks for itself in terms so plain that to misunderstand their import is not rationally possible.
17 'We the People of the United States,' it says, 'do ordain and establish this Constitution.' Ordain and establish!
18 These are definite words of enactment, and without more would stamp what follows with the dignity and character
19 of law. The framers of the Constitution, however, were not content to let the matter rest here, but provided
20 explicitly-'This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; ...
21 shall be the supreme Law of the Land.' (Const. art. 6, cl. 2.) The supremacy of the Constitution as law is thus
22 declared without qualification. That supremacy is absolute; the supremacy of a statute enacted by Congress is
23 not absolute but conditioned upon its being made in pursuance of the Constitution. And a judicial tribunal,
24 clothed by that instrument with complete judicial power, and, therefore, by the very nature of the power, required
25 to ascertain and apply the law to the facts in every case or proceeding properly brought for adjudication, must
26 apply the supreme law and reject the inferior stat- [298 U.S. 238, 297] ute whenever the two conflict. In the
27 discharge of that duty, the opinion of the lawmakers that a statute passed by them is valid must be given great
28 weight, Adkins v. Children's Hospital, 261 U.S. 525, 544, 43 S.Ct. 394, 24 A.L.R. 1238; but their opinion, or the
29 court's opinion, that the statute will prove greatly or generally beneficial is wholly irrelevant to the inquiry.
30 Schechter Poultry Corp. v. United States, 295 U.S. 495, 549, 550 S., 55 S.Ct. 837, 97 A.L.R. 947.
31 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)]
32

33 "If the time shall ever arrive when, for an object appealing, however strongly, to our sympathies, the dignity of
34 the States shall bow to the dictation of Congress by conforming their legislation thereto, when the power and
35 majesty and honor of those who created shall become subordinate to the thing of their creation, I but feebly
36 utter my apprehensions when I express my firm conviction that we shall see 'the beginning of the end.'"
37 [Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548 (1937)]

- 38 4. Each sovereign is on an equal footing with every other sovereign: the People, the States, and the Federal Government.
39 Each of these are legal "persons" and each are equal under the law. The rights of one man are equal to the combined
40 rights of ALL men working in either a state or the federal government. This is the essence of equal protection of the
41 laws which is the foundation of our constitution and our republican system of government. We covered this subject in-
42 depth earlier in section 4.3.2 if you would like to review.

43 "No State shall...deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws. "
44 [Fourteenth Amendment, Section 1]

45 "The rights of individuals and the justice due to them, are as dear and precious as those of states. Indeed the
46 later are founded upon the former; and the great end and object of them must be to secure and support the rights
47 of individuals, or else vain is government."
48 [Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 U.S. (2 Dall.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793)]

49 "Arise, O Lord,
50 Do not let man prevail;
51 Let the nations be judged in Your sight.
52 Put them in fear, O Lord,
53 That the nations may know themselves to be but men."
54 [Psalm 9:19-20, Bible, NKJV]

55 "United States government is as sovereign within its sphere as states are within theirs."
56 [Kohl v. United States, 91 U.S. 367, 23 L.Ed. 597 (1876)]

- 57 5. No sovereign can serve more than one master above it. To do otherwise would be a conflict of interest and allegiance.
58 By implication, this means that no sovereign can have more than one Creator or one Master:

1 “**No servant can serve two masters**; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to
2 the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.”
3 [Jesus [God] speaking in the Bible, Luke 16:13]

4
5 [TITLE 18](#) > [PART I](#) > [CHAPTER 11](#) > §208
6 §208. Acts affecting a personal financial interest

7 (a) Except as permitted by subsection (b) hereof, whoever, being an officer or employee of the executive branch
8 of the United States Government, or of any independent agency of the United States, a Federal Reserve bank
9 director, officer, or employee, or an officer or employee of the District of Columbia, including a special
10 Government employee, participates personally and substantially as a Government officer or employee, through
11 decision, approval, disapproval, recommendation, the rendering of advice, investigation, or otherwise, in a
12 judicial or other proceeding, application, request for a ruling or other determination, contract, claim,
13 controversy, charge, accusation, arrest, or other particular matter in which, to his knowledge, he, his spouse,
14 minor child, general partner, organization in which he is serving as officer, director, trustee, general partner or
15 employee, or any person or organization with whom he is negotiating or has any arrangement concerning
16 prospective employment, has a financial interest—

17 Shall be subject to the penalties set forth in section 216 of this title.

- 18 6. The main and only purpose of the separation of sovereignties and powers within sovereignties in the above diagram is
19 to protect the individual liberties of the ultimate sovereigns, the people (as individuals) themselves. See *U.S. v. Lopez*,
20 514 U.S. 549 (1995):

21 *We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.*
22 *Const., Art. I, 8. As James Madison wrote, “[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal*
23 *government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and*
24 *indefinite.” The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). **This constitutionally mandated division**
25 **of authority “was adopted by the Framers to ensure protection of our fundamental liberties.” Gregory v.**
26 **Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). “Just as the separation and**
27 **independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of**
28 **excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government**
29 **will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front.**
30 [*U.S. v. Lopez*, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)]*

- 31 7. A sovereignty is a servant or fiduciary of all sovereignties above it and a master over all those below it. For instance,
32 the states created the federal government so they are sovereign over it and may change it at any time by amending the
33 constitution that created it, or by abolishing it entirely, subject only to their will and voluntary consent.

34 “**A State does not owe its origin to the Government of the United States, in the highest or in any of its branches.**
35 **It was in existence before it. It derives its authority from the same pure and sacred source as itself: The**
36 **voluntary and deliberate choice of the people...A State is altogether exempt from the jurisdiction of the Courts**
37 **of the United States, or from any other exterior authority, unless in the special instances when the general**
38 **Government has power derived from the Constitution itself.”**
39 [*Chisholm v. Georgia*, 2 *Dall. (U.S.) 419* (Dall.) (1794)]

40 8. Delegated authority:

- 41 8.1. A sovereign can only exercise those powers specifically delegated to it by its Master or Creator in a written
42 voluntary contract called the Constitution. Any other action is specifically forbidden or reserved by implication to
43 the Master and Creator it serves. For instance, the Tenth Amendment reserves police powers to the states. All
44 powers not specifically given to the federal government in the federal constitution are therefore reserved to the
45 states or to the people under the Tenth Amendment:

46 “*The Government of the United States is one of delegated powers alone. Its authority is defined and limited by*
47 *the Constitution. All powers not granted to it by that instrument are reserved to the States or the people.”*
48 [*United States v. Cruikshank*, 92 *U.S. 542* (1875)]

49 “**Sovereignty is the right to govern; a nation or State-sovereign is the person or persons in whom that resides.**
50 **In Europe the sovereignty is generally ascribed to the Prince; here it rests with the people; there, the sovereign**
51 **actually administers the Government; here, never in a single instance; our Governors are the agents**
52 **[fiduciaries] of the people, and at most stand in the same relation to their sovereign, in which regents in Europe**
53 **stand to their sovereigns. Their Princes have personal powers, dignities, and pre-eminences, our rulers have**

1 none but official; nor do they partake in the sovereignty otherwise, or in any other capacity, than as private
2 citizens." at 472."

3 [Justice Wilson, Chisholm, Ex'r. v. Georgia, [2 Dall. \(U.S.\) 419](#), 1 L.Ed. 454, 457, 471, 472) (1794)]

4 "By the tenth amendment, 'the powers not delegated to the United States by the constitution, nor prohibited by it
5 to the states, are reserved to the states, respectively, or to the people.' Among the powers thus reserved to the
6 several states is what is commonly called the 'police power,'-that inherent and necessary power, essential to
7 the very existence of civil society, and the safeguard of the inhabitants of the state against disorder, disease,
8 poverty, and crime. 'The police power belonging to the states in virtue of their general sovereignty,' said Mr.
9 Justice STORY, delivering the judgment of this court, 'extends over all subjects within the territorial limits of
10 the states, and has never been conceded to the United States.' Prigg v. Pennsylvania, 16 Pet. 539, 625. This is
11 well illustrated by the recent adjudications that a statute prohibiting the sale of illuminating oils below a certain
12 fire test is beyond the constitutional power of congress to enact, except so far as it has effect within the United
13 States (as, for instance, in the District of Columbia) and without the limits of any state; but that it is within the
14 constitutional power of a state to pass such a statute, even as to oils manufactured under letters patent from the
15 United States. U.S. v. Dewitt, 9 Wall. 41; Patterson v. Kentucky, [97 U.S. 501](#). [[135 U.S. 100, 128](#)] **The police
16 power includes all measures for the protection of the life, the health, the property, and the welfare of the
17 inhabitants, and for the promotion of good order and the public morals.** It covers the suppression of nuisances,
18 whether injurious to the public health, like unwholesome trades, or to the public morals, like gambling-houses
19 and lottery tickets. Slaughter-House Cases, 16 Wall. 36, 62, 87; Fertilizing Co. v. Hyde Park, [97 U.S. 659](#) ;
20 Phalen v. Virginia, 8 How. 163, 168; Stone v. Mississippi, [101 U.S. 814](#). **This power, being essential to the
21 maintenance of the authority of local government, and to the safety and welfare of the people, is inalienable.**
22 As was said by Chief Justice WAITE, referring to earlier decisions to the same effect: 'No legislature can
23 bargain away the public health or the public morals. The people themselves cannot do it, much less their
24 servants. The supervision of both these subjects of governmental power is continuing in its nature, and they
25 are to be dealt with as the special exigencies of the moment may require. Government is organized with a view
26 to their preservation, and cannot divest itself of the power to provide for them. For this purpose the largest
27 legislative discretion is allowed, and the discretion cannot be parted with any more than the power itself.' Stone
28 v. Mississippi, [101 U.S. 814](#), 819. See, also, Butchers' Union, etc., Co. v. Crescent City, etc., Co., [111 U.S. 746,](#)
29 [753](#), 4 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 652; New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., [115 U.S. 650, 672](#), 6 S.Sup.Ct.Rep.
30 252; New Orleans v. Houston, [119 U.S. 265, 275](#), 7 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 198."
31 [Leisy v. Hardin, [135 U.S. 100](#) (1890)]

- 32 8.2. Agents or fiduciaries within a sovereign must be willing and able at all times to identify the specific laws that give
33 them the authority to act and be constantly aware of the limits of their delegated authority. If they are not, they run
34 the risk of exceeding their delegated authority and injuring the rights of the master(s) they serve. All actions not
35 specifically authorized by law are illegal by implication. All illegal actions by government officials that are outside
36 their written delegated authority and positive law that result in an injury to the master(s) cause the actor to be
37 personally liable for a tort and monetary damages because they are acting outside the authority of law.

38 "**Unlawful.** That which is contrary to, prohibited, or unauthorized by law. That which is not lawful. The acting
39 contrary to, or in defiance of the law; disobeying or disregarding the law. Term is equivalent to "without excuse
40 or justification." State v. Noble, 90 N.M. 360, 563 P.2d. 1153, 1157. While necessarily not implying the element
41 of criminality, it is broad enough to include it."
42 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1536]

- 43 8.3. A sovereignty or human being cannot delegate an authority to a subordinate that they themselves do not ALSO
44 possess.

45 "*Quod meum est sine me auferri non potest.*
46 What is mine [sovereignty in this case] cannot be taken away without my consent"
47 [Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2159]

48 "*Derivativa potestas non potest esse major primitiva.*
49 The power [sovereign immunity in this case] which is derived cannot be greater than that from which it is
50 derived."
51 [Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2131]

52 "*Nemo potest facere per obliquum quod non potest facere per directum.*
53 No one can do that indirectly which cannot be done directly."
54 [Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2147]

55 "*Quod per me non possum, nec per alium.*
56 What I cannot do in person, I cannot do through the agency of another."
57 [Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2159]

58 [SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

8.4. No sovereign can delegate to its fiduciaries the authority to do something that is a crime. For instance, if the people cannot murder, rob, or steal from their fellow man, then they certainly cannot delegate that authority to government, which means they cannot delegate to the government the authority to collect direct taxes upon individuals unless the persons paying the tax voluntarily consent to it individually, otherwise it is theft.

"In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned a law which punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,' he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence [a "nontaxpayer"] into guilt [a "taxpayer", by presumption or otherwise], or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment] contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained, would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.' 3 Dall. 388." [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

9. The Constitution is a trust document and creates a public trust. Public officers are the "trustees" within that trust and when they abuse their authority, they are executing a "sham trust" for their own personal gain. It is a violation of fiduciary duty for a sovereign or any agent within a sovereign to put a higher priority over its own needs than over any of the masters it serves above it. This is called a conflict of interest and it is against the law. See for instance [18 U.S.C. §208](#).

"Whatever these Constitutions and laws validly determine to be property, it is the duty of the Federal Government, through the domain of jurisdiction merely Federal, to recognize to be property.

*"And this principle follows from the structure of the respective Governments, State and Federal, and their reciprocal relations. **They are different agents and trustees of the people of the several States, appointed with different powers and with distinct purposes, but whose acts, within the scope of their respective jurisdictions, are mutually obligatory.**" [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393 (1856)]*

10. Sovereign Immunity: A government sovereign is exempt from the jurisdiction of the courts of any other government sovereign unless it consents to the jurisdiction of the other sovereign or unless the Constitution that established it makes it subject to the jurisdiction in question. This is called *sovereign immunity* and it is the embodiment of the separation of powers doctrine. The rules for surrendering sovereign immunity through consent are documented in [28 U.S.C. §1605](#). Here is an example of sovereign immunity of states from the U.S. Supreme Court:

*"A State does not owe its origin to the Government of the United States, in the highest or in any of its branches. It was in existence before it. **It derives its authority from the same pure and sacred source as itself: The voluntary and deliberate choice of the people**...A State is altogether exempt from the jurisdiction of the Courts of the United States, or from any other exterior authority, unless in the special instances when the general Government has power derived from the Constitution itself." [Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419 (Dall.) (1793)]*

11. Sovereign immunity also extends to all entities or corporations created by a government sovereign. For instance, the case of *Providence Bank v. Billings*, 29 U.S. 514 (1830) revealed that the states could not tax a bank corporation created by an act or law of the United States government. The reasoning in that case was that the states could not destroy the federal government because the power to tax necessarily involved the power to destroy.

*"The great principle is this: because the constitution will not permit a state to destroy, it will not permit a law involving the power to destroy. In order to show that the case turned entirely on that point, let us suppose that the court had arrived to the conclusion that the bank [The Bank of the United States located in the state of Maryland] was an authorised instrument of government; but that it was not the intention of the constitution to prohibit the states from interfering with those instruments: would it not have been necessary to have decided that the Maryland act was constitutional? Of what importance was it that the bank was an authorized means of power, other than this, that it afforded a key to the meaning of the constitution? If the bank was a legitimate and proper instrument of power, then the constitution intended to protect it. If not, then no protection was intended. The question, whether it was a necessary and proper means, was auxiliary to the great question, whether the constitution intended to shelter it; and when the court arrived to the conclusion that such protection was intended, they interfered not in behalf of the bank, but in behalf of the sanctuary to which it had fled. **They decided against the tax; because the subject had been placed beyond the power of the states, by the constitution. They decided,***

1 *not on account of the subject, but on account of the power that protected it; they decided that a prohibition*
2 *against destruction was a prohibition against a law involving the power of destruction.”*
3 *[Providence Bank v. Billings, 29 U.S. 514 (1830)]*

4 12. A sovereignty may not tax or regulate or control its Creator or grantor, or any sovereignty or agent of that sovereignty
5 *above* it or at the same level as it, without the explicit and individual and written consent of that sovereign.

6 12.1. For instance, because churches are agents and creations of God and not the state, then government may not tax
7 churches, and this applies whether or not such churches have a 501(c) designation or not. See Isaiah 45:9-10:

8 *“Woe to him who strives with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth! Shall the clay*
9 *say to him who forms it, ‘What are you making?’ Or shall your handiwork say, ‘He has no hands?’ Woe to him*
10 *who says to his father, ‘What are you begetting?’ Or to the woman, ‘What have you brought forth?’”*
11 *[Isaiah 45:9-10, Bible, NKJV]*

12 12.2. Below is a U.S. Supreme Court cite which admits that in many cases, even the U.S. Supreme Court may not compel
13 states:

14 *“This court has declined to take jurisdiction of suits between states to compel the performance of obligations*
15 *which, if the states had been independent nations, could not have been enforced judicially, but only through the*
16 *political departments of their governments. Thus, in Kentucky v. Dennison, 24 How. 66, where the state of*
17 *Kentucky, by her governor [127 U.S. 265, 289] applied to this court, in the exercise of its original jurisdiction,*
18 *for a writ of mandamus to the governor of Ohio to compel him to surrender a fugitive from justice, this court,*
19 *while holding that the case was a controversy between two states, decided that it had no authority to grant the*
20 *writ.”*
21 *[State of Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Company, 127 U.S. 265 (1888)]*

22 12.3. Here is an example from the Supreme Court where it is admitted that a state may not be taxed by the federal
23 government:

24 *“In Morcantile Bank v. City of New York, 121 U.S. 138, 162, 7 S.Sup.Ct. 826, this court said: ‘Bonds issued by*
25 *the state of New York, or under its authority, by its public municipal bodies, are means for carrying on the work*
26 *of the government, and are not taxable, even by the United States, and it is not a part of the policy of the*
27 *government which issues them to subject them to taxation for its own purposes.’”*
28 *[Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (1895)]*

29 12.4. The Supreme Court also said that states may not tax the federal government:

30 *“While the power of taxation is one of vital importance, retained by the states, not abridged by the grant of a*
31 *similar power to the government of the Union, but to be concurrently exercised by the two governments, yet even*
32 *this power of a state is subordinate to, and may be controlled by, the constitution of the United States. That*
33 *constitution and the laws made in pursuance thereof are supreme. They control the constitutions and laws of the*
34 *respective states, and cannot be controlled by them. **The people of a state give to their government a right of***
35 ***taxing themselves and their property at its discretion. But the means employed by the government of the Union***
36 ***are not given by the people of a particular state, but by the people of all the states; and being given by all, for***
37 ***the benefit of all, should be subjected to that government only which belongs to all. All subjects over which the***
38 ***sovereign power of a state extends are objects of taxation; but those over which it does not extend are, upon***
39 ***the soundest principles, exempt from taxation. The sovereignty of a state extends to everything which exists by***
40 ***its own authority, or is introduced by its permission; but does not extend to those means which are employed***
41 ***by congress to carry into execution powers conferred on that body by the people of the United States. The***
42 ***attempt to use the taxing power of a state on the means employed by the government of the Union, in pursuance***
43 ***of the constitution, is itself an abuse, because it is the usurpation of a power which the people of a single state***
44 ***cannot give. The power to tax involves the power to destroy; the power to destroy may defeat and render useless***
45 ***the power to create; and there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government a power to control the***
46 ***constitutional measures of another, which other, with respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme***
47 ***over that which exerts the control. The states have no power, by taxation [117 U.S. 151, 156] or otherwise, to***
48 ***retard, impede, burden, or in any manner control, the operations of the constitutional laws enacted by congress***
49 ***to carry into execution the powers vested in the general government.** Such are the outlines, mostly in his own*
50 *words, of the grounds of the judgment delivered by Chief Justice MARSHALL in the great case of McCulloch v.*
51 *Maryland, in which it was decided that a statute of the state of Maryland, imposing a tax upon the issue of bills*
52 *by banks, could not constitutionally be applied to a branch of the Bank of the United States within that state. 4*
53 *Wheat. 316, 425-431, 436.*

54 *“In Osborn v. Bank of U. S., 9 Wheat. 738, 859-868, that conclusion was reviewed in a very able argument of*
55 *counsel, and reaffirmed by the court, and a tax laid by the state of Ohio upon a branch of the Bank of the United*
56 *States was held to be unconstitutional. See, also, Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. 514, 564. Upon the same*
57 *grounds, the states have been adjudged to have no power to lay a tax upon stock issued for money borrowed by*
58 *the United States, or upon property of state banks invested in United States stock. Weston v. City Council of*

1 Charleston, 2 Pet. 449, 467; Bank of Commerce v. New York, 2 Black, 620; Bank Tax Case, 2 Wall. 200; Banks
2 v. Mayor, 7 Wall. 16.”
3 [Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, [117 U.S. 151](#) (1886)]

4 12.5. Here is an example where the Supreme Court said that states may not tax each other’s bonds:

5 “The question in *Bonaparte v. Tax Court*, [104 U.S. 592](#), was whether the registered public debt of one state,
6 exempt from taxation by that state, or actually taxed there, was taxable by another state, when owned by a citizen
7 of the latter, and it was held that there was no provision of the constitution of the United States which prohibited
8 such taxation. The states had not covenanted that this could not be done, whereas, under the fundamental law,
9 as to the power to borrow money, neither the United States, on the one hand, nor the states on the other, can
10 interfere with that power as possessed by each, and an essential element of the sovereignty of each. “
11 [Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (1895)]

12 12.6. Finally, the federal government may not tax the employees of states of the union:

13 “As stated by Judge [157 U.S. 429, 602] Cooley in his work on the Principles of Constitutional Law: ‘The power
14 to tax, whether by the United States or by the states, is to be construed in the light of and limited by the fact that
15 the states and the Union are inseparable, and that the constitution contemplates the perpetual maintenance of
16 each with all its constitutional powers, unembarrassed and unimpaired by any action of the other. The taxing
17 power of the federal government does not therefore extend to the means or agencies through or by the employment
18 of which the states perform their essential functions; since, if these were within its reach, they might be
19 embarrassed, and perhaps wholly paralyzed, by the burdens it should impose. ‘That the power to tax involves the
20 power to destroy; that the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power to create; that there is a
21 plain repugnance in conferring on one government a power to control the constitutional measures of another,
22 which other, in respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control,-are
23 propositions not to be denied.’ It is true that taxation does not necessarily and unavoidably destroy, and that to
24 carry it to the excess of destruction would be an abuse not to be anticipated; but the very power would take from
25 the states a portion of their intended liberty of independent action within the sphere of their powers, and would
26 constitute to the state a perpetual danger of embarrassment and possible annihilation. The constitution
27 contemplates no such shackles upon state powers, and by implication forbids them.’”
28 [Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., [157 U.S. 429](#) (1895)]

29 13. A sovereignty may tax or regulate any of the entities or sovereignties *below* it, because it created those subordinate
30 sovereignties. The power to create carries with it the power to destroy as well. See *M’Culloch v. Maryland*, 4 Wheat.
31 316, 431 (1819). Specific examples of sovereignties taxing their fiduciaries or creations below them include:

- 32 13.1. Federal State (but NOT Union state) taxation within federal enclaves under the Buck Act, found in 4 U.S.C. §§ 105-
33 111
34 13.2. State and federal taxation of corporations. See 26 U.S.C. Subtitles D and E and *Flint v. Stone Tracy*, 220 U.S. 107
35 (1911).
36 13.3. A sovereign may only tax the entities that it creates. The U.S. Supreme Court case of *U.S. v. Perkins*, 163 U.S. 625
37 (1896) reveals, for instance, that states can only tax corporations that they create.

38 “Whether the United States are a corporation ‘exempt by law from taxation,’ within the meaning of the New York
39 statutes, is the remaining question in the case. The court of appeals has held that this exemption was applicable
40 only to domestic corporations declared by the laws of New York to be exempt from taxation. Thus, in *Re Prime’s*
41 *Estate*, 136 N.Y. 347, 32 N.E. 1091, it was held that foreign religious and charitable corporations were not exempt
42 from the payment of a legacy tax, Chief Judge Andrews observing (page 360, 136 N. Y., and page 1091, 32 N.
43 E.): ‘We are of opinion that a statute of a state granting powers and privileges to corporations must, in the
44 absence of plain indications to the contrary, be held to apply only to corporations created by the state, and over
45 which it has power of visitation and control. ... The legislature in such cases is dealing with its own creations,
46 whose rights and obligations it may limit, define, and control.’ To the same effect are *Catlin v. Trustees*, 113 N.Y.
47 133, 20 N.E. 864; *White v. Howard*, 46 N.Y. 144; *In re Balleis’ Estate*, 144 N.Y. 132, 38 N.E. 1007; *Minot v.*
48 *Winthrop*, 162 Mass. 113, 38 N.E. 512; *Dos P. Inh. Tax Law*, c. 3, 34. If the ruling of the court of appeals of New
49 York in this particular case be not absolutely binding upon us, we think that, having regard to the purpose of the
50 law to impose a tax generally upon inheritances, the legislature intended to allow an exemption only in favor of
51 such corporations as it had itself created, and which might reasonably be supposed to be the special objects of
52 its solicitude and bounty.

53 “In addition to this, however, the United States are not one of the class of corporations intended by law to be
54 exempt [163 U.S. 625, 631] from taxation. What the corporations are to which the exemption was intended to
55 apply are indicated by the tax laws of New York, and are confined to those of a religious, educational, charitable,
56 or reformatory purpose. We think it was not intended to apply it to a purely political or governmental
57 corporation, like the United States. *Catlin v. Trustees*, 113 N.Y. 133, 20 N.E. 864; *In re Van Kleeck*, 121 N.Y.
58 701, 75 N.E. 50; *Dos P. Inh. Tax Law*, c. 3, 34. *In re Hamilton*, 148 N.Y. 310, 42 N.E. 717, it was held that the
59 execution did not apply to a municipality, even though created by the state itself.”
60 [U.S. v. Perkins, [163 U.S. 625](#) (1896)]

1 14. The jurisdiction of each government sovereignty is divided into territorial and subject matter jurisdiction:

2 14.1. Government sovereigns have exclusive and absolute jurisdiction, sometimes called “plenary power” or “general
3 jurisdiction”, over their own territory and property, and no other sovereignty can exercise jurisdiction over this
4 territory or property without the consent of the sovereign manifested in some form, and usually by an act of the
5 legislature:

6 “The jurisdiction of the nation within its own territory is [169 U.S. 649, 684] necessarily exclusive and
7 absolute. It is susceptible of no limitation not imposed by itself. Any restriction upon it, deriving validity from an
8 external source, would imply a diminution of its sovereignty to the extent of the restriction, and an investment of
9 that sovereignty to the same extent in that power which could impose such restriction. All exceptions, therefore,
10 to the full and complete power of a nation within its own territories, must be traced up to the consent of the
11 nation itself. They can flow from no other legitimate source. This consent may be either express or implied. In
12 the latter case, it is less determinate, exposed more to the uncertainties of construction; but, if understood, not
13 less obligatory.”
14 [The Exchange, 7 Cranch 116 (1812)]

15
16 “Territory: A part of a country separated from the rest, and subject to a particular jurisdiction. Geographical
17 area under the jurisdiction of another country or sovereign power.

18 “A portion of the United States not within the limits of any state, which has not yet been admitted as a state of the
19 Union, but is organized with a separate legislature, and with executive and judicial powers appointed by the
20 President.”
21 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1473]

22 The requirement for explicit consent is called “comity” in the legal field:

23 “comity. Courtesy; complaisance; respect; a willingness to grant a privilege, not as a matter of right, but out of
24 deference and good will. Recognition that one sovereignty allows within its territory to the legislative, executive,
25 or judicial act of another sovereignty, having due regard to rights of its own citizens. Nowell v. Nowell,
26 Tex.Civ.App., 408 S.W.2d. 550, 553. In general, principle of “comity” is that courts of one state or jurisdiction
27 will give effect to laws and judicial decisions of another state or jurisdiction, not as a matter of obligation, but
28 out of deference and mutual respect. Brown v. Babbitt Ford, Inc., 117 Ariz. 192, 571 P.2d. 689, 695. See also
29 Full faith and credit clause.”
30 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 267]

31 14.2. States of the union have exclusive territorial jurisdiction within their respective borders over all land and state
32 property not ceded by an act of the legislature of the state to the federal government. They have no jurisdiction
33 outside of their borders except for service of process and discovery, such as subpoenas and summons.

34 14.3. The federal government has legislative territorial jurisdiction only over: 1. The federal zone; 2. All areas or
35 enclaves within the union states that have been ceded to it by an act of the state legislature under Article 1, Section
36 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution; 3. Its own territories, possessions, and property, wherever situated; 4. Its own
37 domiciliaries, which includes citizens and residents. Under most circumstances, the federal government has no
38 legislative jurisdiction within states of the Union because the federal constitution reserves “police powers” to the
39 states under the Tenth Amendment.

40 “It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S.**
41 **251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**
42 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.”**
43 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

44 14.4. Within states of the union, the only type of jurisdiction the federal government can have over areas that are not its
45 territory is *subject matter jurisdiction* and that jurisdiction must be explicitly identified in the federal Constitution
46 in order to exist at all. There are very few issues over which the federal government has subject matter jurisdiction
47 within FOREIGN states of the Union and income taxes under Subtitles A through C of the Internal Revenue Code
48 is an example of an area where such jurisdiction does not exist. Covetous public dis-servants have systematically
49 tried to hide this fact over the years by obfuscating the Internal Revenue Code and by using illegal IRS extortion to
50 coerce federal judges into violating the Constitutional rights of Americans in the states. Subject matter jurisdiction
51 within states of the Union is limited to the following subjects and no others:

52 14.4.1. Foreign and interstate commerce. See Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3. This includes the
53 following subjects:

- 14.4.1.1. Taxes on *importation*, but *not exportation*. See 26 U.S.C. §7001 and U.S. Constitution, Article 1, Section 9, Clause 3.
 - 14.4.1.2. Claims arising out of bankruptcy proceedings. See [28 U.S.C. §1334](#); *Pauletto v. Reliance Ins. Co.*, 64 CA.4th 597 (1998), 602, 75 C.R.2d. 334, 337--state courts lack jurisdiction in action for malicious prosecution based on defendant's having filed adversary proceeding in bankruptcy court: "it is for Congress and the federal courts, not state courts, to decide what incentives and penalties shall be utilized in the bankruptcy process".
 - 14.4.1.3. Claims under Sherman Antitrust Act. See [15 U.S.C. §4](#).
 - 14.4.1.4. Claims under Securities Exchange Act of 1934 (including Rule 10b-5 actions). See [15 U.S.C. §78aa](#)
 - 14.4.1.5. Claims involving activities regulated by federal labor laws. E.g., the Labor Management Reporting and Disclosure Act ([19 U.S.C. §401](#) et seq.) preempts state power to adjudicate claims based on union contracts or union activities, unless of "merely peripheral concern" to the Act. See *San Diego Bldg. Trades Council, etc. v. Garmon*, 359 U.S. 236 (1959), 247-248, 79 S.Ct. 773, 781-782; *Bassett v. Attebery*, 180 CA.3d. 288 (1986), 294-295, 224 C.R. 399, 402—NLRB (rather than federal court) has exclusive jurisdiction over wrongful discharge claim alleging violation of federal labor laws]
 - 14.4.1.6. Certain ERISA actions: Suits for injunctive or other equitable relief against an employer or insurer under the Employee Retirement Income Security Act (ERISA) (But federal and state courts have *concurrent* jurisdiction of claims for *benefits due*.). See [29 U.S.C. §1132\(e\)\(1\)](#)
 - 14.4.2. Federal property and "employees". See Constitution Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2.
 - 14.4.3. Frauds involving the mail. See Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 7.
 - 14.4.4. Treason. See Constitution, Article 4, Section 2, Clause 2.
 - 14.4.5. Patent and copyright claims. See [28 U.S.C. §1338\(a\)](#) and Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 8.
 - 14.4.6. Admiralty and maritime claims. See [28 U.S.C. §1333](#) and Constitution Article 1, Section 8, Clause 10.
 - 14.4.7. Jurisdiction over aliens everywhere in the Union, including in states of the Union. See [Chae Chan Ping v. U.S., 130 U.S. 581 \(1889\)](#), [Kleindienst v. Mandel, 408 U.S. 753 \(1972\)](#). This source of jurisdiction is the reason that all "taxpayers" are aliens and not "citizens". See 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) .
- 14.5. The formation of a state within territory under the exclusive control of the federal government does not affect the legal status of property not within the territory of the new state:

*"This provision authorizes the United States to be and become a land-owner, and prescribes the mode in which the lands may be disposed of, and the title conveyed to the purchaser. Congress is to make the needful rules and regulations upon this subject. The title of the United States can be divested by no other power, by no other means, in no other mode, than that which congress shall sanction and prescribe. It cannot be done by the action of the people or legislature of a territory or state.' And he supported this conclusion by a review of all the acts of congress under which states had theretofore been admitted. Mr. Webster said that **those precedents demonstrated that 'the general idea has been, in the creation of a state, that its admission as a state has no effect at all on the property of the United States lying within its limits;'** and that it was settled by the judgment of this court in *Pollard v. Hagan*, 3 How. 212, 224, 'that the authority of the United States does so far extend as, by force of itself, *Proprio vigore*, to exempt the public lands from taxation when new states are created in the territory in which the lands lie.' 21 Cong. Globe, 31st Cong. 1st Sess. p. 1314; 22 Cong. Globe, pp. 848 et seq., 960, 986, 1004; 5 Webst. Works, 395, 396, 405."*

[*Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee*, [117 U.S. 151 \(1886\)](#)]

- 15. Jurisdiction of each government sovereignty over subjects or sovereignties underneath it is created by oath of allegiance.
 - 15.1. In order to preserve their sovereignty, the people at the top of this hierarchy should not swear an oath of allegiance to any government, because by doing so, they come under the jurisdiction of the laws that control mainly government employees and thereby to surrender their sovereignty. See also see Matt. 5:33-37, which says that Christians should *not* swear an oath to anything.
 - 15.2. Each officer of both the state and federal governments takes an oath of allegiance to support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic. Failure to live up to that oath amounts to perjury of one's oath, which can result in removal from office.
 - 15.3. It is a violation of the separation of powers doctrine and a conflict of interest to take oaths to TWO masters or to occupy a public office that requires an oath to two different masters or sovereignties. Hence, it is a violation of the Constitutions of most states to simultaneously serve in a public office in the state government as well as the federal government.

CALIFORNIA CONSTITUTION
ARTICLE 7 PUBLIC OFFICERS AND EMPLOYEES

1 *SEC. 7. A person holding a lucrative office under the United States or other power may not hold a civil*
2 *office of profit [within the state government]. A local officer or postmaster whose compensation does not*
3 *exceed 500 dollars per year or an officer in the militia or a member of a reserve component of the armed forces*
4 *of the United States except where on active federal duty for more than 30 days in any year is not a holder of a*
5 *lucrative office, nor is the holding of a civil office of profit affected by this military service.*

- 6 16. Any legislation or ruling by the judicial branch of either a state government or the federal government that breaks down
7 the distinct separation of the powers above is unconstitutional and violates Article 4, Section 4 of the federal constitution,
8 which requires that:

9 *“The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall*
10 *protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the*
11 *Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.”*
12 *[U.S. Constitution, Article 4, Section 4]*

13 A republican form of government is based on *individual*, not collective rights, and those rights cannot be defended or
14 protected from federal “invasion” or encroachment without separation of powers to the maximum extent possible. This
15 concept is called the “Separation of Powers Doctrine”. The implications of this requirement include:

- 16 16.1. Federal government may not offer franchises to states of the Union. Only federal “States” defined in [4 U.S.C.](#)
17 [§110](#)(d) can be party to federal franchises.
18 16.2. Federal government may not offer franchises, licenses, or privileges to anyone domiciled in a sovereign state of the
19 Union and protected by the Constitution. Another way of saying this is that those who took an oath to support and
20 defend your rights cannot make a business out of enticing you into surrendering them in exchange for anything,
21 whether real or perceived.
22 16.3. State governments may not offer franchises, licenses, or privileges to domiciled within the state whose domicile is
23 not on federal territory. Another way of saying this is that those who took an oath to support and defend your rights
24 cannot make a business out of enticing you into surrendering them in exchange for anything, whether real or
25 perceived.

26 If you would like to know more about the abuse of franchises by malicious public servants to destroy the separation of
27 powers and enslave the people, read:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 28 17. A sovereignty that wants to influence or control a subordinate sovereignty that is not immediately underneath it must do
29 so by using the sovereignty below it as its conduit or agent.
30 18. In the realm of commerce, both state and federal sovereignties are treated just like any human being and recovery of
31 debts is accomplished within courts of equity.

32 *“...when the United States enters into commercial business it abandons its sovereign capacity and is treated like*
33 *any other corporation...”*
34 *[91 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), United States, §4 (2003)]*

- 35 19. Human beings domiciled inside the federal zone above do not fall into the category of “The People” because the federal
36 zone is not a constitutional republic, but a totalitarian socialist democracy. They ARE NOT parties to the Constitution
37 and therefore are not protected by it. “The People” referred to in the diagram instead are those natural persons residing
38 in and born within the 50 union states who claim their correct status as either “state nationals” or “nationals” as described
39 in [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(21). Persons who claim to be statutory “U.S. citizens” or who are in receipt of government
40 privileges as elected or appointed officers of the government have also forfeited their sovereignty and their position in
41 the above diagram to fall at the same level as corporations and federal “States”.

42 *“Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*
43 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that **the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or***
44 ***conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct.** Notwithstanding its duty to ‘guarantee to every state*
45 *in this Union a republican form of government’ (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the definition of*
46 *Webster, ‘a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and is exercised by*
47 *representatives elected by them,’ **Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the territories of***
48 ***Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan, Illinois, and***
49 ***Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing a much***
50 ***greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America,** and to vest the legislative power*
51 *either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not until they*
52 *had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the people. In*
53 *all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress thought it*
54 *necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that the*

1 *inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of habeas*
2 *corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights.*
3 [*Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)*]

4 20. A “national” or a “state national” or a “foreign national” may not sue any state government in a federal court. He can
5 only do so in a court of the state that he is suing or in the Court of Claims. This is because the servant, which is the
6 Federal Government, cannot be greater than its master and creator, the states of the Union. See the [Eleventh Amendment](#),
7 which says:

8 *“The Judicial power of the United States shall not be construed to extend to any suit in law or equity, commenced*
9 *or prosecuted against one of the United States by Citizens of another State, or by Citizens or Subjects of any*
10 *Foreign State.”*

11 21. A state sovereignty cannot lawfully consent to the enlargement of the powers of Congress or of any other subordinate
12 sovereignty beyond those clearly enumerated in the Constitution.

13 *“State officials thus cannot consent to the enlargement of the powers of Congress beyond those enumerated in*
14 *the Constitution.”*
15 [*New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 142; 112 S.Ct. 2408; 120 L.Ed.2d. 120 (1992)*]

16 By implication, officials of states of the Union mentioned in the Constitution, either through the Buck Act or through an
17 Agreement on Coordination of Tax Administration (ACTA), cannot lawfully extend or consent to extend federal taxing
18 powers into the states upon individuals and bypass the constitutional limits on federal taxing powers found in Article 1,
19 Section 9, Clause 4 and Article, 1, Section 2, Clause 3. Only officials of federal “States” described in [4 U.S.C. §110\(d\)](#)
20 may do it, and these “States” are not sovereign, but simply subdivisions of the national domain who are called “territories
21 and possessions of the United States”. States of the Union are neither territories nor possessions of the United States.

22 22. A sovereignty may, under the rules of comity, voluntarily relinquish a portion of its sovereignty to a sovereignty *below*
23 it but not *above* it. For example, under the Buck Act, [4 U.S.C. §§105-111](#), the U.S. government gave jurisdiction to
24 federal “States”, which in fact are only territories of the federal United States (within the U.S. Code), to enforce [federal]
25 State tax statutes within federal areas or enclaves located within their exterior boundaries. Many people mistakenly
26 believe that this act gave the same type of authority to states of the Union, but the definition of “State” found in [4 U.S.C.](#)
27 [§110\(d\)](#) confirms that such a “State” is either a territory or possession of the United States, as defined in Title 48 of the
28 U.S. Code. The reason that the federal government cannot consent to the enlargement of powers of states of the Union
29 within its borders is that this would violate the separation of powers doctrine and undermine the obligation of Article 4,
30 Section 4 of the Constitution, which requires Congress to guarantee a “Republican form of government”. Below is the
31 statute that authorizes territories and possessions of the United States to enforce their tax statutes within federal enclaves:

32 [TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 4 > Sec. 106.](#)
33 [Sec. 106. - Same; income tax](#)

34 *(a) No person shall be relieved from liability for any income tax levied by any State, or by any duly constituted*
35 *taxing authority therein, having jurisdiction to levy such a tax, by reason of his residing within a Federal area or*
36 *receiving income from transactions occurring or services performed in such area; and such State or taxing*
37 *authority shall have full jurisdiction and power to levy and collect such tax in any Federal area within such State*
38 *to the same extent and with the same effect as though such area was not a Federal area.*

39 *(b) The provisions of subsection (a) shall be applicable only with respect to income or receipts received after*
40 *December 31, 1940*

41 23. A sovereignty or human being cannot delegate an authority to a subordinate that they themselves do not ALSO possess.

42 *“Quod meum est sine me auferri non potest.*
43 *What is mine [sovereignty in this case] cannot be taken away without my consent”*
44 [*Bouvier’s Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2159*]

45 *“Derivativa potestas non potest esse major primitiva.*
46 *The power [sovereign immunity in this case] which is derived cannot be greater than that from which it is*
47 *derived.”*
48 [*Bouvier’s Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2131*]

49 *“Nemo potest facere per obliquum quod non potest facere per directum.*
50 *No one can do that indirectly which cannot be done directly.”*

[Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2147]

"Quod per me non possum, nec per alium.
What I cannot do in person, I cannot do through the agency of another."
[Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged, 8th Edition, p. 2159]

[SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

24. The CREATOR of a thing is the ONLY one who has the power to DEFINE exactly what it means. You should NEVER give the power to define ANYTHING you put on a government form in the hands of a government worker, because they will ALWAYS define it to place you under their jurisdiction and benefit themselves personally. That means you should NEVER submit any government form without defining ANY and EVERY possible "word of art" on the form so that you will not waive any rights or benefit them.

"But when Congress creates a statutory right [a "privilege" in this case, such as a "trade or business"], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right."
[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

This is VERY important to know, because although Congress CREATES franchises and OFFERS you opportunities to sign up and thereby waive your Constitutional rights, YOU and ONLY YOU have the right to DEFINE all terms on the application to join the franchise. Most such applications are signed under penalty of perjury and constitute testimony of a witness, and therefore it is a criminal offense to threaten or tamper with or advise the submitter to fill out the form in a certain way or else criminal witness tampering has occurred. That means that if you are compelled to sign up for the franchise against your will, you can define all terms on the form so as to:

24.1. Withhold consent.

24.2. Reserve all your constitutional rights and waive none.

24.3. Document the duress and the source of the duress that caused you to apply. Contracts or consent procured under duress are unenforceable.

24.4. Change your status to foreign and alien in relation to the offeror and therefore beyond their civil jurisdiction.

24.5. Turn the application from an acceptance into a COUNTER-OFFER of YOUR OWN franchise. This causes THEIR response to constitute an acceptance of what we call an ANTI-FRANCHISE FRANCHISE. That way, THEY and not YOU become the party waiving rights. The following videos show how this works:

24.5.1. *This Form is Your Form (UCC Battle of the Forms)*, Mark DeAngelis, Youtube

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=b6-PRwhU7cg>

24.5.2. *Mirror Image Rule*, Mark DeAngelis, Youtube

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j8pgbZV757w>

If you would like to learn more about these rules for sovereignty, many of them are described in the wonderful free book on government available on our website below:

Treatise on Government, Joel Tiffany, 1867
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/TreatiseOnGovernment/TreatOnGovt.pdf>

Corporations were created by state and federal governments as a matter of public and social policy in order to encourage commerce and prosper everyone in society economically. Any Creator may place any demand on his creation that he wants to, including the requirement to pay a tax. He may even destroy his creation should he choose to do so by excessive taxation or other means. The Supreme Court said of this subject the following:

"The power to tax is the power to destroy."
[John Marshal, U.S. Supreme Court Justice, *M'Culloch v. Maryland*, 4 Wheat. 316, 431]

Since "the power to tax is the power to destroy," then it follows that "**the power to create is the power to tax**". This is a logical consequence of the fact that the power to create and the power to destroy MUST proceed from the same hand. Here is how the U.S. Supreme Court described it:

"What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature,

1 and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. **The life-giving principle and the**
2 **death-doing stroke must proceed from the same hand.**
3 [[VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance, 2 U.S. 304 \(1795\)](#)]

4 The power to create and the power to destroy can therefore only be allowed to proceed from the same source. This means
5 that the creation cannot and should not be allowed to destroy or burden its Creator. Therefore, the federal government cannot
6 be allowed to directly tax or embarrass or burden the states of the Union without their consent and through apportionment.
7 Likewise, the states of the Union cannot be allowed to directly tax or embarrass or burden the sovereign People who created
8 them. Government may therefore tax only what government has created, and the only thing it created were corporations and
9 paper fiat currency. A legal fiction called a government can only destroy those other legal fictions that it creates, but it cannot
10 destroy a flesh and blood man that it did not create:

11 *"Mr. Baily (Texas)...Or suppose I had concurred with him, and had levied a tax on the individual and exempted*
12 *all corporations and to lay the burden of the government upon the man of flesh and blood, made in the image of*
13 *his God."*
14 [[44 Cong.Rec. 2447 \(1909\)](#)]

15 The definition of the term "person" found throughout the Internal Revenue Code, such as in I.R.C. Sections 6671(b) and 7343
16 confirms that the only type of "persons" included as the target of most types of enforcement actions are federal corporations
17 incorporated in the District of Columbia, and "public officials" of the United States government who are in receipt of excise
18 taxable privileges of public office. Here are a few examples demonstrating this amazing fact from the I.R.C.:

- 19 1. Definition of "person" for the purposes of "assessable penalties" within the Internal Revenue Code means an officer or
20 employee of a corporation:

21 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 68](#) > [Subchapter B](#) > [PART I](#) > [Sec. 6671](#).
22 [Sec. 6671](#). - Rules for application of assessable penalties

23 (b) Person defined

24 *The term "person", as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*
25 *employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect*
26 *of which the violation occurs*

- 27 2. Definition of "person" for the purposes of "miscellaneous forfeiture and penalty provisions" of the Internal Revenue
28 Code means an officer or employer of a corporation or partnership within the federal United States:

29 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 75](#) > [Subchapter D](#) > [Sec. 7343](#).
30 [Sec. 7343](#). - Definition of term "person"

31 *The term "person" as used in this chapter [[Chapter 75](#)] includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a*
32 *member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the*
33 *act in respect of which the violation occurs*

- 34 3. Definition of "person" or "individual" for the purposes of levy within the Internal Revenue Code means an elected or
35 appointed officer of the United States government or a federal instrumentality:

36 [26 U.S.C., Subchapter D - Seizure of Property for Collection of Taxes](#)
37 [Sec. 6331](#). Levy and distraint

38 (a) Authority of Secretary

39 *If any person liable to pay any tax neglects or refuses to pay the same within 10 days after notice and demand, it*
40 *shall be lawful for the Secretary to collect such tax (and such further sum as shall be sufficient to cover the*
41 *expenses of the levy) by levy upon all property and rights to property (except such property as is exempt under*
42 *section [6334](#)) belonging to such person or on which there is a lien provided in this chapter for the payment of*
43 *such tax. **Levy may be made upon the accrued salary or wages of any officer, employee, or elected official, of***
44 ***the United States, the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of the United States or the District***
45 ***of Columbia, by serving a notice of levy on the employer (as defined in section [3401\(d\)](#)) of such officer,***
46 ***employee, or elected official.** If the Secretary makes a finding that the collection of such tax is in jeopardy, notice*
47 *and demand for immediate payment of such tax may be made by the Secretary and, upon failure or refusal to pay*
48 *such tax, collection thereof by levy shall be lawful without regard to the 10-day period provided in this section.*

1 Government didn't create people so it can't tax people, unless they explicitly and individually consent *voluntarily* to it by
2 undertaking employment with the federal government as privileged public officers of that government who are voluntarily
3 engaged in a taxable activity called a "trade or business". In a free country, all just power of government derives from the
4 explicit consent of the people. Any civil action undertaken absent explicit, informed, and voluntary consent is unjust.

5 *"There is a clear distinction in this particular case between an individual and a corporation, and that the latter*
6 *has no right to refuse to submit its books and papers for an examination at the suit of the State. The individual*
7 *may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. He is entitled to carry on his private business in his own*
8 *way. His power to contract is unlimited. He owes no such duty to the State, since he receives nothing therefrom,*
9 *beyond the protection of his life and property. His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long antecedent*
10 *to the organization of the State, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in accordance with*
11 *the constitution. Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of himself and his*
12 *property from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. He owes nothing to the public so long as he*
13 *does not trespass upon their rights."*
14 *[Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906)]*

15 Only God in His sovereignty can create people. That is why the Constitution recognizes in two different places, including
16 Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4 (1:9:4) and Article 1, Clause 2, Section 3 (1:2:3) that direct taxes *must* be apportioned to the
17 states of the Union and may not be directly levied on the people within states of the Union by the federal government. The
18 federal government servant simply cannot be greater than the sovereign People that it serves in the states of the Union.
19 Violating this requirement is the equivalent of instituting slavery in states of the Union in violation of the Thirteenth
20 Amendment. This is also why:

- 21 1. There is no liability statute anywhere in Subtitle A making anyone responsible to pay income taxes.
- 22 2. The IRS is not an enforcement agency and does not fall under the Undersecretary for Enforcement within the Dept. of
23 Treasury. See: <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Research/TreasOrgHist/Torg1999.pdf>
- 24 3. I.R.C., Subtitles A and C can *only* be voluntary and can never be enforced against "nontaxpayers". Every person who
25 participates must individually consent or the code becomes unenforceable. Note that AFTER they consent, it is no longer
26 voluntary, but BEFORE they do, it is.
- 27 4. All payroll tax withholding is entirely consensual and voluntary and cannot be coerced. See 26 U.S.C. §3402(p) and 26
28 C.F.R. §31.3402(p)-1.
- 29 5. The Supreme Court said that the definition for "income" has always meant corporate profit. This means that natural
30 persons cannot earn "income" as defined by the Constitution unless they are privileged officers of the United States
31 government who voluntarily consent to it by pursuing employment with that government:

32 *"In order, therefore, that the [apportionment] clauses cited from article I [§2, cl. 3 and §9, cl. 4] of the*
33 *Constitution may have proper force and effect ...[I]t becomes essential to distinguish between what is an what is*
34 *not 'income,' ...according to truth and substance, without regard to form. **Congress cannot by any definition it***
35 ***may adopt conclude the matter, since it cannot by legislation alter the Constitution, from which alone, it derives***
36 ***its power to legislate, and within those limitations alone that power can be lawfully exercised...** [pg.*
37 *207]...After examining dictionaries in common use we find little to add to the succinct definition adopted in two*
38 *cases arising under the Corporation Tax Act of 1909, Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415, 34*
39 *S.Sup.Ct. 136, 140 [58 L.Ed. 285] and Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Sup.Ct. 467, 469, 62*
40 *L.Ed. 1054..."*
41 *[Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207, 40 S.Ct. 189, 9 A.L.R. 1570 (1920)]*

43 *"...Whatever difficulty there may be about a **precise scientific definition of 'income,'** it imports, as used here,*
44 *something entirely distinct from principal or capital either as a subject of taxation or as a measure of the tax;*
45 ***conveying rather the idea of gain or increase arising from corporate activities.**"*
46 *[Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Ct. 467 (1918)]*

48 *"Income has been taken to mean the same thing as used in the Corporation Excise Tax Act of 1909 (36 Stat. 112)*
49 *in the 16th Amendment, and in the various revenue acts subsequently passed."*
50 *[Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co., 271 U.S. 170, 174, (1926)]*

- 51 6. The Supreme Court said in the case of Flora v. United States, 362 U.S. 145 (1960):

52 *"Our system of taxation is based upon voluntary assessment and payment, not distraint."*
53 *[Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)]*

1 The debates held in Congress in 1909 over the ratification of the [Sixteenth Amendment](#) abundantly confirm the above
2 conclusions. They also abundantly confirm the fact that the legislative intent of the [Sixteenth Amendment](#) revealed during
3 Congressional debates *never* included the intent to tax “wages” (in the common understanding, not in the legal sense defined
4 in the Internal Revenue Code) on the labor of human beings. Below is just one cite out of the hundreds of pages of
5 Congressional Debates on the Sixteenth Amendment posted on the website at:

6 [Congressional Debates on the Sixteenth Amendment](#), Family Guardian Fellowship
7 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/History/Congress/1909-16thAmendCongrRecord.pdf>

8 Senator Daniel of Virginia is debating the Sixteenth Amendment and he offers an excellent analysis of the legal criteria of
9 taxing a corporation:

10 *“There are many things—settled personal views—about this excise tax which we ought to remember, and I*
11 *propose to state, just as I have stated the difference between corporations and partnerships, what are some of the*
12 *marked and settled opinions which have had judicial exposition and indorsement as to the power to tax*
13 *corporations. I will state some of them. I think it will be found settled in the judicial reports of this country, and*
14 *so well settled that no lawyer familiar with the decisions could hope to disturb the decisions, as follows:*

15 *“(1) That a corporate franchise is a distinct subject of taxation, and not as property, but as the exercise of a*
16 *privilege.*

17 *“(2) That it may be taxed by a State or Country which creates it.*

18 *“(3) It may be taxed by a State or Territory in which it is exercised, although created by a foreign country.*

19 *“(4) It may be taxed by the United States, whether created by the United States or a foreign country or by a State,*
20 *Territory, or district of the United States.*

21 *“(5) The franchise of the corporation may also be taxed by a State, although created by the United States, unless*
22 *created as part of the governmental machinery of the United States.*

23 *“The same or rather the like limitation applies upon corporations created by the States. You may tax any private*
24 *corporation of a State, but a corporation of the State, that is chartered by the State to perform some function of*
25 *its government, partakes of a governmental nature, just as one so formed by the United States; and as the one*
26 *cannot be taxed by the Federal Government, so the other cannot be taxed by the State.”*
27 *[44 Cong.Rec. 4237-4238 (1909)]*

28 Below is another Congressional interchange on the legislative intent of the Sixteenth Amendment that clearly shows it was
29 *never intended to apply to the earnings (not statutory “wages”) derived from labor of a flesh and blood human being:*

30 *“Mr. Brandegee. **Mr. President, what I said was that the amendment exempts absolutely everything that a man***
31 ***makes for himself.** Of course it would not exempt a legacy which somebody else made for him and gave to him.*
32 *If a man’s occupation or vocation—for vocation means nothing but a calling—if his calling or occupation were*
33 *that of a financier it would exempt everything he made by underwriting and by financial operations in the course*
34 *of a year that would be the product of his effort. **Nothing can be imagined that a man can busy himself about***
35 ***with a view of profit which the amendment as drawn would not utterly exempt.**”*
36 *[50 Cong.Rec. p. 3839, 1913]*

37 Even the U.S. Supreme Court agrees with this conclusion that earnings from labor are not taxable to the person who did the
38 work:

39 *“Every man has a natural right to the fruits of his own labor, is generally admitted; and **no other person can***
40 ***rightfully deprive him of those fruits, and appropriate them against his will ...”***
41 *[The Antelope, 23 U.S. 66, 10 Wheat 66, 6 L.Ed. 268 (1825)]*

6 Franchise agreements generally

6.1 Introduction

The equivalent of a municipal grant or franchise may result from the acceptance of an offer contained in a state statute⁵⁹ or in the constitution of the state.⁶⁰

A franchise is acquired, ordinarily, only when the grant is actually accepted.⁶¹ Acceptance may be implied by the acts or conduct of the grantee,⁶² and this is especially true when the franchise makes no provision for a formal acceptance thereof.⁶³ Those who do not wish to participate in the franchise simply withdraw their consent to participate.

The grant of a franchise, when accepted by the grantee, constitutes a binding contract between the parties thereto by which their rights and obligations are to be determined in accordance with its terms and conditions.⁶⁴ The character and extent of the rights granted in the use of a franchise depend upon the terms of the grant, the nature of the franchise, and the purpose designed to be accomplished.⁶⁵ Moreover, the jurisdiction of the granting authority is a limitation upon the extent of the franchise which is granted.⁶⁶

The franchise contract as currently construed by the court often although not necessarily always has the practical effect of producing agency of the franchisee on behalf of the government grantor. In most cases, that agency is falsely presumed or imputed to imply a public office in the government and the status of "public official" to the franchisee. When courts such as the U.S. Supreme Court refer to franchisees, they say that the person occupying such an office "is clothed with" some governmental authority and therefore exercising agency on behalf of another. Such language usually is used in connection with rights deprivations by officers of the government under the "color of law" which constitute torts under 42 U.S.C. §1983. Here are some examples:

*"State officials acting in their official capacities, even if in abuse of their lawful authority, generally are held to act "under color" of law. E.g., Monroe v. Pape, 365 U.S. at 171-172; Ex parte Virginia, 100 U.S. 339, 346-347 (1880). **This is because such officials are "clothed with the authority" of state law, which gives them power to perpetrate the very wrongs that Congress intended § 1983 to prevent.** United States v. Classic, 313 U.S. 299, 326 (1941); Ex parte Virginia, supra, at 346-347. Cf. Polk County v. Dodson, 454 U.S. 312 (1981) (a public defender, representing an indigent client in a criminal proceeding, performs a function for which the authority of his state office is not needed, and therefore does not act under color of state law when engaged in a defense attorney's traditionally private roles)."*
[Lugar v. Edmondson Oil Co., Inc., 457 U.S. 922 (1982), Footnote 5]

Actionable deprivations must be based on "[m]isuse of power, possessed by virtue of state law and made possible only because the wrongdoer is clothed with the authority of state law." Ibid. (quoting United States v. Classic, 313 U.S. 299, 326 (1941)). See also Screws, supra, at 134 (Rutledge, J., concurring in result) (the Constitution protects the "right not to be deprived of life or liberty by a state officer who takes it by abuse of his

⁵⁹ The grant resulting from the acceptance, by the establishment of a plant devoted to the prescribed public use, of the state's offer to permit persons or corporations duly incorporated for the purpose "in any city where there are no public works owned and controlled by the municipality for supplying the same with water or artificial light," to lay pipes in the city streets for the purpose specified, constitutes a contract and vests in the accepting individual or corporation a property right protected by the Federal Constitution against impairment. Russell v. Sebastian, 233 U.S. 195, 58 L.Ed. 912, 34 S.Ct. 517.

⁶⁰ Madera Waterworks v. Madera, 228 U.S. 454, 57 L.Ed. 915, 33 S.Ct. 571.

⁶¹ Stockton Gas & E. Co. v. San Joaquin County, 148 Cal. 313, 83 P. 54.

⁶² City R. Co. v. Citizens' Street R. Co., 166 U.S. 557, 41 L.Ed. 1114, 17 S.Ct. 653.

⁶³ State ex rel. Martin v. Ohio Electric Power Co., 35 Ohio.App. 481, 172 N.E. 615, affd 121 Ohio.St. 235, 167 N.E. 877.

⁶⁴ Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534; Interurban R. & Terminal Co. v. Public Utilities Com., 98 Ohio.St. 287, 120 N.E. 831, 3 A.L.R. 696.

The rights of the parties are to be determined by the terms of a franchise contract which is included in the provisions of a valid franchise ordinance accepted by the grantee. Columbus R. Power & L. Co. v. Columbus, 249 U.S. 399, 63 L.Ed. 669, 39 S.Ct. 349, 6 A.L.R. 1648; Cleveland v. Cleveland City R. Co., 194 U.S. 517, 48 L.Ed. 1102, 24 S.Ct. 756; State ex rel. Weatherly v. Birmingham Waterworks Co., 185 Ala. 388, 64 So 23; People ex rel. Jackson v. Suburban R. Co., 178 Ill. 594, 53 N.E. 349; Interurban R. & Terminal Co. v. Public Utilities Com., 98 Ohio.St. 287, 120 N.E. 831, 3 A.L.R. 696.

⁶⁵ Leonard v. Baylen Street Wharf Co., 59 Fla. 547, 52 So. 718.

⁶⁶ Citizens Tel. Co. v. Cincinnati, N. O. & T. P. R. Co 192 Ky. 399, 233 S.W. 901, 18 A.L.R. 615.

office and its power") (emphasis added). Where state officials cause injuries in ways that are equally available to private citizens, constitutional issues are not necessarily raised.
[Parratt v. Taylor, 451 U.S. 527 (1981), Footnote 10]

6.2 Government franchise agreements

All franchise agreements created by the government are what the legal profession calls "private law":

"Private law. That portion of the law which defines, regulates, enforces, and administers relationships among individuals, associations, and corporations. As used in contradistinction to public law, the term means all that part of the law which is administered between citizen and citizen, or which is concerned with the definition, regulation, and enforcement of rights in cases where both the person in whom the right inheres and the person upon whom the obligation is incident are private individuals. See also Private bill; Special law. Compare Public Law."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1196]

Franchise agreements are private law because they only affect those who consent explicitly (in writing) or implicitly/implicitly/constructively (by their conduct) to participate in the franchise. What all government franchise agreements have in common is that they:

1. Convey rights to each of the parties.
2. Regulate the use of "public property" by the franchisee.
3. Operate as contracts.
4. Involve mutual consideration of one kind or another to all those who are party to it.
5. Create "agency" of each party on the part of the other.
6. Regulate the "choice of law" rules applying to the relationship between the grantor of the franchise and the franchisees. For instance, most franchise agreements specify the laws under which disputes are regulated and sometimes even the forums or courts that will hear the disputes. Some franchise agreements even cause those who sign up to waive all of their rights to litigate in a government court and to submit the dispute instead to binding private arbitration.
7. Operate as a trust or constructive trust. The person in custody of the public property is a trustee over said property under the terms of the franchise agreement, which is the trust document.
8. Make those who consent into "trustees" or "transferees" (26 U.S.C. §6901) or "fiduciaries" (26 U.S.C. §6903) of one kind or another on behalf of the entity granting the franchise. These trustees exercise agency on behalf of the trust. If the grantor of the franchise is the government, the franchisees in effect become "trustees" of the "public trust" and therefore an officer of the government granting the franchise.
9. Make those who sign up the object of what the courts call "legal disability". This disability includes a surrender of the right to not be subject to administrative "bills of attainder", which would otherwise be unconstitutional:

"The Government urges that the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the Tennessee Valley Authority, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297 U.S. 323] maintain this suit. The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469."
[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]

"...when a State willingly accepts a substantial benefit from the Federal Government, it waives its immunity under the Eleventh Amendment and consents to suit by the intended beneficiaries of that federal assistance."
[Papasan v. Allain, 478 U.S. 265 (1986)]

CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
PART 2. CONTRACTS
CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
[Section 1589](#)

1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

10. May not lawfully be offered outside of federal territory by a legitimate de jure government. The government cannot be established exclusively to protect your private rights and on the other hand lawfully make a business out of taxing,

1 destroying, and regulating your rights and make every “citizen” it is supposed to serve into an employee with no rights.
2 The only place they can lawfully entice you out of your rights is where rights don’t exist, which is on federal territory.

3 “Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred [to the government].”
4 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]

5 “Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform
6 to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or
7 conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to ‘guarantee to every
8 state in this Union a republican form of government’ (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the
9 definition of Webster, ‘a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and
10 is exercised by representatives elected by them,’ Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the
11 territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,
12 Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing
13 a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative
14 power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not
15 until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the
16 people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress
17 thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that
18 the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of
19 habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights.”
20 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

21 “The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the
22 regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its
23 capacity as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional
24 guarantees. Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v.
25 Johnson, [425 U.S. 238, 247](#) (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause,
26 but in many circumstances government employees can. O’Connor v. Ortega, [480 U.S. 709, 723](#) (1987) (plurality
27 opinion); id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to
28 provide the government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when
29 the incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v.
30 Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] [392 U.S. 273, 277](#) -278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:
31 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired
32 for that reason. Connick v. Myers, [461 U.S. 138, 147](#) (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
33 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. Public
34 Workers v. Mitchell, [330 U.S. 75, 101](#) (1947); Civil Service Comm’n v. Letter Carriers, [413 U.S. 548, 556](#) (1973);
35 Broadrick v. Oklahoma, [413 U.S. 601, 616](#) -617 (1973).”
36 [Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, [497 U.S. 62](#) (1990)]

37 11. Constitute “property”. In law, all “rights” are property and any instrument which conveys rights to either party of the
38 franchise agreement therefore becomes “property”.

39 **Property.** That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which belongs exclusively to one. In the strict legal
40 sense, an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government. Fulton Light, Heat &
41 Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to extend to every species of valuable right
42 and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to dispose of
43 a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude every one else from interfering with it. That
44 dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things or
45 subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have
46 to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no
47 way depends on another man’s courtesy.

48 The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal,
49 tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which
50 goes to make up wealth or estate. It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real
51 and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of
52 one’s property rights by actionable wrong. Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332
53 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.

54 Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership. or whether
55 beneficial, or a private ownership. Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611. Term includes not only
56 ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo.,
57 389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.

58 Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen’s relation to physical thing,
59 as right to possess, use and dispose of it. Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230
60 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.

1 Goodwill is property, *Howell v. Bowden*, TexCiv. App., 368 S.W.2d. 842, &18; as is an insurance policy and
2 rights incident thereto, including a right to the proceeds, *Harris v. Harris*, 83 N.M. 441,493 P.2d. 407, 408.

3 Criminal code. "Property" means anything of value. including real estate, tangible and intangible personal
4 property, contract rights, choses-in-action and other interests in or claims to wealth, admission or transportation
5 tickets, captured or domestic animals, food and drink, electric or other power. Model Penal Code. Q 223.0. See
6 also Property of another, *infra*. Dusts. Under definition in Restatement, Second, Trusts, Q 2(c), it denotes interest
7 in things and not the things themselves.
8 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]

9 The authority under the constitution for federal jurisdiction over franchises originates from Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of
10 the United States Constitution, which states in pertinent part:

11 *United States Constitution*
12 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*

13 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and **make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the***
14 ***Territory or other Property** belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed*
15 *as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

16 The "other property" they are talking about can include federal franchises such as corporations. The U.S. Supreme Court has
17 recognized corporate franchises, for instance, as coming under the above provision when it held the following:

18 ***"The power of making all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory of the United States, is one of***
19 ***the specified powers of congress. Under this power, it has never been doubted, that congress had authority to***
20 ***establish corporations [franchises] in the territorial governments.*** *But this power is derived entirely from*
21 *implication. It is assumed, as an incident to the principal power."*
22 *[M'Culloch v. State, 17 U.S. 316, 1819 WL 2135 (U.S.,1819)]*

23 Of such property and the jurisdiction of the United States over said property, the U.S. Supreme Court has held the following:

24 ***"The Constitution permits Congress to dispose of and to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the***
25 ***territory or other property belonging to the United States. This power applies as well to territory belonging to***
26 ***the United States within the States, as beyond them. It comprehends all the public domain, wherever it may be.***
27 ***The argument is, that the power to make 'ALL needful rules and regulations,' 'is a power of legislation,' 'a***
28 ***full legislative power;' 'that it includes all subjects of legislation in the territory,' and is without any limitations,***
29 ***except the positive prohibitions which affect all the powers of Congress.*** *Congress may then regulate or prohibit*
30 *slavery upon the public domain within the new States, and such a prohibition would permanently affect the*
31 *capacity of a slave, whose master might carry him to it. And why not? Because no power has been conferred on*
32 *Congress. This is a conclusion universally admitted. **But the power to 'make rules and regulations respecting***
33 ***the territory' is not restrained by State lines, nor are there any constitutional prohibitions upon its exercise in***
34 ***the domain of the United States within the States; and whatever rules and regulations respecting territory***
35 ***Congress may constitutionally make are supreme, and are not dependent on the situs of 'the territory.'***
36 *[Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 509-510 (1856)]*

37 Based on Constitution Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2, whenever we therefore find the phrase:

38 ". . .make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory and other Property. . ."

39 . . .appears in federal statutes, undoubtedly we are dealing with either federal territory, federal property, or a federal franchise
40 that also is property. Below are a few examples right out of the U.S. Code of statutes dealing with the management of federal
41 property or territory. Note, for instance, that the Secretary of the Treasury is empowered to "make all needful rules and
42 regulations for the enforcement of this title", which deals exclusively with government franchises and privileges:

43 1. 26 U.S.C. §7805(a): Application of Internal Revenue Laws. Franchise: "trade or business"

44 *"Except where such authority is expressly given by this title to any person other than an officer or employee of*
45 *the Treasury Department, the Secretary shall prescribe **all needful rules and regulations** for the enforcement of*
46 *this title, including all rules and regulations as may be necessary by reason of any alteration of law in relation*
47 *to internal revenue."*

48 2. 16 U.S.C. §363: Hot Springs National Park. Subject: Federal territory or possession.

1 "Full power is vested in the Secretary of the Interior to provide, in all leases to be executed against any
2 combination among lessees or their assigns, as to ownership, prices, or accommodations at any bathhouse; as
3 well as to make **all needful rules and regulations** as to the use of the hot water, and to prevent its waste, including
4 full power to authorize the superintendent of said park to make examination and inspection at any time of the
5 manner of using the hot water at any bathtub, that it may be used in proper quantity only, and to prevent its
6 waste;"

- 7 3. 16 U.S.C. §430r: National military parks, rules and regulations. Subject: Federal territory or possession.

8 *The Secretary of the Interior shall have the power to make **all needful rules and regulations** for the care of the
9 park, and for the establishment and marking of lines of battle and other historical features of the park.*

- 10 4. 16 U.S.C. §425h: National military parks, rules and regulations. Subject: Federal territory or possession.

11 *The Secretary of the Interior, subject to the approval of the President, shall have the power to make and shall
12 make **all needful rules and regulations** for the care of the park, and for the establishment and marking of lines
13 of battle and other historical features of the park.*

- 14 5. 16 U.S.C. §423g: National military parks, rules and regulations. Subject: Federal territory or possession.

15 *The Secretary of the Interior, subject to the approval of the President, shall have the power to make and shall
16 **make all needful rules and regulations** for the care of the battlefield, and for the establishment and marking of
17 lines of battle and other historical features of the battlefield.*

- 18 6. 16 U.S.C. §694b: Rules and regulations for the administration of sanctuaries in national forests; jurisdiction of States.
19 Subject: Federal territory or possession.

20 *The Secretaries of Agriculture and Commerce shall execute the provisions of sections 694 to 694b of this title,
21 and they are jointly authorized to make **all needful rules and regulations** for the administration of such fish and
22 game sanctuaries or refuges in accordance with the purpose of sections 694 to 694b of this title, including
23 regulations not in contravention of State laws for hunting, capturing, or killing predatory animals, such as wolves,
24 coyotes, foxes, pumas, and other species destructive to livestock or wildlife or agriculture within the limits of said
25 fish and game sanctuaries or refuges: Provided, That the present jurisdiction of the States shall not be altered or
26 changed without the legislative approval of such States.*

- 27 7. 16 U.S.C. §689c: Rules and regulations for administration of the Tahquitz Preserve; predatory animals. Subject: Federal
28 territory or possession.

29 *The Secretary of Agriculture shall execute the provisions of sections 689 to 689d of this title, and he is authorized
30 to make **all needful rules and regulations** for the administration of such game preserves in accordance with the
31 purposes of said sections, including regulations for hunting, capturing, or killing predatory animals, such as
32 wolves, coyotes, cougar, and other species destructive to livestock or wildlife within the limits of said game
33 preserve.*

- 34 8. 16 U.S.C. §701: Protection of migratory game and insectivorous birds, generally. Subject: Federal territory or
35 possession.

36 *And the Secretary of the Interior shall make and publish **all needful rules and regulations** for carrying out the
37 purposes of this Act, and shall expend for said purposes such sums as Congress may appropriate therefor.*

- 38 9. 19 U.S.C. §1336(i): Equalization of costs of production. Subject: Privileged foreign commerce under Article, 1, Section
39 8, Clause 3.

40 (i) Rules and regulations of President

41 *The President is authorized to make **all needful rules and regulations** for carrying out his functions under
42 the provisions of this section.*

- 43 10. 23 U.S.C. §315: Highways, Rules, regulations, and recommendations. Subject: Federal territory or possession. All
44 federal highways are federal possessions.

45 *Except as provided in sections 204(f) and 205(a) of this title, the Secretary is authorized to prescribe and
46 promulgate **all needful rules and regulations** for the carrying out of the provisions of this title.*

1 11. 25 U.S.C. §302: Indian Reform School; rules and regulations; consent of parents to placing youth in reform school.
2 Subject: Federal territory or possession. All Indian reservations are a federal territory or possession.

3 *The Commissioner of Indian Affairs, under the direction of the Secretary of the Interior, is authorized and directed*
4 *to select and designate some one of the schools or other institution herein specifically provided for as an "Indian*
5 *Reform School", and to make all needful rules and regulations for its conduct, and the placing of Indian youth*
6 *therein: Provided, That the appropriation for collection and transportation, and so forth, of pupils, and the*
7 *specific appropriation for such school so selected shall be available for its support and maintenance: Provided*
8 *further, That the consent of parents, guardians, or next of kin shall not be required to place Indian youth in said*
9 *school.*

10 12. 25 U.S.C. §317: Right of Way through Indian lands: Regulations. Subject: Federal territory or possession. All Indian
11 reservations are a federal territory or possession.

12 *The Secretary of the Interior shall make all needful rules and regulations, not inconsistent with sections 312 to*
13 *318 of this title, for the proper execution and carrying into effect of all the provisions of said sections.*

14 13. 30 U.S.C. §75: Coal Land Entries in General, Conflicting claims upon coal lands; rules and regulations. Subject:
15 Federal territory or possession. Bureau of Land Management only handles federal territory or possessions.

16 *Director of the Bureau of Land Management is authorized to issue all needful rules and regulations for carrying*
17 *into effect the provisions of this section and sections 71 to 74 of this title.*

18 14. 31 U.S.C. §783: Property Management, Rules and regulations. Subject: Federal territory or possession.

19 *The Comptroller General is authorized to make all needful rules and regulations for the Government of the*
20 *General Accounting Office Building, and to annex to such rules and regulations such reasonable penalties, within*
21 *the limits prescribed in subsection (b), as will ensure their enforcement. Such rules and regulations shall be*
22 *posted and kept posted in a conspicuous place on such Federal property.*

23 Of participation in franchises, both the founding fathers and the Bible say we should avoid them at all costs:

24 *"It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances [contracts/covenants] with any portion of the foreign world."*
25 *[George Washington, Farewell Address]*

26 *"Peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations – entangling alliances [contracts, covenants, treaties] with none."*
27 *[Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801]*

28 *"You shall make no covenant with them [foreigners], nor with their [pagan government] gods [or judges]. They shall not dwell*
29 *in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs] by becoming a "resident" in the process of contracting with them], lest they make*
30 *you sin against Me. For if you serve their gods [under contract or agreement], it will surely be a snare to you."*
31 *[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]*

32 If you would like to investigate further what constitutes "constructive consent" "in terms of the various services provided by
33 government, please read the following very enlightening book:

Invisible Contracts, George Mercier
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/MercierGeorge/GeorgeMercier.htm>

34 **6.3 Government franchises are unenforceable without mutual consideration and mutual** 35 **obligation**

36 *"It is generally conceded that a franchise is the subject of a contract between the grantor and the grantee, and*
37 *that it does in fact constitute a contract when the requisite element of a consideration is present.⁶⁷ Conversely, a*

⁶⁷ Larson v. South Dakota, 278 U.S. 429, 73 L.Ed. 441, 49 S.Ct. 196; Grand Trunk Western R. Co. v. South Bend, 227 U.S. 544, 57 L.Ed. 633, 33 S.Ct. 303; Blair v. Chicago, 201 U.S. 400, 50 L.Ed. 801, 26 S.Ct. 427; Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534; Chicago General R. Co. v. Chicago, 176 Ill. 253, 52 N.E. 880; Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky. 234, 148 S.W. 13; State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co. 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955; Baker v. Montana Petroleum Co., 99 Mont. 465, 44 P.2d. 735; Re Board of Fire Comrs. 27 N.J. 192, 142 A.2d. 85; Chrysler Light & P. Co. v. Belfield, 58 N.D. 33, 224 N.W. 871, 63 A.L.R. 1337; Franklin County v. Public Utilities Com., 107 Ohio.St. 442, 140 N.E. 87, 30 A.L.R. 429; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; Rutland Electric Light Co. v. Marble City Electric Light Co., 65 Vt. 377, 26 A. 635; Virginia-Western Power Co. v. Commonwealth, 125 Va. 469, 99 S.E. 723, 9 A.L.R. 1148, cert den 251 U.S. 557, 64

1 franchise granted without consideration is not a contract binding upon the state, franchisee, or pseudo-
2 franchisee.⁶⁸
3 [36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §6: As a Contract (1999)]

4 In the case of public benefits and social insurance franchises such as Social Security and government retirement, Congress
5 has NO contractual obligation to provide any benefits.

6 “...railroad benefits, like social security benefits, are not contractual and may be altered or even eliminated at
7 any time.”
8 [United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 (1980)]

9 “We must conclude that a person covered by the Act [Social Security Act] has not such a right in benefit
10 payments...This is not to say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free
11 of all constitutional restraint.”
12 [Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)]

13 Consequently:

- 14 1. There can be NO consideration given to the recipients of said “benefits”.
- 15 2. It is FRAUD to call what the government provides a “benefit”, because it is NOT synonymous with “consideration”.
- 16 3. Under the concept of equal protection, the government similarly cannot justly claim or acquire any right or obligation
17 out of the franchisees of any such “programs”. If it does, then it’s operating a Ponzi Scheme, in fact.
- 18 4. Joining the program essentially amounts to GAMBLING or a lottery in which one MIGHT receive SOMETHING
19 INDEFINITE.
- 20 5. Since the consideration is not mandatory, then OBEDIENCE by the franchisee to the franchise cannot be compelled or
21 forced or enforced and is ALSO at the discretion of the franchisee. This satisfies the “mutual obligation and mutual
22 consideration” requirement at the heart of all contracts.

23 Hence, payment into any government program of entitlement, social insurance, or retirement CANNOT be said to be
24 mandatory, compelled, or enforceable against the alleged franchisees. This may explain why the U.S. Supreme Court
25 described the nature of the income taxes that subsidize the “trade or business” franchise as “quasi-contractual” rather than
26 “contractual”:

27 “Even if the judgment is deemed to be colored by the nature of the obligation whose validity it establishes, and
28 we are free to re-examine it, and, if we find it to be based on an obligation penal in character, to refuse to enforce
29 it outside the state where rendered, see Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co., 127 U.S. 265, 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct.
30 1370, compare Fauntleroy v. Lum, 210 U.S. 230, 28 S.Ct. 641, still the obligation to pay
31 taxes is not penal. It is a statutory liability, quasi contractual in
32 nature, enforceable, if there is no exclusive statutory remedy,
33 in the civil courts by the common-law action of debt or
34 indebitatus assumpsit. United States v. Chamberlin, 219 U.S. 250, 31 S.Ct. 155; Price v. United
35 States, 269 U.S. 492, 46 S.Ct. 180; Dollar Savings Bank v. United States, 19 Wall. 227; and see Stockwell v.
36 United States, 13 Wall. 531, 542; Meredith v. United States, 13 Pet. 486, 493. This was the rule established in
37 the English courts before the Declaration of Independence. Attorney General v. Weeks, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 223;
38 Attorney General v. Jewers and Batty, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 225; Attorney General v. Hatton, Bunbury's
39 Exch. Rep. [296 U.S. 268, 272] 262; Attorney General v. _ _ , 2 Ans.Rep. 558; see Comyn's Digest (Title 'Dett,'
40 A, 9); 1 Chitty on Pleading, 123; cf. Attorney General v. Sewell, 4 M.&W. 77.”
41 [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)]

42 The fact that there is not any real consideration and therefore no real enforceable contract may also explain why the Supreme
43 Court has held that “taxes” are not “debts” as legally defined.

44 In his work on the Constitution, the late Mr. Justice Story whose praise as a jurist is in all civilized lands, speaking
45 of the clause in the Constitution giving to Congress the power to lay and collect taxes, says of the theory which
46 would limit the power to the object of paying the debts that, thus limited, it would be only a power to provide for

L.Ed. 413, 40 S.Ct. 179, disapproved on other grounds Victoria v. Victoria Ice, Light & Power Co. 134 Va. 134, 114 S.E. 92, 28 A.L.R. 562, and disapproved on other grounds Richmond v. Virginia Ry. & Power Co. 141 Va. 69, 126 S.E. 353.

⁶⁸ Pennsylvania R. Co. v. Bowers, 124 Pa 183, 16 A 836.

1 the payment of debts then existing.⁶⁹ And certainly if a narrow and limited interpretation would thus restrict the
2 word "debts" in the Constitution, the same sort of interpretation would in like manner restrict the same word
3 in the act. Such an interpretation needs only to be mentioned to be rejected. We refer to it only to show that a
4 right construction must be sought through larger and less technical views. We may, then, safely decline either
5 to limit the word "debts" to existing dues, or to extend its meaning so as to embrace all dues of whatever origin
6 and description.

7 What, then, is its true sense? The most obvious, and, as it seems to us, the most rational answer to this question
8 is that Congress must have had in contemplation debts originating in contract or demands carried into
9 judgment, and only debts of this character. This is the commonest and most natural use of the word. Some strain
10 is felt upon the understanding when an attempt is made to extend it so as to include taxes imposed by legislative
11 authority, and there should be no such strain in the interpretation of a law like this.

12 We are the more ready to adopt this view because the greatest of English elementary writers upon law, when
13 treating of debts in their various descriptions, gives no hint that taxes come within either,⁷⁰ while American
14 state courts of the highest authority have refused to treat liabilities for taxes as debts in the ordinary sense of
15 that word, for which actions of debt may be maintained.

16 The first of these cases was that of *Pierce v. City of Boston*,⁷¹ 1842, in which the defendant attempted to set off
17 against a demand of the plaintiff certain taxes due to the city. The statute allowed mutual debts to be set off, but
18 the court disallowed the right to set off taxes. This case went, indeed, upon the construction of the statute of
19 Massachusetts, and did not turn on the precise point before us, but the language of the court shows that taxes
20 were not regarded as debts within the common understanding of the word.

21 The second case was that of *Shaw v. Pickett*,⁷² in which the Supreme Court of Vermont said,

22 "The assessment of taxes does not create a debt that can be enforced by suit, or upon which a promise to pay
23 interest can be implied. It is a proceeding in invitum."

24 The next case was that of the *City of Camden v. Allen*,⁷³ 1857. That was an action of debt brought to recover a
25 tax by the municipality to which it was due. The language of the Supreme Court of New Jersey was still more
26 explicit: "A tax, in its essential characteristics," said the court, "is not a debt nor in the nature of a debt. A tax
27 is an impost levied by authority of government upon its citizens or subjects for the support of the state. It is not
28 founded on contract or agreement. It operates in invitum. A debt is a sum of money due by certain and express
29 agreement. It originates in and is founded upon contracts express or implied."

30 These decisions were all made before the acts of 1862 were passed, and they may have had some influence upon
31 the choice of the words used. Be this as it may, we all think that the interpretation which they sanction is well
32 warranted.

33 We cannot attribute to the legislature an intent to include taxes under the term debts without something more
34 than appears in the acts to show that intention.

35 The Supreme Court of California, in 1862, had the construction of these acts under consideration in the case of
36 *Perry v. Washburn*.⁷⁴ The decisions which we have cited were referred to by Chief Justice Field, now holding a
37 seat on this bench, and the very question we are now considering, "What did Congress intend by the act?" was
38 answered in these words:

39 "Upon this question, we are clear that it only intended by the terms debts, public and private, such obligations
40 for the payment of money as are founded upon contract."

41 In whatever light, therefore, we consider this question, whether in the light of the conflict between the legislation
42 of Congress and the taxing power of the states, to which the interpretation, insisted on in behalf of the County of
43 Lane, would give occasion, or in the light of the language of the acts themselves, or in the light of the decisions
44 to which we have referred, we find ourselves brought to the same conclusion, that the clause making the United
45 States notes a legal tender for debts has no reference to taxes imposed by state authority, but relates only to debts

⁶⁹ 1 Story on the Constitution, 639, §921.

⁷⁰ 1 Blackstone's Comm. 475, 6.

⁷¹ 3 Metcalf, 520.

⁷² 26 Vermont, 486.

⁷³ 2 Dutcher, 398.

⁷⁴ 20 California, 350.

1 in the ordinary sense of the word, arising out of simple contracts or contracts by specialty, which include
2 judgments and recognizances.⁷⁵

3 Whether the word "debts," as used in the act, includes obligations expressly made payable or adjudged to be paid
4 in coin has been argued in another case. We express at present, no opinion on that question.⁷⁶
5 [Lane County v. Oregon, 74 U.S. 7 Wall. 71 (1868)]

6 On the requirement for a "benefit" to be enforceable, American Jurisprudence Legal Encyclopedia 2d says the following:

7 "It is generally considered that the obligation resting upon the grantee to comply with the terms and conditions
8 of the grant constitutes a sufficient consideration.⁷⁷ As expressed by some authorities, the benefit to the
9 community may constitute the sole consideration for the grant of a franchise by a state.⁷⁸

10 "A contract thus created has the same status as any other contract recognized by the law;⁷⁹ it is binding mutually
11 upon the grantor and the grantee and is enforceable according to its terms and tenor,⁸⁰ and is entitled to be
12 protected from impairment by legislative action under the provision of the state and federal constitutions
13 prohibiting the passage of any law by which the obligation of existing contracts shall be impaired or lessened.⁸¹
14 The well-established rule as to franchises is that where a municipal corporation, acting within its powers, enacts
15 an ordinance conferring rights and privileges on a person or corporation, and the grantee accepts the ordinance
16 and expends money in availing itself of the rights and privileges so conferred, a contract is thereby created which,
17 in the absence of a reserved power to amend or repeal the ordinance, cannot be impaired by a subsequent
18 municipal enactment.⁸² Certain limitations upon this general rule, and particular applications thereof, are
19 discussed in the following section."
20 [36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §6: As a Contract (1999)]

⁷⁵ 1 Parsons on Contracts, 7.

⁷⁶ See infra, pp. 229, 258, Bronson v. Rodes, and Butler v. Horwitz.

⁷⁷ Central Transp. Co. v. Pullman's Palace Car Co., 139 U.S. 24, 35 L.Ed. 55, 11 S.Ct. 478; Summerville v. Georgia Power Co., 205 Ga. 843, 55 S.E.2d. 540; Dufour v. Stacey, 90 Ky. 288, 14 S.W. 48; State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co. 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433.

Consideration for the grant of a charter need not be based upon benefit to the grantor; it is sufficient if it imports damage or loss, or forbearance of benefit, or any act done, or to be done, on the part of the grantee. Per Story, J., Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat (US) 518, 4 L.Ed. 629.

⁷⁸ Dartmouth College v. Woodward, supra; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433.

⁷⁹ Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky. 234, 148 S.W. 13.

⁸⁰ Grand Trunk Western R. Co. v. South Bend, 227 U.S. 544, 57 L.Ed. 633, 33 S.Ct. 303; Louisville v. Cumberland Tel. & Tel. Co., 224 U.S. 649, 56 L.Ed. 934, 32 S.Ct. 572; Summerville v. Georgia Power Co., 205 Ga. 843, 55 S.E.2d. 540; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; East Ohio Gas Co. v. Akron, 81 Ohio.St. 33, 90 N.E. 40.

⁸¹ Ohio Pub. Serv. Co. v. Ohio, 274 U.S. 12, 71 L.Ed. 898, 47 S.Ct. 480; Northern Ohio Traction & Light Co. v. Ohio, 245 U.S. 574, 62 L.Ed. 481, 38 S.Ct. 196; Cincinnati v. Cincinnati & H. Traction Co., 245 U.S. 446, 62 L.Ed. 389, 38 S.Ct. 153; Kansas Gas & E. Co. v. Independence (CA10) 79 F.2d. 32, 638, 100 A.L.R. 1479; State ex rel. Weatherly v. Birmingham Waterworks Co., 185 Ala. 388, 64 So 23; Colorado & S. R. Co. v. Ft. Collins, 52 Colo. 281, 121 P. 747; Summerville v. Georgia Power Co., 205 Ga. 843, 55 S.E.2d. 540; Chicago v. Chicago Union Traction Co. 199 Ill. 259, 65 N.E. 243; Rushville v. Rushville Natural Gas Co. 164 Ind. 162, 73 N.E. 87; State ex rel. Shaver v. Iowa Tel. Co. 175 Iowa 607, 154 N.W. 678; Dayton v. South Covington & C. Street R. Co. 177 Ky. 202, 197 S.W. 670; Shreveport Traction Co. v. Shreveport, 122 La. 1, 47 So. 40; Benton Harbor v. Michigan Fuel & Light Co., 250 Mich. 614, 231 N.W. 52, 71 A.L.R. 114; Northwestern Tel. Exch. Co. v. Minneapolis, 81 Minn 140, 83 N.W. 527, 86 N.W. 69; Westport v. Mulholland, 159 Mo. 86, 60 S.W. 77; Quinby v. Public Serv. Com. 223 N.Y. 244, 119 N.E. 433, 3 A.L.R. 685; Northwestern Tel. Exch. Co. v. Anderson, 12 N.D. 585, 98 N.W. 706; Interurban R. & Terminal Co. v. Public Utilities Com., 98 Ohio.St. 287, 120 N.E. 831, 3 A.L.R. 696; Providence Gas Co. v. Thurber, 2 R.I. 15; Cumberland Tel. & Tel. Co. v. United Electric R. Co., 93 Tenn. 492, 29 S.W. 104; Salt Lake City v. Utah Light & Traction Co. 52 Utah 210, 173 P. 556, 3 A.L.R. 715; State v. Gibbs, 82 Vt. 526, 74 A. 229; Virginia-Western Power Co. v. Commonwealth, 125 Va. 469, 99 S.E. 723, 9 A.L.R. 1148, cert den 251 U.S. 557, 64 L.Ed. 413, 40 S.Ct. 179, disapproved on other grounds Victoria v. Victoria Ice, Light & Power Co., 134 Va. 134, 114 S.E. 92, 28 A.L.R. 562, and disapproved on other grounds Richmond v. Virginia Ry. & Power Co. 141 Va. 69, 126 S.E. 353; Allen v. Forrest, 8 Wash 700, 36 P. 971; Clarksburg Electric Light Co. v. Clarksburg, 47 W.Va. 739, 35 S.E. 994, error dismd (US) 46 L.Ed. 1267, 22 S.Ct. 942; Wright v. Milwaukee Electric R. & Light Co., 95 Wis. 29, 69 N.W. 791.

⁸² New York Electric Lines Co. v. Empire City Subway Co., 235 U.S. 179, 59 L.Ed. 184, 35 S.Ct. 72; Boise Artesian Hot & Cold Water Co. v. Boise City, 230 U.S. 84, 57 L.Ed. 1400, 33 S.Ct. 997; Owensboro v. Cumberland Tel. & Tel. Co., 230 U.S. 58, 57 L.Ed. 1389, 33 S.Ct. 988; Omaha Water Co. v. Omaha (CA8) 147 F. 1, app dismd, 207 U.S. 584, 52 L.Ed. 352, 28 S.Ct. 262; Colorado & S. R. Co. v. Ft. Collins, 52 Colo. 281, 121 P. 747; Washington v. Atlantic Coast Line R. Co. 136 Ga. 638, 71 S.E. 1066; Rushville v. Rushville Natural Gas Co. 164 Ind. 162, 73 N.E. 87; Michigan Tel. Co. v. St. Joseph, 121 Mich. 502, 80 N.W. 383; Northwestern Tel. Exch. Co. v. Minneapolis, 81 Minn 140, 83 N.W. 527, 86 N.W. 69; Westport v. Mulholland, 159 Mo. 86, 60 S.W. 77; Backus v. Lebanon, 11 NH 19; Northwestern Tel. Exch. Co. v. Anderson, 12 N.D. 585, 98 N.W. 706; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; Milwaukee Electric R. & Light Co. v. Railroad Com. 153 Wis. 592, 142 N.W. 491, affd 238 U.S. 174, 59 L.Ed. 1254, 35 S.Ct. 820.

6.4 Merchant or Buyer?

Within the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.), there are only two types of entities that you can be:

1. Merchant (U.C.C. §2-104(1)). Sometimes also called a Creditor.
2. Buyer (U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a)). Sometimes also called a Debtor.

Playing well the game of commerce means being a Merchant, not a Buyer, in relation to any and every government. Governments try to ensure that THEY are always the Merchant, but astute freedom minded people ensure that any and every government form they fill out switches the roles and makes the GOVERNMENT into the Buyer and debtor in relation to them. On this subject, the Bible FORBIDS believers from EVER becoming “Buyers” in relation to any and every government:

“You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by becoming a “resident” or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely be a snare to you.”
[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

“I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, ‘I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.’ But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?”

“Therefore I also said, ‘I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.’”

So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.
[Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

The Bible also forbids believers from ever being borrowers or surety, and hence, from ever being a Buyer. It says you can LEND, meaning offer as a Merchant, but that you cannot borrow, meaning be a “Buyer” under the U.C.C., in relation to any and every government:

“For the Lord your God will bless you just as He promised you; you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow; you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you.”
[Deut. 15:6, Bible, NKJV]

“The Lord will open to you His good treasure, the heavens, to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless all the work of your hand. You shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow.”
[Deut. 28:12, Bible, NKJV]

“You shall not charge interest to your brother--interest on money or food or anything that is lent out at interest.”
[Deut. 23:19, Bible, NKJV]

“To a foreigner you may charge interest, but to your brother you shall not charge interest, that the Lord your God may bless you in all to which you set your hand in the land which you are entering to possess.”
[Deut. 23:20, Bible, NKJV]

God even warned His followers in the Bible what would happen if they DIDN’T follow the above commandments:

Curses of Disobedience [to God’s Laws]

“The alien [Washington, D.C. is legislatively “alien” in relation to states of the Union] who is among you shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [malicious destruction of EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES]. He shall lend to you [Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.

1 "Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed, because
2 you did not obey the voice of the LORD your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes which He
3 commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.

4 *"Because you did not serve [ONLY] the LORD your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of*
5 *everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the LORD will send against*
6 *you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [franchise codes]*
7 *on your neck until He has destroyed you. The LORD will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of*
8 *CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation whose language*
9 *[LEGALESE] you will not understand, a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not*
10 *respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare*
11 *waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they*
12 *shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with "trade or business" franchise taxes],*
13 *until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or STOLEN/CONFISCATED]; they shall not leave you grain or*
14 *new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.*
15 *[Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV]*

16 Buyers take positions, defend what they know and make statements about it; they ignore, argue and/or contest. Extreme
17 buyer-minded people presume victimhood and seek to limit their liability. Buyers operate unwittingly from and within the
18 public venue. They are satisfied with mere equitable title - they can own and operate, but not totally control their property.
19 Buyer possibilities are limited and confining, as debtors are slaves.

20 Merchants are present to whatever opportunity arises; they ask questions to bring remedy if called for; they accept, either
21 fully or conditionally. Accomplished Merchants take full responsibility for their life, their finances and their world.
22 Merchants understand and make use of their unlimited ability to contract privately with anyone they want at any time. They
23 maintain legal title and control of their property. Merchant possibilities are infinite. Merchants are sovereign and free.

24 Governments always at least TRY to take the Merchant role by the following tactics, none of which you should permit or
25 tolerate:

- 26 1. Unconstitutionally presuming or assuming that everyone they deal with are statutory "taxpayers" and therefore Buyers.
27 See Form #05.017.
- 28 2. Trying illegally to force you to prove a NEGATIVE, which is that you are NOT a Buyer called a statutory "taxpayer".

29 *"..the taxpayer can not be left in the unpardonable position of having to prove a negative"*
30 *[Elkins v. United States, 364 U.S. 206, 218, 80 S.Ct. 1437, 1444, 4 L.Ed.2d. 1669 (1960) ; Flores v. U.S., 551*
31 *F.2d. 1169, 1175 (9th Cir. 1977); Portillo v Comm'r, 932 F.2d. 938, Affirming, reversing and remanding 58 TCM*
32 *1386, Dec 46, 373 (M), TC Memo, 1990-68 [91-2 USTC P50, 304]; Weimerskirch [79-1 USTC P9359], 596*
33 *F.2d. at 361]*

- 34 3. Refusing to proceed from the entire bases of American Jurisprudence, which is that we are all innocent until proven
35 guilty. That means we presumed to be "nontaxpayers" until the IRS proves HOW and WHEN you consented to
36 become a Buyer called a statutory "taxpayer".

37 *"Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [instrumentalities, officers, employees, and elected officials of the national*
38 *Government] and not to non-taxpayers [non-resident non-persons domiciled in states of the Union without the*
39 *exclusive jurisdiction of the national Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are*
40 *prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of*
41 *law. With them [non-taxpayers] Congress does not assume to deal and they are neither of the subject nor of the*
42 *object of federal revenue laws."*
43 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

- 44 4. Falsely calling what you pay them a STATUTORY "tax", when in fact what it really is in substance is a compelled
45 criminal bribe for them to treat you illegally as a public officer in violation of 18 U.S.C. §§210 and 211. Once you pay
46 them the criminal bribe, you in effect procure the "privilege" to be left alone from their lawless extortion and
47 anonymous paper terrorism. The "right to be let alone" is the definition of "justice itself" and can NEVER become a
48 "privilege" as they have made it. They can't charge you for rights because they didn't create them and they don't own
49 them. See Form #05.050 for the definition of "justice". See Form #02.005 for court-admissible proof that they really
50 are LYING to call it a "tax" and that what they really are doing is in fact criminal extortion, racketeering, and identity
51 theft.
- 52 5. Ensuring that every "tax" paid to them is legally defined as and treated as a "gift" that creates no obligation on their
53 part:

2 (d)

3 (1) *The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real*
4 *and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and*
5 *bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited*
6 *in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property*
7 *accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with*
8 *the terms of the gift or bequest.*

9 (2) *For purposes of the Federal income, estate, and gift taxes, property accepted under paragraph (1) shall be*
10 *considered as a gift or bequest to or for the use of the United States.*

11 The key to defeating the above is to shift the burden of proof to them instead of you. They in fact are ALWAYS the moving
12 party asserting an alleged but usually not ACTUAL “obligation” as proven in the following documents, not you. The moving
13 party ALWAYS has the burden of proof according to 5 U.S.C. §556(d):

- 14 1. *Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations Course*, Form #12.040
15 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
16 2. *Proof of Claim: Your Main Defense Against Government Greed and Corruption*, Form #09.073
17 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

18 Therefore, what they are really doing by making presumptions and taking positions that they do is acting in essentially a
19 “marketing” capacity to offer their “franchise services” as a Merchant. If you are smart, you will turn it around and rent them
20 your PRIVATE property and PRIVATE time and in effect fire them as the rule maker and substitute yourself. The “rules”
21 we are talking about are described in Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2, which state:

22 *U.S. Constitution*
23 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*
24 *Clause 2. Property of the United States*

25 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations **respecting the Territory***
26 ***or other Property belonging to the United States**; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to*
27 *Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

28 The property they are granting is the franchise privileges associated with the public office of “taxpayer”, as we prove in Form
29 #05.001. If you reject their offer and keep your status Private, then YOU become the lender and “Service” them instead of
30 them “servicing” you as the “Internal Revenue Service”. This subject of the separation of Public and Private and how to use
31 your PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights as a means to control them is described in:

Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 Hence, you should:

- 33 1. Define the term “taxpayer” on all correspondence with them as a human being protected by the constitution, with a
34 foreign domicile, who is a “non-resident non-person” not subject to any civil enactment of Congress, per Form
35 #05.020.
36 2. NEVER describe yourself as a statutory “taxpayer”, “person”, “citizen”, or “resident”.
37 3. Never describe ANYTHING you pay to them as a “tax” or a “gift”, but rather a temporary GRANT that comes with
38 strings, just like the way they do with all their socialist franchises.
39 4. Emulate their behavior as a Merchant and ensure that EVERYTHING they pay you is characterized and/or legally
40 defined as a GIFT rather than a GRANT with conditions or a LOAN.

41 *“The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own*
42 *property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being*
43 *stated or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement.*
44 *The recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited*
45 *the privilege conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for*
46 *it.”*

[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]

This is consistent with the following scripture:

*“The rich rules over the poor,
And **the borrower is servant to the lender.**”
[Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]*

Remember:

1. If everything you give any government is a GRANT with conditions rather than a GIFT, then they always work for you and you can NEVER work for them.
2. They can only govern you civilly with your consent. If you don't consent, everything they do to you will be unjust and a tort per the Declaration of Independence.
3. Everyone starts out EQUAL. An entire government cannot have any more rights than a single human being. That's what a government of delegated authority means. NEVER EVER consent to:
 - 3.1. Become CIVILLY unequal.
 - 3.2. Be civilly governed under civil statutory law.
 - 3.3. Waive your sovereign immunity. Instead insist that you have the SAME sovereign immunity as any and every government because we are ALL equal. If they assert their own sovereign immunity they have to recognize YOURS under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment.
4. Any attempt to penalize you or take away your property requires that all of the affected property had to be donated to a public use and a public purpose VOLUNTARILY and EXPRESSLY before it can become the subject of such a penalty. The right of property means that you have a right to deny any and every other person, including GOVERNMENTS, the right to use, benefit, or profit from your property. If they can take away something you didn't hurt someone with, they have the burden of proving that it belonged to them and that you gave it to them BEFORE they can take it. All property is presumed to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE until the government meets the burden of proof that you consented to donate it to a public use, public purpose, and/or public office.

Below is a sample from our Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, showing how we implement the approach documented in this section:

This form and all attachments shall NOT be construed as a consent or acceptance of any proposed government “benefit”, any proposed relationship, or any civil status under any government law per U.C.C. §2-206. It instead shall constitute a COUNTER-OFFER and a SUBSTITUTE relationship that nullifies and renders unenforceable the original government OFFER and ANY commercial, contractual, or civil relationship OTHER than the one described herein between the Submitter and the Recipient. See U.C.C. §2-209. The definitions found in section 4 shall serve as a SUBSTITUTE for any and all STATUTORY definitions in the original government offer that might otherwise apply. Parties stipulate that the ONLY “Merchant” (per U.C.C. §2-104(1)) in their relationship is the Submitter of this form and that the government or its agents and assigns is the “Buyer” per U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a).

*Pursuant to U.C.C. §1-202, this submission gives REASONABLE NOTICE and conveys FULL KNOWLEDGE to the Recipient of all the terms and conditions exclusively governing their commercial relationship and shall be the ONLY and exclusive method and remedy by which their relationship shall be legally governed. Ownership by the Submitter of him/her self and his/her PRIVATE property implies the right to exclude ALL others from using or benefitting from the use of his/her exclusively owned property. All property held in the name of the Submitter is, always has been, and always will be stipulated by all parties to this agreement and stipulation as: 1. Presumed EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE until PROVEN WITH EVIDENCE to be EXPRESSLY and KNOWINGLY and VOLUNTARILY (absent duress) donated to a PUBLIC use IN WRITING; 2. ABSOLUTE, UNQUALIFIED, and PRIVATE; 3. Not consensually shared in any way with any government or pretended DE FACTO government. Any other commercial use of any submission to any government or any property of the Submitter shall be stipulated by all parties concerned and by any and every court as eminent domain, THEFT, an unconstitutional taking in violation of the Fifth Amendment, and a violation of due process of law.
[Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201]*

If you would like more information on how to implement this strategy from an administrative standpoint, see:

1. Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 10.2
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 29.2
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 **6.5 He who writes the rules or the definitions always wins! DEFINE EVERYTHING on every**
2 **government application**

3 Governments can only tax or regulate that which they create. That which they create, in turn, is the thing that they “sell” as
4 Merchants under the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.):

5 *"The power to tax involves the power to destroy; the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power*
6 *to create; and there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government [THE FEDERAL*
7 *GOVERNMENT] a power to control the constitutional measures of another [WE THE PEOPLE], which other,*
8 *with respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control."*
9 [Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151 (1886)]

10 *"What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which*
11 *certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the*
12 *permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature,*
13 *and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. **The life-giving principle and the death-doing***
14 *stroke must proceed from the same hand."*
15 [VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance, 2 U.S. 304 (1795)]

16 *"The great principle is this: because the constitution will not permit a state to destroy, it will not permit a law*
17 *[including a tax law] involving the power to destroy. "*
18 [Providence Bank v. Billings, 29 U.S. 514 (1830)]

19 DEFINITIONS found in franchise statutes are the precise place where government CREATES things. If you want to attack
20 a tax or regulation, you have to attack and undermine its DEFINITIONS.

21 Governments didn't create human beings. God did. Therefore, if they want to tax or regulate PRIVATE human beings, they
22 must do it INDIRECTLY by creating a PUBLIC office or franchise, fooling you into volunteering for it (usually
23 ILLEGALLY), and then regulating you INDIRECTLY by regulating the PUBLIC office.

- 24 1. The PUBLIC OFFICE was created by the government and therefore is PROPERTY of the government.
25 2. The PUBLIC OFFICE is legally in partnership with the CONSENTING human being volunteer filling the office. It is
26 the ONLY lawful “person” under most franchises.
27 3. Most people are enticed to volunteer for the PUBLIC OFFICE by having a carrot dangled in front of their face called
28 “benefits”.
29 4. The human being volunteer becomes SURETY for and a representative of the PUBLIC office and a debtor, but is not
30 the PUBLIC OFFICE itself. Instead, the human being is called a PUBLIC OFFICER and is identified in Federal Rule
31 of Civil Procedure 17(d). The all caps name in combination with the Social Security Number is the name of the
32 OFFICE, not the human filling the office. The SSN behaves as the “de facto license” to represent the public office.
33 We say “de facto” because this is an unconstitutional method of creating new public offices.

34 [Federal Rules of Civil Procedure](#)
35 [Rule 17. Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity; Public Officers](#)

36 **(d) Public Officer's Title and Name.**

37 *A public officer who sues or is sued in an official capacity may be designated by official title rather than by name,*
38 *but the court may order that the officer's name be added.*

- 39 5. Once you take the bait and apply for the PUBLIC OFFICE by filling out a government “benefit” form such as an SS-5,
40 IRS Form W-4, etc., they GRANT you the office, which is THEIR property and continues to be THEIR property
41 AFTER you receive it. The RECIPIENT of said property is ALWAYS the servant, “PUBIC SERVANT”, and
42 DEBTOR relative to the lender, which is “U.S. Inc.”:

43 *"How, then, are purely equitable obligations created? For the most part, either by the acts of third persons or by*
44 *equity alone. **But how can one person impose an obligation upon another? By giving property to the latter on***
45 *the terms of his assuming an obligation in respect to it. At law there are only two means by which the object of*
46 *the donor could be at all accomplished, consistently with the entire ownership of the property passing to the*
47 *donee, namely: first, by imposing a real obligation upon the property; secondly, by subjecting the title of the*
48 *donee to a condition subsequent.* *The first of these the law does not permit; the second is entirely inadequate.*
49 *Equity, however, can secure most of the objects of the doner, and yet avoid the mischiefs of real obligations by*
50 *imposing upon the donee (and upon all persons to whom the property shall afterwards come without value or*

1 with notice) **a personal obligation with respect to the property; and accordingly this is what equity does.** It is in
2 this way that all trusts are created, and all equitable charges made (i.e., equitable hypothecations or liens created)
3 by testators in their wills. In this way, also, most trusts are created by acts inter vivos, except in those cases in
4 which the trustee incurs a legal as well as an equitable obligation. **In short, as property is the subject of every**
5 **equitable obligation, so the owner of property is the only person whose act or acts can be the means of creating**
6 **an obligation in respect to that property. Moreover, the owner of property can create an obligation in respect**
7 **to it in only two ways: first, by incurring the obligation himself, in which case he commonly also incurs a legal**
8 **obligation; secondly, by imposing the obligation upon some third person; and this he does in the way just**
9 **explained.”**

10 [[Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543](#)]

11 "The rich rules over the poor, and the borrower is slave to the lender."

12 [Proverbs 22:7, Bible, NKJV]

13 The above is confirmed by the statutory definition of "person" within the criminal provisions of the Internal Revenue Code,
14 Subtitle A "trade or business" franchise agreement. Without this partnership, there is no statutory "person" to regulate or
15 tax:

16 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > Sec. 7343.](#)

17 [Sec. 7343.](#) - Definition of term "person"

18 The term "person" as used in this chapter [Chapter 75] includes an officer or employee of a corporation [U.S.
19 Inc.], or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to
20 perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs

21 The PUBLIC office that they reach you through is also called the "straw man":

22 **"Straw man.** A "front"; a third party who is put up in name only to take part in a transaction. Nominal party to
23 a transaction; one who acts as an agent for another for the purpose of taking title to real property and executing
24 whatever documents and instruments the principal may direct respecting the property. Person who purchases
25 property, or to accomplish some purpose otherwise not allowed."

26 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1421]

27 Once you volunteer for the office or acquiesce to OTHER PEOPLE volunteering you for the office with FALSE information
28 returns such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, 1099, etc., then and only then do you become "domestic" and thereby subject
29 to the otherwise "foreign" franchise agreement:

30 26 U.S.C. §7701 - Definitions

31 (a)When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
32 thereof—

33 **(4) Domestic**

34 The term "domestic" when applied to a corporation or partnership means **created or organized in the United**
35 **States [GOVERNMENT, U.S. Inc., NOT the geographical "United States"] or under the law of the United**
36 **States or of any State unless, in the case of a partnership, the Secretary provides otherwise by regulations.**

37 If you never volunteer or you were non-consensually volunteered by others, then you remain both "foreign" and "not subject"
38 but not statutorily "exempt" from the provisions of the franchise agreement:

39 26 U.S.C. §7701 - Definitions

40 (a)When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
41 thereof—

42 (31) Foreign estate or trust

43 **(A) Foreign estate**

44 The term "foreign estate" means an estate the income of which, from sources without the United States [U.S.
45 Inc. the government] which is not effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business [public office,
46 per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)] within the United States[U.S. Inc. the government corporation, not the
47 geographical "United States"]], is not includible in gross income under subtitle A.

1 Jesus warned of this above mechanism of enslaving you as follows:

2 *"Most assuredly, I say to you, he who does not enter the sheepfold by the door, but climbs up some other way,*
3 *the same is a thief and a robber. ² But he who enters by the door is the shepherd of the sheep."*
4 *[John 10:1-2, Bible, NKJV]*

5 Consonant with the right of governments to CREATE franchises and the PUBLIC offices that animate them, is the right to
6 DEFINE every aspect of the thing they created:

7 *But when Congress creates a statutory right [a "privilege" in this case, such as a "trade or business"], it clearly*
8 *has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe*
9 *remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized*
10 *tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right [such as "Tax Court",*
11 *"Family Court", "Traffic Court"] etc.].FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power,*
12 *but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification*
13 *exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial*
14 *inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as*
15 *incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest*
16 *unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for*
17 *Art. III courts.*
18 *[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]*

19 The definitions within the government franchise are the main method by which the innocent and ignorant are trapped,
20 deceived, and ensnared. In order for the franchise to be enforceable, the offeror, which is the government, and the applicant
21 MUST agree on the SAME definitions in order to have a meeting of minds and an enforceable contract based on CONSENT.
22 In lawyer-speak, "the language of the offer and the acceptance MUST be the same". The following educational legal videos
23 show how this process works:

- 24 1. Mirror Image Rule, Mark DeAngelis
25 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j8pgbZV757w>
- 26 2. This Form is Your Form, Mark DeAngelis
27 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=b6-PRwhU7cg>

28 Those who wish to avoid franchises and government "benefits" but who are compelled to apply for them by the criminal
29 coercion of others can invalidate the application by simply:

- 30 1 Indicating the existence of the duress. . .AND
- 31 2 Filing a criminal complaint asking the source of the duress to be prosecuted. . .AND
- 32 3 Either DEFINING or REDEFINING all the words on the application in order to make the GOVERNMENT the
33 franchisee instead of the applicant. Most government forms DO NOT define the terms and in fact are NOT even
34 trustworthy for a definition even if they did define the terms.⁸³ Therefore, the applicant MUST provide definitions to
35 remove any opportunity for presumption on the part of administrators and judges in the event of dispute. NOT doing
36 so is the equivalent of signing and submitting a BLANK check and putting oneself at the "arbitrary whims" of a
37 corrupted thieving government.
- 38 4 Turning the GOVERNMENT'S offer of THEIR franchise into a COUNTER-OFFER of YOUR franchise and making
39 YOU the merchant/seller instead of them. That way, the ONLY possible outcome of the interchange is the
40 GOVERNMENT becoming YOUR slave and franchisee, rather than the other way around. You can also make
41 YOUR acceptance of THEIR offer contingent or conditional upon THEIR acceptance of YOUR counter offer. Your
42 counter offer, in turn, can be something like the following:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

43 The above approach is what we call an "anti-franchise franchise". The use of the above tactics is based upon the concept of
44 EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT that is the foundation of the USA Constitution. Whatever the
45 government can do, YOU TOO can do. Many of our forms take this approach to prevent you from surrendering sovereignty
46 by being compelled to apply for or participate in franchises. See, for instance, the following forms that take advantage of this
47 tactic:

⁸³ See: *Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>, for extensive proof.

1. Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4: Definitions
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. USA Passport Application Attachment, Form #06.007, Section 6: Definitions
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

If you would like a further explanation of the tactics identified in this section, see:

1. Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Sections 5.1 and 10.2
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016, Section 16: Undermining and destroying the Civil Religion of Socialism using the government's main recruitment mechanism
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6.6 Three Useful Tools for Responding to Claims or Demands

In any legal dispute, the moving party ALWAYS has the burden of proof. We want to establish facts for the record, but it is best to be careful in making positive statements, which are statements that the speaker has to prove on the record with evidence. It is always better to force your opponent, and especially a government opponent, to have to satisfy the burden of proof in demonstrating their claim or assertion against you. Below are the three different ways we can respond to a demand or claim from an opponent in a legal setting:

1. Negative Averment: An averment that is negative in form but affirmative in substance that must be proved by the alleging party. "There is no evidence that I am not correct in this matter and there is no evidence that you are not wrong in this matter, and I don't believe that any such evidence exists." You're stating what is not; not what is.
2. Confession & Avoidance: A response in which the accused admits (via passive acquiescence) the allegations but asks for additional facts that deprive the admitted facts of an adverse legal effect. Accusation: "Is this your signature on this document?" Response(s): "Is there a defect in that instrument?" "Well, tell me what the defect is and I'll correct it." "Well, if there is no defect in the instrument, then why are you here?" "Why should I answer your question when you can't even answer mine?" "Are you telling me that you are not even qualified to make any determinations on that negotiable instrument?" "Why are you here?"
3. Conditional Acceptance: A response, in honor without argument, that is a counter-offer. The only offer that is ever relevant is the one on top. Offer: "Let's go to town and go shopping." Counter-offer(s): "Sure, just come over and help me finish cleaning up the kitchen first." "I'll accept that upon proof of bona-fide claim in the form of a signed affidavit by you under penalty of perjury and under your own personal, unlimited commercial liability within 30 days."

The most effective way to respond to government enforcement claims or demands using the above techniques is to:

1. Define all terms and your legal status in the context of both your response and theirs so that the government cannot play word games. Do so under penalty of perjury and state that a failure to deny by the responding party constitutes an admission of the facts so stated per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6).
2. Use a combination of negative averment and conditional acceptance to put the burden of proof upon the government to provide evidence that they have the authority to make the demand they are making. For instance:
 - 2.1. "I am not in receipt of either a contract or legal evidence of the existence of a public office that would grant you any enforcement powers, as required by the U.S. Supreme Court."

*"All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be carried into operation **by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made with [private] individuals.**"*
[Osborn v. Bank of U.S., [22 U.S. 738](#) (1824)]

- 2.2. "I am not in receipt of evidence that I am lawfully *and consensually* engaged in a public office and 'trade or business' within the United States government. Please provide legally admissible evidence of same."
- 2.3. "I am not in receipt of any evidence that the national government has the authority to establish franchises (such as the 'trade or business' franchise) or the public offices that animate them within the borders of a constitutional state of the Union or that they can use SSNs or TINs as de facto license numbers to license them."

1 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
2 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to
3 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
4 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
5 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

6 **But very different considerations apply to the internal commerce or domestic trade of the States. Over this**
7 **commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs**
8 **exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is**
9 **warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to**
10 **the legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of**
11 **the State over the same subject.** It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given
12 in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
13 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
14 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.
15 **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**
16 [*License Tax Cases*, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

- 17 2.4. “I am not in receipt of a response from the criminal complaint I filed against all those who filed information
18 returns in connection with my name or identity. Hence, you admit that they are correct and that you are
19 perpetuating the crime of impersonating a public officer.”
- 20 2.5. “I am not in receipt of evidence that the SSN or TIN on the collection notice is exclusively my property or that I
21 can use such number as an exclusively private person not engaged in a public office without STEALING.”
- 22 2.6. “I am not in receipt of evidence proving that the laws you seek to enforce are applicable to a legislatively but not
23 constitutionally foreign state against a nonresident party such as myself who is not ‘purposefully availing
24 themselves’ of commerce within your exclusively legislative jurisdiction.”
- 25 2.7. “I am not in receipt of evidence proving that any internal revenue districts have been lawfully established within
26 the exclusive jurisdiction of the state that I occupy. 26 U.S.C. §7601 only allows you to enforce within internal
27 revenue districts.
- 28 2.8. “I am not in receipt of evidence proving that you have jurisdiction over those who are EXCLUSIVELY
29 PRIVATE such as myself and who have a right to exclude all others from the use, benefit, or enjoyment of their
30 property. The purpose of establishing governments is to protect my right to exclude all others including
31 governments from using or benefitting from the use of my absolutely owned private property.”
- 32 2.9. “I am not in receipt of evidence that I can have any civil status including ‘taxpayer’ as a human being and not
33 legal ‘person’ not domiciled on federal territory subject to your exclusive jurisdiction and not consenting to do
34 business with you.”
- 35 2.10. “I am not in receipt of evidence proving that you can add whatever you want to statutory definitions (such as
36 ‘trade or business’, ‘person’, ‘employee’, ‘United States’, or ‘State’) without unlawfully exercising legislative
37 powers, violating the rules of statutory construction, committing fraud, and criminally STEALING.”

38 **“When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s**
39 **ordinary meaning.** *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“**It is axiomatic that the statutory definition**
40 **of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term**”); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a
41 rule, **a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated**”); *Western*
42 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96
43 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction*, §47.07, p. 152,
44 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S.
45 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney
46 General’s restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”
47 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, [530 U.S. 914](#) (2000)]

- 48 2.11. “Provided that you provide the above within the constraints of all attachments to this correspondence, I will be
49 happy to comply.”
- 50 3. Insist that no presumptions be made about your status and that whatever status they claim you have, that they provide
51 evidence that you consented to it. Otherwise, they are engaging in identity theft. This includes “driver”, “taxpayer”,
52 “spouse”, “citizen”, “resident”, etc. All presumptions that prejudice constitutional rights are a violation of due process
53 of law and THEFT. This is covered in:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 54 4. Insist that the government’s response be signed under penalty of perjury as required by 26 U.S.C. §6065 so that it is
55 admissible as evidence in a court of law. They cannot exempt themselves from this requirement without exempting
56 YOU also, under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment.

- 1 5. Insist on the REAL legal birthname of the government agent, the address they actually work and can be served with
2 legal papers (rather than a PO Box) and a copy of their PRIVATE ID rather than agency ID. IRS agents very
3 commonly use pseudo names and refuse to use their real names.
4 6. Insist that they as the moving party asserting a liability have the burden of proof that you are subject to the laws in
5 question and that you will cooperate AFTER they satisfy the burden of proof.

6 If you would like to see how to apply “negative averments” to defend yourself administratively against illegal tax
7 enforcement, see:

[Negative Averments for Illegal Tax Collection Response](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #07.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 **7 Types of government franchises**

9 The following subsections will provide an abbreviated list of authorities showing the major types of franchises. We do not
10 cover all types of franchises, such as income taxes, Social Security, or Medicare, which are also franchises. These types of
11 franchises actually form a SUBSET of the “public office” and “corporation” franchises listed.

12 **7.1 Criteria for identifying a specific government offering as a “franchise”**

13 This section will provide a procedure or algorithm for helping the reader identify whether a particular government program
14 is a franchise, and specific instructions on how to identify all the major elements of the franchise. We will start off by
15 summarizing the chief characteristics of franchises so that we know what we are looking for. A franchise:

- 16 1. Constitutes a contract between a private citizen and the government.

17 *As a rule, **franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens**, made upon
18 valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,⁸⁴ and thus a franchise
19 partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is
20 subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be
21 granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising
22 it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But when granted,
23 it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing
24 out of its other nature as publici juris.⁸⁵
25 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]*

- 26 2. Is identified in the law as an “activity” of some kind and which is the subject of an indirect excise tax. This activity is
27 usually given a “word of art” name such as “trade or business” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)) to disguise the nature of the
28 activity as a franchise and deceive people into “volunteering” to participate. Earnings associated with the franchise
29 activity also have a specialized “word of art” name that signifies “profit” or “income” connected to the activity. The
30 excise tax is avoidable by avoiding the activity. Authority for collecting the tax originates usually from the voluntary
31 license application made by the participants, which constitutes constructive consent to donate a portion of the fruits of
32 the activity to a public use, public purpose, or public office.

33 *“And here a thought suggests itself. As the Meadors, subsequently to the passage of this act of July 20, 1868,
34 applied for and obtained from the government a license or permit to deal in manufactured tobacco, snuff and
35 cigars, I am inclined to be of the opinion that they are, by this their own voluntary act, precluded from assailing
36 the constitutionality of this law, or otherwise controverting it. **For the granting of a license or permit—the yielding
37 of a particular privilege and its acceptance by the Meadors, was a contract, in which it was implied that the
38 provisions of the statute which governed, or in any way affected their business, and all other statutes previously
39 passed, which were in pari materia with those provisions, should be recognized and obeyed by them. When the
40 Meadors sought and accepted the privilege, the law was before them. And can they now impugn its
41 constitutionality or refuse to obey its provisions and stipulations, and so exempt themselves from the
42 consequences of their own acts?”***

⁸⁴ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857,
47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

⁸⁵ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857,
47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

3. Constitutes civil rather than criminal law, and therefore requires all those who participate to maintain a physical domicile within the territory of the government granting the franchise.
4. Describes and circumscribes the choice of law applying to the activities of all participants under the terms of the franchise agreement.
5. Offers a “benefit” of some kind, which is usually money, accruing to both parties to the franchise agreement. This is the consideration that forms the basis for calling the franchise a contract. See:

[The Government “Benefits” Scam](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6. Requires explicit (in writing) or implicit (by conduct) consent to the terms of the franchise agreement.
7. Often involves a grant of or permission to use government property of one kind or another. An example would be the commercial use of the public roadways for hire.
8. The grant of the property is revocable and can be terminated upon the whim of the grantor. For instance, those who drunk drive on the roadways can lose their license (government property) and can only regain it by complying with a specific procedures. This right to take the property back is based upon the definition of ownership itself, which is the right to exclude any and all others from using or benefitting from the use and of controlling the use of all property granted:

*“Ownership: [. . .] **The right of one or more persons to possess and use a thing to the exclusion of others.** The right by which a thing belongs to someone in particular, to the exclusion of all other persons. The exclusive right of possession, enjoyment, and disposal; involving as an essential attribute the right to control, handle, and dispose.”*

[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106]

9. Requires that the participant be a “public officer” of the government, which is usually called a statutory “employee”. See, for instance, 5 U.S.C. §2105(a), which describes all statutory government “employees” as public officers.
10. Associates the participant with a government-issued number that acts as the equivalent of a “de facto license number” for those participating to receive the benefits of the program.
11. Has a name for those participating. This name is usually any one of the following:
 - 11.1. “Beneficiary”
 - 11.2. “citizen”
 - 11.3. “resident”
12. Is administered and supervised in administrative franchise courts. These courts:
 - 12.1. May not entertain suits of those who are NOT franchisees. For instance, U.S. Tax Court Rule 13(a) says that only statutory franchisees called “taxpayers” may petition the U.S. Tax Court for a judgment. If you are a “nontaxpayer”, meaning not a franchisee, then the only option available for them is to dismiss the case and thereby invalidate and prohibit all further IRS collection activity.
 - 12.2. Are manned by administrators in the Executive and NOT “judicial” branch. For instance, traffic court judges are identified as “commissioners” rather than judges.
 - 12.3. Are established at the federal level under the Authority of Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution. Hence, they are “property courts” that exist to perpetuate, protect, and expand federal property within states of the Union.
 - 12.4. Are identified in federal statutes as being OTHER than an Article III court. U.S. Tax Court, for instance, is identified in 26 U.S.C. §7441 as an Article I court.
 - 12.5. Do not have jury boxes, even though most state constitutions MANDATE trial by jury for disputes greater than \$20. This includes “family court”, “traffic court”, etc. The only way anyone can try you without a jury is if you WAIVE your right to a jury under a franchise contract.
 - 12.6. Are administered usually at the sole discretion of someone who participates in the franchise. The Supreme Court identified such a concentration of power as the “essence of slavery itself”.

*“But the fundamental rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness, considered as individual possessions are secured by those maxims of constitutional law which are the monuments showing the victorious progress of the race in securing to men the blessings of civilization under the reign of just and equal laws, so that, in the famous language of the Massachusetts Bill of Rights, the government of the commonwealth ‘may be a government of laws and not of men.’ **For, the very idea that one man may be compelled to hold his life, or the means of living, or any material right essential to the enjoyment of life, at the mere will of another, seems to be intolerable in any country where freedom prevails, as being the essence of slavery itself.**”*

[Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)]

1 13. Are administered through malum prohibitum statutes, which are laws that impose penalties even though there is no
2 specific injured party.

3 *"Malum prohibitum. A wrong prohibited; a thing which is wrong because prohibited; an act which is not*
4 *inherently immoral, but becomes so because its commission is expressly forbidden by positive law; an act*
5 *involving an illegality resulting from positive law. Compare Malum in se. "*
6 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 960]*

7 For instance, if you get a ticket for driving without a seat belt, there is no injured party. You go to Traffic Court:

8 13.1. The "pseudo-judge" and the prosecutor are BOTH the SAME party and often both work in the Executive Branch.
9 If it was a REAL court, the judge would be in the judicial branch.

10 13.2. There is NO injured party, and under the common law, there must be an injury to a SPECIFIC sovereign in order
11 to proceed.

12 13.3. If you proceed under the common law rather than statutory franchise "codes", identify yourself as OTHER than a
13 franchisee called a "driver", demand an injured party and a jury, and ask the judge what branch of government he
14 is in, he will frequently "punt" and dismiss the case rather than expose his FRAUD upon the public. Forcing the
15 common law rather than statute franchise "codes" forces the court to enforce Malum In Se laws and disregard
16 Malum Prohibitum laws. They can only enforce malum prohibitum upon consenting parties to the franchise AT
17 THE TIME OF THE ARREST who were on official business as public officer franchisees:

18 *"Malum in se. A wrong in itself; an act or case involving illegality from the very nature of the transaction, upon*
19 *principles of natural moral, and public law. Grindstaff v. State, 214 Tenn. 58, 377 S.W.2d. 921, 926; State v.*
20 *Shedoudy, 45 N.M. 516, 118 P.2d. 280, 287. An act is said to be malum in S.E. when it is inherently and essentially*
21 *evil, that is, immoral in its nature and injurious in its consequences, without any regard to the fact of its being*
22 *noticed or punished by the law of the state. Such are most or all of the offenses cognizable at common law*
23 *(without the denouncement of a statute); as murder, larceny, etc. Compare Malum prohibitum"*
24 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 959]*

25 The hardest part about satisfying the criteria above is item #5 in the case of the participant, which is the "benefit" of the
26 program. What makes it hard is that whether it is a "benefit" is in the eyes of the beholder. What usually happens is that the
27 government "assumes" that it is a benefit when in fact it would be a liability or disability to most of the participants. For
28 instance, the "return on investment" of participating in Social Security is only about 1% per year on what you put in, if you
29 figure out how much the average person puts in, the net present value of the contributions, and the amount they take out.
30 This could hardly be perceived as a "benefit" and most people would identify it as an injury rather than a benefit. You can
31 figure the return on your investment yourself by visiting the Heritage Foundation Website:

[Social Security Calculator, Heritage Foundation](http://www.heritage.org/research/features/socialsecurity/)
<http://www.heritage.org/research/features/socialsecurity/>

32 When you add to the above information relating to Social Security that the fund is badly mismanaged and will probably be
33 bankrupt before most people can draw anything out, it certainly doesn't qualify in being described as "retirement income
34 security" for anyone. Rather, it is little more than a Ponzi scheme heading for certain death, according to Forbes Magazine.



35
36 For more details on the Social Security Ponzi Scheme, see sections 2.9 through 2.9.5 of the document below:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7.2 Approach to locating evidence for use in court of the existence of a franchise

The simplest technique to gather evidence that a specific offering within statutes is a franchise is to look for SPECIFIC instances where the right or privilege is REVOKED or TAKEN AWAY under the authority of a statute. By doing so, you are indirectly proving that the GOVERNMENT is the REAL owner or ABSOLUTE owner of the right or privilege. Recall that the ESSENCE of what it means OWN something is the right to exclude others.

*“Ownership: [. . .] **The right of one or more persons to possess and use a thing to the exclusion of others. The right by which a thing belongs to someone in particular, to the exclusion of all other persons. The exclusive right of possession, enjoyment, and disposal; involving as an essential attribute the right to control, handle, and dispose.**”*

[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106]

The fact that the government can REVOKE the use of specific property WITHOUT consent of the party possessing it at the time is proof that:

1. They are the REAL and absolute owner of the property.
2. You are a mere EQUITABLE owner of the property temporarily receiving its “benefits”.
3. The property is granted to you with conditions.
4. They may control your use of the property while it is in your possession, and part of that control is the right to change physical custody of or title to the property.

The statutory civil status of “national” is an example of property you can be “granted” temporarily. Below is an example of its REVOCATION by statute, in the case when the Philippines became independent:

“Congress’ reclassification of Philippine “nationals” to alien status under the Philippine Independence Act was not tantamount to a “collective denaturalization” as petitioner contends. See Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253, 257, 87 S.Ct. 1660, 1662, 18 L.Ed.2d. 757 (1967) (holding that Congress has no authority to revoke United States citizenship). Philippine “nationals” of the United States were not naturalized United States citizens. See Manlangit v. INS, 488 F.2d. 1073, 1074 (4th Cir.1973) (holding that Afroyim addressed the rights of a naturalized American [CONSTITUTIONAL] citizen and therefore does not stand as a bar to Congress’ authority to revoke the non-citizen, “national” status of the Philippine inhabitants).”
[Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (C.A.2, 1998)]

Hence, the STATUTORY civil status of “national” described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22), 8 U.S.C. §1408, and 8 U.S.C. §1452 is a PRIVILEGE granted with conditions to those in possessions and territories which can be REVOKED legislatively WITHOUT the consent of those in its temporary possession. It is a FRANCHISE, not an inalienable right or PRIVATE right or PRIVATE property.

Below is ANOTHER example of how STATUTORY PRIVILEGES of people in territories are converted to INALIENABLE and IRREVOCABLE CONSTITUTIONAL rights when the territory joins the Union as a STATE of the Union. Territories are PROPERTY of the national government while CONSTITUTIONAL states of the Union are NOT federal territory or PROPERTY. States of the Union “own” themselves while territories have a landlord called “Uncle”:

*It is too late at this day to question the plenary power of Congress over the Territories. As observed by Mr. Justice Matthews, delivering the opinion of the court in Murphy v. Ramsey, 114 U.S. 15, 44: “It rests with Congress to say whether, in a given case, any of the people, resident in the 170*170 Territory, shall participate in the election of its officers, or the making of its laws; and it may, therefore, take from them any right of suffrage it may previously have conferred, or at any time modify or abridge it as it may deem expedient. **The right of local self-government, as known to our system as a constitutional franchise, belongs, under the Constitution, to the States and to the people thereof, by whom that Constitution was ordained, and to whom by its terms all power not conferred by it upon the government of the United States was expressly reserved. The personal and civil rights of the inhabitants of the Territories are secured to them, as to other citizens, by the principles of constitutional liberty which restrain all the agencies of government, state and national; their political rights are franchises which they hold as privileges in the legislative discretion of the Congress of the United States . . .** If we concede that this discretion in Congress is limited by the obvious purposes for which it was conferred, and that those purposes are satisfied by measures which prepare the people of the Territories to become States in the Union, still the conclusion cannot be avoided, that the act of Congress here in question is clearly within that justification.”*

1 Congress having the power to deal with the people of the Territories in view of the future States to be formed
2 from them, there can be no doubt that in the admission of a State a collective naturalization may be effected in
3 accordance with the intention of Congress and the people applying for admission.

4 Admission on an equal footing with the original States, in all respects whatever, involves equality of
5 constitutional right and power, which cannot thereafter be controlled [by
6 STATUTES of congress], and it also involves the adoption as citizens of the United States of those whom
7 Congress makes members of the political community, and who are recognized as such in the formation of the
8 new State with the consent of Congress.

9 [Boyd v. Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 (1892); SOURCE:

10 https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=18118755496880257167]

11 The language above “cannot thereafter be controlled” is indicative that a RIGHT rather than a PRIVILEGE is conveyed and
12 that the RIGHT is PRIVATE and cannot be taken away without CONSENT of the new owner. Constitutional citizenship
13 under the Fourteenth Amendment is a RIGHT, whereas STATUTORY citizenship under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 8 U.S.C.
14 §1101(a)(22)(A) is a PRIVILEGE and franchises.

15 The above case is most instructive because it describes how people in territories had to be “collectively naturalized” by act
16 of Congress to change from STATUTORY “citizens” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 to CONSTITUTIONAL citizens at the time the
17 territory became a constitutional state admitted into the union. These STATUTORY citizens in territories before they became
18 states had to become naturalized to become CONSTITUTIONAL citizens. In other words, they switched from 8 U.S.C.
19 §1101(a)(22)(A) and 8 U.S.C. §1401 STATUTORY citizens to 14th Amendment CONSTITUTIONAL citizens when the
20 territory became a state.

21 When the new states of the Union were admitted, STATUTORY franchises such as 8 U.S.C. §1401 were converted into
22 irrevocable CONSTITUTIONAL rights, and that conversion was called “naturalization”. CONSTITUTIONAL
23 naturalization is described in 8 U.S.C. §1421.

24 Notice further that the following case identifies a STATUTORY “national of the United States” born in the Philippines as a
25 “PERMANENT RESIDENT”, meaning an ALIEN, so long as he was in the CONTINENTAL united states. Therefore, the
26 STATUTORY “national of the United States***” mentioned in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22) is a CONSTITUTIONAL alien;

Rabang v. Boyd, 353 U.S. 427 (1957)

https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=9072441037225227210

27 Thus, the STATUTORY term “individual” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) defined as an “alien” is referring to people from
28 either a foreign country or the territories or possessions who are in the STATUTORY “United States”, meaning the District
29 of Columbia, and to NO others per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d).

30 For the rules describing how human beings are converted to PRIVILEGED STATUTORY CIVIL “persons” and
31 “individuals”, see:

Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042, Section 16

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 **7.3 The Internal Revenue Code “public officer” franchise**

33 Now let's apply these concepts to identify all the elements of a franchise listed earlier within the context of the Internal
34 Revenue Code:

- 35 1. Is a contract: The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A nowhere contains a liability statute for anything but withholding
36 agents for nonresident aliens in 26 U.S.C. §1461. This is because it is not “public law” but rather “private law”. The
37 liability of those who participate is created by the oath of public office of those who participate as “public officers”.
38 Without the oath, there can be no duty to do anything under the I.R.C.

39 *I: DUTY TO ACCOUNT FOR PUBLIC FUNDS*

40 *§ 909. In general.-*

1 It is the duty of the public officer, like any other agent or trustee, although not declared by express statute, to
2 faithfully account for and pay over to the proper authorities all moneys which may come into his hands upon
3 the public account, and the performance of this duty may be' enforced by proper actions against the officer
4 himself, or against those who have become sureties for the faithful discharge of his duties.
5 [Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, p. 609, §909; Floyd Mechem, 1890;
6 SOURCE: <http://books.google.com/books?id=g-I9AAAAIAAJ&printsec=titlepage>]

- 7 2. Is identified in the law as an “activity” of some kind and which is the subject of an excise tax: The word of art name for
8 the activity is a “trade or business” which is defined as “the functions of a public office”. A “function” is an activity.

9 [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

10 “The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of the functions of a public office.”

11 Those participating in the franchise activity earn “wages”, which is a “word of art” name or “code word” that implies
12 that the recipient of the earnings:

- 13 2.1. Consented to participate in the franchise. In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A income tax, they
14 submitting an IRS Form W-4, which the regulations refer to as a “contract” or “agreement” to call what one earns
15 “wages” and “personal services”.

16 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3 Amounts deemed wages under voluntary withholding agreements

17 (a) In general.

18 Notwithstanding the exceptions to the definition of wages specified in section 3401(a) and the regulations
19 thereunder, the term “wages” includes the amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of this section with respect
20 to which there is a voluntary withholding agreement in effect under section 3402(p). References in this chapter
21 to the definition of wages contained in section 3401(a) shall be deemed to refer also to this section (§31.3401(a)-
22 3).
23

24 Title 26: Internal Revenue
25 [PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE](#)
26 [Subpart E—Collection of Income Tax at Source](#)
27 [§31.3402\(p\)-1 Voluntary withholding agreements.](#)

28 (a) In general.

29 *An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding*
30 *of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of §31.3401(a)-3, made after December*
31 *31, 1970. An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which are*
32 *includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts*
33 *paid by the employer to the employee. The amount to be withheld pursuant to an agreement under section 3402(p)*
34 *shall be determined under the rules contained in section 3402 and the regulations thereunder. See §31.3405(c)-*
35 *1, Q&A-3 concerning agreements to have more than 20-percent Federal income tax withheld from eligible*
36 *rollover distributions within the meaning of section 402.*

- 37 2.2. Earned “profit” that is the subject of an excise tax on the franchise activity. All CONSTITUTIONAL excise taxes
38 are based upon “profit” of a federal corporation engaged in commerce. The public office is the artificial corporate
39 person being taxed while the officer is a human being. Those who are franchisees called “public officers” constitute
40 officers of this corporation who satisfy the definition of “person” found in [26 U.S.C. §7343](#) (criminal provisions)
41 and [26 U.S.C. §6671](#)(b) (penalty provisions).

42 “Excises are taxes laid upon the manufacture, sale or consumption of commodities within the country, upon
43 licenses to pursue certain occupations and upon corporate privileges...the requirement to pay such taxes
44 involves the exercise of [220 U.S. 107, 152] privileges, and the element of absolute and unavoidable demand
45 is lacking...

46 *...It is therefore well settled by the decisions of this court that when the sovereign authority has exercised the right*
47 *to tax a legitimate subject of taxation as an exercise of a franchise or privilege, it is no objection that the measure*
48 *of taxation is found in the income produced in part from property which of itself considered is nontaxable...*

49 *Conceding the power of Congress to tax the business activities of private corporations.. the tax must be measured*
50 *by some standard...*
51 [*Flint v. Stone Tracy Co., 220 U.S. 107 (1911)*]

1
2
3 "Income" has been taken to mean the same thing as used in the Corporation Excise Tax Act of 1909, in the
4 Sixteenth Amendment, and in the various revenue acts subsequently passed. Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe,
5 247 U.S. 330, 335; Merchants' L. & T. Co. v. Smietanka, 255 U.S. 509, 219. After full consideration, this Court
6 declared that income may be defined as gain derived from capital, from labor, or from both combined,
7 including profit gained through sale or conversion of capital. Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S.
8 399, 415; Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185; Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207.
9 [Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co., 271 U.S. 170, 174, (1926)]

10 "As repeatedly pointed out by this court, the Corporation Tax Law of 1909. **imposed an excise or privilege tax,**
11 **and not in any sense, a tax upon property or upon income merely as income.** It was enacted in view of the
12 decision of Pollock v. Farmer's Loan & T. Co., 157 U.S. 429, 29 L.Ed. 759, 15 Sup.St.Rep. 673, 158 U.S. 601,
13 39 L.Ed. 1108, 15 Sup.Ct. Rep. 912, which held the income tax provisions of a previous law to be unconstitutional
14 because amounting in effect to a direct tax upon property within the meaning of the Constitution, and because not
15 apportioned in the manner required by that instrument."
16 [U.S. v. Whiteridge, 231 U.S. 144, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 24 (1913)]

- 17 3. **Is civil law:** The requirement to pay income taxes originates from one's choice of domicile. Domicile is the basis for
18 all civil jurisdiction, and therefore the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A is civil law. The criminal provisions found in
19 26 U.S.C. §§7201 to 7217 only pertain to those with a domicile on federal territory, and therefore they derive from civil
20 jurisdiction. In effect, the franchise agreement constitutes consent to become a criminal and go to jail if you don't comply
21 with the terms of the franchise agreement.
- 22 4. **Prescribes "choice of law" rules pertaining to those who participate:** 26 U.S.C. §7408(d) and 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39)
23 both require that those who have a legal domicile in the "United States", which is what "citizens and residents" have in
24 common, shall be treated as though they effectively maintain a legal domicile on federal territory within the District of
25 Columbia.

26 TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701
27 § 7701. Definitions

28 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
29 thereof—

30 (39) Persons residing outside United States

31 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial*
32 *district, such citizen or resident shall be treated as residing in the District of Columbia for purposes of any*
33 *provision of this title relating to—*

34 (A) jurisdiction of courts, or

35 (B) enforcement of summons
36

37 TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter A > § 7408
38 § 7408. Actions to enjoin specified conduct related to tax shelters and reportable transactions

39 (d) Citizens and residents outside the United States

40 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in, and does not have his principal place of business*
41 *in, any United States judicial district, such citizen or resident shall be treated for purposes of this section as*
42 *residing in the District of Columbia.*

43 The reason for the two above provisions is that 4 U.S.C. §72 requires that all "public offices" must be exercised in the
44 District of Columbia and not elsewhere.

45 TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72
46 § 72. Public offices; at seat of Government

47 *All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere,*
48 *except as otherwise expressly provided by law.*

- 1 5. Offers a “benefit”: In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A, the “benefit” includes the following. All of
2 these “benefits” are financial benefits that do not result in a payment of money, but a reduction in an existing tax liability
3 that only “public officers” who serve in elected or appointed public office in the government can have:
4 5.1. The ability to take the “foreign earned income exclusion” documented in [26 U.S.C. §911](#).
5 5.2. Ability to take advantage of a tax treaty with a foreign country to reduce the instance of “double taxation”.
6 5.3. A reduced, graduated rate of tax in [26 U.S.C. §1](#).
7 5.4. Earned income credits in [26 U.S.C. §32](#).
8 5.5. “Trade or business” deductions in [26 U.S.C. §162](#). Those not engaged in a “trade or business”/“public office” may
9 not take any deductions to reduce their tax liability on an IRS Form 1040.

IMPORTANT NOTE: None of the above so-called “benefits” can truthfully be described as “benefits” in the case of a person who wasn’t ALREADY engaged in “public office” within the government BEFORE they became party to the franchise agreement.

- 10 6. Requires consent: The consent is not usually acquired in writing, because in most cases, one’s parents fill out the SSA
11 Form SS-5 for their children, and the children after they reach adulthood are not offered the chance to consent in writing
12 to what their parents committed them to. Thus, it is not an enforceable contract. Therefore, all those who participate as
13 “individuals” must be volunteers. If you would like to know more about how your consent is fraudulently (in most cases)
14 procured, see:

Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 15 7. Presumes that all those participating are “public officers”: The only “taxpayers” and “persons” who can be subject to
16 the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A tax are those engaged in a “trade or business”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)
17 [§7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the functions of a public office”. The I.R.C. does not CREATE a NEW public office for you to occupy,
18 but rather simply imposes taxes against those ALREADY serving in an EXISTING public office. For instance, signing
19 a W-4 does not MAKE you into a “public officer”, but simply creates prima facie legal evidence that you are *already*
20 lawfully serving in a public office BEFORE you sign and submit the form. See the following for more details:

21 7.1. *The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 7.2. *Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes*, Form #05.008

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 23 8. Associates participants with a government license number: In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A franchise
24 agreement, all those who are participants have de facto license numbers called a “Taxpayer Identification Number”.
25 Note that the Treasury Regulations specifically state that a Social Security Number is NOT a “Individual Taxpayer
26 Identification Number” (ITIN) and therefore CANNOT be used as one, and cannot be used in the context of employment
27 withholding:
28
29

30 [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(d\)\(3\): Identifying Numbers](#)

31 (3) *IRS individual taxpayer identification number –*

32 (i) *Definition.*

33 *The term IRS individual taxpayer identification number means a taxpayer identifying number issued to an alien*
34 *individual by the Internal Revenue Service, upon application, for use in connection with filing requirements under*
35 *this title. **The term IRS individual taxpayer identification number does not refer to a social security number or***
36 ***an account number for use in employment for wages.** For purposes of this section, the term alien individual*
37 *means an individual who is not a citizen or national of the United States.*

38 [26 U.S.C. §6109\(a\)](#) identifies a “Social Security Number” as an “identifying number” but nowhere within the Internal
39 Revenue Code or the Treasury Regulations is the phrase “Taxpayer Identification Number” made equivalent to a Social
40 Security Number.

41 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 61 > Subchapter B > § 6109](#)
42 [§ 6109. Identifying numbers](#)

43 (a) *Supplying of identifying numbers*

44 *For purposes of paragraphs (1), (2), and (3), the identifying number of an individual (or his estate) shall be such*
45 *individual’s social security account number.*

1 If you would like to know more about this SCAM, see:

[About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 2 9. Has a name for those participating: The Internal Revenue Code defines all those who are party to the franchise agreement
3 to be “taxpayers”. See [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(14\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §1313](#). Those who are not participants in the franchise
4 because they did not consent are called “nontaxpayers” and they preserve all their rights:

5 *“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,*
6 *and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no*
7 *attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not*
8 *assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”*
9 *[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]*

10 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal*
11 *Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive*
12 *jurisdiction of the Federal Government and who did not volunteer to participate in the federal “trade or business”*
13 *franchise]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt*
14 *is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*
15 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

16 *“And by statutory definition, ‘taxpayer’ includes any person, trust or estate subject to a tax imposed by the revenue*
17 *act. ...Since the statutory definition of ‘taxpayer’ is exclusive, the federal courts do not have the power to create*
18 *nonstatutory taxpayers for the purpose of applying the provisions of the Revenue Acts...”*
19 *[C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass’n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)]*

20 The most important right that “nontaxpayers” preserve as described above is the right to NOT be “presumed” to be a
21 “taxpayer” and thereby become involuntary slaves of a franchise that they never consented to in violation of the
22 Thirteenth Amendment. For further details on who are “taxpayers”, see:

[Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.013
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23 If you would like to investigate further the fraudulent and illegal nature of how the income tax documented in the Internal
24 Revenue Code, Subtitle A is administered, represented, and enforced by the IRS, see the following exhaustive analysis:

[Great IRS Hoax](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #11.302
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

25 **7.4 Public and private corporations**

26 All those participating in a corporate franchise are presumed to be in receipt of a “benefit” from the government grantor, the
27 acceptance of which creates a reciprocal obligation on their part to do whatever the state wants them to do:

28 *“But I pass to the graver question,—to that which is the paramount inquiry in this case, and the proper*
29 *determination of which will be sufficient decisively to dispose of it: Has the superior court in this state, under*
30 *existing constitutional and legislative provisions, jurisdiction by mandamus over a foreign corporation, its*
31 *officers or agents, to enforce the performance of a corporate duty not imposed by any law of this state? A careful*
32 *investigation of the theory upon which corporations both public and private are created, and also of the theory*
33 *upon which mandamus has hitherto been awarded and employed, especially in this state, must, as I conceive,*
34 *furnish a negative answer to this inquiry. **The power to confer corporate franchises and privileges always has***
35 ***been considered as vested in the sovereign authority of the state. The creation of a corporation, whether public***
36 ***or private, is an act of sovereignty, whereby a portion of the sovereign powers is conferred upon the***
37 ***corporators. In this country corporate rights and franchises can only be conferred by legislative enactment.***
38 ***Field, Priv. Corp. §§ 11, 15; Bank v. Earle, 13 Pet. 595, 587. Corporations are created, and their rights, powers,***
39 ***and privileges are granted, for the public good. Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 637. In the case of***
40 ***private incorporations, which are grants of exclusive franchises and special privileges to particular individuals,***
41 ***the theory that such corporations are created for some supposed public good has furnished the legitimate***
42 ***ground in this country for such an exercise of legislative power. Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 394. In Field on Private***
43 ***Corporations (section 17) it is said: “The legislatures of the several states have, by their respective***
44 ***constitutions, the power to make laws and legislate upon all subjects pertaining to the public benefit, and this,***
45 ***In the absence of express provisions on the subject, carries with it, by implication, the right to use all the means***
46 ***requisite to the accomplishment of the objects of legislation consistent with the purposes for which the***
47 ***government is instituted and with the state and national constitutions. The public benefit to be derived is the***
48 ***consideration on the part of the state for the creation of private corporations. The motive of the sovereign***
49 ***creating it is supposed to be some good the public will derive from it. This advantage has been considered***

1 sufficient to bring their creation by the legislatures within the scope of the general powers to legislate for the
2 public benefit, and it seems now to be universally recognized." In consideration, therefore, of the grant of
3 special privileges and franchises, the corporation accepting it enters into an implied obligation to the sovereign
4 grantor to exercise all the functions and perform all the duties necessary to fulfill the ends of its creation and
5 promote the supposed public good; and this implied contract made with the sovereign power inures to the
6 benefit of every individual interested in its performance. [Dartmouth College v. Woodward](#), 4 *Wheat.* 637, 658;
7 [Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 248.](#)"

8 [*Swift v. State*, 7 *Houst.* 338, 32 A. 143 (Del. Super., 1886)]

9 It is the acceptance of the benefit of the franchise privileges that places the corporation under the general laws of the state,
10 and BECAUSE they are under the general legislative authority of the government grantor, then they are effectively "in",
11 meaning within the state as a legal "person", rather than "in the state" as a geographic place. In effect, they are civilly
12 "married" to the state and therefore commercially associated with the state. That is what every statutory instance of "in this
13 State" or "in the State" really means, as far as we can tell.

14 "Whether the United States are a corporation 'exempt by law from taxation,' within the meaning of the New York
15 statutes, is the remaining question in the case. The court of appeals has held that this exemption was applicable
16 only to domestic corporations declared by the laws of New York to be exempt from taxation. Thus, in *Re Prime's*
17 *Estate*, 136 N.Y. 347, 32 N.E. 1091, it was held that foreign religious and charitable corporations were not exempt
18 from the payment of a legacy tax, Chief Judge Andrews observing (page 360, 136 N. Y., and page 1091, 32 N.
19 E.): 'We are of opinion that a statute of a state granting powers and privileges to corporations must, in the
20 absence of plain indications to the contrary, be held to apply only to corporations created by the state, and over
21 which it has power of visitation and control. ... The legislature in such cases is dealing with its own creations,
22 whose rights and obligations it may limit, define, and control.' To the same effect are *Callin v. Trustees*, 113
23 N.Y. 133, 20 N.E. 864; *White v. Howard*, 46 N.Y. 144; *In re Balleis' Estate*, 144 N.Y. 132, 38 N.E. 1007; *Minor*
24 *v. Winthrop*, 162 Mass. 113, 38 N.E. 512; *Dos P. Inh. Tax Law*, c. 3, 34. If the ruling of the court of appeals of
25 New York in this particular case be not absolutely binding upon us, we think that, having regard to the purpose
26 of the law to impose a tax generally upon inheritances, the legislature intended to allow an exemption only in
27 favor of such corporations as it had itself created, and which might reasonably be supposed to be the special
28 objects of its solicitude and bounty.

29 "In addition to this, however, the United States are not one of the class of corporations intended by law to be
30 exempt [163 U.S. 625, 631] from taxation. What the corporations are to which the exemption was intended to
31 apply are indicated by the tax laws of New York, and are confined to those of a religious, educational, charitable,
32 or reformatory purpose. We think it was not intended to apply it to a purely political or governmental
33 corporation, like the United States. *Callin v. Trustees*, 113 N.Y. 133, 20 N.E. 864; *In re Van Kleeck*, 121 N.Y.
34 701, 75 N.E. 50; *Dos P. Inh. Tax Law*, c. 3, 34. *In re Hamilton*, 148 N.Y. 310, 42 N.E. 717, it was held that the
35 execution did not apply to a municipality, even though created by the state itself."
36 [*U.S. v. Perkins*, 163 U.S. 625 (1896)]

37 This commercial and legal union between the grantor and the grantee of the franchise is what the holy bible refers to as
38 "fornicating" in Revelation 17.

39 "Come, I will show you the judgment of the great harlot [Babylon the Great Harlot] who sits on many waters,
40 with whom the kings of the earth [politicians and rulers] committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth
41 were made drunk [indulged] with the wine of her fornication."
42 [[Rev. 17:1-2](#), Bible, NKJV]

43 Black's Law Dictionary defines "commerce" as "intercourse":

44 "Commerce. ...Intercourse by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens or
45 inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the
46 instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it
47 is carried on..."
48 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

49 7.5 Voting

50 "Long ago in *Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, 118 U.S. 356, 370, 6 S.Ct. 1064, 1071, 30 L.Ed. 220 the Court referred to 'the
51 political franchise of voting' as a 'fundamental political right, because preservative of all rights.' *Recently in*
52 *Reynolds v. Sims*, 377 U.S. 533, 561—562, 84 S.Ct. 1362, 1381, 12 L.Ed.2d. 506, we said, 'Undoubtedly, the right
53 of suffrage is a fundamental matter in a free and democratic society. Especially since the right to exercise the
54 franchise in a free and unimpaired manner is preservative of other basic civil and political rights, any alleged
55 infringement of the right of citizens to vote must be carefully and meticulously scrutinized.' There we were
56 considering charges that voters in one part of the State had greater representation per person in the State
57 Legislature than voters in another part of the State. We concluded:

1 'A citizen, a qualified voter, is no more nor no less so because he lives in the city or on the farm. This is the clear
2 and strong command of our Constitution's Equal Protection Clause. This is an essential part of the concept of a
3 government of laws and not men. This is at the heart of Lincoln's vision of 'government of the people, by the
4 people, (and) for the people.' The Equal Protection Clause demands no less than substantially equal state
5 legislative representation for all citizens, of all places as well as of all races.' *Id.*, at 568, 84 S.Ct. at 1385."
6 [Harper v. Virginia State Board of Elections *Butts v. Harrison*, 383 U.S. 663, 86 S.Ct. 1079, 16 L.Ed.2d. 169,
7 1965 WL 130114 (1966)]

8
9 "The National Government and the States may not deny or abridge the right to vote on account of race. The
10 Amendment reaffirms the equality of races at the most basic level of the democratic process, the exercise of
11 the voting franchise. It protects all persons, not just members of a particular race. Important precedents give
12 instruction in the instant case. The Amendment was quite sufficient to invalidate a grandfather clause that did not
13 mention race but instead used ancestry in an attempt to confine and restrict the voting franchise. *Guinn v. United*
14 *States*, 238 U.S. 347, 364 365; and it sufficed to strike down the white primary systems designed to exclude one
15 racial class (at least) from voting. see, e.g., *Terry v. Adams*, 345 U.S. 461, 469 470."
16 [*Rice v Cayetano*, 528 U.S. 495, 120 S.Ct. 1044, 145 L.Ed.2d. 1007 (2000)]

17 **7.6 Public offices in the government**

18 "There are some matters so related to state sovereignty that, even though they are important rights of a resident
19 of that state, discrimination against a nonresident is permitted. ⁸⁶ These privileges which states give only to
20 their own residents are not secured to residents of other states by the Federal Constitution. Included are such
21 matters as the elective franchise, the right to sit upon juries, and the right to hold public office. The reasons
22 are obvious. If a state were to entrust the elective franchise to residents of another state, its sovereignty would
23 not rest upon the will of its own citizens; and if it permitted its offices to be filled and their functions to be exercised
24 by persons from other states, the state citizens to that extent would not enjoy the right of self-government. ⁸⁷ here
25 are also numerous privileges that may be accorded by a state to its own people in which citizens of other states
26 may not participate except in conformity to such reasonable regulations as may be established by the state. ⁸⁸
27 For instance, a state cannot forbid citizens of other states to sue in its courts, that right being enjoyed by its own
28 people; but it may require a nonresident, although a citizen of another state, to give a bond for costs, although
29 such bond is not required of a resident. ⁸⁹ A statute restricting the right to carry a concealed weapon to state
30 residents does not violate the Privileges and Immunities Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment; the factor of
31 residence has a legitimate connection with the statute, since substantial danger to the public interest would be
32 caused by an unrestricted flow of dangerous weapons into and through the state. ⁹⁰ "
33 [16B American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional law, §751: State citizenship and its privileges (1999)]

34
35 "Is it a franchise? A franchise is said to be a right reserved to the people by the constitution, as the elective
36 franchise. Again, it is said to be a privilege conferred by grant from government, and vested in one or more
37 individuals, as a public office. Corporations, or bodies politic are the most usual franchises known to our laws.
38 In England they are very numerous, and are defined to be royal privileges in the hands of a subject. An
39 information will lie in many cases growing out of these grants, especially where corporations are concerned, as
40 by the statute of 9 Anne, ch. 20, and in which the public have an interest. In 1 Strange R. (*The King v. Sir William*
41 *Louther*.) it was held that an information of this kind did not lie in the case of private rights, where no franchise
42 of the crown has been invaded.

43 If this is so--if in England a privilege existing in a subject, which the king alone could grant, constitutes it a
44 franchise--in this country, under our institutions, a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which could not be
45 exercised without a legislative grant, would also be a franchise."
46 [*People v. Ridgley*, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859)]

⁸⁶ *Presser v. People of State of Ill.*, 116 U.S. 252, 6 S.Ct. 580, 29 L.Ed. 615 (1886); *Schulz v. New York State Executive*, Pataki, 960 F.Supp. 568 (N.D.N.Y. 1997).

⁸⁷ *Steed v. Harvey*, 18 Utah 367, 54 P. 1011 (1898).

⁸⁸ *Duehay v. Acacia Mut. Life Ins. Co.*, 105 F.2d. 768, 124 A.L.R. 1268 (App.D.C D.C. Cir. 1939).

⁸⁹ *Blake v. McClung*, 172 U.S. 239, 19 S.Ct. 165, 43 L.Ed. 432 (1898).

⁹⁰ *Application of Ware*, 474 A.2d. 131 (Del. 1984).

7.7 Licensing

All schemes of licensing usually but not always represent franchises. This includes but is not limited to driver licensing, Social Security Numbers (which are de facto licenses), professional licensing, attorney licensing, etc.

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW

VIII. POLICE POWER

C. Exercise of Power

3. Regulation and Prohibition of Occupations and Businesses

b. Mode of Regulation

§ 380 Fixing terms, conditions, and restrictions [16A Am Jur 2d CONSTITUTIONAL LAW]

The legislature may, under its police power, impose terms and conditions prerequisite to the right to engage in particular businesses and occupations.⁹¹ The power to regulate a particular business, trade, or calling implies the power to fix, within reasonable limits, the terms upon which it may be pursued, and to prohibit the exercise thereof except upon the terms and in the manner so prescribed.⁹² But if a calling is so innocent that it must be left open to all alike, the state may not attach conditions to the right to engage therein.⁹³

Regulations concerning businesses or occupations often take the form of preliminary requirements to the carrying on of such occupations,⁹⁴ such as registering,⁹⁵ or the obtaining of a franchise⁹⁶ or a license or permit,⁹⁷ the deposit of certain sums of money,⁹⁸ the posting of fidelity, indemnity, or performance bonds,⁹⁹ or the establishment of an accident or insurance fund for employees.¹⁰⁰ And statutes, ordinances, or regulations requiring that applicants for certain specified occupations be fingerprinted have been held to be a proper exercise of the police power,¹⁰¹ and not violative of equal protection of the laws,¹⁰² the right to personal liberty or privacy,¹⁰³ due process,¹⁰⁴ the privilege against self-incrimination,¹⁰⁵ or the spirit or purpose generally of the Constitution.¹⁰⁶ Similarly, a regulation requiring a certain type of business to furnish the police department with fingerprints, photographs, and penal histories of all employees has been upheld.¹⁰⁷ And when occupations are likely to become inimical to public welfare unless the number is limited by law, the police power

⁹¹ Swift & Co. v. Peterson, 192 Or. 97, 233 P.2d. 216 (1951).

⁹² Trio Distributor Corp. v. City of Albany, 2 A.D.2d. 326, 156 N.Y.S.2d. 912 (3d Dep't 1956), judgment rev'd on other grounds, 2 N.Y.2d. 690, 163 N.Y.S.2d. 585, 143 N.E.2d. 329 (1957).

⁹³ People v. Perretta, 253 N.Y. 305, 171 N.E. 72, 84 A.L.R. 636 (1930).

⁹⁴ Hudson County News Co. v. Sills, 41 N.J. 220, 195 A.2d. 626 (1963), appeal dismissed, 378 U.S. 583, 84 S.Ct. 1914, 12 L.Ed. 2d 1036 (1964).

⁹⁵ Fraternal Order of Police, Metropolitan Dade County, Lodge No. 6 v. Department of State, 392 So.2d. 1296 (Fla. 1980).

⁹⁶ 36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §§9 et seq. (1999)

⁹⁷ See 51 American Jurisprudence 2d, Licenses and Permits, §§14, 15 (1999).

⁹⁸ State v. Harrington, 68 Vt. 622, 35 A. 515 (1896).

⁹⁹ See generally 12 American Jurisprudence 2d, Bonds, §§1 et seq. (1999); 35 American Jurisprudence 2d, Fidelity Bonds and Insurance, §§1 et seq. (1999)

¹⁰⁰ State v. Clausen, 65 Wash. 156, 117 P. 1101 (1911).

¹⁰¹ Walton v. City of Atlanta, 181 F.2d. 693 (5th Cir. 1950), cert. denied, 340 U.S. 823, 71 S.Ct. 56, 95 L.Ed. 604 (1950); Thom v. New York Stock Exchange, 306 F.Supp. 1002, Blue Sky L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 70837, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92519 (S.D.N.Y. 1969), judgment aff'd, 425 F.2d. 1074, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92550 (2d Cir. 1970), cert. denied, 398 U.S. 905, 90 S.Ct. 1696, 26 L.Ed. 2d 64 (1970); Sibert v. Department of Alcoholic Beverage Control, 169 Cal.App.2d. 563, 337 P.2d. 882 (2d Dist. 1959); Norman v. City of Las Vegas, 64 Nev. 38, 177 P.2d. 442 (1947).

¹⁰² Thom v. New York Stock Exchange, 306 F.Supp. 1002, Blue Sky L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 70837, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92519 (S.D.N.Y. 1969), judgment aff'd, 425 F.2d. 1074, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92550 (2d Cir. 1970), cert. denied, 398 U.S. 905, 90 S.Ct. 1696, 26 L.Ed. 2d 64 (1970); Sibert v. Department of Alcoholic Beverage Control, 169 Cal.App.2d. 563, 337 P.2d. 882 (2d Dist. 1959).

¹⁰³ Brown v. Brannon, 399 F.Supp. 133 (M.D.N.C. 1975), aff'd, 535 F.2d. 1249 (4th Cir. 1976); Thom v. New York Stock Exchange, 306 F.Supp. 1002, Blue Sky L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 70837, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92519 (S.D.N.Y. 1969), judgment aff'd, 425 F.2d. 1074, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92550 (2d Cir. 1970), cert. denied, 398 U.S. 905, 90 S.Ct. 1696, 26 L.Ed. 2d 64 (1970); Hamilton v. New Jersey Real Estate Commission, Dept. of Ins., 117 N.J. Super. 345, 284 A.2d. 564 (App. Div. 1971).

¹⁰⁴ Thom v. New York Stock Exchange, 306 F.Supp. 1002, Blue Sky L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 70837, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92519 (S.D.N.Y. 1969), judgment aff'd, 425 F.2d. 1074, Fed. Sec. L. Rep. (CCH) ¶ 92550 (2d Cir. 1970), cert. denied, 398 U.S. 905, 90 S.Ct. 1696, 26 L.Ed. 2d 64 (1970); Sibert v. Department of Alcoholic Beverage Control, 169 Cal.App.2d. 563, 337 P.2d. 882 (2d Dist. 1959).

¹⁰⁵ People v. Stuller, 10 Cal.App.3d. 582, 89 Cal. Rptr. 158, 41 A.L.R.3d. 712 (4th Dist. 1970), cert. denied, 401 U.S. 977, 91 S.Ct. 1205, 28 L.Ed. 2d 327 (1971).

¹⁰⁶ M. Itzkowitz & Sons v. Geraghty, 139 Misc. 163, 247 N.Y.S. 703 (Sup.Ct. 1931).

¹⁰⁷ Harriman v. City of Beverly Hills, 275 Cal.App.2d. 918, 80 Cal. Rptr. 426, 35 A.L.R.3d. 1421 (2d Dist. 1969) (telephone answering service employees).

1 may rightfully be exercised to restrict the number, for then a reasonable basis exists for the classification made,
2 and there is justification for the incidental denial of full enjoyment of the privilege by those not within the
3 classification.¹⁰⁸
4 [16A American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional Law, §380 (1999)]

5 Below is an example of at least one type of “license” that does NOT also constitute a franchise:

6 ENTERTAINMENT AND SPORTS LAW
7 II. PUBLIC REGULATION AND CONTROL
8 B. Licenseing
9 § 14 Rights conferred by license [27A Am Jur 2d ENTERTAINMENT AND SPORTS LAW]

10 A license to operate a place of public amusement does not constitute a franchise, 2 with the result that the
11 proprietor is not under a duty to furnish entertainment to the public, or if furnished, to admit everyone who
12 applies. 3 unless the licensing authority has power to impose, and does impose, the condition that all persons
13 must be admitted impartially. 4 The granting of a license is the grant of a personal privilege, and not a right
14 which, once granted, cannot be withdrawn, 5 and it is generally held, although there is some authority to the
15 contrary, 6 that the fact that a place of amusement is being operated under a license does not prevent enactment
16 of legislation prohibiting the business which previously had been permitted. 7 Since a license is a personal
17 privilege, it cannot, as a general rule, be assigned or transferred. 8
18 [27A American Jurisprudence 2d, Entertainment and Sports Law, Section 14 (1999)]

19 **7.8 Territorial citizenship including “national and citizen of the United States at birth” status** 20 **under 8 U.S.C. §1401**

21 “Finally, this Court is mindful of the years of past practice in which territorial citizenship has been treated as
22 a statutory [PRIVILEGE!], and not a constitutional, right. In the unincorporated territories of Puerto Rico,
23 Guam, the U.S. Virgin Islands, and the Northern Mariana Islands, birthright citizenship was conferred upon
24 their inhabitants by various statutes many years after the United States acquired them. See Amicus Br. at 10-
25 11. If the Citizenship Clause guaranteed birthright citizenship in unincorporated territories, these statutes
26 would have been unnecessary. While longstanding practice is not sufficient to demonstrate constitutionality,
27 such a practice requires special scrutiny before being set aside. See, e.g., Jackman v. Rosenbaum Co., 260 U.S.
28 22, 31 (1922) (Holmes, J.) (“If a thing has been practiced for two hundred years by common consent, it will need
29 a strong case for the Fourteenth Amendment to affect it[.]”); Walz v. Tax Comm’n, 397 U.S. 664, 678 (1970) (“It
30 is obviously correct that no one acquires a vested or protected right in violation of the Constitution by long use .
31 . . . Yet an unbroken practice . . . is not something to be lightly cast aside.”). And while Congress cannot take
32 away the citizenship of individuals covered by the Citizenship Clause, it can bestow citizenship upon those not
33 within the Constitution’s breadth. See U.S. Const, art. IV, § 3, cl. 2 (“Congress shall have Power to dispose of
34 and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory belonging to the United States[**].”); id. at
35 art. I, § 8, cl. 4 (Congress may “establish an uniform Rule of Naturalization . . .”). To date, Congress has not
36 seen fit to bestow birthright citizenship upon American Samoa, and in accordance with the law, this Court must
37 and will respect that choice.¹⁶”
38 [Tuana v. U.S.A., Case No. 12-01143 (D.D.C., 2013)]

39 **7.9 Privilege Taxes**

40 “Under the Privilege Tax Statute, a tax may be imposed “on the possession or other beneficial use enjoyed by
41 any person of any real or personal property which for any reason is exempt from taxation, if that property is
42 used in connection with a business conducted for profit.”¹² To be assessed a privilege tax, three statutory
43 criteria must be satisfied.¹³ First, the property being used or possessed “must be of the type that ordinarily is
44 exempt from taxation.”¹⁴ Second, “the property must be used [or possessed] by a private individual,
45 association, or corporation in connection with a for-profit business.”¹⁵ Finally, the use or possession of the
46 property cannot fall into one of the Privilege Tax Statute’s exemptions.¹⁶ In relevant part, the exemption at issue
47 in this case provides that a privilege tax will not be imposed on the use or possession of exempt property when
48 the user or possessor has less than exclusive possession of the property.¹⁷

49 19 Here, ATK concedes that the first two criteria are met for assessing a privilege tax: (1) NIROP is otherwise
50 exempt from taxation because it is property of the United States government,¹⁸ and (2) ATK uses this property in
51 connection with a for-profit business. Thus, we must determine only whether the district court erred in concluding
52 that ATK’s use of NIROP did not qualify under the Nonexclusive Possession Exemption. To make this
53 determination, we must address two issues. First, we must decide whether the district court correctly interpreted
54 the Nonexclusive Possession Exemption. Second, we must decide whether, on the present state of the record, the
55 undisputed material facts demonstrate that ATK had “exclusive possession” of NIROP such that summary
56 judgment was appropriate.

¹⁰⁸ Flax v. City of Richmond, 189 Va. 273, 52 S.E.2d. 250 (1949).

1 [\[Alliant Techsystems, Inc. v. Salt Lake Cnty. Bd. of Equalization, 2012 UT 4, 270 P.3d 441, 700 Utah Adv. Rep.](#)
2 [89 \(Utah, 2012\)\]](#)

3 _____
4 FN12 Utah Code § 59–4–101(1)(a).

5 FN13. See *Interwest Aviation v. Cnty. Bd. of Equalization*, 743 P.2d 1222, 1224 (Utah 1987).

6 FN14. *Id.*

7 FN15. *Id.*

8 FN16. See *id.*; see also Utah Code §59–4–101(3) (listing seven exemptions to assessment of a privilege tax).

9 FN17. See Utah Code §59–4–101(3)(e) (“A [privilege] tax is not imposed ... on ... the use or possession of any
10 lease, permit, or easement unless the lease, permit, or easement entitles the lessee or permittee to exclusive
11 possession of the premises to which the lease, permit, or easement relates.”).

12 FN18. See *id.* §59–2–1101(3)(a)(1) (“The following property is exempt from taxation ... property exempt under
13 the laws of the United States [.]”); see also *Thiokol Chem. Corp. v. Peterson*, 15 Utah 2d 355, 393 P.2d 391, 393
14 (1964) (noting that the state of Utah cannot impose a tax upon the United States or its agents).

15 **7.10 Corporate but not individual occupational franchise taxes**

16 *It will be seen from this declaration of the law that the court held that the tax could be imposed on a corporation*
17 *as a tax on its franchise, but that it could not be imposed on individuals as a state tax on occupations. In State v.*
18 *Washmood, supra, there was involved a statute imposing a state tax on "every traveling agent" for any life*
19 *insurance company or other company doing certain kinds of insurance business, and it was decided that the*
20 *statute was unconstitutional. The court, in disposing of the question, said:*

21 *"If, however, the intention of the Legislature, in enacting said section 5591, was to impose a tax upon the agent*
22 *therein named, the tax would be an occupation tax, and, being a state tax, as expressed, it would be in violation*
23 *of the Constitution of the state, as has been settled by numerous decisions of this court."*

24 *In Standard Oil Co. v. Brodie, supra (the gasoline case), we upheld the tax, not as an occupation tax, but as a tax*
25 *on the privilege of using the public highways. In that case we said:*

26 *"While the public highways are for the common use of all, they belong to the public, and it is within the power of*
27 *the Legislature either to regulate or to tax the privilege of using them."*

28 *The effect of these decisions undoubtedly is that the state cannot tax occupations generally, but must find its*
29 *power to tax outside of this restriction. The power was found in the Baker Case and in the gasoline case in the*
30 *right to tax the franchise of corporations as a privilege tax, and to tax the use of public highways. Whether or not*
31 *other exceptions, outside of the constitutional restriction, can be found, remains to be seen in the future. I am*
32 *unable to discover any ground for taking the operation of this statute, as applied to individuals, out of the*
33 *restrictions prescribed in the Constitution.*

34 *The opinion of Judge Riddick in Ft. Smith v. Scruggs, 70 Ark. 549, 69 S.W. 679, 58 L.R.A. 921, 91 Am.St.Rep.*
35 *100, affords no support to the view that the Legislature can impose, for state revenue purposes, a tax on*
36 *occupations. That was a case where the tax was imposed by a municipality, and it is undisputed that the state*
37 *may delegate to counties and municipalities the power to levy any tax not prohibited by the Constitution. Baker*
38 *v. State, supra.*

39 *The business of severing timber or minerals from the soil for commercial purposes is purely an occupation, and*
40 *the state cannot tax the privilege as against individuals. Timber and minerals attached to the soil are individual*
41 *property, as much so as anything else, and the business of severing for commercial purposes is a lawful business,*
42 *of the pursuit of which no individual can be deprived. Therefore it falls within the restriction found in the*
43 *Constitution. Penn. Coal Co. v. Mahon (Dec. 11, 1922) 43 Sup.Ct. 158, 67 L.Ed. ____.*

44 *It is unnecessary to say anything further concerning the power of the state to tax corporations in this manner, for*
45 *the cases cited above decided that **the tax on the business of a corporation is in effect a tax on the franchise***
46 ***and that it is valid. Nor is it worth while to notice the distinction, if any, between the taxing of a corporate***
47 ***franchise and an attempt to tax, as a privilege, the exercise of power under a franchise. It is all a tax on the***
48 ***franchise. Chief Justice Cockrill, in expressing the conclusions of the court in the Baker Case, supra, made***
49 ***no distinction, but spoke of the franchise of a corporation and the exercise of power under the franchise as***

1 being fit subjects of taxation under our Constitution. See, also, State ex rel. v. New York Life Ins. Co., 119 Ark.
2 314, 171 S.W. 871, 173 S.W. 1099. The fact that a corporate franchise has already been granted does not effect
3 the power of the state to impose the severance tax as an additional tax on the franchise, for the continuing
4 power of the state over corporate franchises cannot be surrendered or bartered away. On the contrary, the
5 continuing power of the state over corporations is expressly reserved in Const. art. 12, § 6. The different
6 provisions of the statute are separable, and the tax against corporations can be upheld, though it is found to
7 be void against individuals. Leep v. Railway Co., 58 Ark. 407, 25 S.W. 75, 23 L.R.A. 264, 41 Am.St.Rep. 109. The
8 statute itself (section 16) provides that, if any part be found to be invalid, the remainder shall be enforced.
9 [Floyd v. Miller Lumber Co., 254 S.W. 450 (Ark., 1923)]

10 **7.11 Removal of a state court matter to federal district court**

11 When a case is originally filed in state court, a party may remove it if the case originally could have been brought
12 in federal court. See 28 U.S.C. § 1441(a). "Removal is a statutory privilege, rather than a right, and the
13 removing party must comply with the procedural requirements mandated in the statute when desirous of
14 availing the privilege." Jerrell v. Kardoes Rubber Co., 348 F.Supp.2d. 1278, 1283 (M.D.Ala.2004) (quoting
15 Shamrock Oil & Gas Corp. v. Sheets, 313 U.S. 100, 104, 61 S.Ct. 868, 85 L.Ed. 1214 (1941)). After a case has
16 been removed from state to federal court, the non-removing party may move for remand, which will be granted if
17 "it appears that the district court lacks subject matter jurisdiction." See 28 U.S.C. §1447(c). Remand may also be
18 sought on the grounds that the removing party has failed to comply with the statutory requirements for removal.
19 See, e.g., Brown v. Demco, Inc., 792 F.2d. 478 (5th Cir.1986) (ordering remand due to untimeliness of removal);
20 Jerrell, 348 F.Supp.2d at 1283 (granting motion to remand where removing party failed to comply with
21 procedural requirements regarding timing of removal set forth in 28 U.S.C. §1446(b)). Because removal
22 jurisdiction raises significant federalism concerns, "removal statutes are construed narrowly; where plaintiff and
23 defendant clash about jurisdiction, uncertainties are resolved in favor of remand." Burns, 31 F.3d at 1095.
24 Indeed, the "letter of the law is clear and it requires strict construction of the language of the [removal] statute"
25 and "all doubts about removal must be resolved in favor of remand." Jerrell, 348 F.Supp.2d at 1281, 1283.
26 [Adams v. Charter Communications VII, LLC, 356 F. Supp.2d. 1268, 1271 (M.D. 2005)]

27 **7.12 Resident Aliens and Naturalization**

28 Foreign nationals (aliens) born in another country are considered privileged while they are present in our country:

29 "Residents, as distinguished from citizens, are aliens who are permitted to take up a permanent abode in the
30 country. Being bound to the society by reason of their dwelling in it, they are subject to its laws so long as they
31 remain there, and, being protected by it, they must defend it, although they do not enjoy all the rights of citizens.
32 They have only certain privileges which the law, or custom, gives them. Permanent residents are those who
33 have been given the right of perpetual residence. They are a sort of citizen of a less privileged character, and
34 are subject to the society without enjoying all its advantages. Their children succeed to their status; for the right
35 of perpetual residence given them by the State passes to their children."
36 [The Law of Nations, Vattel, Book 1, Chapter 19, Section 213, p. 87]

37 If these resident aliens stay in the country long enough, they are eligible for naturalization, which is also a privilege and
38 therefore franchise:

39 "It is contended that thus construed the Act of 1906 confers the privilege of naturalization without limitation as
40 to race, since the general introductory words of § 4 are: "That an alien may be admitted to become a citizen of
41 the United States in the following manner and not otherwise." But, obviously, this clause does not relate to the
42 subject of eligibility but to the "manner," that is the procedure, to be followed. Exactly the same words are used
43 to introduce the similar provisions contained in § 2165 of the Revised Statutes. In 1790 the first Naturalization
44 Act provided that, "Any alien, being a free white person, . . . may be admitted to become a citizen, . . ." C. 3, 1
45 Stat. 103. This was subsequently enlarged to include aliens of African nativity and persons of African descent.
46 These provisions were restated in the Revised Statutes, so that § 2165 included only the procedural portion, while
47 the substantive parts were carried into a separate section (2169) and the words "An alien" substituted for the
48 words "Any alien."

49 In all of the Naturalization Acts from 1790 to 1906 the privilege of naturalization was confined to white persons
50 193*193 (with the addition in 1870 of those of African nativity and descent), although the exact wording of the
51 various statutes was not always the same. If Congress in 1906 desired to alter a rule so well and so long
52 established, it may be assumed that its purpose would have been definitely disclosed and its legislation to that
53 end put in unmistakable terms.
54 [Ozawa v. United States, 260 U.S. 178 (1922)]

55 Naturalization is defined as the process of conferring NATIONALITY, not "citizen" status.

56 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(23) naturalization defined

1 (a)(23) The term "naturalization" means the **conferring of nationality** [NOT "citizenship" or "U.S. citizenship",
2 but "nationality", which means "U.S. national"] of a state upon a person after birth, by any means whatsoever.

3 The only type of "national" that naturalization can create is CONSTITUTIONAL nationality under the original 178
4 Constitution ("Citizen") or the Fourteenth Amendment ("citizen of the United States***"). Naturalization does NOT and
5 cannot create STATUTORY nationality under 8 U.S.C. §1401. In fact, that statute nowhere even mentions naturalization.

6 Once CONSTITUTIONAL nationality has been conferred, it can only be taken away WITH the consent of the human it was
7 conferred upon.

8 *"In the United States the people are sovereign, and the government cannot sever its relationship to the people by
9 taking away their [CONSTITUTIONAL] citizenship."
10 [Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253 (1967)]*

11 However, STATUTORY nationality under 8 U.S.C. §1401 CAN be taken away at the whim of Congress and therefore is
12 NOT a "right" but a revocable privilege. See Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971).

13 **8 Introduction to the Law of Agency**¹⁰⁹

14 A very important subject to learn is the law of agency. This law is intimately related to franchises because:

- 15 1. All franchises are contracts or agreements.
- 16 2. Contracts produce agency.
- 17 3. Agency, in turn, is how:
 - 18 3.1. PRIVATE property is converted to PUBLIC property.
 - 19 3.2. Public rights are associated with otherwise private individuals.
- 20 4. Civil statuses such as "taxpayer", "person", "spouse", "driver" are the method of representing the existence of the
21 agency created by contracts and franchises.

22 In the following subsections, we will summarize the law of agency so that you can see how franchises implement it and
23 thereby adversely impact and take away your PRIVATE rights by converting them to PUBLIC rights, often without your
24 knowledge. Exploitation of the ignorance of the average American about this subject is the main method that governments
25 use to unwittingly recruit more taxpayers, surety for government debt, and public officers called "citizens" and "residents".

26 If you would like to study the law of agency from a legal perspective, please read the following exhaustive free treatise at
27 Archive.org, which we used in preparing the subsections which follow:

A Treatise on the Law of Agency in Contract and Tort, George L Reinhard, A.B., LL. D., The Bowen-Merrill Company,
1902
<https://archive.org/details/atreatiseonlawa01reingooq>

28 **8.1 Agency generally**

29 Entire legal treatises hundreds of pages in length have been written about the laws of agency. To save you the trouble of
30 reading them, we summarize the basics below:

- 31 1. The great bulk of trade and commerce in the world is carried on through the instrumentality of agents; that is to say,
32 persons acting under authority delegated to them by others, and not in their own right or on their own account.
- 33 2. Parties: There are two parties involved in agency:
 - 34 2.1. The principal, who is the person delegating the authority or consent.
 - 35 2.2. The agent, who is the person receiving the authority.
- 36 3. Who is a principal: A person of sound independent mind who delegates authority to the agent. He is legally
37 responsible or liable for the acts of the agent, so long as the agent is doing a lawful act authorized by the principal in
38 his/her sui juris capacity.

¹⁰⁹ Extracted from *Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians*, Form #13.007, Section 2.

4. Who is an agent: An agent-- sometimes called servant, representative, delegate, proxy, attorney-- is a person who undertakes, by some subsequent ratification of the principal, to transact some business or manage some affair for the latter, and to render an account of it. He is a substitute for a person, employed to manage the affairs of another. He is a person duly authorized to act on behalf of another, or one whose unauthorized act has been duly ratified. There are various classes of agents, each of which is known or recognized by some distinctive appellation or name; as factor, broker, employee, representative, etc.
5. What is agency: A legal relation, founded upon the express or implied contract of the parties, or created by law, by virtue of which one party—the agent—is employed or authorized to represent and act for the other—the principal—in business dealings with third persons.
6. Agency is usually acquired by contract. Contracts are not enforceable without consideration. Therefore, to prove that the agency was lawfully created, the principal has the burden of proving that the Agent received “consideration” or “benefit” not as the PRINCIPAL defines it, but as the AGENT defines it. We cover this in:

The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
7. Fundamental Principles of Agency: The fundamental principles of the law agency are:
 - 7.1. Whatever a person does through another, he does through himself.
 - 7.2. He who does not act through the medium of another is, in law, considered as having done it himself.
 - 7.3. Those who act through agents must have the legal capacity to do so. That is:
 - 7.3.1. Lunatics, infants, and idiots cannot delegate authority to someone to manage affairs that they themselves are incapable of managing personally.
 - 7.3.2. Those who delegate authority must be of legal age.
 - 7.3.3. The act to be delegated must be lawful. You cannot enforce a contract that delegates authority to commit a crime.
 - 7.4. The principal is usually liable for the acts of his agent. He is not liable in all cases for the torts of his agent or employee, but only for those acts committed in the course of the agency or employment; while the agent himself is, in such cases, for reasons of public policy, also liable for the same. Broom Legal Maxims 843.
 - 7.5. Those who receive the “benefits” of agency have a reciprocal duty to suffer the obligations also associated with it.
8. Each specific form of agency we voluntarily and explicitly accept has a specific civil status associated with it in the civil statutory law. Such statuses include:
 - 8.1. “Taxpayer” under the tax code.
 - 8.2. “Driver” under the vehicle code.
 - 8.3. “Spouse” under the family code.
9. Certain types of agency and the obligations attached to the agency may not be enforceable in court between the parties. These include:
 - 9.1. Agency to commit a crime. This is called a conspiracy.
 - 9.2. An alienation by the principle of an INALIENABLE right. This includes any surrender of constitutional rights by a state citizen protected by the Constitution to any government, even with consent.

8.2 Agency within the Bible

God is a spiritual being who most people have never seen in physical form. As such, to influence the affairs of this physical Earth, He must act through His agents. Those agents are called believers, Christians, “god’s family”, etc. in the case of Christianity. The law of agency governs His acts and the consequences of those acts as He influences the affairs of this Earth. This chapter will therefore summarize the law of agency so that it can be applied to the Bible, which we will regard in this document as a delegation order that circumscribes the exercise of God’s agency on Earth by believers.

It is very important to study and know the law of agency, because the Bible itself is in fact a delegation of authority from God to believers. That delegation of authority occurred when God created the Earth in the book of Genesis and commanded Adam and Eve to have dominion over the Earth:

*Then God said, “Let Us make man in Our image, according to Our likeness; **let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, and over the cattle, over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth.**” So God created man in His own image; in the image of God He created him; male and female He created them. Then God blessed them, and God said to them, “**Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it; have dominion over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, and over every living thing that moves on the earth.**”*
 [Gen. 1:26-28, Bible, NKJV]

1 Now some facts as we understand them about agency in the Bible:

2 1. God describes himself as Law itself:

3 ***"In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning***
4 ***with God. All things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made. In Him was***
5 ***life, and the light was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend***
6 ***it.***
7 *[John 1:1-5, Bible, NKJV]*

8 2. Those who sin are what Jesus called "lawless". Matt. 7:23. The word "sin" in Latin means "without". The thing that
9 people who sin are "without" is the authority of God and His laws.

10 3. The "Kingdom of Heaven" is defined in scripture as "God's will displayed on Earth". See:

"Kingdom of Heaven" Defined in Scripture, Exhibit #01.014
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

11 4. Christians are "subjects" in the "Kingdom of Heaven". Psalm 47:7. A "subject" is an agent and franchise of a specific
12 "king".

13 5. The Kingdom of Heaven is a private corporation and franchise created and granted by God and not Caesar. As such,
14 those who are members of it owe nothing to Caesar to receive the "benefits" of participation in it. The creator of a
15 thing is always the owner. See:

Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>

16 6. Those who are acting as agents of God are referred to as being "in Him". By that we mean they are legally rather than
17 physically WITHIN the corporation of the Kingdom of Heaven as agents and officers of God in Heaven.

18 *"My mother and My brothers are these who hear the word of God and do it."*
19 *[Luke 8:21, Bible, NKJV]*

20 ***"He who has [understands and learns] My commandments [laws in the Bible (OFFSITE LINK)]***
21 ***and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will***
22 ***love him and manifest Myself to him."***
23 *[John 14:21, Bible, NKJV]*

24 *"And we have known and believed the love that God has for us. **God is love, and he who abides in love [obedience***
25 ***to God's Laws] abides in [and is a FIDUCIARY of] God, and God in him."***
26 *[1 John 4:16, Bible, NKJV]*

27 *"Now by this we know that we know Him [God], if we **keep** His commandments. He who says, "I know Him," and*
28 *does not **keep** His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoever keeps His word, truly the*
29 *love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him [His fiduciaries]. He who says he abides in*
30 *Him [as a fiduciary] ought himself also to walk just as He [Jesus] walked."*
31 *[1 John 2:3-6, Bible, NKJV]*

32 7. Those who accept God and become believers take on a new identity, which in effect is that of an agent and servant of
33 God:

34 **Character of the New Man**

35 *Therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, put on tender mercies, kindness, humility, meekness,*
36 *longsuffering; bearing with one another, and forgiving one another, if anyone has a complaint against another;*
37 *even as Christ forgave you, so you also must do. But above all these things put on love, which is the bond of*
38 *perfection. **And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to which also you were called in one body;** and be*
39 *thankful. **Let the word of Christ dwell in you** richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in*
40 *psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And **whatever you do in***
41 ***word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus,** giving thanks to God the Father through Him.*
42 *[Colossians 3:12-17, Bible, NKJV]*

43 The "one body" spoken of above is the private corporation called the "Kingdom of Heaven" to put it in legal terms.
44 When it says "Let the word of Christ dwell in you", he means to follow your delegation order, which is God's word.
45 When it says "do all in the name of the Lord Jesus", they mean that you are acting as an AGENT of the Lord Jesus 24
46 hours a day, 7 days a week. If God gets the credit or the "benefit", then He is the REAL actor and responsible party
47 under the law of agency.

- 1 8. While acting as “agents” or “servants” of God in strict conformance with God’s delegation of authority order in the
 2 Bible, the party liable for the consequences of those acts is the Master or Principal of the agency under the law of
 3 agency, which means God and not the person doing the act.
 4 9. The phrase “free exercise of religion” found in the First Amendment refers to our right and ability to be faithful agents
 5 of God, 24 hours a day, 7 days a week.
 6 9.1. Any attempt to interfere with the exercise of that agency is an interference of your right to contract.
 7 9.2. Any attempt to command agents of God to violate their delegation order is a violation of the First Amendment.
 8 This includes commanding believers to do what God forbids or forbidding them to do what God commands.
 9 10. The law of agency allows that one can fulfill multiple agencies simultaneously. You can be a father, brother, son,
 10 employer, employee, taxpayer, citizen (even of multiple countries) all simultaneously, but in different contexts and in
 11 relation to different people or “persons”. HOWEVER, the Bible forbids Christians from simultaneously being
 12 “subjects” under His law and “subjects” under the civil laws of Caesar. The reason is clear. It creates criminal conflict
 13 of interest and conflicting allegiances:

14 *“No one can serve two masters [two Kings or rulers, for instance]; for either he will hate the one and love the
 15 other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [government].”
 16 [Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV. Written by a tax collector]*

- 17 11. The First Commandment of the Ten Commandments states that we shall not “serve other gods”, meaning idols. To
 18 “serve” another god literally means to act as the AGENT of that false god or idol. When you execute the will of
 19 another, and especially an EVIL other, you are an agent of that other. It's unavoidable.
 20 12. All agency begins with an act of consent, contract, or agreement.
 21 12.1. Agency cannot lawfully be created WITHOUT consent.
 22 12.2. Since God forbids us from becoming agents of false gods or idols and thereby “serving” them in violation of the
 23 First Commandment, He therefore also forbids us from legally allowing or creating that agency by consenting or
 24 exercising our right to contract.

25 ***“My son, if sinners [socialists, in this case] entice you,
 26 Do not consent [do not abuse your power of choice]
 27 If they say, “Come with us,
 28 Let us lie in wait to shed blood [of innocent "nontaxpayers"];
 29 Let us lurk secretly for the innocent without cause;
 30 Let us swallow them alive like Sheol,
 31 And whole, like those who go down to the Pit:
 32 We shall fill our houses with spoil [plunder];
 33 Cast in your lot among us,
 34 Let us all have one purse [the GOVERNMENT socialist purse, and share the stolen LOOT]”--
 35 My son, do not walk in the way with them [do not ASSOCIATE with them and don't let the government
 36 FORCE you to associate with them either by forcing you to become a "taxpayer"/government whore or a
 37 "U.S. citizen"].
 38 Keep your foot from their path;
 39 For their feet run to evil,
 40 And they make haste to shed blood.
 41 Surely, in vain the net is spread
 42 In the sight of any bird;
 43 But they lie in wait for their own blood.
 44 They lurk secretly for their own lives.
 45 So are the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain [or unearned government benefits];
 46 It takes away the life of its owners.”
 47 [Proverbs 1:10-19, Bible, NKJV]***

48 *“You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan
 49 government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by
 50 becoming a “resident” or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against
 51 Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely
 52 be a snare to you.”
 53 [Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]*

54 *“Awake, awake, O Zion, clothe yourself with strength. Put on your garments of splendor, O Jerusalem, the holy
 55 city. The uncircumcised and defiled will not enter you again. Shake off your dust; rise up, sit enthroned, O
 56 Jerusalem [Christians]. Free yourself from the chains [contracts and franchises] on your neck, O captive
 57 Daughter of Zion. For this is what the LORD says: “You were sold for nothing [free government cheese worth a
 58 fraction of what you had to pay them to earn the right to “eat” it], and without money you will be redeemed.”
 59 [Isaiah 52:1-3, Bible, NKJV]*

1 "I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and
2 I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or
3 agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their
4 [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?"

5 "Therefore I also said, 'I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and
6 persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.'"

7 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up
8 their voices and wept.
9 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

11 'For among My [God's] people are found wicked [covetous public servant] men; They lie in wait as one who sets
12 snares; They set a trap; They catch men. As a cage is full of birds, So their houses are full of deceit. Therefore
13 they have become great and grown rich. They have grown fat, they are sleek; Yes, they surpass the deeds of the
14 wicked; They do not plead the cause, The cause of the fatherless [or the innocent, widows, or the nontaxpayer];
15 Yet they prosper, And the right of the needy they do not defend. Shall I not punish them for these things?' says the
16 Lord. 'Shall I not avenge Myself on such a nation as this?'

17 "An astonishing and horrible thing Has been committed in the land: The prophets prophesy falsely, And the
18 priests [judges in franchise courts that worship government as a pagan deity] rule by their own power; And My
19 people love to have it so. But what will you do in the end?"
20 [Jer. 5:26-31, Bible, NKJV]

21 13. We all sin, and when we do so, we are agents of Satan:

22 13.1. We are agents of Satan ONLY within the context of that specific sin, and not ALL contexts. Below is a
23 commentary on Luke 4:7 which demonstrates this:

24 *Wilt worship before me (προσκυνησῆς ἐνοπιον ἐμου [proskunēsēis enōpion emou]). Matt. 4:9 has it more bluntly*
25 *"worship me." That is what it really comes to, though in Luke the matter is more delicately put. It is a condition*
26 *of the third class (ἐάν [ean] and the subjunctive). Luke has it "thou therefore if" (σὺ οὖν ἐάν [su oun ean]), in a*
27 *very emphatic and subtle way. It is the ingressive aorist (προσκυνησῆς [proskunēsēis]), just bow the knee once*
28 *up here in my presence. The temptation was for Jesus to admit Satan's authority by this act of prostration (fall*
29 *down and worship), a recognition of authority rather than of personal merit. It shall all be thine (ἐστὶ σου πάντα*
30 *[estai sou pāsa]). Satan offers to turn over all the keys of world power to Jesus. It was a tremendous grand-*
31 *stand play, but Jesus saw at once that in that case he would be the agent of Satan in the rule of the world by*
32 *bargain and graft instead of the Son of God by nature and world ruler by conquest over Satan. The heart of*
33 *Satan's program is here laid bare. Jesus here rejected the Jewish idea of the Messiah as an earthly ruler merely.*
34 *"He rejects Satan as an ally, and thereby has him as an implacable enemy" (Plummer.)*
35 *[Robertson, A. T. (1933). Word Pictures in the New Testament (Lk 4:7). Nashville, TN: Broadman Press]*

36 13.2. Those who sin and therefore act as "agents of Satan" are separated or removed from the protection of God and
37 His Law. In effect, they have abandoned their office under His delegation order as Christians and are "off duty"
38 acting in a private capacity rather than as an agent. They are serving or "worshipping" the ego of self rather than
39 a greater being above them.

40 14. When we do good, we are agents of God fulfilling our delegation of authority order in the Bible. That is why the Bible
41 says to do all for the glory of God RATHER than self.

42 15. Since we all sin and we all do good, then we serve both God and Satan at different times. In that sense, we are serving
43 God and Mammon at the same time, but in different contexts and in relation to different audiences. For instance:

44 15.1. When we serve government, we violate the First Commandment by "serving other gods" if that government has
45 any rights above our own or above that of any ordinary man. That's idolatry.

46 15.2. We are also sinning and therefore acting as agents of Satan if the government forces us to do things God forbids
47 or NOT do things that He commands.

48 In other words, we are exceeding our delegation order and therefore are acting in a PRIVATE capacity and therefore
49 outside the protection of God's law and delegation order. This is EXACTLY the same mechanism that government
50 uses to protect its own agents, and it's a cheap imitation of how God does the same thing.

51 If you would like an exhaustive treatise proving that the Bible is in fact a delegation of authority order from God to Christians,
52 please read the following on our site:

[Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #13.007

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8.3 Agency within government

The law of agency dictates the entire organization of government and the legal system it implements and enforces. For instance:

1. The source of sovereignty is the People as individuals.
2. The People as individuals get together and act as a collective to agree on a Constitution. The will of the majority is what delegates that authority.
3. The Constitution then delegates a portion of the sovereign powers of individual humans to public servants using the Constitution.
4. The people then elect “representatives” in the Legislative Branch, who are their agents, to implement the declared intent of the Constitution.
5. The representatives of the people in the Legislative Branch then vote to enact civil statutory codes that implement the Constitution among those who are employed by the government as public servants.

*“All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be carried into operation **by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made with [private] individuals.**”*

[Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]

*“**The reason why States are “bodies politic and corporate” is simple: just as a corporation is an entity that can act only through its agents, “[t]he State is a political corporate body, can act only through agents, and can command only by laws.**”* *Pointexter v. Greenhow, supra, 114 U.S., at 288, 5 S.Ct. at 912-913. See also Black’s Law Dictionary 159 (5th ed. 1979) (“**B]ody politic or corporate**”: “A social compact by which the whole people covenants with each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common good”). As a “**body politic and corporate,**” a State falls squarely within the Dictionary Act’s definition of a “person.”*

[Will v. Michigan Dept. of State Police, 491 U.S. 58, 109 S.Ct. 2304 (U.S.Mich.,1989)]

6. The civil statutory codes function in effect as a contract or compact that can and does impose duties only upon agents of the government called “citizens” and “residents”.
 - 6.1. Those who did not consent to BECOME agents of the government called “citizens” or “residents” are non-resident non-persons. They are protected by the Constitution and the common law, rather than the statutory civil law.
 - 6.2. Disputes between “citizens” or “residents” on the one hand, and non-resident non-persons on the other, must be governed by the common law, because otherwise a taking of property without just compensation has occurred in which the rights enforced by the civil law are the property STOLEN by those enforcing it against non-residents.
7. The Executive Branch then executes the statutes, which in effect are their “delegation order”.
 - 7.1. The first step in “executing” the statutes is to write interpretive regulations specifying how the statutes will be implemented.
 - 7.2. The interpretive regulations are then published in the Federal Register to give the public the constitutionally required “reasonable notice” of the obligations they create upon the public, if any.
 - 7.3. When the Executive Branch acts WITHIN the confines of their delegation order, they are agents of the state and are protected by official, judicial, and sovereign immunity.
 - 7.4. When the Executive Branch exceeds their delegation order in the statutes, they are deemed by the courts to be acting in a private capacity and therefore must surrender official, judicial, and sovereign immunity and come down to the level of an ordinary human who has committed a trespass.
8. The Judicial Branch then fulfills the role of arbitrating disputes:
 - 8.1. Under the civils statutory codes, we have disputes between:
 - 8.1.1. The Legislative and Executive Branch.
 - 8.1.2. The government and private humans.
 - 8.1.3. Two humans when they have injured each other.
 - 8.2. Under the constitution and the common law we have disputes between two EQUAL parties which have no duty to each other OTHER than that of “justice” itself, which is legally defined as the right to be left alone.

Some basic principles underlie the above chain of delegation of authority:

1. The People as individuals cannot delegate an authority to THE COLLECTIVE that they do not individually and personally have.

1 *Nemo dat qui non habet. No one can give who does not possess. Jenk. Cent. 250.*

2 *Nemo plus juris ad alienum transferre potest, quam ispe habent. One cannot transfer to another a right which he*
3 *has not. Dig. 50, 17, 54; 10 Pet. 161, 175.*

4 *Nemo potest facere per alium quod per se non potest. No one can do that by another which he cannot do by*
5 *himself.*

6 *Qui per alium facit per seipsum facere videtur. He who does anything through another, is considered as doing it*
7 *himself. Co. Litt. 258.*

8 *Quicquid acquiritur servo, acquiritur domino. Whatever is acquired by the servant, is acquired for the master.*
9 *15 Bin. Ab. 327.*

10 *Quod per me non possum, nec per alium. What I cannot do in person, I cannot do by proxy [the Constitution]. 4*
11 *Co. 24.*

12 *What a man cannot transfer, he cannot bind by articles [the Constitution].*

13 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE:*

14 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

15 2. The People as a collective cannot delegate an authority to a government through a Constitution that the people
16 individually and personally do not also have.

17 3. Those receiving an authority delegated through the Constitution have a fiduciary duty to the public they serve:

18 *"As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be*
19 *exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer. ¹¹⁰*

20 **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level**
21 **of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under**
22 **every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain**
23 **from a discharge of their trusts. ¹¹¹ That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political**
24 **entity on whose behalf he or she serves. ¹¹² and owes a fiduciary duty to the public. ¹¹³ It has been said that**
25 **the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual. ¹¹⁴**

26 *Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public*
27 *confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy. ¹¹⁵ "*

28 *[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]*

29 4. The agent or public servant cannot be greater than or have more rights or powers than his master in the eyes of the law.
30 In other words, public servants and the people they serve must be EQUAL in the eyes of the law at all times:

31 *Remember the word that I [Jesus] said to you, "A [public] servant is not greater than his master." If they*
32 *persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also.*

33 *[John 15:20, Bible, NKJV]*

34 5. The act of delegating specific authority from a private human with unalienable rights cannot cause a surrender of the
35 authority from whom it is delegated, because according to the Declaration of Independence, rights created by God and

¹¹⁰ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

¹¹¹ Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

¹¹² Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

¹¹³ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass) 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

¹¹⁴ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

¹¹⁵ Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

bestowed upon human beings are UNALIENABLE, which means that you are legally incapable of surrendering them entirely.

*"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
--"
[Declaration of Independence]

*"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

8.4 Illegal uses of agency or compelled agency

1. Certain types of agency and the obligations attached to the agency may not be enforceable in court between the parties. Any attempt to enforce therefore constitutes a TORT and even in many cases a CRIME. These include:
 - 1.1. Agency to commit a crime. This is called a conspiracy.
 - 1.2. An alienation by the principle of an INALIENABLE right. This includes any surrender of constitutional rights by a state citizen protected by the Constitution to any government, even with consent.
2. Illegal uses of agency include:
 - 2.1. Duress: Duress occurs when someone is compelled to accept the duties of a specific civil status through threats, unlawful government enforcement, threats of unlawful enforcement, violence, or coercion of some kind. Examples include:
 - 2.1.1. Offering or enforcing franchises outside the exclusive territorial jurisdiction of a specific government. This is private business activity.
 - 2.1.2. Offering or enforcing franchises among those who are not eligible because their rights are Unalienable and therefore cannot lawfully be given away as per the Declaration of Independence.
 - 2.1.3. Tax collection notices sent to non-residents who are not statutory "taxpayers".
 - 2.1.4. Compelling people to fill out government applications signed under penalty of perjury that misrepresent their status. This is criminal witness tampering.
 - 2.1.5. Nor providing a status block on every government form to offer "Other" or "Nonresident" or "Not subject but not statutorily exempt".
 - 2.1.6. Threatening to withhold private employment or commercial relations unless people declare a civil status in relation to government that they do not want. This is extortion.¹¹⁶
 - 2.2. Identity theft occurs when someone is associated with a civil status, usually on a government form or application, that they do not consent to have or which they cannot lawfully have. See:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Duress: It is an important principle of law that when a party is under coercion or duress, the real actor is the SOURCE of the duress, and not the person forced to do the act. This principle also applies to those under the compulsion of a civil statute, as indicated by the U.S. Supreme Court in the State Action Doctrine:

*For petitioner to recover under the substantive count of her complaint, she must show a deprivation of a right guaranteed to her by the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. **Since the 'action inhibited by the first section of the Fourteenth Amendment is only such action as may fairly be said to be that of the States,'** Shelley v. Kraemer, 334 U.S. 1, 13, 68 S.Ct. 836, 842, 92 L.Ed. 1161 (1948), **we must decide, for purposes of this case, the following 'state action' issue: Is there sufficient state action to prove a violation of petitioner's Fourteenth Amendment rights** if she shows that Kress refused her service because of a state-enforced custom compelling segregation of the races in Hattiesburg restaurants?*

*In analyzing this problem, it is useful to state two polar propositions, each of which is easily identified and resolved. **On the one hand, the Fourteenth Amendment plainly prohibits a State itself from discriminating because of race. On the other hand, § 1 of the Fourteenth Amendment does not forbid a private party, not acting against a backdrop of state compulsion or involvement, to discriminate on the basis of race in his personal affairs as an expression of his own personal predilections. As was said in Shelley v. Kraemer, supra, § 1 of '(t)hat Amendment erects no shield against merely private conduct, however discriminatory or wrongful.'** 334 U.S., at 13, 68 S.Ct., at 842.*

¹¹⁶ On this subject, Leon Trotsky, the Soviet communist said: "In a country where the sole employer is the State...the old principle: who does not work shall not eat, has been replaced by a new one: who does not obey shall not eat."

1 At what point between these two extremes a State's involvement in the refusal becomes sufficient to make the
2 private refusal to serve a violation of the Fourteenth Amendment, is far from clear under our case law. If a
3 State had a law requiring a private person to refuse service because of race, it is clear beyond dispute that the
4 law would violate the Fourteenth Amendment and could be declared invalid and enjoined from enforcement.
5 Nor can a State enforce such a law requiring discrimination through either convictions of proprietors who
6 refuse to discriminate, or trespass prosecutions of patrons who, after being denied service pursuant to such a
7 law, refuse to honor a request to leave the premises.40

8 The question most relevant for this case, however, is a slightly different one. It is whether the decision of an
9 owner of a restaurant to discriminate on the basis of race under the compulsion of state law offends the
10 Fourteenth Amendment. Although this Court has not explicitly decided the Fourteenth Amendment state action
11 issue implicit in this question, underlying the Court's decisions in the sit-in cases is the notion that a State is
12 responsible for the discriminatory act of a private party when the State, by its law, has compelled the act. As
13 the Court said in *Peterson v. City of Greenville*, 373 U.S. 244, 248, 83 S.Ct. 1119, 1121 (1963): 'When the State
14 has commanded a particular result, it has saved to itself the power to determine that result and thereby 'to a
15 significant extent' has 'become involved' in it.' Moreover, there is much support in lower court opinions for
16 the conclusion that discriminatory acts by private parties done under the compulsion of state law offend the
17 Fourteenth Amendment. In Baldwin v. Morgan, supra, the Fifth Circuit held that '(t)he very act of posting
18 and maintaining separate (waiting room) facilities when done by the (railroad) Terminal as commanded by
19 these state orders is action by the state.' The Court then went on to say: 'As we have pointed out above the State
20 may not use race or color as the basis for distinction. It may not do so by direct action or through the medium
21 of others who are under State compulsion to do so.' *Id.*, 287 F.2d at 755—756 (emphasis added). We think the
22 same principle governs here.

23 For state action purposes it makes no difference of course whether the racially discriminatory act by the private
24 party is compelled by a statutory provision or by a custom having the force of law—in either case it is the State
25 that has commanded the result by its law. Without deciding whether less substantial involvement of a State
26 might satisfy the state action requirement of the Fourteenth Amendment, we conclude that petitioner would
27 show an abridgement of her equal protection right, if she proves that Kress refused her service because of a
28 state-enforced custom of segregating the races in public restaurants.
29 [*Adickes v. Kress Company*, 398 U.S. 144, 90 S.Ct. 1598, 26 L.Ed.2d. 142 (1970)]

30 **9 Franchise terms defined**

31 At this point, we would like to introduce some key franchise terms that can cause a lot of confusion for readers who do not
32 understand them.

33 **9.1 Who is the “straw man”?**

34 Every franchise is implemented the same way:

- 35 1. Congress legislatively creates a public office.
- 36 2. That public office is within the government as are all public offices, and it also constitutes an “officer of a federal
37 corporation”, because the government itself is a federal corporation per 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). In that sense, it is a
38 corporate artificial “person”, and like its parent corporation, can contract and do all things that a human can do with the
39 exception of thinking.
- 40 3. By creating a fake “public office”, Congress also created a “straw man”, which is a legal person separate and distinct
41 from the people filling said office. The “straw man” is a PUBLIC OFFICE, but the otherwise PRIVATE person
42 FILLING said office is NOT the “straw man”, but SURETY for the straw man.
- 43 4. The “straw man”/“public office” is created only once, when the SSA Form SS-5 is submitted. For any other franchise
44 applied for, the newly acquired franchise/power/privilege is granted to the same “straw man”/“public office” that was
45 created when the SSA Form SS-5 was submitted.
- 46 5. The government unlawfully creates a public office in the federal government as a “corporation sole” artificial entity
47 wholly owned by the government, incorporated under the laws of the United States**. Creation of the “public office”
48 is unlawful because the franchise agreement only regulates and authorizes new benefits to be added to EXISTING
49 “public offices”; no authority exists to create the new “public office” that they created for you to fill. Because of the
50 unlawful nature in its creation, the “public office” is only a de facto rather than a de jure office. All corporations are
51 “citizens” and “residents” of the jurisdiction of the laws under which it was incorporated. Therefore, the de facto
52 “public office”, as an incorporated person, is the statutory “citizen” and “resident” of the federal zone since it is
53 incorporated under the laws of the federal zone.
- 54 6. Through false propaganda of the government, a human being that was born in and is domiciled in a state of the Union
55 is bamboozled into unlawfully submitting SS-5 application for an SSN. The submission of the SSA Form SS-5 is

1 unlawful because only those domiciled in the federal zone, where no rights exist, who already hold a public office in
2 the federal government may apply for an SSN.

- 3 7. The government unlawfully accepts your application for an SSN, ignoring the requirement for all applicants to be
4 persons domiciled in the federal zone who already hold a public office in the federal government.
- 5 8. The “straw man”/“public office” is created after the applicant submits the SSA Form SS-5, not before the application is
6 submitted.”
- 7 9. The franchise agreement contains a partnership agreement between you and the public office in which you agree to fill
8 and represent the “public office” and you agree to be surety for all actions of the “public office”. Due to a lack of
9 disclosure, the applicant for an SSN is not even aware of their newly created “straw man”/“public office” nor of the
10 agency relationship that exist between the “straw man”/“public office” and themselves as the “public officer” who fills
11 the office. That is part of the [fraud and deceit](#) of the whole income tax system as it is currently being operated.
- 12 10. The deceived people then unwittingly become surety for the “public office” and represent the office as a “public
13 officer”. The ALL CAPS rendition of their Christian names becomes what is called the “idemsonans” that actually
14 refers to the “straw man”/“public office” and NOT the “public officeR”. The “idemsonans” is used as a tool to hide
15 the newly created agency relationship and to confuse the “public officer” about his own identity. When the “public
16 officer” receives correspondence from either the IRS or SSA, it will be addressed using the “idemsonans”, will include
17 the SSN, and will reference the “public office”, using the “idemsonans” only, as being the “taxpayer”. Due to the
18 hidden, unknown, and undisclosed nature of the agency relationship, the “public officer” will naturally think that the
19 correspondence is addressed to himself as a private person and that he himself must be the “taxpayer”.

20 *“Idemsonans-sounding the same or alike. Having the same sound. The term applied to names which are*
21 *substantially the same, though slightly varied in the spelling, as Lawrence and Lawrance.”*
22 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 880]*

23 A legal definition of “straw man” is as follows:

24 **Straw man:** *“a “front”; a third party in name only to take part in a transaction. Nominal party to a transaction;*
25 *one who acts as an agent for another for the purpose of taking title to real property and executing whatever*
26 *documents and instruments the principal may direct respecting the property. Person who purchases property, or*
27 *to accomplish some purpose otherwise not allowed”.*
28 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, 6th Ed.]*

29 The “public officer” and you, a private man or woman, are both the same human being entity. Therefore, the “public officer”
30 cannot be your “straw man” because a “straw man” is defined to be third-party front person. However, the “public office”
31 as a corporate artificial person is an entity that is separate and different from you, the human being. This “public office” is
32 acting as the “front” person to allow the government to do what would otherwise be illegal, which is to tax your earnings
33 without apportionment. Using the agency relationship between the “public office” and “public officer” and the fiduciary
34 responsibilities of the “public officer” to the public, your labor/property/earnings which are associated with an SSN or TIN
35 are converted from “private” to “public use and a public office”, taxed and then the remainder is given back to you for your
36 compensation as a “public officer”

37 Here is another example of the “straw man”: Drivers Licensing. When you apply for a driver’s license, you must provide
38 an SSN on the application before the state will issue the license. In providing the SSN, you are providing evidence that you
39 are not applying of your own-right but instead, you are present on official duty representing the “public office” as the “public
40 officer” and are applying on behalf of the “public office”. The driver’s license is not issued to you personally, in your own-
41 right. Instead, the license is issued to the “public office” and forwarded to the “public office”, addressed to your home
42 mailing address, in your care as the “public officer” representing the “public office”.

43 In essence, the “public office” is the “franchisee” to whom the “franchise”/privilege of driving has been granted by the
44 government. The “public office” now owns, in addition to those powers/privileges/franchises that were granted to it when
45 you submitted the SSA Form SS-5 or any other application for benefits, the power/privilege/franchise to “drive”. When you
46 are stopped by a police for “speeding” and hand the police the driver’s license issued to the “public office”, you just provided
47 the evidence that you were not operating the automobile of your own-right, but instead on behalf of the “public office” as the
48 “public officer” representing the office. Physically, you are behind the wheel representing the office, but legally, the “public
49 office” was the “driver” doing the driving. The “public office” needs the license to lawfully drive but you personally have
50 a right to use the public roads in the states of the Union for noncommercial purposes without a license. The police officer
51 then writes a ticket against the “public office” and hands the ticket to you as the “public officer” representing the “public
52 office”. But you are surety for all actions of the “public office” that you represent and are therefore responsible for all actions
53 of the “public office”. Therefore you pay the ticket for the traffic infraction committed by the “public office” so that there

1 are no enforcement actions initiated against the “public office”. If such enforcement actions were initiated, the authorities
2 would go after you as the “public officer” representing the “public office” who is surety for all actions of the “public office”.

3 Here is another example: Registering to vote. In some jurisdictions, an SSN is requested/required when one attempts to
4 register as an “elector”. The same logic used above concerning the driver’s license can be applied to the voter’s registration
5 process. If an SSN is provided in the registration process, then it is actually the “public office”, and not the human being
6 who submitted the application, that has applied for and to whom is granted the privilege/franchise to vote. The “public
7 office” now owns, in addition to those powers/privileges/franchises that were granted to it when you submitted the SSA
8 Form SS-5 or any other application for benefits, the power/privilege/franchise to “vote”. On the other hand, the human being
9 who submits the application can only become an electorate if **NO** SSN is provided in the registration process.

10 If you would like to learn more about this important subject, see:

11 [Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 **9.2 Who is the “franchisee”?**

13 A franchisee is a person granted a franchise. A franchise is a special privilege conferred by government upon an individual
14 or corporation, and which does not belong to the citizens of the country generally, of common right. A corporation is both
15 a franchise and a franchisee. When a corporate charter is issued by the government, the shareholders of the corporation
16 become the franchisee who receive the franchise of the corporate charter that gives the shareholders the privilege to operate
17 as a corporation with personal immunity from the actions of the corporation. A corporation, as a separate artificial legal
18 entity, is itself capable of receiving and owning franchises of its own, making the corporation the franchisee of any such
19 franchise that is granted to it. The powers of a corporation, such as the right of a corporation to hold and dispose of property,
are the franchises of the corporation that have been granted to the corporation by the government.

20 The “public office” is a corporate artificial person that has been granted special powers to exercise some portion of the
21 sovereign functions of the government for the benefit of the public. If you examine the definitions of “franchise” and “public
22 office” below, it will become clear that a “public office” is nothing more than a “franchise” for certain specific
23 powers/privileges.

24 *“franchisee: one granted a franchise”*
25 *[Merriam-Webster’s Dictionary]*

26
27 **FRANCHISE.** *A special privilege conferred by government upon an individual or corporation, and which does*
28 *not belong to the citizens of the country generally, of common right. It is essential to the character of a franchise*
29 *that It should be a grant from the sovereign authority, and in this country no franchise can be held which is not*
30 *derived from a law of the state. In England, a franchise is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.*
31 *In this country, it is a privilege of a public nature, which cannot 'be exercised without a legislative grant. See*
32 *Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet. 595, 10 L.Ed. 274; Dike v. State, 38 Minn. 366, 38 N.W. 95; Chicago Board of*
33 *Trade v. People, 91 Ill. 82; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663, 47 L.R.A. 802, 75 Am.St.Rep. 103;*
34 *Southampton v. Jessup, 162 N.Y. 122, 56 N.B. 538; Thompson v. People, 23 Wend. (N. Y.) 578; Black River Imp.*
35 *Co. v. Holway, 87 Wis. 584, 59 N.W. 126; Central Pac R. Co. v. California, 162 U.S. 91, 16 Sup.Ct. 766, 40*
36 *L.Ed. 903; Chicago & W.I.R. Co. v. Dumbar, 95 Ill. 575; State v. Weatherby, 45 Mo. 20; Morgan v. Louisiana,*
37 *93 U.S. 223, 23 L.Ed. 860.*

38 *A franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised without legislative*
39 *grant. To be a corporation is a franchise. The various powers conferred on corporations are franchises. The*
40 *execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company, and the issuing a bank-note by an incorporated*
41 *bank, are franchises. People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243.*

42 *The word "franchise" has various significations, both in a legal and popular sense. A corporation is itself a*
43 *franchise belonging to the members of the corporation, and the corporation, itself a franchise, may hold other*
44 *franchises. So, also, the different powers of a corporation, such as the right to hold and dispose of property, are*
45 *its franchises. In a popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of*
46 *suffrage, etc. Pierce y. Emery, 32 N.H. 484.*

47 *The term "franchise" has several significations, and there is some confusion in its use. When used with reference*
48 *to corporations, the better opinion, deduced from the authorities, seems to be that it consists of the entire*

1 *privileges embraced in and constituting the grant. It does not embrace the property acquired by the exercise of*
2 *the franchise. Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63.*

3 *—General and special. The charter of a corporation is its general" franchise, while a "special" franchise consists*
4 *in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but with private profit. Lord v. Equitable Life*
5 *Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.*
6 *[Black's Law Dictionary, 1910]*

7
8 **Public office:** *The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either*
9 *fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the*
10 *sovereign function of government for the benefit of the public.*
11 *[Black's Law Dictionary, 1910]*

12 Receipt of the powers to exercise sovereign functions is what makes the corporation into the franchisee called a "public
13 office". Furthermore, the exercise of the sovereign functions by the "public office" is what makes the "public office" into
14 the "taxpayer". All actions of any artificial person, such as a corporation, are exercised by the artificial person through the
15 agents of the artificial person. The "public officer" who fills a "public office" is the agent of the "public office" through
16 which the "public office" acts. Although the "public officer" is the person physically performing "the functions of the public
17 office", the "public officer" is not acting of his own right but instead on behalf of the "public office" he is representing.
18 Therefore the physical actions of the "public officer" while on official duty are the legal actions of the "public office" that
19 he/she is representing, making the "public office" the statutory "taxpayer". Once the "public office" is created, in accordance
20 with the franchise agreement, the Social Security Retirement Insurance franchise/privilege is added to the franchises already
21 owned by the "public office". The "public office" may apply for and/or receive additional franchises during its "life-time".
22 It should now be clear that the franchisee who owns the various grants of privileges/franchises by the government is the
23 "public office" but NOT the "public officer" who fills the office.

24 **9.3 Who is the "Social Security Benefit Recipient"?**

25 Most people do not realize that the "public office" filled by the submitter of an SSA Form SS-5 but not the form submitter
26 himself/herself is the recipient of Social Security Retirement Insurance. To understand why this is so, one must know that
27 both private rights and public rights cannot be possessed by the same person. People born and domiciled in a state of the
28 Union possess private rights only and may not possess public rights.

29 *Quando duo juro concurrunt in und persona aequum est si essent diversis.*

30 *When two rights [public right v. private right] concur in one person, it is the same as if they are in two separate*
31 *persons. 4 Co. 118*
32 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE:*
33 <http://fanguardian.org/Publications/Bouvier/MaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>*]*

34 The income tax is an excise tax on the income of "public offices" within the federal government disguised to look like a non-
35 apportioned direct tax on the earnings of everyone, including those domiciled a state of the Union. In order to apply the
36 income tax to tax the earning of people born and domiciled in a state of the Union, government needed to come up with a
37 scheme to convert the private property of the people into public property so that it could be taxed. No intelligent people will
38 ever knowingly volunteer to give up their freedom. Therefore the covetous government needed come up with a trick to
39 deceive the people into giving up their freedom. Social Security Retirement Insurance is the bait used to lure the free people
40 to the "public office", enslaving them for life. From false government propaganda, the submitter of the SSA Form SS-5 is
41 deceived into believing that by applying for an SSN, the submitter will receive "no strings attached" retirement insurance and
42 therefore, submits the form.

43 The submission of the SS-5 form sets into motion the fraudulent scheme that the lawyers of Congress have devised to enslave
44 the submitter that is totally invisible and unknown the submitter. First, an unlawful and unauthorized de facto "public office"
45 is created for the submitter to fill as the de facto "public officer". The U.S. Supreme Court warned that the FRAUDULENT
46 creation of "public offices" is one way of instituting unconstitutional actions when it held:

47 *"An unconstitutional act is not law; it confers, no right; it imposes no duties; affords no protection; . it creates*
48 *no office; it is in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed."*
49 *[Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425 p. 442]*

1 Essentially, the SSA Form SS-5 submitter gets a job for life as the “public officer” representing the “public office”. From
2 the time the SSA Form SS-5 is submitted, the “public officer”, as the agent for the “public office”, spends a large portion of
3 his remaining life acting on behalf of the “public office” rather than of his/her own right. This agency relationship that is
4 DELIBERATELY and FRAUDULENTLY undisclosed and unknown to the SSA Form SS-5 submitter is another part of the
5 fraud to [deceitfully enslave](#) the SSA Form SS-5 submitter. Typically, the “public officer” as an agent for the “public office”
6 will procure work contracts for the “public office” with private companies; physically perform the labor involved with any
7 work contracts held by the “public office”; manage all “public monies” that have come into his/her possession from various
8 sources, including any work contracts held by the “public office”; account to the proper authorities for all public monies that
9 have come into his possession by filling a tax form; and pay all income taxes due by the “public office” from the public
10 monies in his possession.

11 *“I. DUTY TO ACCOUNT FOR PUBLIC FUNDS*

12 *§ 909. In general. -It is the duty of the public officer, like any other agent or trustee, although not declared by*
13 *express statute, to faithfully account for and pay over to the proper authorities all moneys which may come*
14 *into his hands upon the public account, and the performance of this duty may be enforced by proper actions*
15 *against the officer himself, or against those who have become sureties for the faithful discharge of his duties.”*
16 *[Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, p. 609, §909; Floyd Mechem, 1890;*
17 *SOURCE: <http://books.google.com/books?id=g-I9AAAAIAAJ&printsec=titlepage>]*

18 As compensation for his/her “public officer” services, the SSA Form SS-5 submitter is allowed to keep the balance of the
19 public monies in his/her possession after all taxes are paid. See section 23.4.2 “Deliberately confusing who the “taxpayer”
20 is to facilitate MISREPRESENTING the nature of the tax” for more details on this agency relationship, as it pertains to
21 income taxes.

22 The Social Security Retirement Insurance is not insurance for the SSA Form SS-5 submitter, but rather for the “public office”
23 that he/she represents as the “public officer”. The Insurance ensures that the “public office” will continue to have income
24 for the rest of its “life” (the “public office” life) after “public officer” has reached some minimal age and is too tired and weak
25 to perform the physical labor that is connected with any work contracts that the “public office” may hold. At that point, the
26 “public officer”, through its “public officer”/proxy/agent, informs the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) and any private
27 companies with which it may currently hold a work contract that it, the office, is retiring. The “public officer” retires, but the
28 SSA Form SS-5 submitter continues working for the rest of his/her natural life as “public officer” representing the “public
29 office”. Only the physical labor connected with any work contracts held by the “public office” will be lacking from the
30 duties of the “public officer” since the “public office” will no longer hold any work contracts after retiring.

31 Although the “public office” may not have any more income from work contracts with private companies after retirement, it
32 will now have Social Security retirement income paid from the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.). The “public officer”
33 continues to manage all “public monies” that should come into his/her possession from various sources, including Social
34 Security retirement insurance paid by the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.). The “public officer” continues to account
35 to the proper authorities for all public monies that have come into in his/her possession by filing a tax form. The “public
36 officer” continues to pay all income taxes due by the “public office” from the public monies in his possession. As
37 compensation for his/her “public officer” services, the SSA Form SS-5 submitter is still allowed to keep the balance of the
38 public monies in his/her possession after all taxes are paid. This process continues until the “public officer”/“SSA Form SS-
39 5 submitter” dies or resigns from “public office”. Prior to the death/resignation of the “public officer”, the “public officer”
40 provided the consciousness to the “public office” which brought “life” to the office. The “public office” has life only when
41 it has consciousness. When the “public office” is vacated for any reason, whether it be due to the death or resignation of the
42 “public officer”, the “public office” losses consciousness and dies. Upon the death of the “public office”, the Social Security
43 Admission will stop all Social Security insurance payments to the dead “public office” and recycle the SSN for use with some
44 new de facto “public office” that is created when a new SSA Form SS-5 is received from a new victim of the Social Security
45 Retirement Insurance scam.

46 **9.4 WHO or WHAT is the statutory “citizen” or “resident”?**

47 We allege that the terms “citizen” or “resident” within franchise contracts (such as the I.R.C., Social Security Act, Medicare,
48 etc.) do not include human beings and that all such terms refer to public offices within the government. Here is one important
49 example of why we believe this:

50 [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons.](#)

1 A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during
2 the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the
3 law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A
4 domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the
5 United States. A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the
6 regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade
7 or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or
8 business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and
9 a partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether
10 a partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of
11 its members or by the place in which it was created or organized.

12 [T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), P. 4967-4975]

13 HOWEVER, we also believe that the “citizen” and “resident” mentioned in Title 8 of the U.S. Code, including 8 U.S.C.
14 §1401 are NOT public offices, because public offices cannot be physically “born”. Therefore, when we say “statutory citizen”
15 or “statutory resident”, we confine those terms to mean anything OTHER than Title 8 of the U.S. Code. Examples of codes
16 in which “citizens” and “residents” are public offices include the vehicle code, the family code, and the tax code.

17 Nowhere in 8 U.S.C. §1401 does the code exclude human beings from having the statutory “citizen” status defined in this
18 section. Therefore, under 8 U.S.C. §1401(a), a human being who is born and domiciled in the federal zone would qualify to
19 as a statutory “citizen” UNDER TITLE 8 ONLY.

20 In law, all corporations are considered to be statutory but not constitutional “citizens” or “residents” of the place they were
21 incorporated and of that place ONLY:

22 "A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
23 created, and of that state or country only."
24 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

25
26 "It is very true that a corporation can have no legal existence [STATUS such as STATUTORY “citizen” or
27 “resident”] out of the boundaries of the sovereignty by which it is created. It exists only in contemplation of
28 law, and by force of the law; and where the law ceases to operate, and is no longer obligatory, the corporation
29 can have no existence. It must dwell in the place of its creation, and cannot migrate to another sovereignty."
30 [Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)]

31 Statutory citizenship under a franchise contract, however, does not derive from citizenship defined in the 14th Amendment of
32 the United States Constitution. The types of “citizens” spoken of in the United States Constitution are ONLY biological
33 people and not artificial creations such as corporations. Here is what the Annotated Fourteenth Amendment published by the
34 Congressional Research Service (C.R.S.) has to say about this subject:

35 ***“Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial***
36 ***persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States.***¹⁴

37
38 ¹⁴ *Insurance Co. v. New Orleans*, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States,
39 corporations accordingly have been declared unable "to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth
40 Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or
41 impairment by the law of a State." *Orient Ins. Co. v. Dags*, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869) . This conclusion was in
42 harmony with the earlier holding in *Paul v. Virginia*, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations
43 were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2.
44 See also *Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh*, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912) ; *Berea College v. Kentucky*, 211 U.S. 45 (1908)
45 ; *Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers*, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928) ; *Grosjean v. American Press Co.*, 297 U.S.
46 233, 244 (1936) .

47 [Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service.
48 SOURCE: http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a_user.html#amdt14a_hd1]

10 Relationship of domicile to franchises

10.1 Domicile: Prerequisite to participating in all de jure government franchises

All franchises are implemented with civil law. Hence, “domicile” or “residence” within the exclusive territory of the sovereign is a prerequisite to be eligible to either sign up for, or continue participation in, a franchise. For instance, one must be a statutory but not Constitutional “citizen” or “resident” domiciled on federal territory that is no part of any state of the Union in order to be eligible to sign up for Social Security. See 20 C.F.R. §422.104:

TITLE 20--EMPLOYEES' BENEFITS
CHAPTER III--SOCIAL SECURITY ADMINISTRATION
PART 422_ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES--Table of Contents
Subpart B_General Procedures
Sec. 422.104 Who can be assigned a social security number.

(a) Persons eligible for SSN assignment. We can assign you a social security number if you meet the evidence requirements in Sec. 422.107 and you are:

- (1) A United States citizen; or
- (2) An alien lawfully admitted to the United States for permanent residence or under other authority of law permitting you to work in the United States (Sec. 422.105 describes how we determine if a nonimmigrant alien is permitted to work in the United States); or

[SOURCE:
http://a257.g.akamaitech.net/7/257/2422/10apr20061500/edocket.access.gpo.gov/cfr_2006/aprqttr/20cfr422.104.htm]

Domicile and residence are implied within the words “citizen” and “resident” respectively. “Inhabitants” is a group that includes all those domiciled within a jurisdiction and includes both “citizens” and “residents”. “nonresidents” or “transient foreigners” include all those not domiciled within a specific jurisdiction. Statutory “citizens” who change their domicile to be outside of federal exclusive jurisdiction become “nationals, but not a citizens, of the United States[**]” as described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B) and 8 U.S.C. §1452. “residents” who change their domicile to be outside of federal exclusive jurisdiction become “nonresident aliens” as described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).

Any attempt to exclude or disassociate the domicile or residence requirement from government franchises causes the franchise to devolve into an act of private contracting on an equal footing with all other corporations that is not and cannot be protected with sovereign immunity because it is no longer an exclusively government function.

See Jones, 1 Cl.Ct. at 85 (“Wherever the public and private acts of the government seem to commingle, a citizen or corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether the action will lie against the supposed defendant”); O’Neill v. United States, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982) (sovereign acts doctrine applies where, “[w]ere [the] contracts exclusively between private parties, the party hurt by such governing action could not claim compensation from the other party for the governing action”). The dissent ignores these statements (including the statement from Jones, from which case Horowitz drew its reasoning literally verbatim), when it says, post at 931, that the sovereign acts cases do not emphasize the need to treat the government-as-contractor the same as a private party. [United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996)]

Note that the word “private acts” really means one or more of the following:

1. Domicile or residence are not a criteria in enforcing the statute in question...OR
2. The domicile criteria required by statute for entrance into the franchise is either ignored or relaxed due to public policy.

When either of the above two criteria apply, any dispute under the franchise becomes a private dispute in equity against OTHER than a real government and against the equivalent of a private corporation and there is an implied waiver of sovereign immunity by the quasi-governmental actor.

We also emphasize that the term “United States” as used in 20 C.F.R. §422.104 above is nowhere defined and cannot be defined to include any state of the Union because of the separation of powers.¹¹⁷ Instead, only federal territories, which are

¹¹⁷ See: *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023, <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 statutory but not Constitutional “States”, are expressly included within the definition of “State” within the Social Security
2 Act. All else is purposefully excluded under the rule of statutory construction “**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius**”.

3 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle C > CHAPTER 21 > Subchapter C > § 3121](#)
4 [§ 3121. Definitions](#)

5 (e) State, United States, and citizen

6 For purposes of this chapter—

7 (1) State

8 The term “State” includes the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Virgin
9 Islands, Guam, and American Samoa.

10 (2) United States

11 The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense includes the Commonwealth of Puerto
12 Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa.

13 An individual who is a citizen of the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico (but not otherwise a citizen of the
14 United States) shall be considered, for purposes of this section, as a citizen of the United States.

15 Covetous public servants try to skirt the mandatory domicile requirement associated with government franchises by abusing
16 and misrepresenting geographical “words of art” to deceive prospective franchisees into unlawfully signing up for “benefits”
17 or licenses that they in fact are NOT eligible for.¹¹⁸ By doing so, they are devolving their role from that of a de jure
18 government down to a private, de facto corporation and then must operate in equity and surrender sovereign immunity within
19 all litigation. For additional evidence supporting why government franchise eligibility requires the COINCIDENCE of
20 domicile AND consent to the franchise, see:

- 21 1. [Why You Aren’t Eligible for Social Security](#), Form #06.001
22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 23 2. [Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a “Taxpayer Identification Number”](#), Form #04.205
24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 25 3. [Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union](#), Form #05.032
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 If you would like to learn more about the subject of domicile and residence, we refer you to the following outstanding
28 memorandum of law on our website:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent](#), Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

29 **10.2 The effective domicile of the franchisee is within the body corporate of the state granting** 30 **the privilege**

31 **“The residence or domicile of a corporation under our statute is the county where the charter is registered in**
32 **compliance with our statutes providing for the creation of corporations; and it is the place where the governing**
33 **power of the corporation resides and is exercised, and not the place where its ordinary business is conducted.**
34 *Desty on Taxation, vol. 1, p. 341.”*
35 *[Southern Express Co. v. Patterson, 123 S.W. 353 (Tenn., 1909)]*

¹¹⁸ The following tools are useful for fighting this devious tactic of games with geographical “words of art”:

IN COURT: [Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options](#), Form #10.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

IN ADMINISTRATIVE CORRESPONDENCE: [Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status](#), Form #02.001:
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 The phrase “is the county where the charter is registered” means the body corporate, and not a geographical place. Anything
2 the state creates is considered part of the state and therefore part of the body corporate or mother corporation. This is
3 explained in the following cite:

4 *At common law, a "corporation" was an "artificial perso[n] endowed with the legal capacity of perpetual*
5 *succession" consisting either of a single individual (termed a "corporation sole") or of a collection of several*
6 *individuals (a "corporation aggregate"). 3 H. Stephen, Commentaries on the Laws of England 166, 168 (1st Am.*
7 *ed. 1845). The sovereign was considered a corporation. See id., at 170; see also 1 W. Blackstone, Commentaries*
8 **467. Under the definitions supplied by contemporary law dictionaries, Territories would have been classified as*
9 *"corporations" (and hence as "persons") at the time that 1983 was enacted and the Dictionary Act recodified.*
10 *See W. Anderson, A Dictionary of Law 261 (1893) ("All corporations were originally modeled upon a state or*
11 *nation"); 1 J. Bouvier, A Law Dictionary Adapted to the Constitution and Laws of the United States of America*
12 *318-319 (11th ed. 1866) ("In this extensive sense the United States may be termed a corporation"); Van Brocklin*
13 *v. Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151, 154 (1886) ("The United States is a . . . great corporation . . . ordained and*
14 *established by the American people") (quoting United [495 U.S. 182, 202] States v. Maurice, 26 F.Cas. 1211,*
15 *1216 (No. 15,747) (CC Va. 1823) (Marshall, C. J.); Cotton v. United States, 11 How. 229, 231 (1851) (United*
16 *States is "a corporation"). See generally Trustees of Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 518, 561-562*
17 *(1819) (explaining history of term "corporation").*
18 *[Ngiraingas v. Sanchez, 495 U.S. 182 (1990)]*

19 **10.3 What domicile status does the “public officer” take?**

20 A statutory “citizen” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 is a “national of the United States**” with a domicile in the United States**.
21 A human being who was born in a state of the Union is a “national” of the United States[***] pursuant to 8 U.S.C.
22 §1101(a)(21) and a “national of the United States[*]” under the common law. To obtain the nationality of a nation, you must
23 be either born in the nation or naturalized into the nation. Since there is no “naturalization” involved in the process of
24 applying for an SSN, the SSA Form SS-5 submitter never obtains the nationality of the United States** status that is required
25 to have the statutory ”citizen” status pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401. Hence, the SSA Form SS-5 submitter/”public officer” does
26 not become a statutory “citizen” by applying for an SSN.

27 A “national” of the United States of America is a statutory “national” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21). A statutory
28 “resident” is defined as a statutory “alien” who has a non-transient presence in the United States** pursuant to 26 C.F.R.
29 §1.871-2(b) . Although a person born and domiciled in the United States of America is a statutory “national”, applying for
30 an SSN or franchise benefit does nothing to change his physical presence. Hence the SSA Form SS-5 submitter/”public
31 officer” does not become a statutory “resident” because he never obtains the physical presence in the geographical United
32 States** that is required for the “resident” status.

33 *8 U.S.C. §1401: The following shall be nationals and citizens of the United States at birth:*

34 *(a) a person born in the United States [NATIONAL OF U.S.**], and subject to the jurisdiction thereof*
35 *[DOMICILED IN THE U.S.**];*

36
37 *8 U.S.C. §1101(21): The term "national" means a person owing permanent allegiance to a state.*

38
39 *8 U.S.C. §1101(22): The term "national of the United States" means (A) a citizen of the United States, or (B) a*
40 *person who, though not a citizen of the United States, owes permanent allegiance to the United States.*

41
42 *26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(b) Residence defined. An alien actually present in the United States who is not a mere*
43 *transient or sojourner [DOMICILED] is a resident of the United States for purposes of the income tax. Whether*
44 *he is a transient is determined by his intentions with regard to the length and nature of his stay. A mere floating*
45 *intention, indefinite as to time, to return to another country is not sufficient to constitute him a transient. If he*
46 *lives in the United States and has no definite intention as to his stay, he is a resident. One who comes to the United*
47 *States for a definite purpose which in its nature may be promptly accomplished is a transient; but, if his purpose*
48 *is of such a nature that an extended stay may be necessary for its accomplishment, and to that end the alien makes*
49 *his home temporarily in the United States, he becomes a resident, though it may be his intention at all times to*
50 *return to his domicile abroad when the purpose for which he came has been consummated or abandoned. An*
51 *alien whose stay in the United States is limited to a definite period by the immigration laws is not a resident of*
52 *the United States within the meaning of this section, in the absence of exceptional circumstances.*

1 Statutory “citizens” and “residents” have in common a domicile in the federal zone that makes them subject of the civil
2 municipal laws of their domiciled municipal jurisdiction. The “public officer” though not domiciled in the federal zone, is
3 treated as one who is domiciled in the federal zone and subject to the civil municipal laws of the federal zone in the context
4 of his official duties. How can this be, especially when you consider the separation of powers that exists between the federal
5 zone and the states of the Union? This happens by two different mechanisms:

- 6 1. The **private franchise contract** becomes law relative the parties of the contract if they voluntarily and knowingly
7 consent to the contract. This is because:
8 1.1. Contracts know no borders,

9 *Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.*

10 *Locus contractus regit actum.*

11 *The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.*

12 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*

13 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

- 14 1.2. The contract represents commerce within the federal zone, one of the conditions that destroys your sovereign
15 immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97, thus putting the public
16 officer who is surety for the franchise office within the jurisdiction of the federal courts.
17 1.3. The contract specifies all remedies are to be obtained in the federal franchise courts.
18 1.4. The “public office” that you represent accepted the “benefits” and therefore cannot challenge the constitutionality
19 of the contract in an Article III court. *Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth.*, 297 U.S. 288 (1936).
20 1.5. You become a DE FACTO statutory “employee” of the government and “public” person while on duty, even if
21 you did so UNLAWFULLY.
22 1.6. The government cannot control/regulate private people in the private affairs. But they certainly can and must
23 control and regulate their own statutory “employees” to protect the private rights of the private people that they
24 serve from being infringed upon by their employees while on duty.
25 2. The “public office” that the “public officer” fills and represent is the statutory “citizen” subject to all the civil laws of
26 the federal zone. While on official duty the “public officer” is not acting of his own right but instead is acting on
27 behave of the “public office”. The “public office” acts through the “public officer” and therefore the actions of the
28 “public officer” while on official duty will be subject to all federal civil laws since legally, it is really the “public
29 office” that is acting. This mechanism is authorized by Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b).

30 It is important to note that both of the above manners of becoming “subject” to the federal civil laws are limited to the context
31 of your official duties or controversies involving the franchise agreement itself. All other disputes must be settled in state
32 courts having jurisdiction over the municipal place of domicile of the public officer pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1652 and 28
33 U.S.C. §1441.

34 **11 Government Franchises may NOT lawfully be offered to persons domiciled in Constitutional** 35 **states of the Union and may only be offered to those domiciled on federal territory**

36 Another very important aspect of federal franchises is the fact that they cannot lawfully even be offered to human beings
37 domiciled in states of the Union and whose rights are protected by the United States Constitution. We will prove this
38 important fact in this section.

39 **11.1 Background**

40 All franchises are implemented with excise taxes. All excises are upon specific activities which are usually licensed. The
41 Constitutional authority for excise taxation is found in Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 of the United States Constitution:

42 *United States Constitution*
43 *Article I: Legislative Department*
44 *Section 8.*

45 *The Congress shall have Power To lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and*
46 *provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States; but all Duties, Imposts and Excises*
47 *shall be uniform throughout the United States;*

1 The interpretation of the U.S. Supreme Court upon the above provision is that it pertains ONLY to imports coming into the
2 country and to no other type of tax. The “activity” subject to excise taxation is therefore that of IMPORTING goods from
3 foreign countries:

4 *“The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions
5 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court**
6 **has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their**
7 **political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation
8 upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. *United States v. Butler, supra.*”
9 [*Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)*]*

10 *“It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states,** *Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S.*
11 *251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal*
12 *affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.*”
13 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)*]*

14 *“The States, after they formed the Union, continued to have the same range of taxing power which they had*
15 *before, barring only duties affecting exports, imports, and on tonnage. 2 Congress, on the other hand, to lay*
16 *taxes in order 'to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States',*
17 *Art. 1, Sec. 8, U.S.C.A.Const., **can reach every person** and every dollar in the land with due regard to*
18 *Constitutional limitations as to the method of laying taxes.”*
19 [*Graves v. People of State of New York, 306 U.S. 466 (1939)*]

20 The phrase “every person” as used in the last case above relates to:

- 21 1. “persons” domiciled on federal territory and licensed to engage in the regulated activity.. . OR
- 22 2. Those lawfully serving as public officers in the NATIONAL and not STATE government.

23 The term “every person” as used in Graves above does NOT include EVERYONE, or those domiciled in states of the Union.

24 *The foregoing considerations would lead, in case of doubt, to a construction of any statute as intended to be*
25 *confined in its operation and effect to the territorial limits over which the lawmaker has general and legitimate*
26 *power. **'All legislation is prima facie territorial.'** *Ex parte Blain, L. R. 12 Ch. Div. 522, 528; State v. Carter, 27*
27 *N.J.L. 499; People v. Merrill, 2 Park. Crim. Rep. 590, 596. Words having universal scope, such as 'every*
28 *contract in restraint of trade,' 'every person who shall monopolize,' etc., will be taken, as a matter of course,*
29 *to mean only everyone subject to such legislation, not all that the legislator subsequently may be able to catch.*
30 *In the case of the present statute, the improbability of the United States attempting to make acts done in Panama*
31 *or Costa Rica criminal is obvious, yet the law begins by making criminal the acts for which it gives a right to sue.*
32 *We think it entirely plain that what the defendant did in Panama or Costa Rica is not within the scope of the*
33 *statute so far as the present suit is concerned. Other objections of a serious nature are urged, but need not be*
34 *discussed.*
35 [*American Banana Co. v. U.S. Fruit, 213 U.S. 347 at 357-358*]*

36 *“The canon of construction which teaches that legislation of Congress, unless a contrary intent appears, is meant*
37 *to apply only within the territorial jurisdiction of the United States. *Blackmer v. United States, supra, at 437,* is a*
38 *valid approach whereby unexpressed congressional intent may be ascertained. It is based on the assumption that*
39 *Congress is primarily concerned with domestic conditions.”*
40 [*Foley Brothers, Inc. v. Filardo, 336 U.S. 281 (1949)*]

41 *“**The laws of Congress in respect to those matters [outside of Constitutionally delegated powers] do not extend***
42 *into the territorial limits of the states, but have force only in the District of Columbia, and other places that are*
43 *within the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government.”*
44 [*Caha v. U.S., 152 U.S. 211 (1894)*]

45 *“There is a canon of legislative construction which teaches Congress that, unless a contrary intent appears*
46 *[legislation] is meant to apply only within the territorial jurisdiction of the United States.”*
47 [*U.S. v. Spelar, 338 U.S. 217 at 222.*]

48 By “territory” above is meant TERRITORIES of the United States and not land subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of a state
49 of the Union.

50 *Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.) Secundum Legal Encyclopedia*
51 *Volume 86: Territories*
52 *“§1. Definitions, Nature, and Distinctions*

1 *"The word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization has a distinctive, fixed, and legal*
2 *meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and does not necessarily include all the territorial*
3 *possessions of the United States, but may include only the portions thereof which are organized and exercise*
4 *governmental functions under act of congress."*

5 *"While the term 'territory' is often loosely used, and has even been construed to include municipal subdivisions*
6 *of a territory, and 'territories of the' United States is sometimes used to refer to the entire domain over which the*
7 *United States exercises dominion, the word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization, has a*
8 *distinctive, fixed, and legal meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and the term 'territory'*
9 *or 'territories' does not necessarily include only a portion or the portions thereof which are organized and*
10 *exercise government functions under acts of congress. The term 'territories' has been defined to be political*
11 *subdivisions of the outlying dominion of the United States, and in this sense the term 'territory' is not a description*
12 *of a definite area of land but of a political unit governing and being governed as such. The question whether a*
13 *particular subdivision or entity is a territory is not determined by the particular form of government with which*
14 *it is, more or less temporarily, invested.*

15 *"Territories' or 'territory' as including 'state' or 'states.'" While the term 'territories of the' United States may,*
16 *under certain circumstances, include the states of the Union, as used in the federal Constitution and in*
17 *ordinary acts of congress "territory" does not include a foreign state.*

18 *"As used in this title, the term 'territories' generally refers to the political subdivisions created by congress,*
19 *and not within the boundaries of any of the several states."*
20 *[86 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories, §1 (2003)]*

21 Congress can only reach “persons” via civil law by their consent expressed in ONE or more of the following forms:

- 22 1. They must choose a civil domicile within exclusive federal jurisdiction on federal territory to be subject to federal civil
23 law...AND
- 24 2. They must represent a public office domiciled on federal territory. This requires that they must apply for a license or
25 run for a public office, both of which are federal franchises. All franchises are implemented with the civil statutory
26 law.

27 Unless and until they have done one or more of the above, they are NOT statutory “persons” under federal law and cannot be
28 reached by the civil law of the national government. We call those who are not statutory “persons” by the name “non-resident
29 non-persons” throughout our website. The Constitution protects states of the Union and all those domiciled therein by
30 ensuring that nearly all federal legislation cannot reach beyond federal territory and is therefore legislatively “foreign” and
31 “alien” in relation to the states. That is why we allege that the word “INTERNAL” within the phrase “INTERNAL Revenue
32 Service” only relates to activities and offices executed on federal territory by federal officers. However, there are places
33 where the Constitution does not apply, such as:

- 34 1. In a foreign country.
- 35 2. In a territory or possession of the United States. See 4 U.S.C. §110(d).

36 People in any of the above circumstances don’t have any rights to protect, but only statutorily granted privileges and
37 franchises. The U.S. Supreme Court recognized this when it held the following:

38 *"Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*
39 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*
40 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*
41 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*
42 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*
43 *is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the*
44 *territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,*
45 *Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing*
46 *a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative*
47 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*
48 *until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the*
49 *people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress*
50 *thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that*
51 *the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of*
52 *habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."*
53 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

1 All legitimate governments are established primarily to protect private rights of those who expressly CONSENT to be
2 protected. However, that protection is only mandated by the Constitution and by law in places where the Constitution applies.
3 The Constitution, in turn attaches to the land and not to your status as a "person", "citizen", or "resident" (alien). The
4 Constitution doesn't travel with you wherever you go but instead attaches to the land you are standing on at the moment you
5 receive an injury to your rights. THAT is why the Constitution calls itself "the law of the land".

6 *"There could be no doubt as to the correctness of this conclusion, so far, at least, as it applied to the District of
7 Columbia. This District had been a part of the states of Maryland and [182 U.S. 244, 261] Virginia. It had been
8 subject to the Constitution, and was a part of the United States[***]. The Constitution had attached to it
9 irrevocably. There are steps which can never be taken backward. The tie that bound the states of Maryland
10 and Virginia to the Constitution could not be dissolved, without at least the consent of the Federal and state
11 governments to a formal separation. The mere cession of the District of Columbia to the Federal government
12 relinquished the authority of the states, but it did not take it out of the United States or from under the aegis of
13 the Constitution. Neither party had ever consented to that construction of the cession. If, before the District
14 was set off, Congress had passed an unconstitutional act affecting its inhabitants, it would have been void. If
15 done after the District was created, it would have been equally void; in other words, Congress could not do
16 indirectly, by carving out the District, what it could not do directly. The District still remained a part of the United
17 States, protected by the Constitution. Indeed, it would have been a fanciful construction to hold that territory
18 which had been once a part of the United States ceased to be such by being ceded directly to the Federal
19 government."*

20 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

21 Former President William Howard Taft, the person most responsible for the introduction and ratification of the Sixteenth
22 Amendment, understood these concepts well when he made the following ruling as a U.S. Supreme Court Chief Justice after
23 leaving the office of President:

24 *"It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure,
25 and not the status of the people who live in it."
26 [Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922)]*

27 The Constitution protects your rights by making them "unalienable" in relation to the government. The Declaration of
28 Independence declares that these rights are "unalienable".

29 *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator
30 with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure
31 these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,
32 --"
33 [Declaration of Independence]*

34 Below is the definition of "unalienable":

35 *"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred [to the government]."
36 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

37 The implication of the above is that it is ILLEGAL for you to bargain away any of your constitutional rights to a real, de jure
38 government through any commercial process. Franchises are a commercial process that exchange rights for privileges.
39 Therefore, franchises cannot lawfully be offered within states of the Union without violating organic/fundamental law and
40 may only be offered where rights do not exist within the meaning of the Constitution, which is federal territory or a foreign
41 country.

42 Let's examine this restriction even further. The Constitution requires that the federal government must protect the states of
43 the Union from invasion by "foreigners".

44 *United States Constitution
45 Article IV: States Relations, Section 4.*

46 *The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall
47 protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the
48 Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

49 Well, guess what? The District of Columbia is "foreign" for the purposes of legislative jurisdiction with respect to people
50 domiciled in states of the Union.

1 “The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state.”
2 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §§883-884 (2003);
3 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/UnitedStates-19CJS883to884.pdf>]

4 “It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to
5 its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District
6 of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities
7 was the law in question passed?”
8 [Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265; 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)]

9 Foreign States: “Nations outside of the United States...Term may also refer to another state; i.e. a sister state.
10 The term ‘foreign nations’, ...should be construed to mean all nations and states other than that in which the
11 action is brought; and hence, one state of the Union is foreign to another, in that sense.”
12 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 648]

13 Foreign Laws: “The laws of a foreign country or sister state.”
14 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 647]

15 Certainly, any attempt by the general government to offer franchises that destroy, regulate, and tax rights protected by the
16 Constitution within legislatively “foreign” states of the Union would constitute an “invasion” within the meaning of Article
17 4, Section 4 of the Constitution and an unconstitutional act of Treason. Our Bible dictionary says on the subject of “taxes”
18 that they constitute an act of war against a hostile state, in fact. In older times, “taxes” were called “tribute”. Nearly all such
19 “taxes” and “tribute” are collected as franchise taxes:

20 “**TRIBUTE**. Tribute in the sense of an impost paid by one state to another, as a mark of subjugation, is a common
21 feature of international relationships in the biblical world. The tributary could be either a hostile state or an ally.
22 Like deportation, its purpose was to weaken a hostile state. Deportation aimed at depleting the man-power. The
23 aim of tribute was probably twofold: to impoverish the subjugated state and at the same time to increase the
24 conqueror’s own revenues and to acquire commodities in short supply in his own country. As an instrument of
25 administration it was one of the simplest ever devised: the subjugated country could be made responsible for the
26 payment of a yearly tribute. Its non-arrival would be taken as a sign of rebellion, and an expedition would then
27 be sent to deal with the recalcitrant. This was probably the reason for the attack recorded in Gn. 14.
28 [New Bible Dictionary, Third Edition. Wood, D. R. W., Wood, D. R. W., & Marshall, I. H. 1996, c1982, c1962;
29 InterVarsity Press: Downers Grove]

30 The U.S. Supreme Court recognized that the central government cannot lawfully offer licenses or franchises within a state of
31 the Union without violating the Constitution when it held the following:

32 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
33 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to
34 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
35 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
36 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

37 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this
38 commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs
39 exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is
40 warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to
41 the legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of
42 the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given
43 in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
44 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
45 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.
46 Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE, using a Social Security Number (SSN) or Taxpayer Identification
47 Number (TIN)] a trade or business [per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)] within a State in order to tax it.”
48 [License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

49 **11.2 Franchises and the “titles of nobility” they are abused to create are prohibited by the** 50 **Constitution in States of the Union**

51 The original Constitution of the United States and the Articles of Confederation which preceded it prohibited what is called
52 “titles of nobility”:

53 *Articles of Confederation*
54 *Article VI.*

1 No State, without the consent of the United States in Congress assembled, shall send any embassy to, or receive
2 any embassy from, or enter into any conference, agreement, alliance or treaty with any King, Prince or State;
3 nor shall any person holding any office of profit or trust under the United States, or any of them, accept any
4 present, emolument, **office or title** of any kind whatever from any King, Prince or foreign State; nor shall the
5 United States in Congress assembled, or any of them, grant any **title of nobility**.
6

7 United States Constitution
8 Article I, Section 9, Clause 8

9 **No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States:** And no Person **holding any Office** of Profit or Trust
10 under them, shall, without the Consent of the Congress, accept of any present, Emolument, Office, or **Title, of** any
11 kind whatever, from any King, Prince, or foreign State.
12

13 United States Constitution
14 Article I, Section. 10

15 No State shall enter into any Treaty, Alliance, or Confederation; grant Letters of Marque and Reprisal; coin
16 Money; emit Bills of Credit; make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts; pass any
17 Bill of Attainder, ex post facto Law, or Law impairing the Obligation of Contracts, or **grant any Title of Nobility**.

18 Notice in the above references that “offices” under a foreign power are prohibited. All franchises create and perpetuate such
19 de facto illegal “offices”, which are referred to as “public offices” in most franchise agreements. These offices are not within
20 the de jure government, but in fact are within the de facto government SCAM:

- 21 1. The IRS, which is NOT part of the de jure government. See:

Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service, Form #05.005
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 22 2. Corporate DE FACTO states, which are not the de jure states mentioned in the U.S. Constitution. All such de facto
23 “States” are federal corporations acting as agents of the national government. These virtual corporations are created
24 when constitutional states of the Union ILLEGALLY sign up for federal “benefits”, such as Social Security, Medicare,
25 etc., and thus waive sovereign immunity and implicitly consent to act as the equivalent of federal territories and
26 statutory “States” identified in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). See:

Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 Hence, all such offices are ipso facto unlawful and unconstitutional to implement within a state of the Union because they
28 violate the separation of powers doctrine that forms the heart of the United States Constitution. The U.S. Supreme Court also
29 reaffirmed that franchises and the offices and titles of nobility that accompany them could not be established within a state
30 when it held the following:

31 **“The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent**
32 **domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court**
33 **denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty**
34 **or compact.”**
35 [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)]
36

37 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
38 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to
39 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
40 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
41 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

42 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. **Over this**
43 **commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs**
44 **exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is**
45 **warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to**
46 **the legislature.** The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of
47 the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given
48 in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
49 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and

1 *thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.*
2 **Congress cannot authorize [e.g. “license”] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**
3 *[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]*

4 Note that the “treaty or compact” term above includes franchise agreements. All franchises are “contracts” and the term
5 “compact” is equivalent to “contract”:

6 **“Compact, n. An agreement or contract** *between persons, nations, or states. Commonly applied to working*
7 *agreements between and among states concerning matters of mutual concern. A contract between parties, which*
8 *creates obligations and rights capable of being enforced and contemplated as such between the parties, in their*
9 *distinct and independent characters. A mutual consent of parties concerned respecting some property or right*
10 *that is the object of the stipulation, or something that is to be done or forborne. See also Compact clause;*
11 *Confederacy; Interstate compact; Treaty.”*
12 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281]*

13 *As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon*
14 *valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,¹¹⁹ and thus a franchise*
15 *partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is*
16 *subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be*
17 *granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising*
18 *it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But when granted,*
19 *it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing*
20 *out of its other nature as publici juris.¹²⁰*
21 *[American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]*

22 The above analysis explains why the ONLY place where franchises can lawfully be exercised (per 4 U.S.C. §72) and where
23 the office they are associated with can be domiciled is on federal territory not protected by the Constitution. On federal
24 territory not protected by the Constitution, EVERYTHING is a privilege and you need permission to even exist from a legal
25 perspective.

26 Why would our Founding Fathers be so intent on restricting the use of Titles of Nobility? Quite simple -- Our Declaration
27 of Independence declares all men to be equal. The granting of Titles of Nobility creates a superior class of Citizens.

28 Generally, if someone has a Title of Nobility they join cliques and private groups that shun those they consider to be of lesser
29 quality than themselves. Our Founding Fathers knew that many people were very unhappy about being cut off from the pomp
30 and pageantry of England. It was these people, many of whom already held titles and positions of authority under the Crown,
31 that the ban was aimed at.

32 If we allow people to claim honors, titles, and privileges it will not be very long before the equality of all men is destroyed
33 and we start on the path to having those who have the money, the power, and the position, in short those who consider
34 themselves to be the elite, make slaves and servants out of the rest of us.

35 Participation in franchises and “privileges” confers the equivalent of a “title of nobility” upon those who participate. Those
36 who participate receive special favors and emoluments associated with participation that violates the notion of equal
37 protection and equal treatment, thus destroying one of the main goals of the Constitution to implement equal protection.

38 “Titles of nobility”, including the titles of:

- 39 1. **“attorney at law”**: Attorneys at law are the ONLY ones allowed to represent people. The term “assistance of counsel”
40 found in the Sixth Amendment is misinterpreted by judges to EXCLUDE PRIVATE non-attorneys from helping
41 others.
- 42 2. **“taxpayer”**: IRS refuses to recognize, correspond with, or help NON-taxpayers. You can’t even call them on the phone
43 without admitting you are a “taxpayer”. They won’t talk to you until you provide a “TAXPAYER identification
44 number”. What about simply an Account Number that doesn’t imply “taxpayer” status?

¹¹⁹ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857,
47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

¹²⁰ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857,
47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

- 1 3. “United States government”: The de facto government asserts sovereign immunity in ALL cases except where they
2 expressly waive it, and yet they deny the same capability to private human beings.
3 4. “IRS agent”: IRS agents use pseudo names officially for anonymity but private parties are accused of FRAUD when
4 they do it.

5 . . . etc. are therefore prohibited by the United States Constitution. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that such “titles of
6 nobility” deny equal protection that is the foundation of the United States Constitution:

7 Central both to the idea of the rule of law and to our own Constitution's guarantee of equal protection is the
8 principle that government and each of its parts remain open on impartial terms to all who seek its assistance.
9 "Equal protection of the laws is not achieved through indiscriminate imposition of inequalities." Sweatt v.
10 Painter, 339 U.S. 629, 635 (1950) (quoting Shelley v. Kraemer, 334 U.S. 1, 22 (1948)). Respect for this
11 principle explains why laws singling out a certain class of citizens for disfavored legal status or general
12 hardships are rare. A law declaring that in general it shall be more difficult for one group of citizens than for
13 all others to seek aid from the government is itself a denial of equal protection of the laws in the most literal
14 sense. "The guaranty of equal protection of the laws 634*634 is a pledge of the protection of equal laws."'
15 Skinner v. Oklahoma ex rel. Williamson, 316 U.S. 535, 541 (1942) (quoting Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S.
16 356, 369 (1886)).
17 [Romer v. Evans, 517 U.S. 620 (1996)]

18
19

20 *The Court's method of analysis seems to ignore the strictures of JUSTICES DOUGLAS and WHITE, but the*
21 *analysis is clear: the Court holds sua sponte that the Due Process Clause requires that Stanley, the unwed*
22 *biological father, be accorded a hearing as to his fitness as a parent before his children are declared wards of*
23 *the state court; the Court then reasons that, since Illinois recognizes such rights to due process in married fathers,*
24 *it is required by the Equal Protection Clause to give such protection to unmarried fathers. **This "method of***
25 *analysis" is, of course, no more or less than the use of the Equal Protection Clause as a shorthand*
26 *condensation of the entire Constitution: a State may not deny any constitutional right to some of its citizens*
27 *without violating the Equal Protection Clause through its failure to deny such rights to all of its citizens. The*
28 *limits on this Court's jurisdiction are not properly expandable by the use of such semantic devices as that. [405*
29 *U.S. 661]*
30 *[Stanley v. Illinois, 405 U.S. 645 (1972)]*

31

32 *We have consistently held, however, that some objectives, such as "a bare . . . desire to harm a politically*
33 *unpopular group," are not legitimate state interests. Department of Agriculture v. Moreno, supra, at 534. See*
34 *also Cleburne v. Cleburne Living Center, supra, at 446-447; Romer v. Evans, supra, at 632. When a law exhibits*
35 *such a desire to harm a politically unpopular group, we have applied a more searching form of rational basis*
review to strike down such laws under the Equal Protection Clause.

36 [. . .]

37 *The Equal Protection Clause "neither knows nor tolerates classes among citizens." Id. at 623 (quoting Plessy v.*
38 *Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537, 559 (1896) (Harlan, J. dissenting)).*
39 *[Lawrence v. Texas, 539 U.S. 558, 123 S.Ct. 2472 (2003)]*

40 The facts and conclusions in this section are carefully hidden by a corrupted legal profession using the following means:

- 41 1. The annotated version of the clauses within the Constitution which prohibit titles of nobility are nearly silent and
42 irrelevant to the issues discussed herein. See:
43 1.1. Article I, Section 10
44 <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/data/constitution/article01/>
45 1.2. Article I, Section 9, Clause 8
46 <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/data/constitution/article01/>
47 2. The term “title of nobility” is not found in any law dictionary or regular dictionary that we could find.
48 3. Courts of justice deceive you into participating in the “attorney at law” franchise by fooling you into “representing
49 yourself” as a “pro per” or a “pro se” litigant. You can’t “represent” anyone unless you are acting as a franchisee called
50 an “attorney at law”. This is how they get the jurisdiction to regulate your conduct as a franchise court. Those who don’t
51 want to participate in such franchise cannot claim to be “pro se” or “pro per”, but rather must claim to be “sui juris”.
52 Note the phrase “for oneself” instead of “as oneself” in the definition of “pro se” and then compare that with the definition
53 of “sui juris” below:

1 "Pro se. **For one's own behalf**; in person. Appearing for oneself, as in the case of one who does not retain a
2 lawyer and appears **for himself** in court."
3 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1221]

4 "Sui juris. Of his own right; **possessing full social and civil rights; not under any legal disability [e.g.**
5 **"franchise"]**, or the power of another, or guardianship. Having capacity to manage one's own affairs; not under
6 legal disability to act for one's self."
7 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1434]

8 Some people argue, incorrectly, that the First or Original or "Missing Thirteenth Amendment" was properly ratified and is
9 in effect today and that to this day, and that it imposes mandatory expatriation upon those who receive Titles of Nobility. For
10 a detailed rebuttal of this frivolous view, see:

The "Missing Thirteenth Amendment": Constitutional Nonsense and Titles of Nobility, 8 S.Cal.Ind. 577
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Equality/TheMissingThirteenthAmendment-8SCIDLJ577.pdf>

11 Many freedom fighters have attempted to litigate against franchises by labeling them as Titles of Nobility that are prohibited
12 by the constitution. No one has been successful so far. Taking this course of action therefore is likely to be a big waste of
13 time and should be avoided.

14 **11.3 Legal mechanisms for kidnapping your identity and moving it unlawfully to federal** 15 **territory and thereby enslave you to a franchise contract**

16 The states of the Union are legislatively but not constitutionally foreign and sovereign in respect to the national government.
17 Maintaining that separation of legislative powers, in fact, is one of the main purposes of the United States Constitution:

18 "We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.
19 Const., Art. I, 8. As James Madison wrote, "[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal
20 government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and
21 indefinite." The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). **This constitutionally mandated division**
22 **of authority "was adopted by the Framers to ensure protection of our fundamental liberties."** **Gregory v.**
23 **Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). "Just as the separation and**
24 **independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of**
25 **excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government**
26 **will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front."** *Ibid.*
27 [U.S. v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)]

28 In order to break down this separation of powers and enact law that regulates the conduct of non-resident non-person parties
29 domiciled in a legislatively foreign state such as a state of the Union, the national government has to use contracts and
30 franchises to unlawfully reach outside of federal territory. It is a maxim of law that debt and contract know no place, meaning
31 that they can be enforced anywhere.

32 *Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.*

33 *Locus contractus regit actum.*

34 *The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.*

35 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;

36 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

37 Those who are in a state of the Union, in order to acquire a "commercial existence", identity, or right in a foreign jurisdiction
38 such as the federal zone are mandatorily required to become privileged. Here is an explanation of this phenomenon by the
39 U.S. Supreme Court. Note that legislatively foreign and alien inhabitants of states of the Union must be treated as possessing
40 an "implied license" to do business in a foreign jurisdiction, which in this case is the national government, and therefore
41 become privileged "resident aliens":

42 *The reasons for not allowing to other aliens exemption 'from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are*
43 *found' were stated as follows: **When private individuals of one nation [states of the Unions are "nations" under***
44 *the law of nations] spread themselves through another as business or caprice may direct, mingling*
45 *indiscriminately with the inhabitants of that other, or when merchant vessels enter for the purposes of trade,*
46 *it would be obviously inconvenient and dangerous to society, and would subject the laws to continual*
47 *infraction, and the government to degradation, if such individuals or merchants did not owe temporary and*
48 *local allegiance, and were not amenable to the jurisdiction of the country. Nor can the foreign sovereign have*

1 any motive for wishing such exemption. His subjects thus passing into foreign countries are not employed by him,
2 nor are they engaged in national pursuits. Consequently, there are powerful motives for not exempting persons
3 of this description from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are found, and no one motive for requiring
4 it. **The implied license, therefore, under which they enter, can never be construed to grant such exemption.** 7
5 **Cranch, 144.**

6 In short, the judgment in the case of *The Exchange* declared, as incontrovertible principles, that the jurisdiction
7 of every nation within its own territory is exclusive and absolute, and is susceptible of no limitation not imposed
8 by the nation itself; that all exceptions to its full and absolute territorial jurisdiction must be traced up to its own
9 consent, express or implied; that upon its consent to cede, or to waive the exercise of, a part of its territorial
10 jurisdiction, rest the exemptions from that jurisdiction of foreign sovereigns or their armies entering its territory
11 with its permission, and of their foreign ministers and public ships of war; and that **the implied license, under
12 which private individuals of another nation enter the territory and mingle indiscriminately with its inhabitants,
13 for purposes of business or pleasure, can never be construed to grant to them an exemption from the
14 jurisdiction of the country in which they are found.** See, also, *Carlisle v. U.S.* (1872), 16 Wall. 147, 155; *Radich
15 v. Hutchins* (1877), 95 U.S. 210; *Wildenhuis' Case* (1887), 120 U.S. 1, 7 Sup.Ct. 385; *Chae Chan Ping v. U.S.*
16 (1889) 130 U.S. 581, 603, 604, 9 Sup.Ct. 623.
17 [*United States v. Wong Kim Ark*, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]

18 The above is another way of expressing the operation of the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Chapter
19 97, in which 28 U.S.C. §1605 identifies the criteria by which foreign sovereigns such as states of the Union, and the
20 inhabitants within them “waive sovereignty immunity” and become subject to the jurisdiction of otherwise foreign law. Those
21 mechanisms imply that when one “purposefully avails” himself of commerce in a foreign jurisdiction, they are to be deemed
22 “resident aliens” within that otherwise foreign jurisdiction.

23 [TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 97 > § 1605](#)
24 [§ 1605. General exceptions to the jurisdictional immunity of a foreign state](#)

25 (a) A foreign state shall not be immune from the jurisdiction of courts of the United States or of the States in any
26 case—

27 (2) **in which the action is based upon a commercial activity carried on in the United States by the foreign state;**
28 **or upon an act performed in the United States in connection with a commercial activity of the foreign state**
29 **elsewhere; or upon an act outside the territory of the United States in connection with a commercial activity of**
30 **the foreign state elsewhere and that act causes a direct effect in the United States;**

31 Below is how the courts describe this mechanism. When a foreign state explicitly (in writing) or implicitly (through their
32 conduct) consents to the jurisdiction of a sister Forum or State, they are deemed to be “present” within that state legally, but
33 not necessarily physically. Here is how the Ninth Circuit Court of Federal Appeals describes this concept:

34 *In International Shoe Co. v. Washington*, 326 U.S. 310 (1945), the Supreme Court held that a court may exercise
35 personal jurisdiction over a defendant consistent with due process only if he or she has “certain minimum
36 contacts” with the relevant forum “such that the maintenance of the suit does not offend ‘traditional notions of
37 fair play and substantial justice.’ ” *Id.* at 316 (quoting *Milliken v. Meyer*, 311 U.S. 457, 463 (1940)). **Unless a**
38 **defendant's contacts with a forum are so substantial, continuous, and systematic that the defendant can be**
39 **deemed to be "present" in that forum for all purposes, a forum may exercise only "specific" jurisdiction - that**
40 **is, jurisdiction based on the relationship between the defendant's forum contacts and the plaintiff's claim.**

41 [. . .]

42 In this circuit, we analyze specific jurisdiction according to a three-prong test:

- 43 (1) The non-resident defendant must **purposefully direct his activities or consummate some transaction with the**
44 **forum or resident thereof;** or perform some act by which he purposefully avails himself of the privilege of
45 conducting activities in the forum, thereby invoking the benefits and protections of its laws;
46 (2) the claim must be one which arises out of or relates to the defendant's forum-related activities; and
47 (3) the exercise of jurisdiction must comport with fair play and substantial justice, i.e. it must be reasonable.

48 *Schwarzenegger v. Fred Martin Motor Co.*, 374 F.3d. 797, 802 (9th Cir. 2004) (quoting *Lake v. Lake*, 817 F.2d.
49 1416, 1421 (9th Cir. 1987)). The first prong is determinative in this case. We have sometimes referred to it, in
50 shorthand fashion, as the “purposeful availment” prong. *Schwarzenegger*, 374 F.3d. at 802. Despite its label, this
51 prong includes both purposeful availment and purposeful direction. It may be satisfied by purposeful availment
52 of the privilege of doing business in the forum; by purposeful direction of activities at the forum; or by some
53 combination thereof.
54 [*Yahoo! Inc. v. La. Ligue Contre Le Racisme Et L'Antisemitisme*, 433 F.3d. 1199 (9th Cir. 01/12/2006)]

1 The key is the phrase “purposeful availment”. If you did not consent to do business in the forum, and instead had your money
2 stolen by an ignorant payroll clerk or financial institution and sent to the corrupt United States, then that government:

- 3 1. Becomes the custodian over STOLEN money.
- 4 2. Becomes a “bailee” and “transferee” in temporary possession of property rightfully belonging to the party who was the
5 subject of unlawful withholding and/or reporting.
- 6 3. Is required to return the funds, even if no law or even the franchise agreement itself authorizes the return of funds.
7 Hence, a statutory “tax return” available ONLY to statutory franchisees called “taxpayers” need not be filled out and a
8 NON-statutory claim should suffice.

9 *“A claim against the United States is a right to demand money from the United States. ¹²¹ Such claims are
10 sometimes spoken of as gratuitous in that they cannot be enforced by suit without statutory consent. ¹²² **The**
11 **general rule of non-liability of the United States does not mean that a citizen cannot be protected against the**
12 **wrongful governmental acts that affect the citizen or his or her property.** ¹²³ **If, for example, money or property**
13 **of an innocent person goes into the federal treasury by fraud to which a government agent was a party, the**
14 **United States cannot [lawfully] hold the money or property against the claim of the injured party.** ¹²⁴”
15 [American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999)]
16*

17 *“When the Government has illegally received money which is the property of an innocent citizen and when this
18 money has gone into the Treasury of the United States, there arises an implied contract on the part of the
19 Government to make restitution to the rightful owner under the Tucker Act and this court has jurisdiction to
20 entertain the suit.
21 [90 Ct.Cl. at 613, 31 F.Supp. at 769.](#)”
22 [[Gordon v. U.S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 \(Ct.Cl., 1981\)](#)]
23*

24 California Civil Code
25 Section 2224

26 *“One who gains a thing by fraud, accident, mistake, undue influence, the violation of a trust, or other wrongful
27 act, is, unless he or she has some other and better right thereto, an involuntary trustee of the thing gained, for the
28 benefit of the person who would otherwise have had it.”
29*

30 *“The United States, we have held, cannot, as against the claim of an innocent party, hold his money which has
31 gone into its treasury by means of the fraud of its agent. While here the money was taken through mistake
32 without element of fraud, the unjust retention is immoral and amounts in law to a fraud of the taxpayer's rights.
33 What was said in the State Bank Case applies with equal force to this situation. ‘An action will lie whenever
34 the defendant has received money which is the property of the plaintiff, and which the defendant is obligated
35 by natural justice and equity to refund. The form of the indebtedness or the mode in which it was incurred is
36 immaterial.’”
37 [[Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421](#)]*

- 38 4. May be sued in state court under a REPLEVIN action without invoking the franchise contract because the party whose
39 funds were stolen did not consent to be a franchisee and therefore never “purposefully availed” themselves of the
40 franchise or the commercial consequences of the franchise.

41 Here is how that process is described in the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.):

42 [TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 97 > § 1605](#)
43 [§ 1605. General exceptions to the jurisdictional immunity of a foreign state](#)

44 (a) A foreign state shall not be immune from the jurisdiction of courts of the United States or of the States in any
45 case—

¹²¹ United States ex rel. Angarica v Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 A.F.T.R. 4628 (holding that a claim against the Secretary of State for money awarded under a treaty is a claim against the United States); Hobbs v McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870; Manning v Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A. 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A. 630 and (disapproved on other grounds by Button's Estate v Anderson, 112 Vt 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195).

¹²² Blagge v Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.

¹²³ Wilson v Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233.

¹²⁴ Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9346, 15 A.F.T.R. 1069; United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647.

1 (3) in which rights in property taken in violation of international law are in issue and that property or any
2 property exchanged for such property is present in the United States in connection with a commercial activity
3 carried on in the United States by the foreign state; or that property or any property exchanged for such property
4 is owned or operated by an agency or instrumentality of the foreign state and that agency or instrumentality is
5 engaged in a commercial activity in the United States;

6 Below is the sequence of legal events that creates implied consent to the franchise, creates the legal “person”, “individual”,
7 and “resident”, transports your identity to federal territory, and places it within the jurisdiction of a federal FRANCHISE
8 court, and creates what the courts call a “federal question” to be heard ONLY in a federal court. In other words, the franchise
9 agreement dictates choice of law that kidnaps your identity and moves it outside the protections of state law and the
10 constitution and onto federal territory.

- 11 1. Through deceit, fraud, and adhesion contracts within financial account applications and employment withholding
12 paperwork, you are illegally coerced to apply to receive and become a custodian of government property. The legal
13 definition of “public office” confirms that a public officer is, in fact, someone who manages public property. The
14 property you receive is the Social Security Card, Social Security Number, and the Taxpayer Identification Number.
15 These numbers act as the equivalent of de facto license numbers giving permission from the state for you to engage in
16 “the functions of a public office”. IRS Regulations at 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1 confirm that the use of the number is
17 ONLY mandatory in the case of those engaging in a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as
18 “the functions of a public office”.

19 “Public office. The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either
20 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the
21 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.
22 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the
23 sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,
24 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of
25 Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52
26 P.2d. 483, 486. Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for
27 such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,
28 or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by
29 a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.
30 State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.
31 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

- 32 2. The USE of said public property and de facto license and the number that goes with it constitutes “prima facie implied
33 consent” to engage in the franchise and accept all of its terms and conditions. Hence, your implied consent makes you
34 into a PRESUMED, DE FACTO public officer and transferee managing federal property. Any commercial transaction
35 you connect the de facto license number to constitutes consent to donate the FRUITS of the transaction to a public
36 purpose in order to receive the benefits of a government franchise.
- 37 3. Implied consent to the franchise contract creates “agency” on the part of the applicant. All contracts create agency,
38 which as a bare minimum consists of delivering the “consideration” called for under the contract. The courts and the
39 government illegally treat this agency as a public office as described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). They do this
40 unlawfully, because NO WHERE in the I.R.C. are the creation of any new public offices in the government authorized
41 by the use of any tax form or any identifying number. The “consideration” they define by fiat as consisting of
42 obedience to the laws and dictates of a legislatively foreign jurisdiction.
- 43 4. Third parties are LIED TO by the IRS into producing FALSE legal evidence that connects PRIVATE people with a
44 public office. For instance, IRS FALSELY tells everyone that:
- 45 4.1. Every payment IN A LEGISLATIVELY FOREIGN JURISDICTION AND OUTSIDE THEIR TERRITORY
46 must be reported using information returns such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099.
- 47 4.2. The reports MUST contain Taxpayer Identification Numbers, Employer Identification Numbers, and Social
48 Security Numbers, all of which are ONLY mandatory in the case of those lawfully occupying a public office in
49 ONLY the District of Columbia and not elsewhere pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72.
- 50 This has the practical effect of “electing” third parties into a public office without their consent, and in most cases
51 ALSO without even their knowledge. Since they aren’t aware of how the SCAM works, they never bother to rebut the
52 FALSE evidence and hence, are compelled to act as a de facto public officer in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912
53 and to satisfy all the obligations of the office WITHOUT any real compensation. See:

54

<u>Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001</u> http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--

5. The public office (the “trade or business”) that is fraudulently created using your implied consent means that you:

- 1 5.1. Are acting in a representative capacity on behalf of a federal corporation, which in this case is the national
2 government.
3 5.2. Are a statutory “U.S. citizen”, because the United States federal corporation you represent is a statutory but not
4 constitutional citizen.

5 “A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
6 created, and of that state or country only.”
7 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

- 8 6. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) is used to transport your identity to the District of Columbia, because that is
9 where “U.S. Inc.” is domiciled and located, who is the REAL party in interest for those acting in a representative
10 capacity.

11 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)
12 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

13 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

14 **Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:**

15 **(1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;**
16 **(2) for a corporation [the “United States”, in this case, or its officers on official duty representing the**
17 **corporation], by the law under which it was organized [laws of the District of Columbia]; and**
18 **(3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:**
19 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue
20 or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution
21 or laws; and
22 (B) [28 U.S.C. §§754](#) and [959\(a\)](#) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue
23 or be sued in a United States court.
24 [SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/Rule17.htm>]

- 25 7. The franchise contract is then used to transport your identity against your will to the Domicile of “U.S. Inc.” in the
26 District of Criminals. For example, 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26 U.S.C. §7408(d) are used to transport your identity
27 to the District of Columbia under the I.R.C. The “citizen or resident” they are talking about is the PUBLIC OFFICE,
28 and NOT the human being and **OFFICER** filling the office.

29 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
30 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

31 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
32 thereof—

33 (39) Persons residing outside United States

34 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial*
35 *district, such citizen or resident **shall be treated as residing in the District of Columbia for purposes of any***
36 ***provision of this title** relating to—*

37 (A) jurisdiction of courts, or

38 (B) enforcement of summons
39

40 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter A > § 7408](#)
41 [§ 7408. Actions to enjoin specified conduct related to tax shelters and reportable transactions](#)

42 (d) Citizens and residents outside the United States

43 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in, and does not have his principal place of business*
44 *in, any United States judicial district, such citizen or resident **shall be treated for purposes of this section as***
45 ***residing in the District of Columbia.***

1 **11.4 How Deception, fraud, and “words of art” on government forms are abused by state and**
2 **federal governments to illegally bypass the geographical restrictions on franchises**

3 Now that we understand where franchises may lawfully be offered, we can also answer the question of WHY both state and
4 federal government statutes and forms and services do all the following:

- 5 1. Ask whether you are a statutory “U.S. citizen”, which implies you are a “person” or “U.S. person” (26 U.S.C.
6 §7701(a)(30)) domiciled on federal territory and NOT within the exclusive jurisdiction of any state of the Union. The
7 term “U.S.” within that phrase means the national government and no part of any state of the Union. This is exhaustively
8 proven in the following:

Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 9 2. Forbid the issuance of licenses such as driver’s licenses to those who are not domiciled on federal territory and therefore
10 not statutory “U.S. citizens” or “residents” (aliens).

11 *State of Virginia*
12 *Title 46.2 - MOTOR VEHICLES.*
13 *Chapter 3 - Licensure of Drivers*
14 *§46.2-328.1. Licenses, permits and special identification cards to be issued only to United States citizens, legal*
15 *permanent resident aliens, or holders of valid unexpired nonimmigrant visas; exceptions; renewal, duplication,*
16 *or reissuance.*

17 *A. Notwithstanding any other provision of this title, except as provided in subsection G of § 46.2-345, the*
18 *Department shall not issue an original license, permit, or special identification card to any applicant who has*
19 *not presented to the Department, with the application, valid documentary evidence that the applicant is either*
20 *(i) a citizen of the United States, (ii) a legal permanent resident of the United States, or (iii) a conditional*
21 *resident alien of the United States.*

- 22 3. Ask for a government identifying number that ties you to domicile on federal territory. 20 C.F.R. §422.104 says that
23 Social Security Numbers may only lawfully be issued to persons domiciled on federal territory.

24 [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(g\)](#)

25 *(g) Special rules for taxpayer identifying numbers issued to foreign persons—*

26 *(1) General rule—*

27 *(i) Social security number.*

28 *A social security number is generally identified in the records and database of the Internal Revenue Service*
29 *as a number belonging to a U.S. citizen or resident alien individual. A person may establish a different status*
30 *for the number by providing proof of foreign status with the Internal Revenue Service under such procedures as*
31 *the Internal Revenue Service shall prescribe, including the use of a form as the Internal Revenue Service may*
32 *specify. Upon accepting an individual as a nonresident alien individual, the Internal Revenue Service will assign*
33 *this status to the individual's social security number.*

- 34 4. Unlawfully and prejudicially deprive those who do not fraudulently declare a domicile on federal territory or a connection
35 with some public franchise of the ability to conduct commerce to support their family and this is a violation of the equal
36 protection of the laws mandated by the Constitution. They do this by:

- 37 4.1. Refusing to recognize the right of self-government declared in the Declaration of Independence to form your own
38 government and issue your own private ID. No entity deserves to be called a “government” that refuses to
39 recognize the EQUAL right of EVERYONE to peacefully govern themselves to the exclusion of others
40 guaranteed by the Declaration of Independence without having to institute violence or force against anyone. The
41 Declaration of Independence, in fact, makes it our DUTY to form our own government if the one we have does
42 not meet our needs.

43 *We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator*
44 *with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
45 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
46 *--That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to*
47 *alter or to abolish it, and to institute new [SELF] Government, laying its foundation on such principles and*
48 *organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness.*

- 2 4.2. Refusing to recognize, permit, or protect private ID or ID issued by families, churches, or private groups not
3 associated with the government.
4 4.3. Refusing to publish standards for the issuance of PRIVATE ID for use by financial institutions and employers.
5 4.4. Refusing to prosecute financial institutions and employers for discrimination who fail to recognize or accept
6 private ID while acting as government officers called “withholding agents”.

7 For further details on this subject, see section 12 for the methods by which Americans are unlawfully compelled to
8 fraudulently declare a domicile on federal territory that they have never visited:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9 What they are trying to do is create the FALSE presumption that:

- 10 1. You are domiciled or resident on federal territory. For instance, those engaged in the “trade or business”/public officer
11 franchise that forms the heart of Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C have an effective residence on federal
12 territory by virtue of simply engaging in the public office.

13 [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons. \(4-1-04\)](#)

14 *A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during
15 the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the
16 law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A
17 domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the
18 United States. **A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the
19 regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade
20 or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation.** A partnership engaged in trade or
21 business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a
22 partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. **Whether a
23 partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its
24 members or by the place in which it was created or organized.**
25 [T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), P. 4967-4975]*

- 26 2. Because you are domiciled on federal territory, you are not party to or protected by the United States Constitution.
27 3. You have no rights, but only Congressionally granted “privileges” and franchises. Everything that happens on federal
28 territory is a privilege and not a right.
29 4. You are a government statutory “employee” pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) or “public officer” on official business
30 engaging in federal franchises. 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) identifies this statutory employee as an “officer AND individual”,
31 meaning a public officer.

32 [TITLE 5 > PART III > Subpart A > CHAPTER 21 > § 2105](#)
33 [§ 2105. Employee](#)

34 (a) For the purpose of this title, “employee”, except as otherwise provided by this section or when specifically
35 modified, **means an officer and an individual who is—**

- 36 5. You are in receipt, custody, and control of government property, namely the Social Security Card and number, or the
37 “Employer Identification Number” and are therefore a “public officer” and fiduciary over said public property and all
38 the legal rights that attach to said property. Both numbers are property of the government and possession of
39 government/public property is what creates the usually false presumption that the holder is a public officer.

40 *Title 20: Employees' Benefits*
41 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)
42 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)
43 [§ 422.103 Social security numbers.](#)

44 (d) Social security number cards.

1 A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social security number card from SSA within a
2 reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104 regarding the assignment of social security
3 number cards to aliens.) **Social security number cards are the property of SSA and must be returned upon**
4 **request.**
5

6 **“Public office.** The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either
7 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the
8 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.
9 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the
10 sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,
11 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of
12 Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52
13 P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for**
14 **such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,**
15 **or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by**
16 **a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.**
17 *State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.*
18 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]*

- 19 6. By virtue of being a public officer, you are a “trustee”, “fiduciary” (26 U.S.C. §6903), and “transferee” (26 U.S.C. §6901)
20 of the national government who has no private earnings, and who has donated all of his formerly private earnings to a
21 “public use” under the terms of a franchise contract in order to procure the “benefits” of government franchises.

22 *“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’*
23 *and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a***
24 **man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it**
25 **to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, that**
26 **if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that**
27 **USE; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due**
28 **compensation.**
29 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

- 30 7. You are NOT a human being, but a statutory but not common law “employee” (5 U.S.C. §2105(a)), public officer, and
31 servant of the government.

32 **“The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the**
33 **regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its**
34 **capacity as employer.** We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional
35 guarantees. Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v.
36 Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause,
37 but in many circumstances government employees can. O’Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality
38 opinion); id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to
39 provide the government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when
40 the incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v.
41 Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277 -278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:
42 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired
43 for that reason. Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
44 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. Public
45 Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); Civil Service Comm’n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973);
46 Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616 -617 (1973).”
47 *[Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]*

48 **11.5 The criminal and unconstitutional consequences when governments are allowed to offer** 49 **franchises outside of their territory and exclusive jurisdiction**

50 Another important thing to completely understand is what are all of the legal consequences of allowing any government to
51 enforce civil franchises outside of its territory and exclusive or general jurisdiction? Many people might say something like
52 the following when such a thing happens, which is what one person said in the forums of the Family Guardian Fellowship
53 sister website when the Obama Healthcare Bill was passed in 2010:

54 *It's my feeling that the Health Care Law is constitutional because it is consensual. Correct me if I'm wrong, but I*
55 *believe a "nonresident alien" is allowed the option of not participating, while a "U.S. person" must participate.*
56 *Therein lies the voluntary and consensual nature of the franchise.*

1) Either claim your true and correct status as provided for in the Constitution -- "nonresident alien"

or,

2) Elect to be treated as a "lawful permanent resident," and thus, a "U.S. person" -- someone who is subject.

To such a statement, we can only say that the person who said it was PRESUMING that the people can consent to ANYTHING without violating the law. The fact is THEY CANNOT. When this was attempted with the first major franchise, Social Security the U.S. Supreme Court held that states of the Union are not allowed to consent to the enlargement of federal powers within their borders under the Constitution.

*"The people of the United States, by their Constitution, have affirmed a division of internal governmental powers between the federal government and the governments of the several states-committing to the first its powers by express grant and necessary implication; to the latter, or [301 U.S. 548, 611] to the people, by reservation, 'the powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States.' The Constitution thus affirms the complete supremacy and independence of the state within the field of its powers. Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 295, 56 S.Ct. 855, 865. **The federal government has no more authority to invade that field than the state has to invade the exclusive field of national governmental powers; for, in the oft-repeated words of this court in Texas v. White, 7 Wall. 700, 725, 'the preservation of the States, and the maintenance of their governments, are as much within the design and care of the Constitution as the preservation of the Union and the maintenance of the National government.'** The necessity of preserving each from every form of illegitimate intrusion or interference on the part of the other is so imperative as to require this court, when its judicial power is properly invoked, to view with a careful and discriminating eye any legislation challenged as constituting such an intrusion or interference. See South Carolina v. United States, 199 U.S. 437, 448, 26 S.Ct. 110, 4 Ann.Cas. 737."*

[Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548 (1937)]

And that same U.S. Supreme Court went so far as to say that the separation between the two must be indestructible and not subject to political whim, when it held just one year prior the following:

***"The determination of the Framers Convention and the ratifying conventions to preserve complete and unimpaired state self-government in all matters not committed to the general government is one of the plainest facts which emerges from the history of their deliberations.** And adherence to that determination is incumbent equally upon the federal government and the states. **State powers can neither be appropriated on the one hand nor abdicated on the other. As this court said in Texas v. White, 7 Wall. 700, 725, 'The preservation of the States, and the maintenance of their governments, are as much within the design and care of the Constitution as the preservation of the Union and the maintenance of the National government. The Constitution, in all its provisions, looks to an indestructible Union, composed of indestructible States.'** Every journey to a forbidden end begins with the first step; and the danger of such a step by the federal government in the direction of taking over the powers of the states is that the end of the journey may find the states so despoiled of their powers, or what may amount to the same thing-so [298 U.S. 238, 296] relieved of the responsibilities which possession of the powers necessarily enjoins, as to reduce them to little more than geographical subdivisions of the national domain. It is safe to say that if, when the Constitution was under consideration, it had been thought that any such danger lurked behind its plain words, it would never have been ratified."*

[Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)]

The people can't consent to an enlargement of federal power within the borders of their state either, because while they are in a state and participating in the affairs of state government as jurists and voters, they are part of the state government and hence, they cannot consent to give up their authority to the federal government. And, the rights of people in the states of the Union are, per the Declaration of Independence, inalienable, which means you cannot lawfully consent to give them away in relation to a real de jure government. So, even with their consent, it still cannot be done without destroying the constitutional separation of powers and therefore being unconstitutional.

It is unconstitutional to offer civil franchises to those domiciled outside of federal territory and within a state of the Union, because:

1. Franchises blur the line between what is public and private.
2. Franchises cause the de jure government to have to create "foreign agents" that are not part of the government and yet who fraudulently PRETEND to be part of the government. This includes:
 - 2.1. The Federal Reserve.

[The Money Scam](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.041
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 2.2. The Internal Revenue Service. See:

- 1 3. Franchises can't lawfully be offered to population protected by the constitution whose rights are unalienable. An
2 unalienable right is a right that cannot be sold, bargained away, or transferred by any means, including a franchise.
3 How do you "alienate" rights or make those who are the subject of them "resident aliens" under a franchise agreement?
4 4. Franchises create a conflict of interest in the people running the government. They will, on the one hand, be in charge
5 of PROTECTING private rights, but on the other hand making a business out of destroying, taxing, and burdening
6 those rights using franchises. They will simultaneously have to provide equal protection that is the foundation of the
7 constitution, and yet also be in charge of destroying equality and replacing it with privilege, partiality, hypocrisy, and
8 greed that is at the heart of all franchises. No man can serve two masters in this way.

9 *"No [public] servant [or biological person] can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the
10 other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [money,
11 franchises, or government]."*
12 *[Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV]*

- 13 5. Franchises cause money changers and lobbyists who benefit financially from the franchises to hijack the civic temple
14 called "government" for personal gain, not unlike how the money changers took over the church court described in
15 Matt. 21:12-17. This kind of corruption was the ONLY thing that Jesus ever got angry at, and here we are
16 institutionalizing and expanding it. Even the thieves in the District of Criminals themselves identify the capitol they
17 serve in as a "civic temple" and refer to the trust that Americans have in their conduct as "faith", which is a kind of
18 "civic religion".

19 *"Now, Mr. Speaker, **this Capitol is the civic temple of the people**, and we are here by direction of the people to
20 reduce the tariff tax and enact a law in the interest of all the people. This was the expressed will of the people at
21 the polls, and you promised to carry out that will, but **you have not kept faith with the American people.**"*
22 *[44 Cong.Rec. 4420, July 12, 1909; Congressman Heflin talking about the enactment of the Sixteenth
23 Amendment]*

- 24 6. Franchises cause the commission of a crime of impersonating a statutory citizen under 18 U.S.C. §911, which is a
25 public officer, by those domiciled outside of federal territory and within a state of the Union. Congress STILL cannot
26 establish public offices within states of the Union under 4 U.S.C. §72.
27 7. Franchises put federal judges in a criminal conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, because they are put in
28 charge of protecting rights protected by the constitution of those domiciled outside their jurisdiction, and yet also puts
29 them in charge of maximizing revenues from DESTROYING those same rights and forcing people to participate. Do
30 YOU want judges who are criminals?
31 8. Franchises commercially entice judges to abuse sovereign immunity to protect and expand a government monopoly in
32 a specific field of PRIVATE business, and thus give the government unfair advantage. This is a violation of 28 U.S.C.
33 §§144, 455, and 18 U.S.C. §208.
34 9. Franchises result in crime by jurors in federal court and voters because many of those jurors and voters will be
35 receiving the socialist "benefit" and yet will also be ruling on cases relating to the benefit or voting for candidates
36 based on promises to INCREASE the benefit. That is the same problem the income tax has. It is a CRIME to rule on
37 any issue you have a financial interest in (18 U.S.C. §208) and it is a CRIME to bribe a voter (18 U.S.C. §201). And
38 by the way: all jurors and voters are public officers in their STATE governments as well. See 18 U.S.C. §201, which
39 describes jurors as public officers. BOTH will be happening if everyone receiving ANY kind of federal benefit is not
40 disqualified from serving as a jurist or a voter. Personally, I think it ought to be against the law to be a jurist or a voter
41 if one receives ANY government benefit for this very reason. The original Articles of Confederation refused to count
42 "paupers and vagabonds" as voters, and they were smart for this. That corruption will cause EVERYONE to be
43 compelled to participate. Do you REALLY want to have to go in front of a WHOLE ROOM full of tax consumers on
44 the jury and the bench and tell them that you don't want to subsidize their activities or bribe them? How do you think
45 that is going to turn out?

46 *"And you shall take no bribe, for a bribe blinds the discerning and perverts the words of the righteous."*
47 *[Exodus 23:8, Bible, NKJV]*

48 *"He who is greedy for gain troubles his own house,
49 But he who hates bribes will live."*
50 *[Prov. 15:27, Bible, NKJV]*

51 *"Surely oppression destroys a wise man's reason."*

1 *And a bribe debases the heart.*
2 *[Ecclesiastes 7:7, Bible, NKJV]*

- 3 10. Franchises are based on fraud, because you can't call yourself a statutory "citizen" or "resident" in a place you have
4 never physically lived in on federal territory. By this we mean that you as a person domiciled in a constitutional state
5 of the Union can't truthfully call yourself a statutory citizen because you are domiciled outside the statutory but not
6 constitutional "United States".
- 7 11. Franchises are based on fraud because the people participating still think they are private parties, and the courts lie
8 about their status. Then, when you realize the fraud and correct your status as described in pleadings, the government
9 tries to hide that fact by calling the litigant "frivolous", which really means you are a heretic who refuses to join the
10 state sponsored religion of socialism.
- 11 12. Franchises are based on fraud because it is being offered as a government program, and yet cannot be offered by a de
12 jure government to a people who cannot give up rights. A private corporation that is not a government is the only thing
13 that can offer such a franchise, and that corporation cannot and should not use sovereign immunity to expand its
14 program, and yet it does. It is fraud because they won't describe it as it REALLY is: Private business activity that can
15 lawfully be refused and which a REAL de jure government would and should defend your right NOT to participate in.
- 16 13. Franchises are unconstitutional because people domiciled in states of the Union and serving within state governments
17 will have to violate their state constitutions, most of which forbid simultaneously serving in federal office and state
18 office at the same time. State judges, legislators, and employees who sign up for this FEDERAL program and become
19 federal public officers will be committing TREASON. For a list of states with this constitutional prohibition, see:

SEDM Jurisdictions Database, Litigation Tool #09.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 For more examples of the above, see section 23.1 later.

21 There are MANY things that even if it is lawful under man's law to consent to, that Christians CANNOT consent to without
22 committing mutiny against God under HIS trust indenture called the Bible. This is exhaustively proven in:

Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23 We believers are God's trustees under the Bible trust indenture and covenant and we have a duty to faithfully execute it. Jesus
24 did not repeal the old testament and we still have to obey it. We must CARE at all times about what God's law says about
25 what we are supposed to do.

26 The only place it is constitutional is where the constitution doesn't apply: Federal territory. Offering it to those domiciled in
27 states of the Union and protected by the constitution is unconstitutional and violates the separation of powers doctrine. All
28 it does is magnify corruption that is already rampant and is caused by a violation of the separation of powers. That doesn't
29 help and it certainly doesn't "protect" anyone or anything.

Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30 All government franchises are civil law, and civil statutory federal law cannot be enforced outside of federal territory or
31 against those not domiciled on federal territory without violating the separation of powers doctrine. Enforcing "health
32 insurance franchises" within a state of the Union is unconstitutional for the same reasons that enforcing the "trade or business"
33 franchise within a state of the Union is unconstitutional, as documented in:

The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001, Section 14
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

34 The only way to MAKE it constitutional is to authorize private companies to do it or to create private corporation that will
35 do it and seed it with government money initially, but privatize it IMMEDIATELY.

36 *"Congress cannot authorize a trade or business [INCLUDING a health insurance business] within a State in*
37 *order to tax it."*
38 *[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]*

1 The above case has NEVER been overruled. They STILL cannot lawfully establish franchises WITHIN states of the Union.
2 They tip toe around this by refusing to call it a franchise, but that is the ONLY way they can reach inside states and outside
3 their territory to begin with: Contracts, of which franchises are a type of contract. Therefore, they CANNOT contract with
4 people in a state to create public offices. That is why everyone who occupies said offices has to physically MOVE to the
5 District of Columbia and work on the king's land to begin with. Because that is the only way they can lawfully reach these
6 people under civil law.

7 **11.6 How “comity” has been redefined to allow franchises to be unconstitutionally extended** 8 **outside the territory of the granting power**

9 The main method of extending franchises outside the territory of the granting power is through the concept called “comity”.
10 Comity is the process by which courts voluntarily recognize the laws of a legislatively foreign jurisdiction that do not
11 otherwise have the “force of law”. At the founding of America, franchises were not allowed to be enforced outside the
12 territory of the granting powers. This is also clear from the original definition of Comity in Bouvier’s Law Dictionary, 1856:

13 *COMITY. Courtesy; a disposition to accommodate.*

14 *2. Courts of justice in one state will, out of comity, enforce the laws of another state, when by such enforcement*
15 *they will not violate their laws or inflict an injury on some one of their own citizens; as, for example, the*
16 *discharge of a debtor under the insolvent laws of one state, will be respected in another state, where there is a*
17 *reciprocity in this respect.*

18 *3. It is a general rule that the municipal laws of a country do not extend beyond its limits, and cannot be*
19 *enforced in another, except on the principle of comity. But when those laws clash and interfere with the rights of*
20 *citizens, or the laws of the countries where the parties to the contract seek to enforce it, as one or the other must*
21 *give way, those prevailing where the relief is sought must have the preference. 2 Mart. Lo. Rep. N. S. 93; S. C. 2*
22 *Harr. Cond. Lo. Rep. 606, 609; 2 B. & C. 448, 471; 6 Binn. 353; 5 Cranch, 299; 2 Mass. 84; 6 Mass. 358; 7*
23 *Mart.Lo.R. 318. See Conflict of Laws; Lex loci contractus.*

24 [*Bouvier’s Law Dictionary, 1856; SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/Bouviere/bouviere.txt>*]

25 As time progressed and courts became corrupted, comity was unilaterally and unconstitutionally and illegally redefined by
26 the legal profession as the main means of protecting and expanding franchises outside of federal territory. They did this
27 because it enhanced the importance of lawyers and judges. Judges did this by expanding the definition of “comity” to add to
28 the definition the phrase “a willingness to grant a privilege”:

29 *COMITY. Courtesy; complaisance; respect; **a willingness to grant a privilege** [FRANCHISE], not as a matter*
30 *of right, but out of deference and good will. Dow v. Lillie, 26 N.D. 512, 144 N.W. 1082, 1088, L.R.A. 1915D, 754;*
31 *Cox v. Terminal R. Ass’n of St. Louis, 331 Mo. 910, 55 S.W.2d. 685.*

32 *Comity of Nations*
33 *(Lat. comitas gentium)*

34 *The most appropriate phrase to express the true foundation and extent of the obligation of the laws of one nation*
35 *within the territories of another. Story, Confl.Laws, §38. That body of rules which states observe towards one*
36 *another from courtesy or mutual convenience, although **they do not form part of international law**. Holtz. Enc.*
37 *s. v. Hilton v. Guyot, 159 U.S. 113, 16 S.Ct. 139, 40 L.Ed. 95; People v. Rushworth, 294 Ill. 455, 128 N.E. 555,*
38 *558; Second Russian Ins. Co. v. Miller, C.C.A.N.Y., 297 F. 404, 409.*

39 ***It is derived altogether from the voluntary consent of the latter; and it is inadmissible when it is contrary to its***
40 ***known policy, or prejudicial to its interests.** In the silence of any positive rule affirming or denying or restraining*
41 *the operation of foreign laws, **courts of justice presume the tacit adoption of them by their own government,***
42 *unless repugnant to its policy, or prejudicial to its interests. It is not the, comity of the courts, but the comity of*
43 *the nation, which is administered and ascertained in the same way, and guided by the same reasoning, by which*
44 *all other principles of the municipal law are ascertained and guided.*

45 *The recognition which one nation allows within its territory to the legislative, executive, or judicial acts of another*
46 *nation, having due regard both to international duty and convenience and to the rights of its own citizens or of*
47 *other persons who are under the protection of its laws. State ex rel. National Surety Corporation v. Price, 129*
48 *Neb. 433, 261 N.W. 884.*

49 ***“The use of the word ‘comity’ as expressing the basis of jurisdiction has been criticized.** It is, however, a mere*
50 *question of definition. The principles lying behind the word are recognized. * * * **The truth remains that***

1 jurisdiction depends upon the law of the forum, and this law in turn depends upon the public policy disclosed
2 by the acts and declarations of the political departments of the government." *Russian Socialist Federated Soviet*
3 *Republic v. Cibrario*, 235 N.Y. 255, 139 N.E. 259, 260.

4 **Judicial Comity**

5 *The principle in accordance with which the courts of one state or jurisdiction will give effect to the laws and*
6 *judicial decisions of another, not as a matter of obligation, but out of deference and respect.* *Franzen v. Zimmer*,
7 *35 N.Y.S. 612, 90 Hun. 103; Stowe v. Bank, C.C.Me., 92 F. 96; Strawn Mercantile Co. v. First Nat. Bank, Tex.*
8 *Civ.App., 279 S.W. 473, 474; Bobala v. Bobala, 68 Ohio.App. 63, 33 N.E.2d. 845, 849.*

9 There is no statute or common-law rule by which one court is bound to abide by the decisions of another court
10 of equal rank. It does so simply for what may be called comity among judges. There is no common law or
11 statutory rule to oblige a court to bow to its own decisions; it does so on the ground of judicial comity. (1884)
12 9 P.D. 98, per Brett, M. R.

13 *Of such a use of the word, however, Dicey says: "The term 'comity' * * * is open to the charge of implying that*
14 *the judge, when he applies foreign law to a particular case, does so as a matter of caprice or favor."*

15 Comity is not a rule of law, but one of practice, convenience and expediency. *It is something more than mere*
16 *courtesy, which implies only deference to the opinion of others, since it has a substantial value in securing*
17 *uniformity of decision, and discouraging repeated litigation of the same question. But its obligation is not*
18 *imperative. Comity persuades; but it does not command. It declares not how a case shall be decided, but how it*
19 *may with propriety be decided.* *Mast, Foos & Co. v. Mfg. Co., 177 U.S. 485, 488, 20 S.Ct. 708, 44 L.Ed. 856;*
20 *National Electric Signaling Co. v. Telefunken Wireless Telegraph Co. of United States, C.C.A.N.Y., 221 F. 629,*
21 *632; Lauer v. Freudenthal, 96 Wash. 394, 165 P. 98, 99.*

22 **Comity of States**

23 *Simply a phrase designating the practice by which the courts of one state follow the decision of another on a like*
24 *question, though not bound by law of precedents to do so.* *Larrick v. Walters, 39 Ohio.App. 363, 177 N.E. 642,*
25 *645.*

26 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 334]*

27 Important principles emerge from the above which need to be emphasized:

- 28 1. "Comity is not a rule of law, but one of practice, convenience and expediency."
29 1.1. They don't define WHO'S convenience it is for, but the implication is obvious: It is for the convenience and
30 profit of the GOVERNMENT, and NOT the people that the government was created to PROTECT and SERVE.
31 Hence, it creates an unequal and prejudicial relationship between the governed and the governors.
32 1.2. The opportunity for a judge to exercise this type of discretion obviously cannot coexist with obligations under the
33 constitution to protect PRIVATE rights. This would create a criminal conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C.
34 §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455. Hence, no judge who exercises this kind of discretion can or should
35 ALSO hear constitutional issues not involving franchises. Anyone who consents to the jurisdiction of a judge
36 who wears TWO hats, "franchise" and "constitutional", is aiding and abetting crime.
- 37 2. "The truth remains that jurisdiction depends upon the law of the forum, and this law in turn depends upon the public
38 policy disclosed by the acts and declarations of the political departments of the government." Comity therefore is the
39 means by which judges act in a POLITICAL rather than LEGAL manner and implement "public policy" by caprice,
40 rather than law. A true constitutional court cannot lawfully enforce public policy and therefore, only legislative
41 franchise courts in the Executive Branch of the government can lawfully exercise this kind of comity. See:
42

<u>Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004</u> http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--

43 3. "...they do not form part of international law." This means that they are judge made law, not statutory law. That is
44 why courts hearing franchise issues such as tax issues frequently will make their rulings "unpublished" so that they
45 cannot be cited as precedence: Because they are not law but essentially an edict or command from the judge personally
46 to a litigant before the court. Judges recognize that such unconstitutional and fraudulent commands cannot and do not
47 have the "force of law", which is why they are published as "opinions" or "memorandum opinions" instead of
48 "ORDERS". Under the Federal Rule of Evidence 610, "opinions" are inadmissible as evidence of ANYTHING,
49 including an obligation. This is a sign that they are operating in a POLITICAL rather than LEGAL capacity AND that
50 their "opinion" need not be obeyed.
3.1. The only people they can issue "memorandums" to are OTHER public officers within the government.

3.2. They can't issue civil commands to public officers in any branch of the government outside the judicial branch without violating the separation of powers. That's why FRANCHISE judges and FRANCHISEES have to BOTH be in the Executive Branch of the government, as the U.S. Supreme Court indirectly referenced in Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868 (1991).

4. “There is no statute or common-law rule by which one court is bound to abide by the decisions of another court of equal rank. It does so simply for what may be called comity among judges.” This means that the mere will of the judge is the sole arbiter of whether the foreign law is enforced. The U.S. Supreme Court defined the exercise of this type of discretion as “the essence of slavery itself”:

“And the law is the definition and limitation of power. *It is, indeed, quite true that there must always be lodged somewhere, and in some person or body, the authority of final decision; and in many cases of mere administration, the responsibility is purely political, no appeal lying except to the ultimate tribunal of the public judgment, exercised either in the pressure of opinion, or by means of the suffrage. But the fundamental rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness, considered as individual possessions, are secured by those maxims of constitutional law which are the monuments showing the victorious progress of the race in securing to men the blessings of civilization under the reign of just and equal laws, so that, in the famous language of the Massachusetts bill of rights, the government of the commonwealth 'may be a government of laws and not of men.' **For the very idea that one man may be compelled to hold his life, or the means of living, or any material right essential to the enjoyment of life, at the mere will of another, seems to be intolerable in any country where freedom prevails, as being the essence of slavery itself.”** [Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)]*

In conclusion, it ought to be obvious to the reader that:

1. The exercise of “comity” as it is currently defined turns a “society of law” into a “society of men”.
2. Lodging the kind of discretion exercised by judges that is described above is extremely dangerous.

*When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, **we are constrained to conclude that they do not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power.**' [Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S. Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071]*

3. Franchises and franchise courts ought to be avoided entirely, because the conflict of interest, greed, and covetousness by the government that they create and perpetuate are a severe threat to one's liberty.
4. It is a violation of the separation of powers for franchise judges to hear matters not involving those who are not lawfully appointed or elected to public offices within the federal and not state government. All such cases MUST be dismissed or the constitute an unconstitutional Bill of Attainder.

11.7 Summary

The profound implications of this section are the following:

1. De jure constitutional governments are established to protect private rights by keeping what is “public” separate from what is “private”.
2. The rights of those protected by the Constitution are “unalienable”, which means that they cannot be bargained away through any commercial process in relation to the government.
3. Franchises are a commercial process, and therefore they may not lawfully be offered to human beings protected by the Constitution.
4. The purpose of franchises is to tax, regulate and DESTROY rights, not protect them.
5. Franchises may only be offered to persons domiciled on federal territory where rights do not exist. Offering them any other place or within a state of the Union is a violation of the Constitution.
6. Rights and franchises compete with each other and destroy each other. They cannot coexist in any truly free de jure government. Any attempt to mix them inevitably will cause every single private right to be gobbled up by Pac Man franchises and turned into “public rights” and publici juris because the love of money by politicians is without end and without scruples. That conversion will occur primarily by manufacturing legal ignorance in the public schools, STEALING ordinary words and converting them into “words of art”, and abusing unconstitutional presumption to deceive the ignorant into volunteering for these franchises. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 7. We cannot have a “Dr. Jekyll” and “Mr. Hyde” government or court that on the one hand is in charge of protecting
2 private rights, and on the other hand and at the same time, is running profitable businesses or “franchises” that can tax,
3 destroy, and regulate rights! For instance:
4 7.1. It is a conflict of interest for a judge to rule on any matter that he has either a direct or an indirect pecuniary financial
5 interest in. See 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144.
6 7.2. It is a conflict of interest for a voter to vote on any measure that might produce a financial benefit for himself at the
7 expense of another nonconsenting party. See 18 U.S.C. §597.

8 *“The government that robs Peter to pay Paul can always depend on the support of Paul.”*
9 *[George Bernard Shaw]*

10 *“A democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. It can only exist until the voters discover that*
11 *they can vote themselves money from the Public Treasury. From that moment on, the majority always votes for*
12 *the candidate promising the most benefits from the Public Treasury with the result that a democracy always*
13 *collapses over loose fiscal policy always followed by dictatorship.”*
14 *[“The Decline and Fall of the Athenian Republic”, Alexander Fraser Tytler]*

15 *“A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the*
16 *support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group*
17 *for the benefit of another.”*
18 *[U.S. Supreme Court in United States v. William M. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]*

- 19 7.3. It is a conflict of interest for a jurist who receives government “benefits” to rule on any matter involving the payment
20 of taxes for those benefits. 18 U.S.C. §201 makes it a crime to bribe a “public officer” and it also describes jurists
21 as “public officers”:

22 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 11 > § 201](#)
23 [§ 201. Bribery of public officials and witnesses](#)

24 (a) For the purpose of this section—

25 (1) the term “public official” means Member of Congress, Delegate, or Resident Commissioner, either before or
26 after such official has qualified, or an officer or employee or person acting for or on behalf of the United States,
27 or any department, agency or branch of Government thereof, including the District of Columbia, in any official
28 function, under or by authority of any such department, agency, or branch of Government, or a juror;

29 What we have is Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde government. On the one hand, it claims to champion freedom and rights throughout
30 the world but behind the scenes and on government forms, it is secretly undermining those same rights and making everyone
31 into a government statutory “employee” (5 U.S.C. §2105(a)) or “public officer” and servant without compensation who is
32 called by any one of the following names:

- 33 1. Statutory “taxpayer” as defined at 26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(14) and 1313. A federal business trust that earns “income” as
34 defined in 26 U.S.C. §643(b). This trust is wholly owned by a federal corporation, the “United States” pursuant to 28
35 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). All federal corporations are “citizens” under the law they were incorporated, which in the case of
36 the “U.S. Inc.” is the District of Columbia. By signing and submitting SSA Form SS-5, you created this trust and agreed
37 to become surety for it as a “public officer”. Possession of the Social Security Card and use of the number constitutes
38 prima facie evidence that you consent to act as the “trustee” and custodian of public property. The card and number are
39 “public property” pursuant to 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d) and you can’t use public property for a private use. If you did, you
40 would be guilty of conversion pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §654. In that sense, the number acts as a prima facie license to act
41 as a “public officer” engaged in federal franchises. See:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 42 2. Statutory “person” as defined at 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 7343. All such “persons” are officers or employees of federal
43 corporations or federal partnerships contractually engaged with the government as “public officers”.
44 3. Statutory “individual” as defined at 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). This is an alien who signed up for a Taxpayer
45 Identification Number or provided a Social Security Number as a substitute for a Taxpayer Identification Number. He
46 or she or it is engaged in any one of the following franchises. All of these franchises are described in the instructions for
47 IRS Form 1042-S:
48 3.1. Any recipient whose income is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States.

- 3.2. Any foreign person claiming a reduced rate of, or exemption from, tax under a tax treaty between a foreign country and the United States, unless the income is an unexpected payment (as described in Regulations, 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-6(g)) or consists of dividends and interest from stocks and debt obligations that are actively traded; dividends from any redeemable security issued by an investment company registered under the Investment Company Act of 1940 (mutual fund); dividends, interest, or royalties from units of beneficial interest in a unit investment trust that are (or were, upon issuance) publicly offered and are registered with the Securities and Exchange Commission under the Securities Act of 1933; and amounts paid with respect to loans of any of the above securities.
- 3.3. Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from tax under section 871(f) for certain annuities received under qualified plans.
- 3.4. A foreign organization claiming an exemption from tax solely because of its status as a tax-exempt organization under I.R.C. §501(c) or as a private foundation.
- 3.5. Any QI.
- 3.6. Any WP or WT.
- 3.7. Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from withholding on compensation for independent personal services [services connected with a “trade or business”].
- 3.8. Any foreign grantor trust with five or fewer grantors.
- 3.9. Any branch of a foreign bank or foreign insurance company that is treated as a U.S. person.
4. Statutory “Voter” as referred to at 18 U.S.C. §201(a)(1). All voters are “public officers”.
5. Statutory “Employee” as defined at 26 U.S.C. §3401(c), 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1, and 5 U.S.C. §2105. Defined as an officer or employee of the national government and NOT a private business.
6. Statutory “U.S. citizen” as defined at 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and 26 U.S.C. §3121(e).
7. Statutory “U.S. resident” as defined at 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(A). A statutory “U.S. citizen” temporarily abroad and coming under an income tax treaty with a foreign country pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911. Under the treaty and in relation to the foreign country, he or she is an “alien”. Pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(3), this “resident alien” has an “abode”, which means domicile, in the District of Columbia.
8. Statutory “Federal personnel” as defined at 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(13). A Social Security Trust that you created by filling out an SSA Form SS-5 and agreeing to act as a trustee over said trust.

Of the above hypocrisy and the “Pharisees”, meaning lawyers who propagate it, Jesus Himself said the following:

“But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; for you neither go in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in.

[...]

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have neglected the weightier matters of the law: justice and mercy and faith. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone.

[...]

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but inside are full of dead men’s bones and all uncleanness.

Even so, you also outwardly appear righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness.

[...]

Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers’ guilt. Serpents, brood of vipers! How can you escape the condemnation of hell? Therefore, indeed, I send you prophets, wise men, and scribes: some of them you will kill and crucify,

1 and some of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city, that on you may come all
2 the righteous bloodshed on the earth..."
3 [Matthew 23:13-36, Bible, NKJV]

4 **12 Parties who may lawfully engage in franchises**

5 Next, we will analyze what specific parties may lawfully engage in franchises. Below is a list of all the possible candidate
6 legal persons who might be able to participate and each will be analyzed individually to determine if they can lawfully be
7 engaged in a franchise:

- 8 1. Private human beings domiciled in states of the Union and protected by the Constitution.
- 9 2. Private human beings domiciled on federal territory and not within any state of the Union.
- 10 3. States of the Union mentioned in the United States Constitution.
- 11 4. Federal territories and possessions as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d), which is the Buck Act. These are the only "States"
12 mentioned in most federal statutes.
- 13 5. The national government.
- 14 6. Public officers and employees who work for the government.

15 **12.1 EXCLUDED: Private parties (items 1 and 2 above)**

16 In regards to the ability of private individuals identified in items 1 and 2 above to engage in franchises, the Declaration of
17 Independence says that our rights are "unalienable".

18 "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator
19 with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure
20 these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,
21 --"
22 [Declaration of Independence]

23 The term "unalienable" is defined as follows:

24 "Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."
25 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]

26 So in other words, the rights recognized and protected by the Constitution within the Bill of Rights (first ten amendments to
27 the Constitution) cannot lawfully be aliened, sold, or transferred by any commercial process. These rights also only have an
28 existence within the context of the relationship between the federal government and the people in states of the Union. Since
29 all government franchises are the subject of a contract and are a commercial process, then no one with Constitutionally
30 protected rights can lawfully participate in a franchise and thereby "bargain away" those rights in relation to the government
31 in exchange for privileges. To conclude otherwise would be to sanction a violation of the oaths that all public officers take
32 to "support and defend the constitution". The minute the government starts bribing a select group or class of people within
33 society using public monies, it is violating the notion of equal protection if it doesn't provide the same amount of money to
34 everyone equally.

35 It is worth emphasizing here that rights attach ONLY to the land you are standing on and NOT to the person. That land is
36 only the 50 states of the Union. Here is what silver-tongued President William Howard Taft, the author of the Sixteenth
37 Amendment and the only President to serve as a Chief Justice in the Supreme Court said on this very subject after he got the
38 Sixteenth Amendment FRAUDULENTLY ratified by a lame duck Secretary of State Philander Knox:

39 "It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure,
40 and not the status of the people who live in it."
41 [Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922)]

42 The Bill of Rights, however, does NOT protect persons domiciled on or physically present within federal territory, as the
43 U.S. Supreme Court admitted:

44 "Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform
45 to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or
46 conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every
47 state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the

1 definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and
2 is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the
3 territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,
4 Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing
5 a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative
6 power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not
7 until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the
8 people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress
9 thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that
10 the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of
11 habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."
12 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

13 Consequently, private persons domiciled on federal territory have no rights protected by the Constitution and instead only
14 enjoy legislatively granted "privileges". Domiciliaries of the federal zone, unlike persons domiciled in states of the Union,
15 therefore are the ONLY private persons who may lawfully engage in federal franchises without violating the organic law,
16 consisting of the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution.

17 The other thing we wish to emphasize in this section is that the foundation of the Constitution is equal protection and the
18 purpose of franchises is to destroy equal protection. Where franchises exist, there can be no equal protection, but only
19 privilege-induced slavery. Anyone who offers you government franchises as a person standing on land protected by the
20 constitution is:

- 21 1. Trying to acquire, destroy, or otherwise limit your God given rights.

22 "The rights of individuals and the justice due to them, are as dear and precious as those of states. Indeed the
23 later are founded upon the former; and the great end and object of them must be to secure and support the rights
24 of individuals, or else vain [worthless and HARMFUL] is government."
25 [Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 U.S. (2 Dall.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793)]

- 26 2. Trying to steal from you under the color of office and the color of law in criminal violation of [18 U.S.C. §872](#).
27 3. Trying to replace a government based on equal protection with a government based on franchises, privileges, bribes,
28 favors, and unequal protection:

29 The fourteenth amendment prohibits a State from denying to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection
30 of the laws; but this provision does not, any more than the one which precedes it, and which we have just
31 considered, add any thing *555 to the rights which one citizen has under the Constitution against another. **The**
32 **equality of the rights of citizens is a principle of republicanism. Every republican government is in duty bound**
33 **to protect all its citizens in the enjoyment of this principle, if within its power. That duty was originally assumed**
34 **by the States; and it still remains there. The only obligation resting upon the United States is to see that the**
35 **States do not deny the right. This the amendment guarantees, but no more. The power of the national**
36 **government is limited to the enforcement of this guaranty.**
37 [U.S. v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542, 1875 WL 17550 (U.S.,1875)]

- 38 4. Converting a government that is a public trust into a private, for profit corporation that becomes your employer but
39 doesn't pay you anything.

40 *For thus says the LORD:*
41 *"You have sold yourselves for nothing [and federal employees called statutory "U.S. citizens"].*
42 *And you shall be redeemed without money."*
43 [[Isaiah 52:3](#), Bible, NKJV]

44 See:

[Corporatization and Privatization of the Government](#), Form #05.024
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 45 5. Violating their oath of office, which requires them to protect, not destroy, your PRIVATE rights.
46 6. Violating the purpose for establishing a government, which is the protection of PRIVATE, and not public rights.
47 7. Engaging in a coup d'etat to overthrow constitutional, limited government based on republican principles and replace it
48 with a socialist government democracy where the rulers and the collective and not the people INDIVIDUALLY are the
49 sovereigns:

50 *"While sovereign powers are delegated to ... the government, sovereignty itself remains with the people.."*
51 [Yick Wo v. Hopkins, [118 U.S. 356](#) (1886)]

1 "There is no such thing as a power of inherent sovereignty in the government of the United States In this
2 country sovereignty resides in the people, and Congress can exercise no power which they have not, by their
3 Constitution entrusted to it: All else is withheld."
4 [Juilliard v. Greenman, 110 U.S. 421 (1884)]

5 "In the United States***, sovereignty resides in the people who act through the organs established by the
6 Constitution. [cites omitted] The Congress as the instrumentality of sovereignty is endowed with certain powers
7 to be exerted on behalf of the people in the manner and with the effect the Constitution ordains. **The Congress**
8 **cannot invoke the sovereign power of the people to override their will as thus declared."**
9 [Perry v. United States, 294 U.S. 330, 353 (1935)]

10 **12.2 INCLUDED: Statutory but not Constitutional States and National Government (items 3** 11 **through 5 above)**

12 Next, we examine whether Constitutional states may bargain away any of the sovereignty they retain under the Tenth
13 Amendment to the Constitution of the United States, which says:

14 *United States Constitution, Tenth Amendment*

15 *The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved*
16 *to the States respectively, or to the people.*

17 The Tenth Amendment is a reservation of rights to the states of those powers not expressly delegated to the national
18 government by the Constitution. With respect to these reserved rights, the U.S. Supreme Court has held:

19 "To the contrary, the Constitution divides authority between federal and state governments for the protection
20 of individuals. State sovereignty is not just an end in itself: "Rather, federalism secures to citizens the liberties
21 that derive from the diffusion of sovereign power." *Coleman v. Thompson, 501 U.S. 722, 759 (1991)*
22 *(BLACKMUN, J., dissenting).* "Just as the separation and independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal
23 Government serve to prevent the accumulation of excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power
24 between the States and the Federal Government will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front."
25 *Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S., at 458.* See *The Federalist* No. 51, p. 323. (C. Rossiter ed. 1961).

26 Where Congress exceeds its authority relative to the States, therefore, the departure from the constitutional
27 plan cannot be ratified by the "consent" of state officials. An analogy to the separation of powers among the
28 branches of the Federal Government clarifies this point. The Constitution's division of power among the three
29 branches is violated where one branch invades the territory of another, whether or not the encroached-upon
30 branch approves the encroachment. In *Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S. 1, 118-137 (1976)*, for instance, the Court
31 held that Congress had infringed the President's appointment power, despite the fact that the President himself
32 had manifested his consent to the statute that caused the infringement by signing it into law. See *National League*
33 *of Cities v. Usery, 426 U.S., at 842*, n. 12. In *INS v. Chadha, 462 U.S. 919, 944-959 (1983)*, we held that the
34 legislative veto violated the constitutional requirement that legislation be presented to the President, despite
35 Presidents' approval of hundreds of statutes containing a legislative veto provision. See *id.*, at 944-945. The
36 constitutional authority of Congress cannot be expanded by the "consent" of the governmental unit whose domain
37 is thereby narrowed, whether that unit is the Executive Branch or the States.

38 State officials thus cannot consent to the enlargement of the powers of Congress beyond those enumerated in
39 the Constitution. Indeed, the facts of this case raise the possibility that powerful incentives might lead both
40 federal and state officials to view departures from the federal structure to be in their personal interests. Most
41 citizens recognize the need for radioactive waste disposal sites, but few want sites near their homes. As a result,
42 while it would be well within the authority of either federal or state officials to choose where the disposal sites
43 will be, it is likely to be in the political interest of each individual official to avoid being held accountable to the
44 voters for the choice of location. If [505 U.S. 144, 183] a federal official is faced with the alternatives of choosing
45 a location or directing the States to do it, the official may well prefer the latter, as a means of shifting
46 responsibility for the eventual decision. If a state official is faced with the same set of alternatives - choosing a
47 location or having Congress direct the choice of a location - the state official may also prefer the latter, as it may
48 permit the avoidance of personal responsibility. The interests of public officials thus may not coincide with the
49 Constitution's intergovernmental allocation of authority. Where state officials purport to submit to the direction
50 of Congress in this manner, federalism is hardly being advanced. "
51 [New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144 (1992)]

52
53 "The determination of the Framers Convention and the ratifying conventions to preserve complete and
54 unimpaired state [and personal] self-government in all matters not committed to the general government is
55 one of the plainest facts which emerges from the history of their deliberations. And adherence to that
56 determination is incumbent equally upon the federal government and the states. State powers can neither be
57 appropriated on the one hand nor abdicated on the other. As this court said in Texas v. White, 7 Wall. 700,

1 725, 'The preservation of the States, and the maintenance of their governments, are as much within the design
2 and care of the Constitution as the preservation of the Union and the maintenance of the National government.
3 The Constitution, in all its provisions, looks to an indestructible Union, composed of indestructible States.' Every
4 journey to a forbidden end begins with the first step; and the danger of such a step by the federal government in
5 the direction of taking over the powers of the states is that the end of the journey may find the states so despoiled
6 of their powers, or-what may amount to the same thing-so [298 U.S. 238, 296] relieved of the responsibilities
7 which possession of the powers necessarily enjoins, as to reduce them to little more than geographical
8 subdivisions of the national domain. It is safe to say that if, when the Constitution was under consideration, it
9 had been thought that any such danger lurked behind its plain words, it would never have been ratified."
10 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)]

11 In other words, federalism requires:

- 12 1. Strict, unchanging separation of powers between the states and the federal government.
13 2. That no Constitutional state may delegate any of its reserved powers to the federal government.

14 "Where Congress exceeds its authority relative to the States, therefore, the departure from the constitutional
15 plan cannot be ratified by the "consent" of state officials. An analogy to the separation of powers among the
16 branches of the Federal Government clarifies this point."

17 [. . .]

18 "State officials thus cannot consent to the enlargement of the powers of Congress beyond those enumerated in
19 the Constitution. Indeed, the facts of this case raise the possibility that powerful incentives might lead both federal
20 and state officials to view departures from the federal structure to be in their personal interests."
21 [New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144 (1992)]

- 22 3. That the federal government may not delegate any of its powers to the states.
23 4. That federal courts may not entertain cases that overlap with state sovereignty, as required by the Eleventh Amendment.

24 Therefore, the states of the Union mentioned in the Constitution are FORBIDDEN from entering into any agreements with
25 the national government or in delegating any of their powers, and especially their police powers:

26 "'Whatever differences of opinion,' said the court, [in the case of Beer Co. v. Massachusetts, 97 U.S. 28.] 'may
27 exist as to the extent and boundaries of the police power, and however difficult it may be to render a satisfactory
28 definition of it, there seems to be no doubt that it does extend to the protection of the lives, health, and property
29 of the citizens, and to the preservation of good order and public morals. **The legislature cannot by any contract**
30 [including any FRANCHISE CONTRACT] divest itself of the power to provide for these objects. **They belong**
31 **emphatically to that class of objects which demand the application of the maxim, salus populi suprema lex,**
32 **and they are to be attained and provided for by such appropriate means as the legislative discretion may devise.**
33 **That discretion can no more be bargained away than the power itself.'**

34 [...]

35 "In the still more recent case of Stone v. Mississippi, 101 U.S. 814, the whole subject is reviewed in the opinion
36 delivered [111 U.S. 746, 753] by the chief justice. That also was a case of a chartered lottery, whose charter was
37 repealed by a constitution of the state subsequently adopted. It came here for relief, relying on the clause of the
38 federal constitution against impairing the obligation of contracts. The question is therefore presented, (says the
39 opinion,) whether, in view of these facts, the legislature of a state can, by the charter of a lottery company, defeat
40 the will of the people authoritatively expressed, in relation to the further continuance of such business in their
41 midst. We think it cannot. **No legislature can bargain away the public health or the public morals. The people**
42 **themselves cannot do it, much less their servants. The supervision of both these subjects of governmental power**
43 **is continuing in its nature, and they are to be dealt with as the special exigencies of the moment may require.**
44 **Government is organized with a view to their preservation, and cannot divest itself of the power to provide for**
45 **them. For this purpose the legislative discretion is allowed, and the discretion cannot be parted with any more**
46 **than the power itself.'** "
47 [Butcher's Union Co. v. Crescent City Co., 111 U.S. 746 (1884)]

48 The U.S. Supreme Court also held that the national government cannot enter into "compacts" or agreements that would
49 restrict the entrance of states into the Union. The implication is that AFTER the states have joined, they continue to be
50 UNABLE to constitutionally delegate away any of their powers through a franchise or "compact", as the Supreme Court
51 holding below indicates:

52 The most dangerous of the efforts to employ a geographical political power, to perpetuate a geographical
53 preponderance in the Union, is to be found in the deliberations upon the act of the 6th of March, 1820, before

1 cited. The attempt consisted of a proposal to exclude Missouri from a place in the Union, unless her people
2 would adopt a Constitution containing a prohibition upon the subject of slavery, according to a prescription of
3 Congress. The sentiment is now general, if not universal, that Congress had no constitutional power to impose
4 the restriction. This was frankly admitted at the bar, in the course of this argument. The principles which this
5 court have pronounced condemn the pretension then made on behalf of the legislative department. In *Groves*
6 *v. Slaughter*, (15 Pet.,) the Chief Justice said: 'The power over this subject is exclusively with the several States,
7 and each of them has a right to decide for itself whether it will or will not allow persons of this description to
8 be brought within its limits.' Justice McLean said: 'The Constitution of the United States operates alike in all
9 the States, and one State has the same power over the subject of slavery as every other State.' In *Pollard's*
10 *Lessee v. Hagan*, (3 How., 212,) the court say: 'The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise
11 municipal *509 jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except
12 in cases where it is delegated, and the court denies the faculty of the Federal
13 Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact.'

14 This is a necessary consequence, resulting from the nature of the Federal Constitution, which is a federal
15 compact among the States, establishing a limited Government, with powers delegated by the people of distinct
16 and independent communities, who reserved to their State Governments, and to themselves, the powers they
17 did not grant. This claim to impose a restriction upon the people of Missouri involved a denial of the
18 constitutional relations between the people of the States and Congress, and affirmed a concurrent right for the
19 latter, with their people, to constitute the social and political system of the new States. A successful maintenance
20 of this claim would have altered the basis of the Constitution. The new States would have become members of
21 a Union defined in part by the Constitution and in part by Congress. They would not have been admitted to 'this
22 Union.' Their sovereignty would have been restricted by Congress as well as the Constitution. The demand was
23 unconstitutional and subversive, but was prosecuted with an energy, and aroused such animosities among the
24 people, that patriots, whose confidence had not failed during the Revolution, began to despair for the
25 Constitution.^{FN4} Amid the utmost violence of this extraordinary contest, the expedient contained in the eighth
26 section of this act was proposed, to moderate it, and to avert the catastrophe it menaced. It was not seriously
27 debated, nor were its constitutional aspects severely scrutinized by Congress. For the first time, in the history of
28 the country, has its operation been embodied in a case at law, and been presented to this court for their judgment.
29 The inquiry is, whether there are conditions in the Constitutions of the Territories which subject the capacity and
30 status of persons within their limits to the direct action of Congress. Can Congress determine the condition and
31 status of persons who inhabit the Territories?

32 [. . .]

33 Whatever these Constitutions and laws validly determine to be property, it is the duty of the Federal Government,
34 through the domain of jurisdiction merely Federal, to recognize to be property.

35 And this principle follows from the structure of the respective Governments, State and Federal, and their
36 reciprocal relations. They are different agents and trustees of the people of the several States, appointed with
37 different powers and with distinct purposes, but whose acts, within the scope of their respective jurisdictions, are
38 mutually obligatory. They are respectively the depositories of such powers of legislation as the people were
39 willing to surrender, and their duty is to co-operate within their several jurisdictions to maintain the rights of the
40 same citizens under both Governments unimpaired. *516 A proscription, therefore, of the Constitution and laws
41 of one or more States, determining property, on the part of the Federal Government, by which the stability of its
42 social system may be endangered, is plainly repugnant to the conditions on which the Federal Constitution was
43 adopted, or which that Government was designed to accomplish. Each of the States surrendered its powers of
44 war and negotiation, to raise armies and to support a navy, and all of these powers are sometimes required to
45 preserve a State from disaster and ruin. The Federal Government was constituted to exercise these powers for
46 the preservation of the States, respectively, and to secure to all their citizens the enjoyment of the rights which
47 were not surrendered to the Federal Government. The provident care of the statesmen who projected the
48 Constitution was signalized by such a distribution of the powers of Government as to exclude many of the
49 motives and opportunities for promoting provocations and spreading discord among the States, and for
50 guarding against those partial combinations, so destructive of the community of interest, sentiment, and
51 feeling, which are so essential to the support of the Union. The distinguishing features of their system consist
52 in the exclusion of the Federal Government from the local and internal concerns of, and in the establishment
53 of an independent internal Government within, the States. And it is a significant fact in the history of the
54 United States, that those controversies which have been productive of the greatest animosity, and have
55 occasioned most peril to the peace of the Union, have had their origin in the well-sustained opinion of a
56 minority among the people, that the Federal Government had overstepped its
57 constitutional limits to grant some exclusive privilege, or to disturb the legitimate
58 distribution of property or power among the States or individuals. Nor can a more signal instance of this be
59 found than is furnished by the act before us. No candid or rational man can hesitate to believe, that if the subject
60 of the eighth section of the act of March, 1820, had never been introduced into Congress and made the basis of
61 legislation, no interest common to the Union would have been seriously affected. And, certainly, the creation,
62 within this Union, of large confederacies of unfriendly and frowning States, which has been the tendency, and, to
63 an alarming extent, the result, produced by the agitation arising from it, does not commend it to the patriot or
64 statesman. This court have determined that the intermigration of slaves was not committed to the jurisdiction or
65 control of Congress. Wherever a master is entitled to go within the United States, his slave may accompany him,

1 without any impediment from, or fear of, Congressional *517 legislation or interference. The question then arises,
2 whether Congress, which can exercise no jurisdiction over the relations of master and slave within the limits of
3 the Union, and is bound to recognize and respect the rights and relations that validly exist under the Constitutions
4 and laws of the States, can deny the exercise of those rights, and prohibit the continuance of those relations,
5 within the Territories.”
6 [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393 (1856)]

7 Note that the federal government was trying to turn entrance into the Union into a franchise, whereby a territory would only
8 be rewarded with said entrance IF they did some particular thing. In that sense, they were attempting to make new states
9 unequal in relation to states already admitted, which was a violation of equal protection. Note the language about how
10 “exclusive privileges” produce animosity among the states:

11 **“And it is a significant fact in the history of the United States, that those controversies which have been**
12 **productive of the greatest animosity, and have occasioned most peril to the peace of the Union, have had their**
13 **origin in the well-sustained opinion of a minority among the people, that the Federal Government**
14 **had overstepped its constitutional limits to grant some exclusive privilege,**
15 **or to disturb the legitimate distribution of property or power among the States or individuals.”**
16 [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393 (1856)]

17 The term “compact” as used in the Dred Scott case above, means “contract”. As we demonstrated earlier in section 5, all
18 government franchises are the subject of a “contract” or agreement between the government grantor and the PRIVATE
19 franchisee.

20 **“Compact, n. An agreement or contract between persons, nations, or states. Commonly applied to working**
21 **agreements between and among states concerning matters of mutual concern. A contract between parties, which**
22 **creates obligations and rights capable of being enforced and contemplated as such between the parties, in their**
23 **distinct and independent characters. A mutual consent of parties concerned respecting some property or right**
24 **that is the object of the stipulation, or something that is to be done or forborne. See also Compact clause;**
25 **Confederacy; Interstate compact; Treaty.”**
26 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281]

27 Consistent with the analysis so far in this section, the legal encyclopedia says the following:

28 **“Congress, in admitting a state, cannot restrict such state by bargain. The state, by so contracting with**
29 **Congress, is in no way bound by such a contract [compact], however irrevocable it is stated to be. It is said**
30 **that subject to the restraint and limitations of the Federal Constitution, the states have all the sovereign powers**
31 **of independent nations over all persons and things within their respective territorial limits.”**
32 [16 American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional Law, §281 (1999)]

33 Since the power of internal taxation has always been reserved to the states and its object funds the police power of the state,
34 no state can contract away its power to tax or authorize the federal government to collect a tax within its own borders that
35 relates to anything OTHER than commerce with foreign nations, which the constitution calls “imposts and excises”. To wit:

36 **“The Congress shall have Power To lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and**
37 **provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States; but all Duties, Imposts and Excises**
38 **shall be uniform throughout the United States;”**
39 [United States Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1]

41 **“No Tax or Duty shall be laid on Articles exported from any State.”**
42 [United States Constitution, Article 1, Section 9, Clause 5]

44 **“Two governments acting independently of each other cannot exercise the same power for the same object [or**
45 **person].”**
46 [Fox v. The State of Ohio, 46 U.S. 410, 5 Howard 410, 12 L.Ed. 213 (1847)]

48 **“The States, after they formed the Union, continued to have the same range of taxing power which they had**
49 **before, barring only duties affecting exports, imports, and on tonnage. 2 Congress, on the other hand, to lay**
50 **taxes in order 'to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States',**
51 **Art. 1, Sec. 8, U.S.C.A.Const., can reach every person and every dollar in the land with due regard to**
52 **Constitutional limitations as to the method of laying taxes.”**
53 [Graves v. People of State of New York, 306 U.S. 466 (1939)]

1 The first federal income tax was enacted in 1862 to fund the Civil War and it included licenses and franchises within states
2 of the Union. Shortly after it was enacted in 1866, the U.S. Supreme Court in 1866 forcefully declared such legislation
3 unconstitutional. Note that the activity being licensed was even called a “trade or business”, which is exactly the same activity
4 that is taxed within the Internal Revenue Code today!:

5 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
6 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to
7 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
8 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
9 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

10 But very different considerations apply to the internal commerce or domestic trade of the States. Over this
11 commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs
12 exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is
13 warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to
14 the legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of
15 the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given
16 in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
17 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
18 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.
19 Congress cannot authorize [e.g. “license”] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.”
20 [*License Tax Cases*, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

21 Consequently, states of the Union and the people domiciled therein may NOT lawfully participate in any federal franchise or
22 license, because doing so would be a re-delegation of powers that are expressly reserved within the Constitution to the states
23 and the people under the Tenth Amendment.

24 The only “States” that can enter into federal franchises are federal territories and possessions who are statutory “States” but
25 not the “States” mentioned in the Constitution. These statutory “States” are the equivalent of corporate subdivisions of the
26 national government, over which the national government has absolute and exclusive sovereignty, and which do not enjoy
27 the protections of the Bill of Rights because they are not the “States” mentioned in the United States Constitution.

28 *At common law, a "corporation" was an "artificial perso[n] endowed with the legal capacity of perpetual*
29 *succession" consisting either of a single individual (termed a "corporation sole") or of a collection of several*
30 *individuals (a "corporation aggregate"). 3 H. Stephen, Commentaries on the Laws of England 166, 168 (1st Am.*
31 *ed. 1845). The sovereign was considered a corporation. See id., at 170; see also 1 W. Blackstone, Commentaries*
32 **467. Under the definitions supplied by contemporary law dictionaries, Territories would have been classified*
33 *as "corporations" (and hence as "persons") at the time that 1983 was enacted and the Dictionary Act*
34 *recodified. See W. Anderson, A Dictionary of Law 261 (1893) ("All corporations were originally modeled upon*
35 *a state or nation"); 1 J. Bouvier, A Law Dictionary Adapted to the Constitution and Laws of the United States of*
36 *America 318-319 (11th ed. 1866) ("In this extensive sense the United States may be termed a corporation"); Van*
37 *Brocklin v. Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151, 154 (1886) ("The United States is a . . . great corporation . . . ordained and*
38 *established by the American people") (quoting United [495 U.S. 182, 202] States v. Maurice, 26 F.Cas. 1211,*
39 *1216 (No. 15,747) (CC Va. 1823) (Marshall, C. J.); Cotton v. United States, 11 How. 229, 231 (1851) (United*
40 *States is "a corporation"). See generally Trustees of Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 518, 561-562*
41 *(1819) (explaining history of term "corporation").*
42 [*Ngiraingas v. Sanchez*, 495 U.S. 182 (1990)]

43 These statutory federal corporation “States” are defined below:

44 TITLE 4 - FLAG AND SEAL, SEAT OF GOVERNMENT, AND THE STATES
45 CHAPTER 4 - THE STATES
46 [Sec. 110. Same](#); definitions

47
48 (d) The term "State" includes any [Territory](#) or possession of the United States.
49

50 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
51 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

52 (a) Definitions

53 (10) State

1 The term "State" shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to
2 carry out provisions of this title.

3 Because constitutional states are not expressly included within the statutory definition of "State" in ordinary acts of Congress,
4 then Constitutional states:

5 1. Are purposefully excluded under the rules of statutory construction.

6 *"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's*
7 *ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition*
8 *of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a*
9 *rule, a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western*
10 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96*
11 *(1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction, §47.07, p. 152,*
12 *and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.*
13 *943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney*
14 *General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."*
15 *[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]*

- 16 2. May not be ADDED to any definition within federal law by judicial fiat without committing an unconstitutional act
17 and destroying the separation of powers between the states and the national government.
- 18 3. May not unilaterally CONSENT to enlarge federal jurisdiction by:
- 19 3.1. Agreeing to act as or accept the responsibilities of a statutory state.
- 20 3.2. Litigating in any federal court as a statutory state.
- 21 3.3. Accepting any grants or "benefits" from the national government under any federal franchise, INCLUDING
22 Social Security. The Social Security Act, similarly does NOT include constitutional states within the definition of
23 "State". See 42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1).
- 24 4. Are violating their constitutional charter to place any condition on their services to those domiciled within their
25 protection that might cause those protected to acquire a domicile on federal territory or a public office in the national
26 government by virtue of signing up for or participating in federal franchises. This is a violation of fiduciary duty and
27 constitutes a BRIBE to procure public offices and enslave those who are under their protection.

28 A failure to observe the above LEGAL limitations upon the authority of the national government has been identified in the
29 laws of Congress as COMMUNISM:

30 [TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.](#)
31 [Sec. 841. – Findings and declarations of fact](#)

32 *The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and*
33 *a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy*
34 *to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by*
35 *the judiciary]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in*
36 *collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges*
37 *[including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of Article I, Section 9, Clause 8 of the*
38 *Constitution] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by*
39 *the Constitution [Form #10.002]. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through*
40 *public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs*
41 *to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are*
42 *secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise "codes",*
43 *Form #05.001] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal*
44 *Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman*
45 *Trafficant] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike*
46 *members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public*
47 *FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are*
48 *organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the*
49 *assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks*
50 *to a corrupted federal judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon*
51 *that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and*
52 *gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. The peril inherent in its*
53 *operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its*
54 *activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States*
55 *ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to; force and violence for using*
56 *income taxes]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve*
57 *and the American Bar Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the*
58 *security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced illegally KIDNAPPED via*

1 [identity theft!, Form #05.046\] into the service of the world Communist movement \[using FALSE information](#)
2 [returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, Form #04.001\], trained to do its bidding \[by FALSE](#)
3 [government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form](#)
4 [#05.007\], and directed and controlled \[using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, Form](#)
5 [#05.030\] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party](#)
6 [should be outlawed](#)

7 We allege that because the restrictions upon Constitutional but not statutory “States” and the separation of powers documented
8 in this section have not been enforced by the courts, the de jure sovereign constitutionally states of the Union have unlawfully
9 signed up for federal franchises such as the Buck Act and the income tax and thereby brought about the very result so
10 prophetically predicted by the U.S. Supreme Court below:

11 *“Every journey to a forbidden end begins with the first step; and the danger of such a step by the federal*
12 *government in the direction of taking over the powers of the states is that the end of the journey may find the*
13 *states so despoiled of their powers, or-what may amount to the same thing-so [298 U.S. 238, 296] relieved of*
14 *the responsibilities which possession of the powers necessarily enjoins, as to reduce them to little more than*
15 *geographical subdivisions of the national domain.”*
16 *[Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)]*

17 The collusion of officials of both the States and the Federal government to destroy the separation of powers that protects our
18 rights and thereby bring about precisely the end documented above is exhaustively documented in the memorandum of law
19 below on our website:

[Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 **12.3 INCLUDED: Public officers and employees who work for the government (items 6 above)**

21 Public officers are by nature ALREADY participants in franchises. In the context of public offices, there are two components
22 to consider:

- 23 1. The office.
- 24 2. The natural man or woman or artificial entity filling said office.

25 The question is, what happens to the natural man or woman in item 2 above after they accept elected or appointed public
26 office in the national government? Here are the facts we have discovered that describe the impact of the office upon the
27 officer.

- 28 1. The officer while on official duty is acting in a representative capacity on behalf of the national government.
- 29 2. All governments are corporations, and all those representing said corporation become “officers of a corporation”.

30 *“Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; all governments are corporations, created by*
31 *usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but*
32 *whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of power,*
33 *they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the instrument by*
34 *which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property. It is a fundamental*
35 *principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes 'all persons,'*
36 *ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst. 4), and*
37 *is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing of*
38 *protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of*
39 *individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. 'No man shall be taken,' 'no man shall be disseised,' without due process of law, is a*
40 *principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal*
41 *government, by the amendments to the constitution.”*
42 *[Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)]*

- 43 3. While acting in a representative capacity as “public officers”, the civil laws which apply are the place of incorporation
44 of the corporation, which is the District of Columbia in the case of the federal government:

45 *Federal Rules of Civil Procedure*
46 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)
47 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

1 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

2 Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

3 (1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;

4 **(2) for a corporation [a federal corporation called the “United States”, in this case], by the law under which it**
5 **was organized; and**

6 (3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

7 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or be
8 sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or laws;
9 and

10 (B) 28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or be
11 sued in a United States court.

12 4. The officer qualifies as an “officer of a corporation” within the meaning of 26 U.S.C. §7343 and 26 U.S.C. §6671(b).

13 TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671
14 § 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties

15 (b) Person defined

16 The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or
17 employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect
18 of which the violation occurs.

19 5. The officer has a fiduciary duty to the public at large:

20 “As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be
21 exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.¹²⁵
22 **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level**
23 **of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under**
24 **every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain**
25 **from a discharge of their trusts.**¹²⁶ **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political**
26 **entity on whose behalf he or she serves.**¹²⁷ **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.**¹²⁸ **It has been said that**
27 **the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.**¹²⁹
28 Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public
29 confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.¹³⁰”
30 [63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

31 6. Only within the context of the official duties of the constitutionally authorized public office can any tax liability result.
32 The tax is on “the functions of the office” and not the officer as a private person. The office, as a corporate artificial
33 person, is capable of action. The officer, while on official duty, does nothing of his own right or in a private capacity,
34 but works as an agent representing the office and on behalf of the office. Therefore, anything that the officer does in

¹²⁵ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

¹²⁶ Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

¹²⁷ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

¹²⁸ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

¹²⁹ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

¹³⁰ Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

1 representing the office is legally the action of the office. Furthermore, it is a CRIMINAL act pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §912
2 for those NOT lawfully elected or appointed to a public office BEFORE they became “taxpayers” to exercise “the
3 functions of a public office”.

4 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

5 *“The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of the functions of a [public office](#).”*

- 6 7. Excise taxes upon the exercise of the “public office”/”trade or business” franchise can only occur where the office can
7 lawfully be exercised, which in the case of the United States Constitution is ONLY the District of Columbia and not
8 elsewhere. Nowhere does the Internal Revenue Code or any other enactment of Congress authorize the exercise of the
9 official duties of the office within any state of the Union.

10 [TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72](#)
11 [§ 72. Public offices; at seat of Government](#)

12 *All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere,*
13 *except as otherwise expressly provided by law.*

14 We might then logically inquire about whether a person elected to a public office in the United States government has
15 unlawfully or unconstitutionally bargained away their rights in exchange for a franchise by accepting such an office. The
16 amazing answer is NO! Why? Because:

- 17 1. Constitutional rights attach to the LAND and not to the PERSON or the STATUS of the person.

18 *“It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure,*
19 *and not the status of the people who live in it.”*
20 *[Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922)]*

- 21 2. The office they elected to occupy is exercised on federal territory not protected by the Bill of Rights in the District of
22 Columbia, pursuant to [4 U.S.C. §72](#) above.
23 3. To exercise their public office, they must transport themselves physically from a state of the Union where they usually
24 live to a place where rights do not exist: federal territory in the District of Columbia. The IRS KIDNAPS their identity
25 but not their body against their will and in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §1201 by making the following prejudicial
26 PRESUMPTION not expressly authorized by the I.R.C. itself. In effect, they are treating those who engage in the activity
27 as consenting federal contractors who unilaterally and ILLEGALLY elect or appoint THEMSELVES into public office
28 by consenting to engage in the privileged activity.

29 [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons. \(4-1-04\)](#)

30 *A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during*
31 *the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the*
32 *law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A*
33 *domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the*
34 *United States. **A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the***
35 ***regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade***
36 ***or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation.** A partnership engaged in trade or*
37 *business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a*
38 *partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. **Whether a***
39 ***partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its***
40 ***members or by the place in which it was created or organized.***
41 *[T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), P. 4967-4975]*

42 Next, we consider the plight of public employees who are NOT “public officers”. A legal treatise on public officers says the
43 following of public employees in relation to “public officers”:

44 *Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers*
45 *Book 1: Of the Office and the Officer: How Officer Chosen and Qualified*
46 *Chapter I: Definitions and Divisions*

47 *§2 How Office Differs from Employment.-A public office differs in material particulars from a public employment,*
48 *for, as was said by Chief Justice MARSHALL, “although an office is an employment, it does not follow that every*

1 employment is an office. A man may certainly be employed under a contract, express or implied, to perform a
2 service without becoming an officer."¹³¹

3 "We apprehend that the term 'office,'" said the judges of the supreme court of Maine, "implies a delegation of a
4 portion of the sovereign power to, and the possession of it by, the person filling the office; and the exercise of
5 such power within legal limits constitutes the correct discharge of the duties of such office. The power thus
6 delegated and possessed may be a portion belonging sometimes to one of the three great departments and
7 sometimes to another; still it is a legal power which may be rightfully exercised, and in its effects it will bind the
8 rights of others and be subject to revision and correction only according to the standing laws of the state. An
9 employment merely has none of these distinguishing features. A public agent acts only on behalf of his principal,
10 the public, whose sanction is generally considered as necessary to give the acts performed the authority and
11 power of a public act or law. **And if the act be such as not to require subsequent sanction, still it is only a species
12 of service performed under the public authority and for the public good, but not in the exercise of any standing
13 laws which are considered as roles of action and guardians of rights.**"¹³²

14 "The officer is distinguished from the employee," says Judge COOLEY, "in the greater importance, dignity and
15 independence of his position; in being required to take an official oath, and perhaps to give an official bond; in
16 the liability to be called to account as a public offender for misfeasance or non-feasance in office, and usually,
17 though not necessarily, in the tenure of his position. In particular cases, other distinctions will appear which are
18 not general."¹³³

19 [A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, pp. 3-4, §2;
20 SOURCE: <http://books.google.com/books?id=g-I9AAAAIAAJ&printsec=titlepage>]

21 Of public employees rather than officers, the following characteristics and restrictions apply:

- 22 1. Their actions do not adversely affect the constitutional rights of others.
- 23 2. They are not acting in a representative capacity, but rather as an agent of their immediate supervisor, which the above
24 calls his "principal".
- 25 3. The civil laws which apply therefore continue to be the place of their domicile. Income taxes are associated with their
26 domicile as a "citizen".
- 27 4. If they are a constitutional "citizen" born with the United States and have a domicile within a state of the Union on other
28 than federal territory, the only entity they can owe income taxes to is the state and NOT the federal government. Because
29 they are constitutional citizens, then they cannot be "aliens" or "residents" in relation to the federal government.
30 Therefore, they cannot also simultaneously have a "residence" within the United States and therefore also be a "taxpayer"
31 under federal law.
- 32 5. If they are a foreign national born in another country and therefore an alien, and they have a domicile within the state of
33 the Union on other than federal territory, then they are "aliens" but not "residents" in relation to the federal government.
34 They would need to change their domicile to federal territory in order to become "residents" as defined in [26 U.S.C.
35 §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#) and therefore "taxpayers" who have a tax liability.

36 Finally, here is what the U.S. Supreme Court says about the effect upon one's constitutional rights of participating in federal
37 employment as a statutory "employee" AND "public officer" per 5 U.S.C. §2105(a):

38 "The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the
39 regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity
40 as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.
41 Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. [Kelley v. Johnson, 425
42 U.S. 238, 247 \(1976\)](#). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many
43 circumstances government employees can. [O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 \(1987\)](#) (plurality opinion);
44 *id.*, at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the
45 government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the
46 incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. [Gardner v.
47 Broderick, \[497 U.S. 62, 95\] 392 U.S. 273, 277-278 \(1968\)](#). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:
48 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired
49 for that reason. [Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 \(1983\)](#). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
50 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. [Public
51 Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 \(1947\)](#); [Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 \(1973\)](#)
52 ; [Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 \(1973\)](#)."

¹³¹ United States v. Maurice, 2 Brock. (U.S.C.C.) 96.

¹³² Opinion of Judges, 8 Greenl. (Me.) 481.

¹³³ Throop v. Langdon, 40 Mich. 678, 682; "An office is a public position created by the constitution or law, continuing during the pleasure of the appointing power or for a fixed term with a successor elected or appointed. An employment is an agency for a temporary purpose which ceases when that purpose is accomplished." Cons. Ill., 1870, Art. 5, §24.

In other words, Uncle Sam as an employer has the same kind of control over its employees as every other private employer. They can create work rules, dress codes, and even snoop on or monitor the calls and interactions of their employees without violating their privacy.

12.4 Summary

In summary:

1. The ONLY parties who may lawfully enter into franchises offered by the national government are those who don't have any **rights** because:
 - 1.1. They are domiciled on federal territory not protected by the Bill of Rights.
 - 1.2. They are consensually acting in a representative capacity as participants in the "public office" franchise and therefore have effectively waived all their rights in relation to the government.
2. **Parties which MAY lawfully engage in federal franchises include the following:**
 - 2.1. Private individuals domiciled on federal territory and not within any state of the Union.
 - 2.2. Public officers and employees in the context of their EXISTING employment with the national government.
 - 2.3. Federal territories and possessions as defined in [4 U.S.C. §110\(d\)](#), which is part of the Buck Act.
3. **Parties which are PROHIBITED from engaging in federal franchises include the following:**
 - 3.1. Private individuals domiciled in states of the Union and not within any federal area or enclave.
 - 3.2. States of the Union mentioned in the United States Constitution.
4. It is an unconstitutional encroachment of the separation of powers between the state and federal government for a state to behave or act like a federal territory in order to procure the benefits of any federal franchise. For instance:
 - 4.1. The Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. §105 through 113, is the authority for federal "State" income taxes and the term "State" as defined in the Act nowhere includes states of the Union. See 4 U.S.C. §110(d):

TITLE 4 - FLAG AND SEAL, SEAT OF GOVERNMENT, AND THE STATES

CHAPTER 4 - THE STATES

Sec. 110. Same; definitions

(d) The term "State" includes any Territory or possession of the United States.

- 4.2. States of the Union that have personal income taxes have violated the Buck Act by engaging in Agreements on Coordination of Tax Administration (ACTA) with the Secretary of the Treasury. They have violated the Buck Act because only the federal "States", meaning territories and possessions of the United States, may lawfully participate in or benefit from these acts. The fact that states of the Union have chosen to engage in the ACTA agreements is evidence that they have become federal territorial states and not the de jure states contemplated in the United States Constitution. Senator Buck, who introduced the Buck Act in 1940 was MYSTERIOUSLY MURDERED before the act he authored was enacted into law. This may have been due to fact he became aware of how the act was going to be abused to destroy the separation of powers between the states and federal government.
- 4.3. [5 U.S.C. §5517](#), which was enacted under the Buck Act, delegates authority to "States", meaning federal territories and possessions and NOT states of the Union within the Constitution, to tax public employees. States impose their personal income taxes under the authority of this act. In every state that has a personal income tax, you cannot have a state tax liability without ALSO having a federal tax liability FIRST, which means a domicile on federal territory and a "public office" within the U.S. government.
- 4.4. Under most state constitutions, officers within the state may not serve in a dual capacity as an officer of a federal territory, because this creates a conflict of interest. This means, for instance, that state courts cannot have a Federal Tax ID Number (EIN) and judges within them cannot have a Social Security Number (SSN) or Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN) because then they would also acting simultaneously as public officers of the federal government and can immediately be removed from office because of conflict of interest. Below is an example from the California Constitution to illustrate the provision which is violated by those serving as state officers who also participate in the federal income tax "scheme" as "public officers" engaged in a "trade or business" ([26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)) within the United States government:

CALIFORNIA CONSTITUTION

ARTICLE 7 PUBLIC OFFICERS AND EMPLOYEES

1 **SEC. 7. A person holding a lucrative office under the United States or other power may not hold a civil office**
2 **of profit.** A local officer or postmaster whose compensation does not exceed 500 dollars per year or an officer
3 in the militia or a member of a reserve component of the armed forces of the United States except where on active
4 federal duty for more than 30 days in any year is not a holder of a lucrative office, nor is the holding of a civil
5 office of profit affected by this military service.

- 6 5. Anyone who violates the above rules by offering franchises to or enforcing franchises against persons domiciled in states
7 of the Union who are protected by the Constitution therefore is:
8 5.1. Violating their oath as public officers to support and defend the Constitution.
9 5.2. Engaging in a conspiracy against rights in violation of [18 U.S.C. §241](#).
10 5.3. Attempting to destroy equal protection and replace it with unequal privilege.

11 *"It has long been established that a State may not impose a penalty upon those who exercise a right guaranteed*
12 *by the Constitution." Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm'n of California, 271 U.S. 583. "Constitutional*
13 *rights would be of little value if they could be indirectly denied,' Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644, or*
14 *manipulated out of existence,' Gomillion v. Lightfoot, 364 U.S. 339, 345."*
15 *[Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965)]*

- 16 5.4. Engaging in a conspiracy to destroy the separation of powers between the state and federal government. The
17 techniques for doing this are described later in section 23.13.
18 5.5. Destroying a society of law and replacing it with a society of men. Those who administer the franchise have so
19 much discretion that they can abuse presumption to destroy people's rights by assuming that the person they don't
20 like is engaging in a franchise.
21 5.6. Elevating public servants to the equivalent of godhood and creating a dulocracy:

22 *"Dulocracy. A government where servants and slaves have so much license and privilege that they domineer."*
23 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 501]*

24 **12.5 Application and illustration: Internal Revenue Code**

25 More specifically in the context of the Internal Revenue Code, it is ILLEGAL for a person not domiciled on federal territory
26 and domiciled instead within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union to:

- 27 1. File IRS Form 1040. That form is only for "citizens and residents of the United States", both of whom have in common
28 a domicile on federal territory and who collectively are called "U.S. persons" in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#) .

29 **1040A 11327A Each**
30 **U.S. Individual Income Tax Return**

31 *Annual income **tax return filed by citizens and residents of the United States**. There are separate instructions*
32 *available for this item. The catalog number for the instructions is 12088U.*

33 *W:CAR:MP:FP:F:I Tax Form or Instructions*
34 *[2003 IRS Published Products Catalog, p. F-15;*
35 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSDoc7130.pdf>]*

- 36 2. Declare themselves to be a "resident" unless married to a statutory "U.S. citizen" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) who is
37 domiciled on federal territory. See [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(4\)\(B\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §6013\(g\)](#) and (h).

38 The IRS Form 1040 Booklet very conveniently doesn't tell the reader any of the above, because they don't want people who
39 file the form to know that most of them are committing perjury under penalty of perjury to use that form because they instead
40 are supposed to file the IRS Form 1040NR as nonresident aliens. The closest they come is on page 15 of the 2001 version of
41 the booklet, which says:

42 **Filing Requirements**

43 *These rules apply to all U.S. citizens, regardless of where they live, and resident aliens.*
44 *[IRS 1040 Instruction Booklet (2001), p. 15;*
45 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IncomeTaxRtn/Federal/IRSForm1040Instr.pdf>]*

1 What they don't tell you in the above is that those who are neither "citizens" nor "residents" as described above, such as a
2 nonresident alien domiciled within a state of the Union who is not the "individual" described in 26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(b) has
3 NO REQUIREMENT TO FILE A TAX RETURN and is not a "taxpayer". You must have a domicile on federal territory to
4 be subject to the civil laws contained within the I.R.C. Why don't they mention the above in BIG RED LETTERS at the
5 beginning of the booklet and clarify that the "U.S. citizen" they reference is the *statutory* citizen described in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#)
6 and who is domiciled on federal territory and NOT the "Citizen" mentioned in the United States Constitution? Because they
7 want to ENCOURAGE false presumption and the violation of the internal revenue laws by exploiting your legal ignorance
8 manufactured in the public (school) FOOL system to recruit innocent people who are not in fact liable into becoming
9 unwitting "taxpayers" and surety for an endless mountain of irresponsible federal debt.

10 ***"For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work; only He [God] who now restrains will do so until He is taken***
11 ***out of the way. And then the lawless one [Satan] will be revealed, whom the Lord will consume with the breath***
12 ***of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming. The coming of the lawless one [Satan] is according***
13 ***to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among***
14 ***those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved [don't be one of***
15 ***them!]. And for this reason God will send them strong delusion [from their own government], that they should***
16 ***believe a lie, that they all may be condemned who did not believe the truth but had pleasure in***
17 ***unrighteousness."***
18 *[2 Thess. 2:3-17, Bible, NKJV]*

20 *"Getting treasures by a lying tongue Is the fleeting fantasy of those who seek death."*
21 *[Prov. 21:6, Bible, NKJV]*

22 The end result is that nonresident aliens domiciled in states of the Union are deceived and thereby recruited into violating the
23 following federal criminal laws using the deliberately vague language and carefully engineered *omissions* within the IRS
24 1040 Instruction Booklet. It isn't what they SAY, but what they very carefully DON'T say that injures you:

- 25 1. Impersonating a "public officer" in criminal violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#). All "taxpayers" are statutory "citizens"
26 engaged in a "trade or business", which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as "the functions of a public office". You
27 cannot lawfully be a "taxpayer" without being a "public officer" engaged in a "trade or business", and you cannot be
28 engaged in a "trade or business" without a domicile on federal territory, which the I.R.C. defines as the "United States"
29 within [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10). See:

The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 30 2. Impersonating a "U.S. citizen" in criminal violation of [18 U.S.C. §911](#). The only persons who can lawfully act as a
31 "public officer" are statutory "U.S. citizens" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). This was clarified by the following:

32 *"4. Lack of Citizenship*

33 *§74. Aliens cannot hold Office. - - **It is a general principle that an alien can not hold a public office [e.g. "trade***
34 ***or business"]**. In all independent popular governments, as is said by Chief Justice Dixon of Wisconsin, "it is an*
35 *acknowledged principle, which lies at the very foundation, and the enforcement of which needs neither the aid of*
36 *statutory nor constitutional enactments or restrictions, that the government is instituted by the citizens for their*
37 *liberty and protection, and that it is to be administered, and its powers and functions exercised only by them and*
38 *through their agency."*

39 *In accordance with this principle it is held that an alien can not hold the office of sheriff."*
40 *[A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, p. 27, §74;*
41 *SOURCE: <http://books.google.com/books?id=g-I9AAAAIAAJ&printsec=titlepage>]*

42 For further information about why people domiciled within states of the Union are nonresident aliens who CANNOT and
43 SHOULD NOT file IRS Form 1040, see:

Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

44 We further allege that you cannot be an "individual" under the Internal Revenue Code unless and until you are a "U.S. person"
45 with a domicile on federal territory AND also work for the national government. This is confirmed by [5 U.S.C. §552a\(a\)\(2\)](#),
46 which defines an "individual" as either a statutory "U.S. citizen" ([8 U.S.C. §1401](#)) or permanent resident. Note that the Title
47 5 of the U.S. Code describes "Government Organization and Employees".

3 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

4 (2) the term “individual” means a citizen of the United States or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent
5 residence;

6 The “individual” mentioned above, incidentally, is the SAME “individual” described in the Internal Revenue Code, because
7 the above statute is the authority used by the IRS for protecting the privacy of tax records. The ability to regulate or legislate
8 for private conduct, as opposed to the conduct of “public officers” and government employees, the U.S. Supreme Court has
9 held, is “repugnant to the constitution”. You therefore can’t become a “person” or an “individual” within government statutes
10 unless or until you voluntarily engage in “public conduct” as a “public officer” within the civil law or criminal conduct that
11 injures the equal rights of other fellow sovereigns!:

12 “The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes
13 of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. *Id.*, at 15. See also *United States*
14 *v. Reese*, [92 U.S. 214, 218](#) (1876); *United States v. Harris*, [106 U.S. 629, 639](#) (1883); *James v. Bowman*, [190 U.S.](#)
15 [127, 139](#) (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see,
16 e.g., *Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States*, [379 U.S. 241](#) (1964); *United States v. Guest*, [383 U.S. 745](#)
17 (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been
18 questioned.”
19 [[City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 \(1997\)](#)]

20
21 “Since in common usage, the term person does not include the sovereign, statutes not employing the phrase are
22 ordinarily construed to exclude it.”
23 [*United States v. Cooper Corporation*, 312 U.S. 600 (1941); See also *U.S. v. United Mine Workers*, 330 U.S.
24 258 (1947)]

25 As a private person and a sovereign domiciled within a state of the Union and who has no employment or office within the
26 government, it is impossible and unlawful to be a statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), resident alien pursuant
27 to [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(b)(1)(A), “U.S. person” pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(30), or “individual” pursuant to [5 U.S.C.](#)
28 [§552a](#)(a)(2). See:

- 29 1. [Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen](#), Form #05.006
30 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
31 2. [You’re not a STATUTORY “citizen” under the Internal Revenue Code](#), Family Guardian Fellowship:
32 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/NotACitizenUnderIRC.htm>
33 3. [You’re not a STATUTORY “resident” under the Internal Revenue Code](#), Family Guardian Fellowship:
34 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/Resident.htm>

35 Once again, the main implication of the separation of powers between the state and federal governments is that a statutory
36 “U.S. citizen” pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) and a constitutional “Citizen” as mentioned in Section 1 of the Fourteenth
37 Amendment are two mutually exclusive groups of people. You can be one or the other but NOT both, because you can only
38 have a domicile in ONE PLACE at a time, and federal and state legislative jurisdiction are mutually exclusive, separate,
39 sovereign, and “foreign” with respect to each other. The federal government handles EXTERNAL affairs only in relation to
40 the states and the only “internal” affairs it can manage are those within community property of the states called federal
41 territory that is not part of any state of the Union:

42 “Domicile: [. . .] A person may have more than one residence but only one domicile. The legal domicile of a
43 person is important since it, rather than the actual residence, often controls the jurisdiction of the taxing
44 authorities and determines where a person may exercise the privilege of voting and other legal rights and
45 privileges.”
46 [*Black’s Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 485]

47 “It is no longer open to question that the general government, unlike the states, *Hammer v. Dagenhart*, [247 U.S.](#)
48 [251, 275](#), 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal
49 affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.”
50 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co.*, [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

13 Effects of participation in franchises

13.1 Franchises cause a surrender of sovereignty and sovereign immunity¹³⁴

A subject closely related to both the requirement for consent and to federalism is the judicial doctrine known as “sovereign immunity”. States of the Union are sovereign in respect to the federal government and the people within them are sovereign in respect to their respective state governments. These principles are reflected in a judicial doctrine known as “sovereign immunity”.

*The exemption of the United States from being impleaded without their consent is, as has often been affirmed by this court, as absolute as that of the crown of England or any other sovereign. In Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheat. 264, 411, Chief Justice MARSHALL said: 'The universally-received opinion is that [106 U.S. 196, 227] no suit can be commenced or prosecuted against the United States.' In Beers v. Arkansas, 20 How. 527, 529, Chief Justice TANEY said: 'It is an established principle of jurisprudence, in all civilized nations, that **the sovereign cannot be sued in its own courts, or in any other, without its consent and permission; but it may, if it thinks proper, waive this privilege, and permit itself to be made a defendant in a suit by individuals, or by another state.** And as this permission is altogether voluntary on the part of the sovereignty, it follows that it may prescribe the terms and conditions on which it consents to be sued, and the manner in which the suit shall be conducted, and may withdraw its consent whenever it may suppose that justice to the public requires it.' In the same spirit, Mr. Justice DAVIS, delivering the judgment of the court in Nichols v. U.S., 7 Wall. 122, 126, said: 'Every government has an inherent right to protect itself against suits, and if, in the liberality of legislation they are permitted, it is only on such terms and conditions as are prescribed by statute. **The principle is fundamental, applies to every sovereign power, and, but for the protection which it affords, the government would be unable to perform the various duties for which it was created.**' See, also, U.S. v. Clarke, 8 Pet. 436, 444; Cary v. Curtis, 3 How. 236, 245, 256; U.S. v. McLemore, 4 How. 286, 289; Hill v. U.S. 9 How. 386, 389; Recside v. Walker, 11 How. 272, 290; De Groot v. U.S., 5 Wall. 419, 431; U.S. v. Eckford, 6 Wall. 484, 488; The Siren, 7 Wall. 152, 154; The Davis, 10 Wall. 15, 20; U.S. v. O'Keefe, 11 Wall. 178; Case v. Terrell, 11 Wall. 199, 201; Carr v. U.S. [98 U.S. 433](#), 437; U.S. v. Thompson, [98 U.S. 486](#), 489; Railroad Co. v. Tennessee, [101 U.S. 337](#); Railroad Co. v. Alabama, [101 U.S. 832](#). [[U.S. v. Lee, 106 U.S. 196 \(1882\)](#)]*

Only either by the consent of the sovereign or by the state electing to engage in “private business concerns” is the sovereign immunity of the state explicitly or implicitly waived, respectively:

***When a State engages in ordinary commercial ventures, it acts like a private person, outside the area of its "core" responsibilities, and in a way unlikely to prove essential to the fulfillment of a basic governmental obligation. A Congress that decides to regulate those state commercial activities rather than to exempt the State likely believes that an exemption, by treating the State differently from identically situated private persons, would threaten the objectives of a federal regulatory program aimed primarily at private conduct.** Compare, e.g., 12 U.S.C. §1841(b) (1994 ed., Supp. III) (exempting state companies from regulations covering federal bank holding companies); 15 U.S.C. §77c(a)(2) (exempting state-issued securities from federal securities laws); and 29 U.S.C. §652(5) (exempting States from the definition of "employer[s]" subject to federal occupational safety and health laws), with 11 U.S.C. §106(a) (subjecting States to federal bankruptcy court judgments); 15 U.S.C. §1122(a) (subjecting States to suit for violation of Lanham Act); 17 U.S.C. §511(a) (subjecting States to suit for copyright infringement); 35 U.S.C. §271(h) (subjecting States to suit for patent infringement). And a Congress that includes the State not only within its substantive regulatory rules but also (expressly) within a related system of private remedies likely believes that a remedial exemption would similarly threaten that program. See Florida Prepaid Postsecondary Ed. Expense Bd. v. College Savings Bank, ante, at ___ (Stevens, J., dissenting). It thereby avoids an enforcement gap which, when allied with the pressures of a competitive marketplace, could place the State's regulated private competitors at a significant disadvantage.*

These considerations make Congress' need to possess the power to condition entry into the market upon a waiver of sovereign immunity (as "necessary and proper" to the exercise of its commerce power) unusually strong, for to deny Congress that power would deny Congress the power effectively to regulate private conduct. Cf. California v. Taylor, [353 U.S. 553, 566 \(1957\)](#). At the same time they make a State's need to exercise sovereign immunity unusually weak, for the State is unlikely to have to supply what private firms already supply, nor may it fairly demand special treatment, even to protect the public purse, when it does so. Neither can one easily imagine what the Constitution's founders would have thought about the assertion of sovereign immunity in this special context. These considerations, differing in kind or degree from those that would support a general congressional "abrogation" power, indicate that Parden's holding is sound, irrespective of this Court's decisions in Seminole Tribe of Fla. v. Florida, [517 U.S. 44 \(1996\)](#), and Alden v. Maine, ante, p. ____ [[College Savings Bank v. Florida Prepaid Postsecondary Education Expense, 527 U.S. 666 \(1999\)](#)]

Below is a definition of “sovereign immunity” from Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition:

¹³⁴ Adapted from *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Section 1.11* with permission.

1 *Sovereign immunity. Doctrine precludes litigant from asserting an otherwise meritorious cause of action against*
2 *a sovereign or a party with sovereign attributes unless sovereign consents to suit. Principe Compania Naviera,*
3 *S. A. v. Board of Com'rs of Port of New Orleans, D.C.La., 333 F.Supp. 353, 355. Historically, the federal and*
4 *state governments, and derivatively cities and towns, were immune from tort liability arising from activities which*
5 *were governmental in nature. Most jurisdictions, however, have abandoned this doctrine in favor of permitting*
6 *tort actions with certain limitations and restrictions. See Federal Tort Claims Act; Governmental immunity; Tort*
7 *Claims Acts.*
8 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1252]*

9 Notice the phrase above “unless the sovereign consents to the suit”. The inherent legal presumption that all courts and
10 governments must operate under is that all human beings, natural persons, artificial persons, “associations”, “states” or
11 “political groups”:

12 1. Are inherently sovereign.

13 *"The rights of sovereignty extend to all persons and things not privileged, that are within the territory. They*
14 *extend to all strangers resident therein; not only to those who are naturalized, and to those who are domiciled*
15 *therein, having taken up their abode with the intention of permanent residence, but also to those whose residence*
16 *is transitory. All strangers are under the protection of the sovereign while they are within his territory and owe*
17 *a temporary allegiance in return for that protection."*
18 *[Carlisle v. United States, 83 U.S. 147, 154 (1873)]*

19 2. Have a right to be “left alone” by the government and their neighbor:

20 *"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They*
21 *recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a*
22 *part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect*
23 *Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. They conferred, as against the*
24 *Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized*
25 *men."*
26 *[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper,*
27 *494 U.S. 210 (1990)]*

28 3. Can only surrender a portion of their sovereignty and the rights that inhere in that sovereignty through their explicit (in
29 writing) or implicit (by their behavior) consent in some form.

30 *Quod meum est sine me aufferri non potest.*
31 *What is mine cannot be taken away without my consent. Jenk. Cent. 251. Sed vide Eminent Domain.*

32 *Id quod nostrum est, sine facto nostro ad alium transferri non potest.*
33 *What belongs to us cannot be transferred to another without our consent. Dig. 50, 17, 11. But this must be*
34 *understood with this qualification, that the government may take property for public use, paying the owner its*
35 *value. The title to property may also be acquired, with the consent of the owner, by a judgment of a competent*
36 *tribunal.*
37 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
38 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

39 4. Possess EQUAL sovereignty. The foundation of our Constitution is equal protection. No group of men or “state” or
40 government can have any more rights than a single man, because all of their powers are delegated to them by the people
41 they serve and were created to protect:

42 *"But arbitrary selection can never be justified by calling it classification. The equal protection demanded by the*
43 *fourteenth amendment forbids this. No language is more worthy of frequent and thoughtful consideration than*
44 *these words of Mr. Justice Matthews, speaking for this court, in Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6*
45 *S.Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071: 'When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the*
46 *principles upon which they are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, we are constrained*
47 *to conclude that they do not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power.'*
48 *The first official action of this nation declared the foundation of government in these words: 'We hold these truths*
49 *to be self-evident, [165 U.S. 150, 160] that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator*
50 *with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.' While such*
51 *declaration of principles may not have the force of organic law, or be made the basis of judicial decision as to*
52 *the limits of right and duty, and while in all cases reference must be had to the organic law of the nation for such*
53 *limits, yet the latter is but the body and the letter of which the former is the thought and the spirit, and it is always*
54 *safe to read the letter of the constitution in the spirit of the Declaration of Independence. No duty rests more*
55 *imperatively upon the courts than the enforcement of those constitutional provisions intended to secure that*
56 *equality of rights which is the foundation of free government."*

[*Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis*, [165 U.S. 150](#) (1897)]

In other words, everyone has a natural, inherent right of ownership over their own life, liberty, and property granted by the Creator which can only be taken away by their own consent. The Declaration of Independence recognizes this natural right, when it says:

*We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that **they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.**--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed"*
[Declaration of Independence]

The purpose for the establishment of all governments is therefore to protect these natural, God-given rights or what the U.S. Supreme Court calls "liberty interests". Neither the Constitution, nor any enactment of Congress passed in furtherance of it confers these rights, but simply recognizes and protects these natural, God-given rights. The U.S. Supreme Court admitted this when it said:

"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;' and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. That property [or income] which a man has honestly acquired he retains full control of. . ."
[*Budd v. People of State of New York*, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]

In law, all rights are identified as "property". This is confirmed by the definition of "property" in Black's Law Dictionary, which says that "It extends to every species of valuable right":

*"Property. That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which **belongs exclusively to one. In the strict legal sense, an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government.** Fulton Light, Heat & Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to extend to every species of valuable right and interest. More specifically, ownership; **the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing**; the right to dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude everyone else from interfering with it. That dominion or indefinite right of particular things or subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no way depends on another man's courtesy.*

*The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership; corporeal or incorporeal, tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal; everything that has an exchangeable value or which goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of one's property rights by actionable wrong.** Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.*

[. . .]

Property within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical thing, as right to possess, use and dispose of it. Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697."
[*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1216*]

Sovereign immunity can apply just as readily to governments as it can to individuals. A person who doesn't consent to any aspect of government civil jurisdiction and who has no legal "domicile" or "residence" within that government's jurisdiction is called a "foreign sovereign", and he or she or it is protected by the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act found at 28 U.S.C. Part IV, Chapter 97:

[Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act \(F.S.I.A.\), 28 U.S.C. Part IV, Chapter 97](http://assembler.law.cornell.edu/uscode/html/uscode28/usc_sup_01_28_10_IV_20_97.html)
http://assembler.law.cornell.edu/uscode/html/uscode28/usc_sup_01_28_10_IV_20_97.html

Under the principles of sovereign immunity, it is internationally and nearly universally recognized by every country and nation and court on earth that every nation or state or individual or group are entitled to sovereign immunity and may only surrender a portion of that sovereignty or natural right over their property by committing one or more acts within a list of specific qualifying acts. Any one of these acts then constitute the equivalent of "constructive or implicit consent" to the jurisdiction of the courts within that forum or state. These qualifying acts include any of the following, which are a summary of those identified in the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act above:

1 1. Being a “citizen” or “domiciliary” of the Forum or State in question. See [28 U.S.C. §1603\(b\)\(3\)](#).

2 *An “agency or instrumentality of a foreign state” means any entity—**which is neither a citizen of a State of the***
3 ***United States** as defined in section [1332](#) (c) and (d) of this title, nor created under the laws of any third country.*
4 *[[28 U.S.C. §1603\(b\)\(3\)](#)]*

5 2. Foreign state has waived its immunity either explicitly or by implication, notwithstanding any withdrawal of the waiver
6 which the foreign state may purport to effect except in accordance with the terms of the waiver. See [28 U.S.C.](#)
7 [§1605\(b\)\(1\)](#).

8 3. Commercial Activity within the Forum or State. See [28 U.S.C. §1605\(b\)\(2\)](#).

9 3.1. Action based upon a commercial activity carried on in the Forum or State by the foreign state; or

10 3.2. Upon an act performed in the Forum or State in connection with a commercial activity of the foreign state elsewhere;
11 or upon an act outside the territory of the Forum or State in connection with a commercial activity of the foreign
12 state elsewhere and that act causes a direct effect in the Forum or State .

13 4. Rights to property taken in violation of international law. See [28 U.S.C. §1605\(b\)\(3\)](#).

14 4.1. Rights in property taken in violation of international law are in issue and that property or any property exchanged
15 for such property is present in the Forum or State in connection with a commercial activity carried on in the Forum
16 or State by the foreign state; or

17 4.2. That property or any property exchanged for such property is owned or operated by an agency or instrumentality
18 of the foreign state and that agency or instrumentality is engaged in a commercial activity in the Forum or State.

19 5. Rights in property in the Forum or State acquired by succession or gift or rights in immovable property situated in the
20 Forum or State are in issue. See [28 U.S.C. §1605\(b\)\(4\)](#).

21 6. Money damages for official acts of officials of foreign state which cause injury, death, damage, loss of property in the
22 Forum or State. Not otherwise encompassed in paragraph 3 above in which money damages are sought against a foreign
23 state for personal injury or death, or damage to or loss of property, occurring in the Forum or State and caused by the
24 tortious act or omission of that foreign state or of any official or employee of that foreign state while acting within the
25 scope of his office or employment. See [28 U.S.C. §1605\(b\)\(4\)](#). Except this paragraph shall not apply to:

26 6.1. any claim based upon the exercise or performance or the failure to exercise or perform a discretionary function
27 regardless of whether the discretion be abused, or

28 6.2. any claim arising out of malicious prosecution, abuse of process, libel, slander, misrepresentation, deceit, or
29 interference with contract rights;

30 7. Contracts between private party and foreign state: See [28 U.S.C. §1605\(b\)\(6\)](#). Action is brought, either to enforce an
31 agreement made by the foreign state with or for the benefit of a private party to submit to arbitration all or any differences
32 which have arisen or which may arise between the parties with respect to a defined legal relationship, whether contractual
33 or not, concerning a subject matter capable of settlement by arbitration under the laws of the Forum or State, or to confirm
34 an award made pursuant to such an agreement to arbitrate, if.

35 7.1. The arbitration takes place or is intended to take place in the Forum or State,

36 7.2. The agreement or award is or may be governed by a treaty or other international agreement in force for the Forum
37 or State calling for the recognition and enforcement of arbitral awards,

38 7.3. The underlying claim, save for the agreement to arbitrate, could have been brought in a Forum or State court under
39 this section or section [1607](#), or (D) paragraph (1) of this subsection is otherwise applicable; or

40 8. Money damages for acts of terrorism by foreign state: Not otherwise covered by paragraph 3 in which money damages
41 are sought against a foreign state for personal injury or death that was caused by an act of torture, extrajudicial killing,
42 aircraft sabotage, hostage taking, or the provision of material support or resources (as defined in section [2339A](#) of title
43 [18](#)) for such an act if such act or provision of material support is engaged in by an official, employee, or agent of such
44 foreign state while acting within the scope of his or her office, employment, or agency. See [28 U.S.C. §1605\(b\)\(7\)](#).
45 Except that the court shall decline to hear a claim under this paragraph:

46 8.1. If the foreign state was not designated as a state sponsor of terrorism under section 6(j) of the Export Administration
47 Act of 1979 ([50 App. U.S.C. 2405 \(j\)](#)) or section 620A of the Foreign Assistance Act of 1961 ([22 U.S.C. 2371](#)) at
48 the time the act occurred, unless later so designated as a result of such act or the act is related to Case Number
49 1:00CV03110(EGS) in the Forum or State District Court for the District of Columbia; and

50 8.2. Even if the foreign state is or was so designated, if—

51 8.2.1. The act occurred in the foreign state against which the claim has been brought and the claimant has not
52 afforded the foreign state a reasonable opportunity to arbitrate the claim in accordance with accepted
53 international rules of arbitration; or

54 8.2.2. Neither the claimant nor the victim was a national of the Forum or State (as that term is defined in Section
55 101(a)(22) of the Immigration and Nationality Act) when the act upon which the claim is based occurred.

1 From the above list, two items are abused by your public servants more frequently than any others in order to unwittingly
2 destroy your sovereignty, your inherent sovereign immunity, and to unlawfully expand their jurisdiction beyond the clear
3 limits described by the United States Constitution:

4 1. Item 1: How they or you describe your citizenship and domicile. The federal government abuses their authority to write
5 laws and print forms by writing them in such a vague way that they appear to create a presumption that you are a “citizen”
6 with a legal domicile within their jurisdiction. They do this by:

7 1.1. Only offering you *one* option to describe your citizenship on their forms, which is a “U.S. citizen”. This creates a
8 presumption that you are a statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) who is domiciled within their
9 exclusive jurisdiction. Since they don’t offer you the option to declare yourself a state citizen or state national, then
10 most people wrongfully presume that there is no such thing or that they are not one, even though they are. See:

[Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 1.2. Using citizenship terms on their forms which are not described in any federal statute, such as “U.S. citizen”. This
12 term is nowhere used in Title 8 of the U.S. Code. The only similar term is “citizen and national of the United
13 States”, which is defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#).

14 2. Item 3: The government connects you to commerce within their legislative jurisdiction. They do this by:

15 2.1. Presuming that you are connected to commerce by virtue of using a Social Security Number or Taxpayer
16 Identification Number.

17 2.2. Terrorizing and threatening banks and financial institutions to unlawfully coerce their customers insist on Social
18 Security Numbers in criminal violation of [42 U.S.C. §408](#). Any financial account that has a federally issued number
19 associated with it is presumed to be private properly donated to a public use in order to procure a privilege from
20 the government, whether it be a tax deduction associated with a “trade or business” (public office) as described in
21 [26 U.S.C. §162](#), or “social insurance” in the case of Socialist Security.

22 2.3. Making false, prejudicial, and unconstitutional presumptions about the meaning of the term “United States”, which
23 is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(9) and (a)(10) as the District of Columbia in the context of Subtitle A of the
24 Internal Revenue Code and nowhere expanded to include any area within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the
25 Union. See:

[Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 Why are the above methods of waiving sovereign immunity and the rights of sovereignty associated with them nearly
27 universally recognized by every country, court, and nation on earth? Because:

28 1. These rights come from God, and God is universally recognized by people and cultures all over the world.
29 2. Everyone deserves, needs, and wants as much authority, autonomy, and control over their own life and property as they
30 can get, consistent with the *equal* rights of others. In other words, they have a right of being self-governing. On this
31 subject, one of our most revered Presidents, Teddy Roosevelt, said:

32 *“We of this mighty western Republic have to grapple with the dangers that spring from popular self-government*
33 *tried on a scale incomparably vaster than ever before in the history of mankind, and from an abounding material*
34 *prosperity greater also than anything which the world has hitherto seen.*

35 *As regards the first set of dangers, it behooves us to remember that men can never escape being governed. Either*
36 *they must govern themselves or they must submit to being governed by others. If from lawlessness or fickleness,*
37 *from folly or self-indulgence, they refuse to govern themselves then most assuredly in the end they will have to be*
38 *governed from the outside. They can prevent the need of government from without only by showing they possess*
39 *the power of government from within. A sovereign cannot make excuses for his failures; a sovereign must accept*
40 *the responsibility for the exercise of power that inheres in him; and where, as is true in our Republic, the people*
41 *are sovereign, then the people must show a sober understanding and a sane and steadfast purpose if they are to*
42 *preserve that orderly liberty upon which as a foundation every republic must rest.”*

43 *[President Theodore Roosevelt; Opening of the Jamestown Exposition; Norfolk, VA, April 26, 1907]*

44 3. You cannot deserve or have a “right” to what you are not willing to give in equal measure to others. This is the essence
45 of what Christians call “The Golden Rule”, which Jesus Himself revealed as follows:

46 *“Therefore, whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.”*
47 *[Matt. 7:12, Bible, NKJV]*

1 Everyone understands the concept of “explicit consent”, because everyone understands the idea of exercising your right to
2 contract in order to exchange some of your rights to obtain something you deem valuable. Usually, explicit consent requires
3 a written contract of some kind in order to be enforceable against an otherwise “foreign sovereign”. The part of the consent
4 equation that most people have trouble with is the idea of “implied consent”.

5 *“Implied consent. That manifested by signs, actions, or facts, or by inaction or silence, which raise a presumption
6 that the consent has been given. For example, when a corporation does business in a state it impliedly consents
7 to be subject to the jurisdiction of that state’s courts in the event of tortious conduct, even though it is not
8 incorporated in that state. Most every state has a statute implying the consent of one who drives upon its highways
9 to submit to some type of scientific test or tests measuring the alcoholic content of the driver’s blood. In addition
10 to implying consent, these statutes usually provide that if the result of the test shows that the alcohol content
11 exceeds a specified percentage, then a rebuttable presumption of intoxication arises.”*

12 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 276-277*]

13 Below are some examples of “implied consent”, to help illustrate this concept.

- 14 1. When a person in the course of business affairs or a nation in the presence of a treaty with another nation willingly
15 tolerates a breach of contract or treaty, they give their silent consent to the violation and thereby surrender any rights
16 which might have been encroached thereby.

17 *Supposing this not to be a tax for inspection purposes, has Congress consented to its being laid? It is certain
18 that Congress has not expressly consented. But is express consent necessary? There is nothing in the
19 Constitution which says so. There is nothing in the practice of men, or in the Municipal Law of men, or in the
20 practice of nations, or the Law of nations that says so. Silence gives consent, is the rule of business life. A
21 tender of bank bills is as good as one of coin, unless the bills are objected to. To stand by, in silence, and see
22 another sell your property, binds you. These are mere instances of the use of the maxim in the Municipal Law. In
23 the Law of Nations, it is equally potent. Silent acquiescence in the breach of a treaty binds a Nation. (Vattel,
24 ch. 16, sec. 199, book 1. See book 2, sec. 142, et seq. as to usucaption and prescription, and sec. 208 as to
25 ratification.*

26 *Express consent, then, not being necessary, is there any thing from which consent may be implied? There is-*
27 *length of time. The Ordinance was passed the 24th of January, 1842, and has been in operation ever since. If*
28 *Congress had been opposed to the Ordinance, it had but to speak, to be obeyed. It spoke not-it has never spoken:*
29 *therefore, it has not been opposed to the Ordinance, but has been consenting to it.*

30 *4. Say, however, that Congress has not consented to the Ordinance, then the most that can be maintained is, that*
31 *the Ordinance stands subject to “the revision and control of Congress.” It stands a Law-a something susceptible*
32 *of revision and control-not a something unsusceptible of revision and control as a void thing would be.*

33 [*Padelford, Fay & Co. v. Mayor and Aldermen of City of Savannah, 14 Ga. 438, WL 1492 (1854)*]

- 34 2. When a person drives in state, he consents to a blood-alcohol test if required by a police officer who has some probable
35 cause to believe that he is intoxicated.
- 36 3. When a person commits a crime (violation of a criminal or penal code) on the territory of a foreign state and thereby
37 injures the equal rights of fellow sovereigns, they are deemed implicitly consent to a surrender of their own rights. They
38 do not need a domicile or residence on the territory of the sovereign in order to become subject to the criminal laws of
39 that sovereign. This is because every nation, state, or foreign sovereign has an inherent and natural right of self-defense.
40 Implicit in this right is the God-given authority to use whatever force is necessary to prevent an injury to their person,
41 property, or liberty from the malicious or harmful acts of others.
- 42 4. When a man sticks his pecker in a hole, he is presumed by voluntarily engaging in such an act to consent to all the
43 obligations arising out of such a “privilege”. This includes implied consent to pay all child support obligations that might
44 accrue in the future by virtue of such an act. Marriage licenses are the state’s vain attempt to protect the owner of the
45 hole from being injured by either irresponsible visitors or their poor discretion in choosing or allowing visitors, and not
46 a whole lot more. In this context, as in nearly all other contexts, the government offers a privilege or “license” which
47 essentially amounts to a form of “liability insurance”. You can only benefit from the insurance program by voluntarily
48 “signing up” when you make application to procure the license.
- 49 5. When a person avails themselves of a benefit or “privilege” offered by the government, they implicitly consent to be
50 bound by all the obligations arising out of it.

51 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
52 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
53 PART 2. CONTRACTS
54 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
55 [Section 1589](#)

1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

Below are some examples of “benefits” that might fit this description, all of which amount to the equivalent of private insurance offered by what amounts to a for profit, government-owned corporation :

- 5.1. Social Security.
- 5.2. Medicare.
- 5.3. Unemployment insurance.
- 5.4. Federal employment. Anyone who exercises their right to contract in order to procure federal employment implicitly agrees to be bound by all of Title 5 of the United States Code.
- 5.5. Registering a vehicle. You are not required to register your vehicle in a state. Most people do it to provide added protection of their ownership over the vehicle. When they procure this privilege, they also confer upon the state the right to require those who drive the vehicle to use a license. A vehicle that is not so registered, and especially by a non-domiciled person, can lawfully be driven by such a person without the need for a driver’s license.
- 5.6. Professional licenses. A “license” is legally defined as permission by the state to do that which is otherwise illegal. A professional licenses is simply an official recognition of a person’s professional status. It is illegal to claim the benefits of that recognition unless you possess the license. The government has moral and legal authority to prevent you only from engaging in criminal and harmful behaviors, not ALL behaviors. Therefore, the only thing they can lawfully “license” are potentially harmful activities, such as manufacturing or selling alcohol, drugs, medical equipment, or toxic substances. Any other type of license, such as an attorney license, is a voluntary privilege that they cannot prosecute you for refusing to engage in.
- 5.7. Driver’s licenses. All states can only issue or require driver’s licenses of those domiciled in federal areas or territory within the exterior limit of the state. They cannot otherwise regulate the free exercise of a right. Since federal territory or federal areas are the only place where these legal rights do NOT exist, then this is the only place they can lawfully regulate the right to travel.
- 5.8. Statutory marriage. Most states have outlawed common law marriage. Consequently, the only way you can become subject to the family code in your state is to voluntarily procure a government license to marry.

When a foreign state explicitly (in writing) or implicitly (through their conduct) consents to the jurisdiction of a sister Forum or State, they are deemed to be “present” within that state legally, but not necessarily physically. Here is how the Ninth Circuit Court of Federal Appeals describes this concept:

*In International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310 (1945), the Supreme Court held that a court may exercise personal jurisdiction over a defendant consistent with due process only if he or she has "certain minimum contacts" with the relevant forum "such that the maintenance of the suit does not offend 'traditional notions of fair play and substantial justice.' " Id. at 316 (quoting Milliken v. Meyer, 311 U.S. 457, 463 (1940)). **Unless a defendant's contacts with a forum are so substantial, continuous, and systematic that the defendant can be deemed to be "present" in that forum for all purposes, a forum may exercise only "specific" jurisdiction - that is, jurisdiction based on the relationship between the defendant's forum contacts and the plaintiff's claim.***

[. . .]

In this circuit, we analyze specific jurisdiction according to a three-prong test:

- (1) **The non-resident defendant must purposefully direct his activities or consummate some transaction with the forum or resident thereof; or perform some act by which he purposefully avails himself of the privilege of conducting activities in the forum, thereby invoking the benefits and protections of its laws;**
- (2) *the claim must be one which arises out of or relates to the defendant's forum-related activities; and*
- (3) *the exercise of jurisdiction must comport with fair play and substantial justice, i.e. it must be reasonable.*

Schwarzenegger v. Fred Martin Motor Co., 374 F.3d. 797, 802 (9th Cir. 2004) (quoting Lake v. Lake, 817 F.2d. 1416, 1421 (9th Cir. 1987)). The first prong is determinative in this case. We have sometimes referred to it, in shorthand fashion, as the "purposeful availment" prong. Schwarzenegger, 374 F.3d. at 802. Despite its label, this prong includes both purposeful availment and purposeful direction. It may be satisfied by purposeful availment of the privilege of doing business in the forum; by purposeful direction of activities at the forum; or by some combination thereof.

[Yahoo! Inc. v. La. Ligue Contre Le Racisme Et L'Antisemitisme, 433 F.3d. 1199 (9th Cir. 01/12/2006)]

Understanding the above concept is the key to unlocking what many freedom lovers instinctively regard as “the fraud of the income tax”. Most freedom lovers understand that the federal government has no territorial jurisdiction within states of the Union, but they simply *do not* understand where the lawful authority of federal courts derives to treat them as either

1 “residents” as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#) or “U.S. persons” as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#). The key to
2 unraveling this puzzle is to understand that the courts are silently “presuming” that at some time in the past, you voluntarily
3 availed yourself of a commercial federal “privilege” and thereby waived your sovereign immunity under [28 U.S.C.
4 §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#). An example of how this waiver occurred is by signing up for the Social Security program on an SSA Form SS-
5 5. When you signed up for that program:

- 6 1. You made a decision to conduct “commerce” within the legislative jurisdiction of the sovereign.
- 7 2. Pursuant to [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#), you surrendered or “waived” sovereign immunity.
- 8 3. Your status changed from that of a “nonresident alien” as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(B\)](#) to a “resident alien” as
9 defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#).
- 10 4. You became a legal “resident” who is “present” within the forum. A “resident” is a “res”, which is a legal thing, which
11 is “identified” within the forum. You in essence “procured” a legal identity within the forum that the forum recognizes
12 in the courts, even though you may never have been physically present or domiciled in the federal zone.
- 13 5. You made a decision to act in a representative capacity as a “public official” engaged in a “trade or business”. This
14 person is a “trustee” of a Social Security Trust that is domiciled in the District of Columbia. Pursuant to [Federal Rule of
15 Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#), [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#), and [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#), your effective domicile under the terms of the
16 Social Security Franchise Agreement as an “agent” acting in a representative capacity for the “trust” that it creates then
17 becomes the District of Columbia, regardless of where you physically reside.
- 18 6. You consented to the jurisdiction of the federal courts to supervise and administer the benefit for all.
- 19 7. You implicitly agreed to waive all rights that might otherwise have been injured in complying with the obligations arising
20 out of the program:

21 *“The Government urges that **the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the***
22 ***Tennessee Valley Authority**, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297*
23 *U.S. 323] maintain this suit. **The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot***
24 ***be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581;***
25 ***Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260***
26 ***U.S. 469.”***
27 *[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]*

28 *“...when a State willingly accepts a substantial benefit from the Federal Government, it waives its immunity*
29 *under the Eleventh Amendment and consents to suit by the intended beneficiaries of that federal assistance.”*
30 *[Papasan v. Allain, 478 U.S. 265 (1986)]*

31 Use of a Social Security Number, in most cases, is all the evidence that the courts will usually need in order to conclude that
32 you “voluntarily consent” to participate in the program. Consequently, either using an SSN or TIN or allowing others to use
33 one against you *without* objecting constitutes what the courts would say is “prima facie evidence of consent” to be bound by
34 the Social Security Act as well as all the provisions of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. These two “codes” form the
35 essence of a “federal employment agreement” or “contract”, which all who receive government benefits become bound by.
36 In essence, failure to deny evidence of consent creates a presumption of consent. This process is described in the legal field
37 by the following names and you can also find it in Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6), which says that a failure to deny
38 constitutes an admission for the purposes of meeting the burden of proving a fact:

- 39 1. Implied consent.
- 40 2. Constructive consent.
- 41 3. Tacit procurement.

42 *“**Procurator**.. Agency; proxy; the act of constituting another one's attorney in fact. The act by which one person*
43 *gives power to another to act in his place, as he could do himself. Action under a power of attorney or other*
44 *constitution of agency. Indorsing a bill or note "by procurator" is doing it as proxy for another or by his*
45 *authority. The use of the word procurator (usually, per procuratore, or abbreviated to per proc. or p. p.) on a*
46 *promissory note by an agent is notice that the agent has but a limited authority to sign.*

47 *An express procurator is one made by the express consent of the parties. An implied or tacit procurator takes*
48 *place when an individual sees another managing his affairs and does not interfere to prevent it. Procurators are*
49 *also divided into those which contain absolute power, or a general authority, and those which give only a limited*
50 *power. Also, the act or offence of procuring women for lewd purposes. See also Proctor.”*
51 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 1086-1087]*

52 Notice the above phrase “act or offense of procuring women for lewd purposes”. This describes basically the act of
53 hiring a WHORE, and that is EXACTLY what you become if condone or allow the government to do this to you, folks!

1 This fact explains EXACTLY who Babylon the Great Harlot is as described in the Bible Book of Revelation. Babylon
2 the Great Harlot is a symbol or metaphor for all those who are willing to trade their virtue, allegiance, or control over
3 their property or liberty over to a government in exchange for a life of pleasure, ignorance, luxury, and irresponsibility.
4 She is fornicating with “The Beast”, which is described in Revelation 19:19 as “the kings of the earth”, who today are
5 our modern corrupted political rulers.

6 4. Retraxit by tacit procurement. This is where you withdraw your standing to claim rights in any matter as Plaintiff.

7 *“Retraxit. Lat. He has withdrawn. A retraxit is a voluntary renunciation by plaintiff in open court of his suit and*
8 *cause thereof, and by it plaintiff forever loses his action. Virginia Concrete Co. v. Board of Sup'rs of Fairfax*
9 *County, 197 Va. 821, 91 S.E.2d. 415, 419. It is equivalent to a verdict and judgment on the merits of the case and*
10 *bars another suit for the same cause between the same parties. Datta v. Staab, 343 P.2d. 977, 982, 173 C.A.2d.*
11 *613. Under rules practice, this is accomplished by a voluntary dismissal. Fed.R.Civi1 P. 41(a).”*
12 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 1183-1185]*

13 The courts won’t document and will vociferously avoid explaining or justifying these prejudicial presumptions about the use
14 of government identifying numbers because if they did, then you would understand where their jurisdiction derives and
15 withdraw yourself from it and destroy the only source of their jurisdiction. The courts also know that all “presumption” is a
16 violation of due process that is unconstitutional if it undermines your Constitutional rights so they will never call it what it is
17 because it will destroy most of their authority and importance. This is exhaustively explained in the following pamphlet:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

18 Therefore, the above is just something you have to know and practical experience has taught us that this is the truth. If you
19 would like to learn more about how the above process of how social security is used to lawfully deceive and enslave the
20 legally ignorant and unsuspecting American “sheep” public at large, read the following fascinating and very enlightening
21 document:

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 Courts are not reluctant at all to recognize the principle of sovereign immunity in the context of foreign governments whose
23 existence they officially recognize. They must do this because if they don’t, they won’t get any cooperation from these
24 governments, which they frequently need in dealing with international problems. However, they are frequently *much less*
25 *willing* to recognize the equally inherent and divinely inspired sovereignty of human beings because they don’t want to
26 interfere with their ability to con these people or entities into volunteering for their commercial insurance, license, franchise,
27 and other scams described above. Earlier courts, however, were much more honorable and therefore willing to recognize this
28 inherent sovereignty of human beings. Below is one often quoted example used within the freedom community:

29 *“The individual may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. He is entitled to carry on his private business*
30 *in his own way. **His power to contract is unlimited.** He owes no duty to the State or to his neighbor to divulge his*
31 *business, or to open his doors to an investigation, so far as it may tend to criminate him. He owes no such duty*
32 *to the State, since he receives nothing therefrom, beyond the protection of his life and property. His rights are*
33 *such as existed by the law of the land long antecedent to the organization of the State, and can only be taken from*
34 *him by due process of law, and in accordance with the Constitution. Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate*
35 *himself, and the immunity of himself and his property from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law.*
36 *He owes nothing to the public so long as he does not trespass upon their rights.”*
37 *[Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906)]*

38 Notice the sentence above: “His power to contract is unlimited.” The court is mistaken on this point. There is one area where
39 this individual CANNOT contract, which is that he cannot contract with the government to surrender any of his rights. The
40 Declaration of Independences says his rights are “unalienable”, which means they can’t be bargained away in relation to the
41 government through any commercial process, including a franchise agreement with the government:

42 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***
43 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
44 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
45 *--“*
46 *[Declaration of Independence]*

47 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.”*

Because the courts are self-interestedly engaging in a refusal to recognize the sovereignty, the sovereign immunity of We the People as human beings, and their inability to surrender or contract away their God given rights to the government, sometimes we have to twist their arms by using some of the following principles as the equivalent of "legal rhetoric", which principles are both rational and indisputable by all but possibly insane or STUPID people:

1. In the United States, ALL sovereignty resides not in the government, but in the people.

"There is no such thing as a power of inherent sovereignty in the government of the United States...In this country sovereignty resides in the people, and Congress can exercise no power which they have not, by their Constitution entrusted to it. All else is withheld."
[*Juilliard v. Greenman*, 110 U.S. 421 (1884):]

"In the United States, sovereignty resides in the people...the Congress cannot invoke sovereign power of the People to override their will as thus declared."
[*Perry v. U.S.*, 294 U.S. 330 (1935)]

2. All powers of the federal and state governments derive from and are delegated by We the People through our state and federal constitutions.

"Sovereignty itself is, of course, not subject to law, for it is the author and source of law...While sovereign powers are delegated to...the government, sovereignty itself remains with the people."
[*Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, 118 U.S. 356 (1886):]

"In common usage, the term 'person' does not include the sovereign, and statutes employing the word are ordinarily construed to exclude it."
[*Wilson v. Omaha Indian Tribe*, 442 U.S. 653, 667 (1979)]

3. Every species of legislative power and authority that the government possesses is therefore explicitly *delegated* to it by We the People. This concept is called "enumerated powers" by the courts.

4. The People cannot delegate an authority that they themselves do not inherently possess.

*"Derivativa potestas non potest esse major primitiva."¹³⁵
The power which is derived cannot be greater than that from which it is derived."*
[*Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged*, 8th Edition, p. 2131

*"Quod per me non possum, nec per alium."¹³⁶
What I cannot do in person, I cannot do through the agency of another."*
[*Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged*, 8th Edition, pg. 2159]

5. The method by which people voluntarily consent to municipal civil laws is by choosing a domicile within the state or government and thereby nominating a "protector" who now has a legal right to enforce the payment of "tribute" or "protection money" in order to sustain the protection that was asked for.

6. Those who have not nominated a protector by voluntarily choosing a domicile within the state thereby reserve ALL their natural rights.

7. Since governments inherently possess "sovereign immunity", then We the People must also possess that authority, because the government cannot have any authority that the people did not, by their Constitution and their choice of domicile, delegate to it.

8. The foundation of the Constitution is the notion of equal protection of the law, whereby all are equal under the law. This concept is documented, for instance, in section 1 of the Fourteenth Amendment. This notion carries with it the requirement that every "person" has *equal rights* under the law:

8.1. The only way that rights can be "unequal" within any given population is for you to consensually give up some of them, for instance, by procuring some government "privilege".

8.2. If the government is treating you differently than someone else, by, for instance, making you pay more money for the same service that someone else is paying for, then it is engaging in unequal protection. Therefore, it is safe to

¹³⁵ Wing. Max. 36: Pinch. Law, b. 1. c. 3, p. 11.

¹³⁶ 4 Co. 24 b: 11 id. 87 a.

1 conclude that this service has nothing to do with protection and is a private, for-profit government business not
2 authorized by the Constitution.

3 If you would like to learn more about the above summation, we enthusiastically endorse the following excellent FREE
4 electronic book which exhaustively and constitutionally analyzes all of these concepts:

Treatise on Government, Joel Tiffany, 1867
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/TreatiseOnGovernment/TreatOnGovt.pdf>

5 The notion of sovereign immunity also provides a way to explain how the principle of federalism works:

- 6 1. States of the Union qualify as “foreign states” and “foreign sovereigns” in relation to the federal government.
- 7 2. “Citizens” and municipalities within these foreign states” and “foreign sovereigns” may be described as
8 “instrumentalities of a foreign state”, by virtue of the fact that they directly administer the affairs of the foreign state they
9 occupy as voters and jurists and “taxpayers”.

10 [TITLE 28](#) > [PART IV](#) > [CHAPTER 97](#) > § 1603
11 [§ 1603. Definitions](#)

12 *For purposes of this chapter—*

- 13 (a) A “foreign state”, except as used in section 1608 of this title, includes a political subdivision of a foreign state
14 or an agency or instrumentality of a foreign state as defined in subsection (b).
- 15 (b) An “agency or instrumentality of a foreign state” means any entity—
16 (1) which is a separate legal person, corporate or otherwise, and
17 (2) which is an organ of a foreign state or political subdivision thereof, or a majority of whose shares or
18 other ownership interest is owned by a foreign state or political subdivision thereof, and
19 (3) which is neither a citizen of a State of the United States as defined in section 1332 (c) and (d) of this
20 title, nor created under the laws of any third country.

- 21 3. The Supreme Court recognized how “citizens” administer the government they created and continue to sustain with their
22 tax dollars and as voters and jurists when they said:

23 *“The words ‘people of the United States’ and ‘citizens,’ are synonymous terms, and mean the same thing. **They***
24 ***both describe the political body who, according to our republican institutions, form the sovereignty, and***
25 ***who hold the power and conduct the government through their representatives.*** *They are what we*
26 *familiarly call the ‘sovereign people,’ and every citizen is one of this people, and a constituent member of this*
27 *sovereignty. ...”*
28 [\[Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 \(1892\)\]](#)

- 29 4. When these “foreign states” and “foreign sovereigns” wish to cooperate in achieving a common goal, they may
30 voluntarily band together and under the principles of “comity”, may enact laws prescribing and recognizing these
31 international agreements:

32 *“comity. Courtesy; complaisance; respect; a willingness to grant a privilege, not as a matter of right, but out of*
33 *deference and good will. Recognition that one sovereignty allows within its territory to the legislative, executive,*
34 *or judicial act of another sovereignty, having due regard to rights of its own citizens. Nowell v. Nowell,*
35 *Tex.Civ.App., 408 S.W.2d. 550, 553. In general, principle of “comity” is that courts of one state or jurisdiction*
36 *will give effect to laws and judicial decisions of another state or jurisdiction, not as a matter of obligation, but*
37 *out of deference and mutual respect. Brown v. Babbitt Ford, Inc., 117 Ariz. 192, 571 P.2d. 689, 695. See also*
38 *Full faith and credit clause.”*
39 [\[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 267\]](#)

- 40 5. Federalism simply describes the principle whereby:
 - 41 5.1. No one of these co-equal sovereign and foreign states may exercise legislative jurisdiction within the borders of a
42 fellow foreign state.
 - 43 5.2. When jurisdiction is asserted within one of these states by the federal government, then explicit proof consent must
44 be produced in some form in order for the courts to enforce the legal rights or activities that it is regulating or
45 administering. This is consistent with item [28 U.S.C. §1605\(b\)\(1\)](#) within the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act
46 (F.S.I.A.), which says that states may surrender their sovereign immunity by their consent.
 - 47 5.3. The consent required to be demonstrated under the principles of federalism can be either explicit (in writing or by
48 legislative enactment) or implicit (by their conduct). For example, when a foreign state of the Union engages in

1 interstate commerce, it is “presumed” pursuant to Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the constitution to have
2 “consented” to the jurisdiction of the federal government to regulate said commerce and to obey all enactments of
3 Congress which might lawfully regulate said commerce. Here is how the U.S. Supreme Court described this
4 concept:

5 “Recognition of the congressional power to render a State suable under the FELA does not mean that the
6 immunity doctrine, as embodied in the Eleventh Amendment with respect to citizens of other States and as
7 extended to the State's own citizens by the Hans case, is here being overridden. It remains the law that a State
8 may not be sued by an individual without its consent. Our conclusion is simply that Alabama, when it began
9 operation of an interstate railroad approximately 20 years after enactment of the FELA, necessarily consented
10 to such suit as was authorized by that Act. By adopting and ratifying the Commerce Clause, the States empowered
11 Congress to create such a right of action against interstate railroads; by enacting the FELA in the exercise of
12 this power, Congress conditioned the right to operate a railroad in interstate commerce upon amenability to suit
13 in federal court as provided by the Act; by thereafter operating a railroad in interstate commerce, Alabama must
14 be taken to have accepted that condition and thus to have consented to suit.”
15 [[Parden v. Terminal R. Co., 377 U.S. 184 \(1964\)](#)]

16 **13.2 Franchises cause a FORFEITURE of the protections of the common law**

17 All franchises cause a forfeiture of the protections of the common law. Here is one authority on the subject:

18 *It is provided by the Federal Constitution¹³⁷ that: "The citizens of each State shall be entitled to all privileges and*
19 *immunities of citizens in the several States."*

20 *This clause [Article 4, Section 2, Clause 1 of the United States Constitution] (hereafter **called for the sake of***
21 ***convenience the Comity Clause¹³⁸**), it was said by Alexander Hamilton, may be esteemed the basis of the Union.¹³⁹*
22 *Its object and effect are outlined in Paul v. Virginia¹⁴⁰ in the following words:*

23 *It was undoubtedly the object of the clause in question to place the citizens of each State upon the same footing*
24 *with citizens of other States, so far as the advantages resulting from citizenship in those States are concerned. **It***
25 ***relieves them from the disabilities of alienage in other States;** it inhibits discriminating legislation against them*
26 *by other States; It gives them the right of free ingress into other States and egress from them. It insures to them*
27 *in other States the same freedom possessed by the citizens of those States in the acquisition and enjoyment of*
28 *property and in the pursuit of happiness; and it secures to them in other States the equal protection of the laws.*
29 ***It has been justly said that no provision in the Constitution has tended so strongly to constitute the citizens of***
30 ***the United States one people as this. Indeed, without some provision of the kind removing from the citizens of***
31 ***each State the disabilities of alienage in the other States, the Republic would have constituted little more than***
32 ***a league of States; it would not have constituted the Union which now exists.***

33 *The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been*
34 *carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from*
35 *the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified*
36 *a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places **whereby a certain individual or class of***
37 ***individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.** Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person*
38 *when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some*
39 *particular advantage or exemption.¹⁴¹*

40 *The Comity Clause, as is indicated by the quotation from Paul v. Virginia, **was primarily intended to remove the***
41 ***disabilities of alienage from the citizens of every State while passing through or doing business in any of the***
42 ***several States. But even without this removal of disability, the citizens of the several States would have been***
43 ***entitled to an enjoyment of the privileges and immunities accorded to alien friends; and these were by no means***
44 ***inconsiderable at the English law.** In the early period of English history practically the only class of aliens of*
45 *any importance were the foreign merchants and traders. To them the law of the land afforded no protection; for*
46 *the privilege of trading and for the safety of life and limb they were entirely dependent on the royal favor, the*
47 *control of commerce being a royal prerogative, hampered by no law or custom as far as concerned foreign*
48 *merchants. These could not come into or leave the country, or go from one place to another, or settle in any town*

¹³⁷ Art. 4, sec. 2, cl. I.

¹³⁸ Willoughby, Constitutional Law, vol. I, p. 213.

¹³⁹ The Federalist, No. LXXX.

¹⁴⁰ 8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357.

¹⁴¹ See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, “Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States,” in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

1 for purposes of trading, or buy and sell, except upon the payment of heavy tolls to the king. This state of affairs
2 was changed by Magna Charta, chapter forty-one. . .

3 [The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;
4 SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf]

5 NOTE the following VERY important facts which arise from the above:

- 6 1. They refer to franchise "privileges and immunities" as "private law", meaning obligatory ONLY upon those who
7 contract with the government individually BY CONSENT.
- 8 2. **They indicate that those who avail themselves of franchise "privileges" FORFEIT the protections of the**
9 **common law.** In other words, their "employment agreement", codified in the franchise, REPLACES the equality and
10 equal protection they started with under the common law and the Constitution and REPLACES equal protection with
11 PRIVILEGE and inferiority in relation to the government grantor of the statutory franchise.
- 12 3. Citizens, meaning those domiciled WITHIN one state, are STATUTORY "aliens" in relation to every other state of the
13 Union.
- 14 4. "Alienage" is a product of DOMICILE and not NATIONALITY, because every citizen of every state shares United
15 States*** NATIONALITY.
- 16 5. The ALIENAGE is a STATUTORY relationship tied to domicile and NOT a CONSTITUTIONAL alienage tied to
17 nationality.
- 18 6. The Comity clause **removes** the **DISABILITIES OF ALIENAGE** but NOT STATUTORY ALIENAGE itself.
- 19 7. There IS no "comity clause" that limits the FEDERAL government in relation to federal territories. Hence, state
20 citizens are ALSO "foreign", and "transient foreigners" in relation to these areas and may LAWFULLY be
21 discriminated against by the NATIONAL government. In fact, they ARE in the Internal Revenue Code, because:
22 7.1. They are not statutory "aliens" under any act of Congress.
23 7.2. They are "nonresident aliens" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) if they lawfully occupy an elected or appointed
24 public office. Otherwise, they are:
25 7.2.1. STATUTORY "non-resident non-persons" instead of STATUTORY "U.S. citizens" per 26 U.S.C. §3121(e).
26 7.2.2. Exclusively private.
27 7.2.3. Not subject and foreign under the Internal Revenue Code, but also not an "exempt individual" under 26
28 U.S.C. §7701(b)(5).
29 7.3. If they are public officers in the national government ONLY, they pay a FLAT 30% rate per 26 U.S.C. §871(a)
30 instead of a reduced GRADUATED rate found in 26 U.S.C. §1.
31 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/871>
- 32 8. All "individuals" in the I.R.C. are statutory "aliens". 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3), which therefore implies state or foreign
33 domiciled parties ONLY. There is only one exception, in which 26 U.S.C. §911(d) allows STATUTORY "citizens of
34 the United States**" when temporarily abroad but domiciled in the federal zone to be treated as statutory "individuals".
35 Otherwise, STATUTORY "citizens" cannot be statutory "individuals".
- 36 9. The "individual" identified at the top of the 1040 form as "U.S. individual" is a STATUTORY ALIEN, meaning
37 anyone born or naturalized outside of federal territory defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C.
38 §110(d).

39 The conclusions are COMPLETELY CONSISTENT with the following resources, which identify state domiciled parties as
40 STATUTORY "non-resident NON-persons" in relation to the national government:

- 41 1. Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006
42 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 43 2. Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011
44 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 45 3. Citizenship Diagrams, Form #10.010
46 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

47 **13.3 Franchises transform ownership of property from "absolute" to "qualified" ownership**

48 Those who sign up for franchises in effect donate formerly PRIVATE property to a PUBLIC use, public purpose, and public
49 office. This donation process converts their ownership of the property from "absolute" to "qualified". This can be seen from
50 the definition of "ownership" in Black's Law Dictionary:

1 *Ownership. Collection of rights to use and enjoy property, including right to transmit it to others. Trustees of*
2 *Phillips Exeter Academy v. Exeter, 92 N.H. 473, 33 A.2d. 665, 673. The complete dominion, title, or proprietary*
3 *right in a thing or claim. The entirety of the powers of use and disposal allowed by law.*

4 *The right of one or more persons to possess and use a thing to the exclusion of others. The right by which a thing*
5 *belongs to someone in particular, to the exclusion of all other persons. The exclusive right of possession,*
6 *enjoyment, and disposal; involving as an essential attribute the right to control, handle, and dispose.*

7 **Ownership of property is either absolute or qualified. The ownership of property is absolute when a single**
8 **person has the absolute dominion over it, and may use it or dispose of it according to his pleasure, subject only**
9 **to general laws. The ownership is qualified when it is shared with one or more persons, when the time of**
10 **enjoyment is deferred or limited, or when the use is restricted. Calif. Civil Code, §§678-680.**

11 *There may be ownership of all inanimate things which are capable of appropriation or of manual delivery; of all*
12 *domestic animals; of all obligations; of such products of labor or skill as the composition of an author, the*
13 *goodwill of a business, trademarks and signs, and of rights created or granted by statute. Calif. Civil Code, §655.*

14 *In connection with burglary, "ownership" means any possession which is rightful as against the burglar.*

15 *See also Equitable ownership; Exclusive ownership; Hold; Incident of ownership; Interest; Interval ownership;*
16 *Ostensible ownership; Owner; Possession; Title.*
17 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106]*

18 The above definition refers to California Civil Code, §§678-680, which says:

19 *California Civil Code*
20 *Section 678-703*

21 *678. The ownership of property is either:*

- 22 *1. Absolute; or,*
- 23 *2. Qualified.*

24 *679. The ownership of property is absolute when a single person has the absolute dominion over it, and may use*
25 *it or dispose of it according to his pleasure, subject only to general laws.*

26 *680. The ownership of property is qualified:*

- 27 *1. When it is shared with one or more persons;*
- 28 *2. When the time of enjoyment is deferred or limited;*
- 29 *3. When the use is restricted.*

30 *681. The ownership of property by a single person is designated as a sole or several ownership.*

31 *682. The ownership of property by several persons is either:*

- 32 *1. Of joint interest;*
- 33 *2. Of partnership interests;*
- 34 *3. Of interests in common;*
- 35 *4. Of community interest of husband and wife.*

36 *[SOURCE: <http://leginfo.legislature.ca.gov/faces/codes.xhtml>]*

37 So there are only TWO ways to have or to hold property:

- 38 1. ABSOLUTE ownership by a SINGLE person.
- 39 2. QUALIFIED ownership by MULTIPLE persons.

40 If you as a human being start out as what the above statute says is a "single person" and you then contract away some interest
41 or right in the property by signing up for a franchise, which is a contract, then your ownership over the property converts
42 from "absolute" to "qualified" and the ownership is now vested in what the above calls "several persons". Note, for instance,
43 the instances in which "several persons" can own property, and that ALL of them are a product of your right to contract:
44
45
46
47
48

Table 15: How property ownership transitions from ABSOLUTE to QUALIFIED by exercising your right to contract

#	Owner	Contract that transitioned ownership from “Absolute” to “Qualified”
1	Single	Not applicable
2	Joint interest	Contract between the parties.
3	Partnership interest	Contract between the partners.
4	Interests in common	Social compact that implements the civil law. Example: Public park or building.
5	Community interest of husband and wife	Marriage contract.

So we can see from the above table that ALL of the instances where property ownership transitions from ABSOLUTE to QUALIFIED involves the MANDATORY exercise of your unalienable right to contract.

AFTER you have contracted away some interest in your otherwise PRIVATE, ABSOLUTELY OWNED property, you have what is called a “moiety”:

“Moiety (moy-ə-tee). 1. A half of something (such as an estate). 2. A portion less than half; a small segment. 3. In customs law, a payment made to an informant who assists the seizure of contraband.”
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition, p. 1021]

If the two parties to the moiety are a PRIVATE human and a PUBLIC government, the property changes character from PRIVATE to PUBLIC and thereby becomes subject to government control, taxation, and regulation. It would otherwise NOT be subject to government control, taxation, or regulation because the legal definition of “ownership” itself implies the right to EXCLUDE any and all others from using, benefitting from, or controlling the use of the property.

An example of “absolute ownership” is “fee simple” ownership of land. Here is the definition of “fee simple”:

Fee simple. Typically, words “fee simple” standing alone create an absolute estate in devisee [the person to whom the interest is conveyed] and such words followed by a condition or special limitation create a defeasible fee.
Babb v. Rand, Me., 345 A.2d. 496, 498.

Absolute. A fee simple absolute is an estate limited absolutely to a person and his or her heirs and assigns forever without limitation or condition. An absolute or fee-simple estate is one in which the owner is entitled to the entire property, with unconditional power of disposition during one’s life, and descending to one’s heirs and legal representatives upon one’s death intestate. Such estate is unlimited as to duration, disposition, and descendibility.
Slayden v. Hardin, 257 Ky. 685, 79 S.W.2d. 11,12.

The estate which a man has where lands are given to him and to his heirs absolutely without any end or limit put to his estate. 2 Bl.Comm. 106. The word “fee,” used alone, is a sufficient designation of this species of estate, and hence “simple” is not a necessary part of the title, but it is added as a means of clearly distinguishing this estate from a fee-tail or from any variety of conditional estates. Fee-simple signifies a pure fee; an absolute estate of inheritance clear of any condition or restriction to particular heirs, being descendible to the heirs general, whether male or female, lineal or collateral. It is the largest estate and most extensive interest that can be enjoyed in land.

Conditional. Type of transfer in which grantor conveys fee simply on condition that something be done or not done. A defeasible fee which leaves grantor with right of entry for condition broken, which right may be exercised by some action on part of grantor when condition is breached.

At common law an estate in fee simple conditional was a fee limited or restrained to some particular heirs, exclusive of others. But the statute “De donis” converted all such estates into estates tail. 2 Bl.Comm. 110.

Defeasible. Type of fee grant which may be defeated on the happening of an event. An estate which may last forever, but which may end upon the occurrence or nonoccurrence of a specified event, is a “fee simple defeasible”. Newbern v. Barnes, 3 N.C.App. 521, 165 S.E.2d. 526, 530.

Determinable. A “fee simple determinable” is created by conveyance which contains words effective to create a fee simple and, in addition, a provision for automatic expiration of estate on occurrence of stated event. Selectmen of Town of Nahant v. U.S., D.C.Mass., 293 F.Supp. 1076, 1978.
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 615-616]

Devisee / d:wayziy /. The person to whom lands or other real property are devised or given by will. In the case of a devise to an existing trust or trustee, or to a trustee on trust described by will, the trust or trustee is the devisee and the beneficiaries are not devisees. Uniform Probate Code, §1-201(8).

Residuary devisee. The person named in a will, who is to take all the real property remaining over and above the other devises.
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 453]

Some people call "fee simple" ownership "allodial title". The Torrens Act System of land registration is a franchise for the following reasons:

1. It provides the franchise "benefit" of protection and perfection of land title.
2. It facilitates commercial viability of title.
3. It facilitates a system of title insurance by title companies.
4. It changed ownership from "fee simple" to "qualified ownership" by multiple persons, in which the state becomes co-owner.
5. It conveyed the "fee" for the land to the county and equitable title to the registered owner. That is why:
 - 5.1. The deeds filed under this system are called "deeds of trust": because the trustee is the county, who is the fee owner.
 - 5.2. The county can enact codes to regulate building of houses, conduct inspections of the property, and issue building permits.
 - 5.3. The county can take the property for non-payment of property taxes.

Below is a tabular comparison of how registration of land changes its character and ownership:

Table 16: Effect of land registration

#	Characteristic	BEFORE land registration	AFTER Torrens Act land registration
1	Status of property	Exclusively PRIVATE property	PUBLIC property subject to government regulation
2	Property called	"Land"	"Real Estate" (all "Real Estate" is absolutely owned by the government and people living on it are "tenants" with a "qualified or equitable interest")
3	Type of ownership	"Fee simple"	Shared ("Interest in common", California Civil Code, §682, Para. 3)
4	Absolute owner	Human being	Government
5	Qualified owner	None	Human being
6	Number of owners	1	2

Therefore, "registration" of ANY property ALWAYS converts SINGLE ABSOLUTE ownership into MULTIPLE QUALIFIED ownership. Those who do not wish to accomplish conversion must RECORD the transaction with the county recorder instead of REGISTER it.

When human beings are born, they start out as what the U.S. Supreme Court refers to as "exclusively private" and therefore beyond the civil control of the government. Under natural law, they own themselves and no one has a qualified interest in their labor or their body.

*When one becomes a member of society, he necessarily parts with some rights or privileges which, as an individual not affected by his relations to others, he might retain. "A body politic," as aptly defined in the preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, "is a social compact by which the whole people covenants with each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common good." This does not confer power upon the whole people to control rights which are purely and exclusively private, Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 143; but it does authorize the establishment of laws requiring each citizen to so conduct himself, and so use his own property, as not unnecessarily to injure another. This is the very essence of government, and 125*125 has found expression in the maxim sic utere tuo ut alienum non laedas. From this source come the police powers, which, as was said by Mr. Chief Justice Taney in the License Cases, 5 How. 583, "are nothing more or less than the powers of government inherent in every sovereignty, . . . that is to say, . . . the power to govern men and things." Under these powers the government regulates the conduct of its citizens one towards another, and the manner in which each shall use his own property, when such*

1 regulation becomes necessary for the public good. In their exercise it has been customary in England from time
2 immemorial, and in this country from its first colonization, to regulate ferries, common carriers, hackmen, bakers,
3 millers, wharfingers, innkeepers, &c., and in so doing to fix a maximum of charge to be made for services
4 rendered, accommodations furnished, and articles sold. To this day, statutes are to be found in many of the States
5 upon some or all these subjects; and we think it has never yet been successfully contended that such legislation
6 came within any of the constitutional prohibitions against interference with private property. With the Fifth
7 Amendment in force, Congress, in 1820, conferred power upon the city of Washington "to regulate . . . the rates
8 of wharfage at private wharves, . . . the sweeping of chimneys, and to fix the rates of fees therefor, . . . and the
9 weight and quality of bread," 3 Stat. 587, sect. 7; and, in 1848, "to make all necessary regulations respecting
10 hackney carriages and the rates of fare of the same, and the rates of hauling by cartmen, wagoners, carmen, and
11 draymen, and the rates of commission of auctioneers," 9 id. 224, sect. 2.
12 [*Munn v. Illinois*, 94 U.S. 113 (1876),
13 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=6419197193322400931]

14 The federal government has gotten around the above restriction through the Social Security Administration Enumeration At
15 Birth Program, in which the baby just born is essentially donated a public use and "elected" into public office within the
16 Social Security franchise. In essence, human flesh is being donated to the state for its purposes, and ownership over that flesh
17 changes from ABSOLUTE to QUALIFIED. Here is how this works out in practical everyday life:

Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

18 To simplify and summarize the concepts within this section:

- 19 1. All property starts out as EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the civil control of the government. It is held as
20 SINGLE ABSOLUTE ownership.
- 21 2. The exercise of your right to contract converts single ABSOLUTE ownership into QUALIFIED or SHARED
22 ownership.
- 23 3. If the other party to the contract is a government, such as in the case of franchises (providing "benefits"):
24 3.1. The character of the property changes from PRIVATELY OWNED to PUBLICLY OWNED.
25 3.2. The owner with LEGAL (absolute) title becomes the government, who has the right to sell that property and
26 deprive the OTHER party to the contract of any one or more of the "benefits" of the property.
27 3.3. The formerly private party who signed up for the franchise "benefits" becomes co-owner with EQUITABLE
28 (qualified) title rather than LEGAL title.
- 29 4. The process of contracting or accepting the "benefits" of government franchises is often completely invisible to the
30 average American. The statutes, regulations, and forms that implement the franchises often deliberately fail to give the
31 constitutionally required "reasonable notice"¹⁴² of the following facts:
32 4.1. That participation is voluntary and can lawfully be avoided.
33 4.2. HOW participation can be avoided.
34 4.3. What administrative forms and procedures are available to those who do not wish to participate in the franchise.
35 4.4. That you cannot be administratively penalized if you refuse to participate because not subject to the provisions of
36 the franchise.
- 37 5. If there is no ABSOLUTE ownership, then there are no RIGHTS, but only PRIVILEGES disguised to LOOK like
38 rights.
- 39 6. If the ONLY method a so-called "government" provides to protect property is to impose the precondition that the
40 owner must convert ABSOLUTE ownership into QUALIFIED ownership and donate a portion of it to a PUBLIC USE
41 before they will protect it, then:
42 6.1. There IS no PRIVATE property. PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property have effectively been outlawed and
43 even criminalized. AND
44 6.2. The government so created is a socialist government. AND
45 6.3. The government is de facto, because it was created to PROTECT PRIVATE rights and refuses to even recognize
46 their existence. By PRIVATE, we mean "ABSOLUTE OWNERSHIP".

47 The above explains why:

- 48 1. The Bible says God owns the WHOLE Earth. [Psalm 89:11-13](#), [Isaiah 45:12](#), [Deuteronomy 10:14](#).

¹⁴² See the following SEDM form for detailed treatment of "reasonable notice": [Requirement for Reasonable Notice](#), Form #05.022;
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

- 1 2. Platonism and Greek philosophy identifies matter as inherently evil: because it is most often used to enslave people and
2 destroy liberty.
- 3 3. Franchises are based on using matter to enslave people.
- 4 4. God said you shouldn't be worried about tomorrow: Because it will cause you to covet your neighbor's earnings and
5 contract away all your rights and sovereignty to Caesar to procure security that ONLY HE can genuinely provide.
6 Matt. 6:25-34.

7 **Do Not Worry**

8 *"Therefore I say to you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat or what you will drink; nor about your
9 body, what you will put on. Is not life more than food and the body more than clothing? ²⁶ Look at the birds of the
10 air, for they neither sow nor reap nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not of
11 more value than they? ²⁷ Which of you by worrying can add one cubit to his stature?"*

12 *"So why do you worry about clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow: they neither toil nor spin;
13 and yet I say to you that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Now if God so clothes
14 the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is thrown into the oven, will He not much more clothe you,
15 O you of little faith?"*

16 *"Therefore do not worry, saying, 'What shall we eat?' or 'What shall we drink?' or 'What shall we wear?' For
17 after all these things the Gentiles seek. For your heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. **But seek**
18 **first the kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added to you.** Therefore do not
19 worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow will worry about its own things. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble.
20 [Matt. 6:25-34, Bible, NKJV]*

- 21 5. Confucius said the following:

22 *"The more you want, the more the world can hurt you."
23 [Confucius]*

24 The Bible is a franchise where God grants temporary conditional use of HIS property, which is the Earth, to us as His trustees.
25 The use of His property makes us AND all governments into His trustees and public officers of the Kingdom of Heaven,
26 which is a corporation franchise. That's the foundation of the dominium mandate found in the Bible book of Genesis, in
27 which God commands Adam and Eve to subdue the Earth and multiply under His exclusive direction as the owner of the
28 property He granted temporarily to them.

29 **13.4 Franchises create a "res" and place its situs or domicile on federal territory**

30 This section is designed to instruct the reader that:

- 31 1. All rights as illustrated in the Constitution are actually your property.
- 32 2. The government cannot take your property without just compensation and due process of law.
- 33 3. Participation in all franchises causes the domicile of the "res" created by the franchise to be located on federal territory,
34 and that this "res" consists of a "public office" within the government granting the franchise.
- 35 4. The easiest way for the government to STEAL your property and your rights are to trick you into voluntarily but falsely
36 declaring a domicile where rights do not exist, which is on federal territory.

37 As we have already established, all franchises are based upon a grant of government property by the government GRANTOR
38 to the applicant or beneficiary of the franchise. The practical effect upon that grant of property is to change what courts call
39 "the choice of law" of any disputes to the domicile of the GRANTOR/CREDITOR of the franchise, rather than the
40 BENEFICIARY/DEBTOR.

41 *"There is one principle which permeates the law of "NonResidents and Foreign Corporations," so far as it treats
42 of the relation of debtor and creditor. That principle is that, when debtor and creditor are residents of different
43 states, **the situs of the debt is the creditor's residence and not the debtor's residence ; the creditor's state has**
44 **jurisdiction over the debt and the debtor's state has not. The result is that the creditor's state has the power to**
45 **tax the debt or to discharge it by operation of law; but the debtor's state has not this power, because it has not**
46 **jurisdiction of the debt.** Among discharges by operation of law may be mentioned discharges under state
47 limitation laws, and discharges under state garnishee laws. In these cases, when the debtor and creditor are
48 citizens of different states, the better view is that the creditor's state has the power and the debtor's state has not
49 the power to discharge the debt. So, in the case of discharges under state insolvent laws, it is ,well settled that*

1 the debtor's state has no jurisdiction over a debt due to a non-resident creditor, and that therefore a discharge is
2 void as against a non-resident and nonconsenting creditor."
3 [A Treatise on the Law of Non-Residents and Foreign Corporations as Administered in The State and Federal
4 Courts of the United States, Conrad Reno, 1892, p. vi]

5 **13.4.1 PRIVATE rights are protected by DUE PROCESS**

6 The Constitution of the United States of America recognizes and protects but does not CREATE our natural rights, which we
7 also call PRIVATE rights in this document:

8 "Surely the matters in which the public has the most interest are the supplies of food and clothing; yet can it be
9 that by reason of this interest the state may fix the price at which the butcher must sell his meat, or the vendor of
10 boots and shoes his goods? Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and
11 the pursuit of happiness;' and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That**
12 **property which a man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that**
13 **he shall not use it to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit;**
14 **second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third, that**
15 **whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation."**
16 [Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]

17 The "property" they are talking about above includes our Constitutionally protected rights. In law, all rights qualify as
18 "property":

19 "**Property.** That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which **belongs exclusively to one. In**
20 **the strict legal sense, an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the**
21 **government.** *Fulton Light, Heat & Power Co. v. State*, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to
22 extend to every species of valuable right and interest. More specifically, ownership; **the unrestricted and**
23 **exclusive right to a thing;** the right to dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to
24 exclude every one else from interfering with it. That dominion or indefinite right of particular things or subjects.
25 The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have to
26 anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no way
27 depends on another man's courtesy.

28 The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership; corporeal or incorporeal,
29 tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal; everything that has an exchangeable value or which
30 goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real**
31 **and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of**
32 **one's property rights by actionable wrong.** *Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America*, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332
33 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.

34 [. . .]

35 **Property within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical**
36 **thing, as right to possess, use and dispose of it.** *Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway*
37 **Commission, 230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697."**
38 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1216]

39 We have compiled an exhaustive list of your Constitutionally protected rights in the free form below. You can use this list
40 to identify those things which are your "property", which the government may not take away without due process of law:

Enumeration of Inalienable Rights, Form #10.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

41 Due process of law implies all of the following:

42 1. Reasonable notice of the pendency of the suit or proceedings. See:

43 "It is sufficient to say that there are certain immutable principles of justice which inhere in the very idea of free
44 government which no member of the Union may disregard, as that **no man shall be condemned in his person or**
45 **property without due notice and an opportunity of being heard in his own defense."**
46 [Holden v. Hardy, 169 U.S. 366 (1898)]

1 "An elementary and fundamental requirement of due process in any proceeding which is to be accorded finality
2 is notice reasonably calculated, under all circumstances, to apprise interested parties of the pendency of the
3 action and afford them an opportunity to present their objections." *Mullane v. Central Hanover Bank & Trust*
4 *Co.*, 339 U.S. 306, 314 (1950) . Without proper prior notice to those who may be affected by a government
5 decision, all other procedural rights may be nullified. The exact contents of the notice required by due process
6 will, of course, vary with the circumstances.

7 [*Administrative Law and Process in a Nutshell*, Ernest Gellhorn, 1990, West Publishing, p. 214]

8 2. An opportunity for a hearing prior to being deprived of property.

9 "This analysis as to liberty parallels the accepted due process analysis as to property. **The Court has consistently**
10 **held that some kind of hearing is required at some time before a person is finally deprived of his property** [418
11 U.S. 539, 558] **interests**. *Anti-Fascist Committee v. McGrath*, 341 U.S. 123, 168 (1951) (Frankfurter, J.,
12 concurring). The requirement for some kind of a hearing applies to the taking of private property, *Grannis v.*
13 *Ordean*, 234 U.S. 385 (1914), the revocation of licenses, *In re Ruffalo*, 390 U.S. 544 (1968), the operation of state
14 dispute-settlement mechanisms, when one person seeks to take property from another, or to government-created
15 jobs held, absent "cause" for termination, *Board of Regents v. Roth*, 408 U.S. 564 (1972); *Arnett v. Kennedy*, 416
16 U.S. 134, 164 (1974) (POWELL, J., concurring); *id.*, at 171 (WHITE, J., concurring in part and dissenting in
17 part); *id.*, at 206 (MARSHALL, J., dissenting). Cf. *Stanley v. Illinois*, 405 U.S. 645, 652-654 (1972); *Bell v.*
18 *Burson*, 402 U.S. 535 (1971)."
19 [*Wolff v. McDonnell*, 418 U.S. 539, 94 S.Ct. 2963, 41 L.Ed.2d. 935 (1974)]

20 "In this case the sole question is whether there has been a taking of property without that procedural due process
21 that is required by the Fourteenth Amendment. We have dealt over and over again with the question of what
22 constitutes "the right to be heard" (*Schroeder v. New York*, 371 U.S. 208, 212.) within the meaning of procedural
23 due process. See *Mullane v. Central Hanover Trust Co.*, 339 U.S. 306, 314. In the latter case we said that the
24 right to be heard "has little reality or worth unless one is informed that the matter is pending and can choose for
25 himself whether [395 U.S. 337, 340] to appear or default, acquiesce or contest." 339 U.S., at 314.
26 [*Sniadach v. Family Finance Corp.*, 395 U.S. 337 (1969)]

27 "If the right to notice and a hearing is to serve its full purpose, it is clear that it must be granted at a time when
28 the deprivation can still be prevented. At a later hearing, an individual's possessions can be returned to him if
29 they were unfairly or mistakenly taken in the first place. Damages may even be awarded him for wrongful
30 deprivation. But no later hearing and no damage award can undo the fact that the arbitrary taking that was
31 subject to the right of due process has already occurred. This Court [the Supreme Court] has not embraced the
32 general proposition that a wrong may be done if it can be undone."
33 [*Stanley v. Illinois*, 405 U.S. 645, 647, 31 L.Ed.2d. 551, 556., Ct. 1208 (1972)]

34 3. Impartial jurors and decision makers.

35 [26 C.F.R. §601.106\(f\)\(1\)](#): Appeals Functions

36 (1) Rule I.

37 An exaction by the U.S. Government, which is not based upon law, statutory or otherwise, is a taking of property
38 without due process of law, in violation of the Fifth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. Accordingly, an Appeals
39 representative in his or her conclusions of fact or application of the law, shall hew to the law and the recognized
40 standards of legal construction. **It shall be his or her duty to determine the correct amount of the tax, with strict**
41 **impartiality as between the taxpayer and the Government, and without favoritism or discrimination as between**
42 **taxpayers.**

44 **Few, if any, interests under the Constitution are more fundamental than the right to a fair trial by "impartial"**
45 **jurors**, and an outcome affected by extrajudicial statements would violate that fundamental right. See, e.g.,
46 *Sheppard*, 384 U.S. at 350-351; *Turner v. Louisiana*, 379 U.S. 466, 473 (1965) (evidence in criminal trial must
47 come solely from witness stand in public courtroom with full evidentiary protections). Even if a fair trial can
48 ultimately be ensured through voir dire, change of venue, or some other device, these measures entail serious
49 costs to the system. Extensive voir dire may not be able to filter out all of the effects of pretrial publicity, and
50 with increasingly widespread media coverage of criminal trials, a change of venue may not suffice to undo the
51 effects of statements such as those made by petitioner. The State has a substantial interest in preventing officers
52 of the court, such as lawyers, from imposing such costs on the judicial system and on the litigants. [501 U.S.
53 1076]

54 The restraint on speech is narrowly tailored to achieve those objectives. The regulation of attorneys' speech is
55 limited -- it applies only to speech that is substantially likely to have a materially prejudicial effect; it is neutral
56 as to points of view, applying equally to all attorneys participating in a pending case; and it merely postpones
57 the attorneys' comments until after the trial. While supported by the substantial state interest in preventing

1 prejudice to an adjudicative proceeding by those who have a duty to protect its integrity, the Rule is limited on
2 its face to preventing only speech having a substantial likelihood of materially prejudicing that proceeding.
3 [Gentile v. State Bar of Nevada, 501 U.S. 1030 (1991)]
4

5 "Moreover, in each case, the decisionmaker must be impartial, there must be some record of the proceedings,
6 and the decisionmaker's conclusions must be set forth in written form indicating both the evidence and the reasons
7 relied upon. Because the Due Process Clause requires these procedures, I agree that the case must be remanded
8 as the Court orders."
9 [Morrissey v. Brewer, 408 U.S. 471 (1972)]

10 4. Impartial witnesses:

11 **A fair trial in a fair tribunal is a basic requirement of due process. Fairness, of course, requires an absence**
12 **of actual bias in the trial of cases. But our system of law has always endeavored to prevent even the probability**
13 **of unfairness. To this end, no man can be a judge in his own case, and no man is permitted to try cases where**
14 **he has an interest in the outcome. That interest cannot be defined with precision. Circumstances and**
15 **relationships must be considered. This Court has said, however, that**

16 *Every procedure which would offer a possible temptation to the average man as a judge . . . not*
17 *to hold the balance nice, clear, and true between the State and the accused denies the latter due*
18 *process of law.*

19 *Tuney v. Ohio, 273 U.S. 510, 532. Such a stringent rule may sometimes bar trial by judges who have no actual*
20 *bias and who would do their very best to weigh the scales of justice equally between contending parties. But, to*
21 *perform its high function in the best way, "justice must satisfy the appearance of justice." Offutt v. United States,*
22 *348 U.S. 11, 14. [349 U.S. 137]*

23 *It would be very strange if our system of law permitted a judge to act as a grand jury and then try the very persons*
24 *accused as a result of his investigations. Perhaps no State has ever forced a defendant to accept grand jurors as*
25 *proper trial jurors to pass on charges growing out of their hearings.[7] A single "judge-grand jury" is even more*
26 *a part of the accusatory process than an ordinary lay grand juror. Having been a part of that process, a judge*
27 *cannot be, in the very nature of things, wholly disinterested in the conviction or acquittal of those accused. While*
28 *he would not likely have all the zeal of a prosecutor, it can certainly not be said that he would have none of that*
29 *zeal.[8] Fair trials are too important a part of our free society to let prosecuting judges be trial judges of the*
30 *charges they prefer.[9] It is true that contempt committed in a trial courtroom can under some circumstances be*
31 *punished summarily by the trial judge. See Cooke v. United States, 267 U.S. 517, 539. But adjudication by a*
32 *trial judge of a contempt committed in his immediate presence in open court cannot be likened to the proceedings*
33 *here. For we held in the Oliver case that a person charged with contempt before a "one-man grand jury" could*
34 *not be summarily tried. [349 U.S. 138]*
35 *[In Re. Murchison, 349 U.S. 133 (1955)]*

36 5. Trial by jury in a civil matter when demanded:

37 *U.S. Constitution: Seventh Amendment*
38 *Seventh Amendment - Civil Trials*

39 *In Suits at common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall*
40 *be preserved, and no fact tried by a jury, shall be otherwise re-examined in any Court of the United States, than*
41 *according to the rules of the common law.*

42 6. All actions of the agency must be justified with the authority of law.

43 [26 C.F.R. §601.106\(f\)\(1\)](#)

44 *Rule I. An exaction by the U.S. Government, which is not based upon law, statutory or otherwise, is a taking of*
45 *property without due process of law, in violation of the Fifth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution.*

46 7. Right to examine all the evidence being used against you:

47 *"Certain principles have remained relatively immutable in our jurisprudence. One of these is that where*
48 *governmental action seriously injures an individual, and the reasonableness of the action depends on fact*
49 *findings, the evidence used to prove the Government's case must be disclosed to the individual so that he has an*
50 *opportunity to show that it is untrue. While it is important in the case of documentary evidence, it is more*
51 *important where the evidence consists of testimony of individuals..."*

1 "We have formalized these protections in the requirements of confrontation and cross-examination. This court
2 has been zealous to protect these rights from erosion. It has spoken out...in all types of cases where
3 administrative...actions were under scrutiny."
4 [Greene v. McElroy, 360 U.S. 474, 496-497 (1959)]

5 8. Right to speak in your own defense and present evidence in the record.

6 "I agree that a parole may not be revoked, consistently with the Due Process Clause, unless the parolee is
7 afforded, first, a preliminary hearing at the time of arrest to determine whether there is probable cause to believe
8 [408 U.S. 491] that he has violated his parole conditions and, second, a final hearing within a reasonable time
9 to determine whether he has, in fact, violated those conditions and whether his parole should be revoked. **For**
10 **each hearing, the parolee is entitled to notice of the violations alleged and the evidence against him,**
11 **opportunity to be heard in person and to present witnesses and documentary evidence, and the right to confront**
12 **and cross-examine adverse witnesses, unless it is specifically found that a witness would thereby be exposed to**
13 **a significant risk of harm.** Moreover, in each case, the decisionmaker must be impartial, there must be some
14 record of the proceedings, and the decisionmaker's conclusions must be set forth in written form indicating both
15 the evidence and the reasons relied upon. Because the Due Process Clause requires these procedures, I agree
16 that the case must be remanded as the Court orders."
17 [Morrissey v. Brewer, 408 U.S. 471 (1972)]

18 9. All evidence used must be completely consistent with the rules of evidence.

19 9.1. All evidence used must be introduced only through testimony under oath. Federal Rule of Evidence 603.

20 "Testimony which is not given under oath (or affirmation) is not competent evidence and may not be considered
21 unless objection is waived"
22 [Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group 8:220]

23 **IMPORTANT NOTE!:** If you don't object to evidence submitted without an oath or authenticating signature, then
24 you are presumed to waive this requirement.

25 9.2. Witness must lay a foundation for real [physical] evidence, and proponent must offer sufficient evidence to support
26 a finding that the matter in question is what the proponent claims it to be. Federal Rule of Evidence 901(a). If the
27 person authenticating provides a "pseudo name", refuses to provide their real legal name, refuses to identify
28 themselves, or is protected by the court from identifying themselves and thereby becomes a "secret witness", then
29 none of the evidence is admissible. If the witness cannot be held liable for perjury because he did not swear an
30 oath, then all evidence he provides is inadmissible and lacks relevancy. Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter
31 Group 8:375. It is quite frequent for IRS agents to use pseudo names and to print those pseudo names on the official
32 IRS identification badges. It is therefore crucial to obtain copies of not only their IRS badges, but also of their state
33 and federal government ID, like driver's licenses and passports, and to compare the IRS ID with the others to ensure
34 consistency.

35 "From the scant information available it may tentatively be concluded that **the Confrontation Clause was meant**
36 **to constitutionalize a barrier against flagrant abuses, trials by anonymous accusers, and absentee witnesses.**
37 That the Clause was intended to ordain common law rules of evidence with constitutional sanction is doubtful,
38 notwithstanding English decisions that equate confrontation and hearsay. Rather, having established a broad
39 principle, it is far more likely that the Framers anticipated it would be supplemented, as a matter of judge-made
40 common law, by prevailing rules of evidence.
41 [California v. Green, 399 U.S. 149 (1970)]

42 "**No nation can remain true to the ideal of liberty under law and at the same time permit people to have their**
43 **homes destroyed and their lives blasted by the slurs of unseen and unsworn informers. There is no possible**
44 **way to contest the truthfulness of anonymous accusations.** The supposed accuser can neither be identified nor
45 interrogated. He may be the most worthless and irresponsible character in the community. What he said may be
46 wholly malicious, untrue, unreliable, or inaccurately reported. In a court of law, the triers of fact could not even
47 listen to such gossip, must less decide the most trifling issue on it."
48 [Jay v. Boy, 351 U.S. 345 (1956)]

49 10. An opportunity to face your accusers and ask them questions on the record.

50 "The fundamental requisite of due process of law is the opportunity to be heard". Grannis v. Ordean, 234 U.S.
51 385, 394 (1914). The hearing must be "at a meaningful time and in a meaningful manner." Armstrong v. Manzo,
52 380 U.S. 545, 552(1965). In the present context these principles require...timely and adequate notice detailing
53 reasons..., and an effective opportunity to defend by confronting any adverse witnesses and by presenting
54 arguments and evidence... These rights are important in cases...challenged...as resting on incorrect or
55 misleading factual premises or on misapplication of rules or policies to the facts of particular cases."

1 *"In almost every setting where important decisions turn on questions of fact, **due process requires an opportunity***
2 ***to confront and cross-examine adverse witnesses.** E.g., ICC v. Louisville & N.R. Co., 227 U.S. 88, 93-94 (1913)*
3 *503 U.S. L.Ed.2nd. 391(1992), Willner v. Committee on Character and Fitness, [373 U.S. 474,496-497 \(1959\)](#)"*
4 *[Goldberg v. Kelly, [397 U.S. 254 \(1970\)](#) (emphasis added)]*
5

6 *The Sixth Amendment gives a criminal defendant the right "to be confronted with the witnesses against him." This*
7 *language "comes to us on faded parchment," California v. Green, [399 U.S. 149, 174 \(1970\)](#) (Harlan, J.,*
8 *concurring), with a lineage that traces back to the beginnings of Western legal culture. There are indications that*
9 *a right of confrontation existed under Roman law. The Roman Governor Festus, discussing the proper treatment*
10 *of his prisoner, Paul, stated: "It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man up to die before the accused*
11 *has met his accusers face to face, and has been given a chance to defend himself against the [487 U.S. 1012,*
12 *1016] charges." Acts 25:16. It has been argued that a form of the right of confrontation was recognized in*
13 *England well before the right to jury trial. Pollitt, The Right of Confrontation: Its History and Modern Dress, 8*
14 *J. Pub. L. 381, 384-387 (1959).*

15 *Most of this Court's encounters with the Confrontation Clause have involved either the admissibility of out-of-*
16 *court statements, see, e. g., Ohio v. Roberts, [448 U.S. 56 \(1980\)](#); Dutton v. Evans, [400 U.S. 74 \(1970\)](#), or*
17 *restrictions on the scope of cross-examination, Delaware v. Van Arsdall, [475 U.S. 673 \(1986\)](#); Davis v. Alaska,*
18 *[415 U.S. 308 \(1974\)](#). Cf. Delaware v. Fensterer, [474 U.S. 15, 18 -19 \(1985\)](#) (per curiam) (noting these two*
19 *categories and finding neither applicable). The reason for that is not, as the State suggests, that these elements*
20 *are the essence of the Clause's protection - but rather, quite to the contrary, that there is at least some room for*
21 *doubt (and hence litigation) as to the extent to which the Clause includes those elements, whereas, as Justice*
22 *Harlan put it, "[s]imply as a matter of English" it confers at least "a right to meet face to face all those who*
23 *appear and give evidence at trial." California v. Green, supra, at 175. Simply as a matter of Latin as well, since*
24 *the word "confront" ultimately derives from the prefix "con-" (from "contra" meaning "against" or "opposed")*
25 *and the noun "frons" (forehead). Shakespeare was thus describing the root meaning of confrontation when he*
26 *had Richard the Second say: "Then call them to our presence - face to face, and frowning brow to brow, ourselves*
27 *will hear the accuser and the accused freely speak . . ." Richard II, Act I, sc. 1.*

28 *We have never doubted, therefore, that the Confrontation Clause guarantees the defendant a face-to-face*
29 *meeting with witnesses appearing before the trier of fact. See Kentucky v. Stincer, [482 U.S. 730, 748, 749-750](#)*
30 *(1987) (MARSHALL, J., dissenting). For example, in Kirby v. United States, [174 U.S. 47, 55 \(1899\)](#), which*
31 *concerned the admissibility of prior convictions of codefendants to prove an element of the offense [[487 U.S.](#)*
32 *[1012, 1017](#)] of receiving stolen Government property, we described the operation of the Clause as follows:*
33 *"[A] fact which can be primarily established only by witnesses cannot be proved against an accused . . . except*
34 *by witnesses who confront him at the trial, upon whom he can look while being tried, whom he is entitled to*
35 *cross-examine, and whose testimony he may impeach in every mode authorized by the established rules*
36 *governing the trial or conduct of criminal cases." Similarly, in Dowdell v. United States, [221 U.S. 325, 330](#)*
37 *(1911), we described a provision of the Philippine Bill of Rights as substantially the same as the Sixth*
38 *Amendment, and proceeded to interpret it as intended "to secure the accused the right to be tried, so far as*
39 *facts provable by witnesses are concerned, by only such witnesses as meet him face to face at the trial, who*
40 *give their testimony in his presence, and give to the accused an opportunity of cross-examination." More*
41 *recently, we have described the "literal right to 'confront' the witness at the time of trial" as forming "the core*
42 *of the values furthered by the Confrontation Clause." California v. Green, supra, at 157. Last Term, the*
43 *plurality opinion in Pennsylvania v. Ritchie, [480 U.S. 39, 51 \(1987\)](#), stated that "[t]he Confrontation Clause*
44 *provides two types of protections for a criminal defendant: the right physically to face those who testify against*
45 *him, and the right to conduct cross-examination."*
46 *[Coy v. Iowa, [487 U.S. 1012 \(1988\)](#)]*

- 47 11. The right to point out violations of law and other grievances of the government without the imposition of any penalty.
48 The First Amendment guarantees us a right to Petition the Government for redress of grievances. Every such right
49 creates a duty on the part of the government it is directed at, and that right implies the absence of any penalty for engaging
50 in such a petition.
51 12. The right to not be hauled into a foreign jurisdiction as a nonresident defendant without proof on the record of "minimum
52 contacts" with the forum:

53 ***"The Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment limits the power of a state court to render a valid***
54 ***personal judgment against a nonresident defendant. Kulko v. California Superior Court, [436 U.S. 84, 91](#)***
55 ***(1978). A judgment rendered in violation of due process is void in the rendering State and is not entitled to full***
56 ***faith and credit elsewhere. Pennoyer v. Neff, [95 U.S. 714, 732 -733 \(1878\)](#). Due process requires that the***
57 ***defendant be given adequate notice of the suit, Mullane v. Central Hanover Trust Co., [339 U.S. 306, 313 -314](#)***
58 ***(1950), and be subject to the personal jurisdiction of the court, International Shoe Co. v. Washington, [326 U.S.](#)***
59 ***[310 \(1945\)](#). In the present case, it is not contended that notice was inadequate; the only question is whether these***
60 ***particular petitioners were subject to the jurisdiction of the Oklahoma courts.***

61 ***As has long been settled, and as we reaffirm today, a state court may exercise personal jurisdiction over a***
62 ***nonresident defendant only so long as there exist "minimum contacts" between the defendant and the forum***

1 State. International Shoe Co. v. Washington, supra, at 316. The concept of minimum contacts, in turn, can be
2 seen to perform two related, but [444 U.S. 286, 292] distinguishable, functions. It protects the defendant
3 against the burdens of litigating in a distant or inconvenient forum. And it acts to ensure that the States,
4 through their courts, do not reach out beyond the limits imposed on them by their status as coequal sovereigns
5 in a federal system.

6 The protection against inconvenient litigation is typically described in terms of "reasonableness" or "fairness."
7 We have said that the defendant's contacts with the forum State must be such that maintenance of the suit "does
8 not offend traditional notions of fair play and substantial justice." International Shoe Co. v. Washington, supra,
9 at 316, quoting Milliken v. Meyer, 311 U.S. 457, 463 (1940). The relationship between the defendant and the
10 forum must be such that it is "reasonable . . . to require the corporation to defend the particular suit which is
11 brought there." 326 U.S., at 317. Implicit in this emphasis on reasonableness is the understanding that the burden
12 on the defendant, while always a primary concern, will in an appropriate case be considered in light of other
13 relevant factors, including the forum State's interest in adjudicating the dispute, see McGee v. International Life
14 Ins. Co., 355 U.S. 220, 223 (1957); the plaintiff's interest in obtaining convenient and effective relief, see Kulko
15 v. California Superior Court, supra, at 92, at least when that interest is not adequately protected by the plaintiff's
16 power to choose the forum, cf. Shaffer v. Heitner, 433 U.S. 186, 211, n. 37 (1977); the interstate judicial system's
17 interest in obtaining the most efficient resolution of controversies; and the shared interest of the several States in
18 furthering fundamental substantive social policies, see Kulko v. California Superior Court, supra, at 93, 98.
19 [World-Wide Volkswagen Corp. v. Woodson, 444 U.S. 286 (1980)]

20 **13.4.2 PUBLIC rights have no "due process"**

21 However, the federal government conveniently isn't restrained by ANY of the rules in the previous section when they are
22 operating on their own territory where constitutional rights do not exist. This territory includes territories and possessions of
23 the United States and federal areas within the interior limits of states, which are called "possessions". These areas are subject
24 to the exclusive, plenary, and general jurisdiction of the federal district courts. To wit:

25 *"Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*
26 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*
27 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*
28 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*
29 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*
30 *is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the*
31 *territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,*
32 *Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing*
33 *a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative*
34 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*
35 *until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the*
36 *people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress*
37 *thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that*
38 *the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of*
39 *habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."*
40 [Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]

41 Notice in the above the phrase "other **privileges** of the bill of rights". The U.S. Supreme Court has tacitly admitted here that
42 the entire Bill of Rights is a "privilege" and a "franchise" for people domiciled on federal territory. 48 U.S.C. §1421b is an
43 example of a Congressional enactment that expressly extends the Bill of Rights to Guam, which is a federal territory. In the
44 same case above, the U.S. Supreme Court also admitted that once the Bill of Rights is legislatively extended to a territory, it
45 cannot then be revoked and therefore ceases to be a "privilege" or "franchise":

46 *"This District had been a part of the states of Maryland and [182 U.S. 244, 261] Virginia. It had been subject to*
47 *the Constitution, and was a part of the United States[***]. The Constitution had attached to it irrevocably.*
48 ***There are steps which can never be taken backward.** The tie that bound*
49 *the states of Maryland and Virginia to the Constitution could not be dissolved, without at least the consent of*
50 *the Federal and state governments to a formal separation. The mere cession of the District of Columbia to the*
51 *Federal government relinquished the authority of the states, but it did not take it out of the United States or*
52 *from under the aegis of the Constitution. Neither party had ever consented to that construction of the cession.*
53 *If, before the District was set off, Congress had passed an unconstitutional act affecting its inhabitants, it*
54 *would have been void.* If done after the District was created, it would have been equally void; in other words,
55 Congress could not do indirectly, by carving out the District, what it could not do directly. The District still
56 remained a part of the United States[***], protected by the Constitution. Indeed, it would have been a fanciful
57 construction to hold that territory which had been once a part of the United States[***] ceased to be such by
58 being ceded directly to the Federal government."
59 [Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]

1 The Declaration of Independence says that all men are created equal and endowed by their Creator (God) with “unalienable”
2 rights:

3 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***
4 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
5 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
6 *–“*
7 *[Declaration of Independence]*

8 The word “unalienable” is defined as follows:

9 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.”*
10 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

11 As the above indicates, an “unalienable” right cannot be sold, transferred, or bargained away in relation to the government,
12 which means that signing any kind of franchise agreement cannot destroy or undermine any PRIVATE or
13 CONSTITUTIONAL right.

14 **13.4.3 Unlawful to compel conversion of PRIVATE rights into PUBLIC rights**

15 Consistent with this concept of “unalienable rights”, the U.S. Supreme Court has also held that no government may lawfully
16 compel the conversion of a constitutionally protected right, including any of those appearing in section 13.4.1 earlier, into a
17 “privilege” in order to tax or regulate its exercise:

18 *“It would be a palpable incongruity to strike down an act of state legislation which, by words of express*
19 *divestment, seeks to strip the citizen of rights guaranteed by the federal Constitution, but to uphold an act by*
20 *which the same result is accomplished under the guise of a surrender of a right in exchange for a valuable*
21 *privilege which the state threatens otherwise to withhold. It is not necessary to challenge the proposition that, as*
22 *a general rule, the state, having power to deny a privilege altogether, may grant it upon such conditions as it sees*
23 *fit to impose. But the power of the state in that respect is not unlimited, and one of the limitations is that it may*
24 *not impose conditions which require the relinquishment of Constitutional rights. If the state may compel the*
25 *surrender of one constitutional right as a condition of its favor, it may, in like manner, compel a surrender of all.*
26 ***It is inconceivable that guaranties embedded in the Constitution of the United States may thus be manipulated***
27 ***out or existence.**”*
28 *[Frost v. Railroad Commission, 271 U.S. 583; 46 S.Ct. 605 (1926)]*

29 Consequently, no constitutional right may be bargained away, sold, contracted away, or compelled to be donated in relation
30 to a REAL, de jure government and thereby given to the government. If it is, then the following violations have occurred:

- 31 1. Public officers performing or condoning the conversion are violating their fiduciary duty to protect PRIVATE rights
32 and PRIVATE property.
- 33 2. An unconstitutional “taking” has occurred in violation of the Fifth Amendment.
- 34 3. The statutes implementing the conversion have no “force of law”. This explains why the Internal Revenue Code, for
35 instance, is not “positive law” per 1 U.S.C. §204, and therefore cannot possibly be legal evidence of any obligation at
36 all on your part.

37 **13.4.4 Circumstances where conversion from PRIVATE to PUBLIC can lawfully occur**

38 If this is true, the only place that the government can engage in any kind of contract or franchise that might undermine the
39 natural, “unalienable” rights of a man or woman is in the following circumstances:

- 40 1. If that man or woman is legally domiciled on territory of the federal government not protected by the Bill of Rights. In
41 such a case, there are no constitutional rights to give up, but only statutory privileges. Neither is there any common law
42 in federal courts or on federal territory to protect rights, because such rights do not exist. See Erie Railroad v. Tompkins,
43 304 U.S. 64 (1938). The following conditions of citizenship are synonymous with this status:
 - 44 1.1. Statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#).
 - 45 1.2. Statutory “resident” pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#).
 - 46 1.3. “Permanent resident” pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(20\)](#).
 - 47 1.4. Statutory “U.S. person” as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#).

1 2. If the man or woman is acting in a representative capacity on behalf of an artificial entity that has no constitutional rights.
2 Such an entity might include a corporation created by the government. In such a case, Federal Rule of Civil Procedure
3 17(b) applies. Such an artificial entity is usually the object of a federal franchise and therefore “privileged”.

4 *Federal Rules of Civil Procedure*
5 IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.
6 Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity

7 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

8 Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

9 (1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;

10 (2) for a corporation [a federal corporation called the “United States”, in this case], by the law under which it
11 was organized; and

12 (3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

13 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or be
14 sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or laws;
15 and

16 (B) 28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or be
17 sued in a United States court.

18 Case #2 above is a subset of Case #1 above in the case of persons serving in “public offices” within the federal government,
19 because according to 4 U.S.C. §72, the “seat” of the federal government is in the District of Columbia, which is federal
20 territory not protected by the Bill of Rights.

21 TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72
22 § 72. Public offices; at seat of Government

23 *All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere,*
24 *except as otherwise expressly provided by law.*

25 **13.4.5 Public offices are the “res”, or subject of the franchise, and that “res” is on federal territory**

26 While a man or woman is satisfying the obligations associated with a “public office” on official duty, they take on the
27 character of the sovereign that they represent pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Proc. 17(b). This sovereign, the United States
28 government, is a federal corporation with a legal domicile in the District of Columbia, pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72 and Article
29 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the United States Constitution. To wit:

30 TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE
31 PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS
32 CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE
33 SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS
34 Sec. 3002. Definitions

35 (15) “United States” means -

36 (A) a Federal corporation;

37 (B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or

38 (C) an instrumentality of the United States.

39
40 *“Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; **all governments are corporations, created by***
41 ***usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but***
42 ***whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of***
43 ***power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the***
44 ***instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property. It is***
45 *a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes 'all*
46 *persons,' ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst.*
47 *4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing*
48 *of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of*

1 individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. 'No man shall be taken,' 'no man shall be disseised,' without due process of law, is a
2 principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal
3 government, by the amendments to the constitution."
4 [*Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge*, [36 U.S. 420](#) (1837)]

5 In law, all corporations are statutory “citizens” or “residents” of the place they were created, which implies that they have a
6 legal domicile in the place they were incorporated.

7 "A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
8 created, and of that state or country only."
9 [*19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations*, §886 (2003)]

10 Therefore, the “office” that a person holds is the “res” which is domiciled on federal territory and is a “res-ident” or “res”
11 which is “identified” in the records of the government. The person choosing through their right to contract to voluntarily
12 occupy the “office” is not a “resident”, but rather the “public office” that they fill while on official duty becomes the “resident”.
13 This is clarified by Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, which say on this subject:

14 *Quando duo juro concurrunt in und personâ, aequum est ac si essent in diversis.*
15 *When two rights [public right v. private right] concur in one person, it is the same as if they were in two separate*
16 *persons*. 4 Co. 118.
17 [*Bouvier’s Maxims of Law*, 1856;
18 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

19 The above is also consistent with the content of the “trade or business” franchise agreement codified in Subtitle A of the
20 Internal Revenue Code, which places all statutory “U.S. citizens” defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) in the District of Columbia if
21 they were not physically there at the time the office was being executed pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) and [26 U.S.C.](#)
22 [§7408\(d\)](#).

23 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
24 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

25 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
26 thereof—

27 (39) Persons residing outside United States

28 **If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial**
29 **district, such citizen or resident shall be treated as residing [“domiciled”] in the District of Columbia for**
30 **purposes of any provision of this title relating to—**

31 (A) jurisdiction of courts, or
32 (B) enforcement of summons.

33 All of the “citizens” or “residents” mentioned above, by the way, are “public offices” within the federal corporation called
34 the “United States”. These “public offices” are the only thing that Acts of Congress can lawfully legislate for, because it is
35 plainly “repugnant to the Constitution” for Congress to regulate private conduct.

36 “The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes
37 of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. *Id.*, at 15. See also *United States*
38 *v. Reese*, [92 U.S. 214, 218](#) (1876); *United States v. Harris*, [106 U.S. 629, 639](#) (1883); *James v. Bowman*, [190](#)
39 [U.S. 127, 139](#) (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified,
40 see, e.g., *Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States*, [379 U.S. 241](#) (1964); *United States v. Guest*, [383 U.S. 745](#)
41 (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been
42 questioned.”
43 [*City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio*, [521 U.S. 507](#) (1997)]

44 We also emphasize that the provisions of [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) would constitute an act of criminal
45 kidnapping and identity theft in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1201](#) if they were involuntarily imposed upon a private person who
46 is not a “public office” within the United States government. Therefore, the only type of “person” that the U.S. government
47 can lawfully impose any kind of duty upon using the force of law is its own “public offices”, who are the only “taxpayers”
48 within Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. Further documentation is found in the Congressional Record of the United States
49 Senate, June 16, 1909, pp. 3344-3345, which confirms that the legislative intent of the Sixteenth Amendment was ONLY to
50 regulate the conduct of government employees on official duty. For further details on why the income tax is a municipal tax

1 ONLY upon the national government and those receiving payments from the national government, see the following
2 exhaustive analysis:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 The quote of interest within the above document is the following, which is President William Howard Taft's message to the
4 Senate in proposing the Sixteenth Amendment:

5 *I therefore recommend to the Congress that both Houses, by a two-thirds vote, shall propose an amendment to*
6 *the Constitution conferring the power to levy an income tax upon the National Government without*
7 *apportionment among the States in proportion to population.*

8 [...]

9 *Second, the decision in the Pollock case left power in the National Government to levy an excise tax, which*
10 *accomplishes the same purpose as a corporation income tax and is free from certain objections urged to the*
11 *proposed income tax measure.*

12 *I therefore recommend an amendment to the tariff bill Imposing upon all corporations and joint stock*
13 *companies for profit, except national banks (otherwise taxed), savings banks, and building and loan associations,*
14 *an excise tax measured by 2 per cent on the net income of such corporations. This is an excise tax upon the*
15 *privilege of doing business as an artificial entity and of freedom from a general partnership liability enjoyed*
16 *by those who own the stock. [Emphasis added] I am informed that a 2 per cent tax of this character would bring*
17 *into the Treasury of the United States not less than \$25,000,000.*

18 [**EDITOR'S NOTE:** As described above, corporate "income taxes" really amount to nothing more than
19 "liability insurance" offered by the government and implemented through the courts. People form corporations
20 to avoid personal liability, and the price they pay for that "privilege" or "franchise" is to pay "liability
21 insurance" to the government.]

22 *The decision of the Supreme Court in the case of Spreckels Sugar Refining Company against McClain (192 U.S.,*
23 *397), seems clearly to establish the principle that such a tax as this is an excise tax upon privilege and not a*
24 *direct tax on property, and is within the federal power without apportionment according to population. The tax*
25 *on net income is preferable to one proportionate to a percentage of the gross receipts, because it is a tax upon*
26 *success and not failure. It imposes a burden at the source of the income at a time when the corporation is well*
27 *able to pay and when collection is easy.*
28 [*Congressional Record, June 16, 1909, pp. 3344-3345*]

29 The United States government is both a "public trust" as well as a federal corporation and a municipality. In that sense, it
30 serves in a dual capacity.

31 *TITLE 5--ADMINISTRATIVE PERSONNEL*
32 *CHAPTER XVI--OFFICE OF GOVERNMENT ETHICS*
33 *PART 2635--STANDARDS OF ETHICAL CONDUCT FOR EMPLOYEES OF THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH--*
34 *Table of Contents*
35 *Subpart A--General Provisions*
36 *Sec. 2635.101 Basic obligation of public service.*

37 *(a) Public service is a public trust. Each employee has a responsibility to the United States Government and its*
38 *citizens to place loyalty to the Constitution, laws and ethical principles above private gain. To ensure that every*
39 *citizen can have complete confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each employee shall respect*
40 *and adhere to the principles of ethical conduct set forth in this section, as well as the implementing standards*
41 *contained in this part and in supplemental agency regulations.*

42 We also allege that the only "individual" mentioned in the definition of "person" found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(c) is actually a
43 corporation sole wholly owned by the U.S. government:

44 *At common law, a "corporation" was an "artificial perso[n] endowed with the legal capacity of perpetual*
45 *succession" consisting either of a single individual (termed a "corporation sole") or of a collection of several*
46 *individuals (a "corporation aggregate"). 3 H. Stephen, Commentaries on the Laws of England 166, 168 (1st Am.*
47 *ed. 1845). The sovereign was considered a corporation. See id., at 170; see also 1 W. Blackstone, Commentaries*
48 **467. Under the definitions supplied by contemporary law dictionaries, Territories would have been classified as*
49 *"corporations" (and hence as "persons") at the time that 1983 was enacted and the Dictionary Act recodified.*
50 *See W. Anderson, A Dictionary of Law 261 (1893) ("All corporations were originally modeled upon a state or*

1 nation"); I J. Bouvier, A Law Dictionary Adapted to the Constitution and Laws of the United States of America
2 318-319 (11th ed. 1866) ("In this extensive sense the United States may be termed a corporation"); Van
3 Brocklin v. Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151, 154 (1886) ("The United States is a . . . great corporation . . . ordained
4 and established by the American people") (quoting United [495 U.S. 182, 202] States v. Maurice, 26 F.Cas.
5 1211, 1216 (No. 15,747) (CC Va. 1823) (Marshall, C. J.); Cotton v. United States, 11 How. 229, 231 (1851)
6 (United States is "a corporation"). See generally Trustees of Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 518,
7 561-562 (1819) (explaining history of term "corporation").
8 [Ngiraingas v. Sanchez, 495 U.S. 182 (1990)]

9 Notice in the above that all corporations are created in the image of their creator, which is the U.S. government. The
10 government can only tax what it creates and it didn't create you. The reason is because the power to tax is the power to
11 destroy, and the government was created to protect rather than destroy you:

12 "The power to tax involves the power to destroy; the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power
13 to create; and there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government [THE FEDERAL
14 GOVERNMENT] a power to control the constitutional measures of another [WE THE PEOPLE], which other,
15 with respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control."
16 [Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151 (1886)]

17 "What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which
18 certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the
19 permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature,
20 and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. The life-giving principle and the death-doing
21 stroke must proceed from the same hand."
22 [VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance, 2 U.S. 304 (1795)]

23 "The great principle is this: because the constitution will not permit a state to destroy, it will not permit a law
24 [including a tax law] involving the power to destroy."
25 [Providence Bank v. Billings, 29 U.S. 514 (1830)]

26 All "individuals" within the Internal Revenue Code are in fact federal "public trusts" within the "United States" corporation
27 which are created in the image of the United States government by signing SSA Forms SS-4 or SS-5. These corporations are
28 wholly owned by the United States government, who is the grantor of the trust, and are created for a "public purpose" and
29 constitute a "public office" within said corporation:

30 TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 85 > § 1349
31 §1349. Corporation organized under federal law as party

32 The district courts shall not have jurisdiction of any civil action by or against any corporation upon the ground
33 that it was incorporated by or under an Act of Congress, unless the United States is the owner of more than
34 one-half of its capital stock.

35 For more details on the Social Security scam, see:

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

36 In summary, the only place the government can create and enforce a franchise agreement that might adversely affect
37 constitutional rights is on federal territory not protected by the Bill of Rights. They cannot operate any franchise within the
38 republic that is protected by the Bill of Rights and if they do, they are violating their fiduciary duty to the public. This very
39 condition explains why they so frequently try to trick you into declaring yourself to be a statutory "U.S. citizen" on their
40 forms or by having or using a Social Security Number, which is to trick you into implying a domicile within what we call the
41 "plunder zone", which is a euphemism for the federal zone. This citizenship scam is further explained below:

Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

42 Because the government must trick you through constructive fraud into misrepresenting your status in order to plunder your
43 rights and property, they must operate in silence and secrecy.

44 "Sub Silentio. Under silence, without any notice being taken [given or provided]; passing a thing sub silentio
45 may be evidence of consent."
46 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593]

1 This is what explains why all of the following occur:

- 2 1. Public schools do not teach ANYTHING about the law so that we all make obedient “sheep” who willingly and
3 unknowingly are sheared by the “priesthood” of judges and licensed attorneys that the government has erected to fleece
4 the populace regularly.
- 5 2. [28 U.S.C. §2201](#)(a) prohibits federal judges from declaring you a “nontaxpayer” or a person not domiciled on federal
6 territory in any tax proceeding.
- 7 3. When the arguments you use in IRS correspondence are good, the IRS won’t respond, because they would have to admit
8 they are operating ILLEGALLY in most cases.
- 9 4. Federal judges refuse to allow the law to be discussed in the courtroom in the context of income taxes.
- 10 5. Federal judges sanction litigants who bring up the law in the courtroom in front of the jury.
- 11 6. Federal jurists are not allowed to enter the law library while serving on a federal trial or bring law books into the
12 courtroom, because they might discover that the judge is LYING to them and committing treason against the constitution.

13 By using all the tactics above, the government is creating an intellectually and spiritually “dark place” within the federal zone
14 and using that dark place to mug, rape, and pillage you and your rights. Ironically, governments were created to prevent this
15 kind of crime, but they are the worse perpetrators of it.

16 *“For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, **but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of**
17 **the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly [and government] places.”**
18 [Eph. 6:12, Bible, NKJV]*
19

20 *“Those who won our independence believed . . . that public discussion is a political duty, and that this should be
21 a fundamental principle of the American government. They recognized the risks to which all human institutions
22 are subject. But they knew that order cannot be secured merely through fear of punishment for its infraction; **that**
23 **it is hazardous to discourage thought, hope and imagination;** that fear breeds repression; that repression breeds
24 hate; that hate menaces stable government; that **the path of safety lies in the opportunity to discuss freely**
25 **supposed grievances and proposed remedies,** and that the fitting remedy for evil counsels is good ones [NOT
26 silence]. Believing in the power of reason as applied through public discussion, **they eschewed silence coerced**
27 **by law--the argument of force in its worst form.** Recognizing the occasional tyrannies of governing majorities,
28 they amended the Constitution so that free speech and assembly should be guaranteed.” [emphasis added]
29 [Whitney v. California, 274 U.S. 357, 375-376]*

30 Notice in that last quote above, that silence coerced by the authority of law, whether the origin of that law is a statute or a
31 corrupt judge, constitutes “coercion in its worst form”, which is exactly what we have in federal courtrooms in the context of
32 income tax trials every day of the week: INJUSTICE.

33 **13.5 Franchises create a presumption that you are a “resident” and “trustee” of the entity** 34 **granting the privilege**¹⁴³

35 Governments cannot create corporate franchises without also bestowing upon themselves the ability to regulate all those who
36 participate in order to fulfill the purposes of the franchise. Private persons are not subject to government jurisdiction by
37 default. Likewise, governments can only lawfully tax those things that they create. The government created the public office
38 as a corporate artificial legal person. God created the human officer. The purpose of offering franchises and incorporating
39 the government is to increase government revenues, power, and control over private citizens at the expense of their liberty,
40 happiness, and property and to their extreme detriment.

41 *“The sentiments of men are known not only by what they receive, but what they reject also.”*
42 [Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:28]

43 *“Government big enough to supply everything you need is big enough to take everything you have. The course
44 of history shows that as a government grows, liberty decreases.”*
45 [Thomas Jefferson]

46 *“They that can give up essential liberty to obtain a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety.”*
47 [Benjamin Franklin]

¹⁴³ Adapted from Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Section 1.21.4.

1 The following subsections will prove that:

- 2 1. When you sign up for a government franchise such as Social Security, Medicare, Unemployment, Employment, etc., you
- 3 create a constructive trust and a “res” that is the subject of the trust.
- 4 2. The “res” becomes a “resident” within the jurisdiction of the government granting the franchise. This “resident”
- 5 effectively is a statutory “alien” with a legal domicile within federal territory.
- 6 3. All franchisees are treated as officers of a federal corporation subject to federal law.
- 7 4. All franchisees are treated as “public officers” within the federal corporation subject to the penalty provisions of the
- 8 I.R.C. pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §6671\(b\)](#) and criminal provisions pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7343](#).

9 Notice in the above that we use the phrase “are treated as” rather than “become”. It is our contention that federal franchises
10 cannot be used to create new public offices anywhere outside the District of Columbia, but rather add additional privileges
11 to EXISTING public offices lawfully created under Title 5 of the U.S. Code. In fact, we prove elsewhere and in the following
12 that offering franchises to otherwise PRIVATE human beings domiciled outside of federal territory is a criminal act of bribery
13 that amounts to treason and a destruction of the separation of powers doctrine:

[Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.007, Section 2
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

14 **13.5.1 Why franchisees are all privileged statutory “resident aliens” and NOT sovereign non-resident non-persons**

15 The Original Thirteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution, lawfully ratified in 1812 made it not only an offense,
16 but an expatriating act to confer, retain, or receive any title of nobility. That amendment was proposed in 1810 and officially
17 adopted in 1812. The Original Thirteenth Amendment reads as follows:

18 *“If any citizen of the United States shall accept, claim, receive, or retain any title of nobility or honour, or shall*
19 *without the consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office, or emolument of any kind*
20 *whatever, from any emperor, king, prince, or foreign power, **such person shall cease to be a citizen of the united***
21 ***States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them.**”*
22 *[Original 13th Amendment to the Constitution for the united states of America]*

23 To lose one’s citizenship and nationality is called “expatriation” within the legal field.

24 *“**Expatriation is the voluntary renunciation or abandonment of nationality and allegiance.**”* *Perkins v. Elg.,*
25 *1939, 307 U.S. 325, 59 S.Ct. 884, 83 L.Ed. 1320. In order to be relieved of the duties of allegiance, consent of*
26 *the sovereign is required. Mackenzi v. Hare, 1915, 239 U.S. 299, 36 S.Ct. 106, 60 L.Ed. 297. Congress has*
27 *provided that the right of expatriation is a natural and inherent right of all people, and has further made a*
28 *legislative declaration as to what acts shall amount to an exercise of such right. The enumerated methods set out*
29 *in the chapter are expressly made the sole means of expatriation.”*

30 *“...municipal law determines how citizenship may be acquired...”*

31 *“The renunciations not being given a result of free and intelligent choice, but rather because of mental fear,*
32 *intimidation and coercion, they were held void and of no effect.”*

33 *[Tomoya Kawakita v. United States, 190 F.2d. 506 (1951)]*

34 Those who have been expatriated from a state become “aliens” in relation to that state. If they are also domiciliated, meaning
35 they have a domicile on federal territory, they become privileged “residents” (aliens) in relation to both the de jure state and
36 the corporate state.

37 How does all this relate to the effect of participating in franchises upon one’s status in relation to the de jure constitutional
38 government? Well, the practical effect upon one’s status in relation to the government of signing up for, accepting the benefits
39 of, or participating in any government franchise are all the following:

- 40 1. You accept the equivalent of a title of nobility or DISABILITY in violation of the Constitution.

41 *Articles of Confederation*
42 *Article VI.*

1 No State, without the consent of the United States in Congress assembled, shall send any embassy to, or receive
2 any embassy from, or enter into any conference, agreement, alliance or treaty with any King, Prince or State;
3 nor shall any person holding any office of profit or trust under the United States, or any of them, accept any
4 present, emolument, **office or title** of any kind whatever from any King, Prince or foreign State; nor shall the
5 United States in Congress assembled, or any of them, grant any **title of nobility**.
6

7 United States Constitution
8 Article I, Section 9, Clause 8

9 **No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States:** And no Person **holding any Office** of Profit or Trust
10 under them, shall, without the Consent of the Congress, accept of any present, Emolument, Office, or **Title, of** any
11 kind whatever, from any King, Prince, or foreign State.
12

13 United States Constitution
14 Article I, Section. 10

15 No State shall enter into any Treaty, Alliance, or Confederation; grant Letters of Marque and Reprisal; coin
16 Money; emit Bills of Credit; make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts; pass any
17 Bill of Attainder, ex post facto Law, or Law impairing the Obligation of Contracts, or **grant any Title of Nobility**.

- 18 2. You surrender the privileges and immunities of constitutional citizenship in exchange for the disabilities and privileges
19 of alienage as mandated by the Original Thirteenth Amendment.
20 3. You become a privileged statutory “resident alien” in relation to the existing government under the terms of the franchise
21 agreement.

22 **“Residents, as distinguished from citizens, are aliens who are permitted to take up a permanent abode in the**
23 **country.** Being bound to the society by reason of their dwelling in it, they are subject to its laws so long as they
24 remain there, and being protected by it, they must defend it, **although they do not enjoy all the rights of citizens.**
25 **They have only certain privileges which the law, or custom, gives them.** Permanent residents are those who
26 have been given the right of perpetual residence. They are a sort of citizens of a less privileged character, and
27 are subject to the society without enjoying all its advantages. Their children succeed to their status; for the right
28 of perpetual residence given them by the State passes to their children.”
29 [The Law of Nations, Volume 3, Chapter XIX, Vattel, p. 87;
30 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Resident-LawOfNations.pdf>]

- 31 4. You may not be treated as a constitutional “citizen” in relation to the government under the terms of the franchise
32 agreement and may not claim any of the “benefits” or protections of being a constitutional “citizen”. Instead, you become
33 a STATUTORY citizen who is privileged and who is representing a public office domiciled on federal territory not
34 protected by the United States Constitution. It is furthermore proven in the following references that your status as a
35 statutory “U.S. citizen” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 is in fact, yet another franchise that has nothing to do with domicile or
36 residence:
37 4.1. *Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018, Section 5
38 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
39 4.2. *Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen*, Form #05.006,
40 Sections 3 through 3.3.
41 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

42 However, news of the adoption of the Original Thirteenth Amendment has been silenced because it would undermine and
43 destroy nearly everything that our present government does, which is implemented almost entirely using franchises and
44 privileges. If the Original Thirteenth Amendment remained on the books, NO ONE could call themselves an American or a
45 Constitutional citizen and we would all be aliens in our own land because almost everyone participates in government
46 franchises of one kind or another at this time. In a real de jure and constitutional government, there is no such thing as
47 franchises or the titles of nobility they create because everyone is equal.

48 You can find the complete story behind the ratification of the Original Thirteenth Amendment and its subsequent mysterious
49 “disappearance” from the Constitution earlier in section 11.2.

50 Consistent with this section, Article IV of the Articles of Confederation also says that paupers and vagabonds are not entitled
51 to the privileges and immunities of citizenship.

1 "... the free inhabitants of each of these states, paupers, vagabonds and fugitives from Justice excepted, shall be
2 entitled to all privileges and immunities of free citizens in the several states"
3 [Articles of Confederation, Article IV]

4 Here is the definition of "paupers and vagabonds":

5 "Vagabond. A vagrant or homeless wanderer **without means of honest livelihood**. *Neering v. Illinois Cent. R.*
6 *Co.*, 383 Ill. 366, 50 N.E.2d. 497, 502. One who wanders from place to place, having no fixed dwelling, or, if he
7 has one, not abiding in it; a wanderer, especially such a **person who is lazy and generally worthless without**
8 **means of honest livelihood.**"
9 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1548]

11 "Vagrant. At common law, wandering or going about from place to place by idle person who had **no lawful or**
12 **visible means of support and who subsisted on charity and did not work, though able to do so.** *State v. Harlowe*,
13 174 Wash. 227, 24 P.2d. 601. A general term, including, in English law, the several classes of idle and disorderly
14 persons, rogues, and vagabonds, and incorrigible rogues. One who wanders from place to place; an idle wander,
15 specifically, **one who has no settled habitation, nor any fixed income or livelihood.** A vagabond; a tramp. **A**
16 **person able to work who spends his time in idleness or immorality, having no property to support him and**
17 **without some visible and known means of fair, honest, and reputable livelihood.** *State v. Oldham*, 224 N.C.
18 415, 30 S.E.2d. 318, 319. One who is apt to become a public charge through his own laziness. *People, on*
19 *Complaint of McDonough, v. Gesino, Sp.Sess.*, 22 N.Y.S.2d. 284, 285. See *Vagabond; Vagrancy.*"
20 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1548]

21 Incidentally, the above also happens to describe most of the people who work for the government. Most are do-nothing no-
22 loads who effectively are "retired on duty" (R.O.D.). Based on the above, those who must draw from the government through
23 charity or socialist welfare programs as a private citizen cannot have the rights or privileges of constitutional citizenship
24 under the original Articles of Confederation, and that is exactly what happens to those who participate in our present Social
25 Security or the government's tax system: They become privileged statutory "resident aliens" or statutory "citizens" domiciled
26 on federal territory rather than constitutional citizens.

27 Those participating in government franchises essentially elect the government as their "parens patriae", or government parent.
28 This "parens patriae" in fact, is the SAME entity which all popular fascist leaders such as Stalin, Hitler, and Mussolini have
29 ultimately referred to when they all arrogantly identified themselves the "Father of the Country". The Corpus Juris Secundum
30 Legal Encyclopedia also agrees with this section by affirming that those who are children or dependents or of unsound mind
31 assume the domicile of the sovereign who is their "caretaker" or "parent".

32 *PARTICULAR PERSONS*
33 *Infants*
34 §20 In General

35 *An infant, being non sui juris, cannot fix or change his domicile unless emancipated. A legitimate child's domicile*
36 *usually follows that of the father. In case of separation or divorce of parents, the child has the domicile of the*
37 *parent who has been awarded custody of the child.*
38 [*Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Domicile, §20 (2003);*
39 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Domicile-28CJS-20051203.pdf>*]

40 As long as we are called "children of God" and are dependent exclusively on Him, we assume His domicile, which is the
41 Kingdom of God. If we elect government as our parent or caretaker through franchises, we fire God as our provider and
42 caretaker, become wards of the corporate government, and become government dependents who are "persons", "resident
43 aliens", "public officers", "trustees", and franchisees of the government subject to their jurisdiction and who are their
44 "property" and responsibility. In short, we become cattle and chattel of the government.

45 The considerations in this section are the reason why:

- 46 1. No social benefit program entitles those participating to an enforceable right under equity as against the government.

47 "*We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to*
48 *say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional*
49 *restraint."*
50 [*Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)*]

1 2. Disputes relating to franchise “benefits” must be settled in administrative franchise courts in which you are unequal in
2 relation to the government and approach them more as a beggar and statutory “employee”/public officer than a
3 sovereign.

4 Why, you might ask, is this? Because they couldn’t succeed in their dastardly plan to convert all your rights into privileges
5 if you retained your sovereignty and equity in relation to them under the terms of the franchise. They want to transport you
6 to the plunder zone, which is the federal zone, and destroy and plunder you rather than protect you, in fact. They want to
7 eliminate all constitutional courts and replace them with franchise courts and make you into a government “employee” or
8 “public officer” called a statutory “U.S. citizen”. That is why the U.S. Supreme Court referred to Social Security as a
9 “statutory scheme”. They weren’t lying, folks!

10 **13.5.2 Creation of the “Resident” entity**

11 When two parties execute a franchise agreement or contract between them, they are engaging in “commerce”. The practical
12 consequences of the franchise agreement are the following:

- 13 1. The main source of jurisdiction for the government is over commerce.
- 14 2. The mutual consideration passing between the parties provides the nexus for government jurisdiction over the
15 transaction.
- 16 3. If the exchange involves a government franchise offered by the national government:
 - 17 3.1. An “alienation” of private rights has occurred. This alienation:
 - 18 3.1.1. Turns formerly private rights into public rights.
 - 19 3.1.2. Accomplishes the equivalent of a “donation” of private property to a public use, public purpose, and public
20 office in order to procure the “benefits” of the franchise by the former owner of the property.
 - 21 3.2. Parties to the franchise agreement cannot engage in a franchise without implicitly surrendering governance over
22 disputes to the government granting the franchise. In that sense, their effective domicile shifts to the location of
23 the seat of the government granting the franchise.
 - 24 3.3. The parties to the franchise agreement mutually and implicitly surrender their sovereign immunity under the
25 Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#), which says that commerce within the
26 legislative jurisdiction of the “United States” constitutes constructive consent to be sued in the courts of the United
27 States. This is discussed in more detail in the previous section.

28 Another surprising result of engaging in franchises and public “benefits” that most people overlook is that the commerce it
29 represents, in fact, can have the practical effect of making a “nonresident” party “resident” for the purposes of judicial
30 jurisdiction. Here is the proof:

31 *In International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310 (1945), the Supreme Court held that a court may exercise*
32 *personal jurisdiction over a defendant consistent with due process only if he or she has "certain minimum*
33 *contacts" with the relevant forum "such that the maintenance of the suit does not offend 'traditional notions of*
34 *fair play and substantial justice.' " Id. at 316 (quoting Milliken v. Meyer, 311 U.S. 457, 463 (1940)). **Unless a***
35 ***defendant's contacts with a forum are so substantial, continuous, and systematic that the defendant can be***
36 ***deemed to be "present" in that forum for all purposes, a forum may exercise only "specific" jurisdiction - that***
37 ***is, jurisdiction based on the relationship between the defendant's forum contacts and the plaintiff's claim.** The*
38 *parties agree that only specific jurisdiction is at issue in this case.*

39 ***In this circuit, we analyze specific jurisdiction according to a three-prong test:***

- 40 ***(1) The non-resident defendant must purposefully direct his activities or consummate some transaction with the***
41 ***forum or resident thereof; or perform some act by which he purposefully avails himself of the privilege of***
42 ***conducting activities in the forum, thereby invoking the benefits and protections of its laws;***
- 43 ***(2) the claim must be one which arises out of or relates to the defendant's forum-related activities; and***
- 44 ***(3) the exercise of jurisdiction must comport with fair play and substantial justice, i.e. it must be reasonable.***

45 ***Schwarzenegger v. Fred Martin Motor Co., 374 F.3d. 797, 802 (9th Cir. 2004) (quoting Lake v. Lake, 817 F.2d.***
46 ***1416, 1421 (9th Cir. 1987)). The first prong is determinative in this case. We have sometimes referred to it, in***
47 ***shorthand fashion, as the "purposeful availment" prong. Schwarzenegger, 374 F.3d. at 802. Despite its label, this***
48 ***prong includes both purposeful availment and purposeful direction. It may be satisfied by purposeful availment***
49 ***of the privilege of doing business in the forum; by purposeful direction of activities at the forum; or by some***
50 ***combination thereof.***

We have typically treated "purposeful availment" somewhat differently in tort and contract cases. In tort cases, we typically inquire whether a defendant "purposefully direct[s] his activities" at the forum state, applying an "effects" test that focuses on the forum in which the defendant's actions were felt, whether or not the actions themselves occurred within the forum. See *Schwarzenegger*, 374 F.3d. at 803 (citing *Calder v. Jones*, 465 U.S. 783, 789-90 (1984)). By contrast, in contract cases, we typically inquire whether a defendant "purposefully avails itself of the privilege of conducting activities" or "consummate[s] [a] transaction" in the forum, focusing on activities such as delivering goods or executing a contract. See *Schwarzenegger*, 374 F.3d. at 802. However, this case is neither a tort nor a contract case. Rather, it is a case in which Yahoo! argues, based on the **First Amendment**, that the French court's interim orders are unenforceable by an American court. [*Yahoo! Inc. v. La. Ligue Contre Le Racisme Et L'Antisemitisme*, 433 F.3d. 1199 (9th Cir. 01/12/2006)]

Legal treatises on domicile also confirm that those who are "wards" or "dependents" of the state or the government assume the same domicile or "residence" as their caregiver. The practical effect of this is that by participating in government franchises, we become "wards" of the government in receipt of welfare payments such as Social Security, Medicare, etc. As "wards" under "guardianship" of the government, we assume the same domicile as the government who is paying us the "benefits", which means the District of Columbia. Our domicile is whatever the government, meaning the "court" wants it to be for their convenience:

PARTICULAR PERSONS
§ 24. Wards

While it appears that an infant ward's domicile or residence ordinarily follows that of the guardian it does not necessarily do so,¹⁴⁴ as so a guardian has been held to have no power to control an infant's domicile as against her mother.¹⁴⁵ Where a guardian is permitted to remove the child to a new location, the child will not be held to have acquired a new domicile if the guardian's authority does not extend to fixing the child's domicile. **Domicile of a child who is a ward of the court is the location of the court.**¹⁴⁶

Since a ward is not sui juris, he cannot change his domicile by removal,¹⁴⁷ nor does the removal of the ward to another state or county by relatives or friends, affect his domicile.¹⁴⁸ **Absent an express indication by the court, the authority of one having temporary control of a child to fix the child's domicile is ascertained by interpreting the court's orders.**¹⁴⁹
[*Corpus Juris Secundum* (C.J.S.), *Domicile*, §24 (2003);
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Domicile-28CJS-20051203.pdf>]

This change in domicile of those who participate in government franchises and thereby become "wards" of the government is also consistent with the U.S. Supreme Court's view of the government's relationship to those who participate in government franchises. It calls the government a "parens patriae" in relation to them!:

"The proposition is that the United States, as the grantor of the franchises of the company [a corporation, in this case], the author of its charter, and the donor of lands, rights, and privileges of immense value, and as parens patriae, is a trustee, invested with power to enforce the proper use of the property and franchises granted for the benefit of the public."
[*U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co.*, 98 U.S. 569 (1878)]

PARENS PATRIAE. Father of his country; parent of the country. In England, **the king**. In the United States, the state, as a sovereign-referring to the sovereign power of guardianship over persons under disability; In re *Turner*, 94 Kan. 115, 145 P. 871, 872, Ann.Cas.1916E, 1022; such as minors, and insane and incompetent persons; *McIntosh v. Dill*, 86 Okl. 1, 205 P. 917, 925.
[*Black's Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 1269]

One Congressman during the debates over the proposal of the Social Security Act in 1933 criticized the very adverse effects of the franchise upon people's rights, including that upon the domicile of those who participate, when he said:

¹⁴⁴ Ky.--*City of Louisville v. Sherley's Guardian*, 80 Ky. 71.
¹⁴⁵ Ky.--*Garth v. City Sav. Bank*. 86 S.W. 520, 120 Ky. 280, 27 Ky.L. 675.
¹⁴⁶ Wash.-*Matter of Adoption of Buehl*, 555 P.2d. 1334, 87 Wash.2d. 649.
¹⁴⁷ Cd.-*In re Henning's Estate*, 60 P. 762, 128 C. 214.
¹⁴⁸ Md.-*Sudler v. Sudler*, 88 A. 26, 121 Md. 46.
¹⁴⁹ Wash.-*Matter of Adoption of Buehl*, 555 P.2d. 1334, 87 Wash.2d. 649.

1 Mr. Logan: "...Natural laws cannot be created, repealed, or modified by legislation. Congress should know there
2 are many things which it cannot do..."

3 "It is now proposed to make the Federal Government the guardian of its citizens. If that should be done, the
4 Nation soon must perish. There can only be a free nation when the people themselves are free and administer the
5 government which they have set up to protect their rights. Where the general government must provide work, and
6 incidentally food and clothing for its citizens, freedom and individuality will be destroyed and eventually the
7 citizens will become serfs to the general government..."

8 [Congressional Record-Senate, Volume 77- Part 4, June 10, 1933, Page 12522;

9 SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Sovereignty-CongRecord-Senate-
10 JUNE101932.pdf](http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Sovereignty-CongRecord-Senate-JUNE101932.pdf)]

11 The Internal Revenue Code franchise agreement itself contains provisions which recognize this change in effective domicile
12 to the District of Columbia within 26 U.S.C. §7408(d) and 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39).

13 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
14 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

15 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
16 thereof—

17 (39) Persons residing outside United States

18 **If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial**
19 **district, such citizen or resident shall be treated as residing [“domiciled”] in the District of Columbia for**
20 **purposes of any provision of this title relating to—**

21 (A) jurisdiction of courts, or

22 (B) enforcement of summons.

24 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter A > § 7408](#)
25 [§7408. Action to enjoin promoters of abusive tax shelters, etc.](#)

26 (d) Citizens and residents outside the United States If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside
27 in, and does not have his principal place of business in, any United States judicial district, such citizen or resident
28 shall be treated for purposes of this section as residing in the District of Columbia.

29 The only legitimate purpose of all law and government is “protection”. A person who selects or consents to have a “domicile”
30 or “residence” within the jurisdiction of the government granting the protection franchise has effectively contracted to procure
31 “protection” of that “sovereign” or “state”. In exchange for the promise of protection by the “state”, they are legally obligated
32 to give their “allegiance and support”, thus nominating a Master who will be above them.

33 **“Allegiance and protection [by the government from harm] are, in this connection, reciprocal obligations. The**
34 **one is a compensation for the other; allegiance for protection and protection for allegiance.”**
35 [Minor v. Happersett, 88 U.S. (21 Wall.) 162, 166-168 (1874)]

36 Allegiance implies subservience to a superior sovereign. All allegiance must be voluntary and any consequences arising from
37 compelled allegiance may not be enforced in a court of law. When you *revoke* your voluntary consent to the government’s
38 jurisdiction and the “domicile” or “residence” contract, you change your status from that of a “domiciliary” or “resident”
39 (alien) pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) or “inhabitant” or “U.S. person” pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) to that of
40 a “transient foreigner”. Transient foreigner is then defined below:

41 **“Transient foreigner.** One who visits the country, *without the intention of remaining.*”
42 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1498]

43 Note again the language within the definition of “domicile” from Black’s Law Dictionary relating to the word “transient”,
44 which confirms that what makes your stay “permanent” is *consent* to the jurisdiction of the “state” located in that place:

45 **“Domicile. [. . .] The established, fixed, permanent, or ordinary dwellingplace** or place of residence of a person,
46 **as distinguished from his temporary and transient, though actual, place of residence.** It is his legal residence,
47 **as distinguished from his temporary place of abode;** or his home, as distinguished from a place to which business
48 or pleasure may temporarily call him. See also Abode; Residence.”
49 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485]

1 Since your Constitutional right to contract is unlimited, then you can have as many temporary and transient “residences” as
2 you like, but you can have only one legal “domicile”, because your allegiance must be undivided or you will have a conflict
3 of interest and allegiance.

4 “No one can serve **two masters**; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the
5 one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.”
6 [Matt. 6:23-25, Bible, NKJV]

7 Now do you understand the reasoning behind the following maxim of law? You become a “subject” and a “resident” under
8 the jurisdiction of a government’s civil law by demanding its protection! If you want to “fire” the government as your
9 “protector”, you MUST quit demanding anything from it by filling out government forms or participating in its franchises:

10 *Protectio trahit subjectionem, subjectio projectionem.*
11 *Protection draws to it subjection, subjection, protection. Co. Litt. 65.*
12 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
13 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

14 Remember, “resident” is a combination of two word roots: “res”, which is legally defined as a “thing”, and “ident”, which
15 stands for “identified”.

16 *Res. Lat. The subject matter of a trust or will. In the civil law, a thing; an object. As a term of the law, this*
17 *word has a very wide and extensive signification, including not only things which are objects of property, but also*
18 *such as are not capable of individual ownership. And in old English law it is said to have a general import,*
19 *comprehending both corporeal and incorporeal things of whatever kind, nature, or species. By "res," according*
20 *to the modern civilians, is meant everything that may form an object of rights, in opposition to "persona," which*
21 *is regarded as a subject of rights. "Res," therefore, in its general meaning, comprises actions of all kinds; while*
22 *in its restricted sense it comprehends every object of right, except actions. This has reference to the fundamental*
23 *division of the Institutes that all law relates either to persons, to things, or to actions.*

24 *Res is everything that may form an object of rights and includes an object, subject-matter or status. In re*
25 *Riggle's Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22. **The term is particularly applied to an object, subject-***
26 ***matter, or status, considered as the defendant in an action, or as an object against which, directly, proceedings***
27 ***are taken.** Thus, in a prize case, the captured vessel is "the res"; and proceedings of this character are said to*
28 *be in rem. (See In personam; In Rem.) "Res" may also denote the action or proceeding, as when a cause, which*
29 *is not between adversary parties, is entitled "In re _____".*
30 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306]

31 The “object, subject matter, or status” they are talking about above is the ALL CAPS incarnation of your legal birth name
32 and the government-issued number, usually an SSN, that is associated with it. Those two things constitute the “straw man”
33 or “trust” or “res” which you implicitly agree to represent at the time you sign up for any franchise, benefit, or “public right”.
34 When the government attacks someone for a tax liability or a debt, they don’t attack you as a private person, but rather the
35 collection of rights that attach to the ALL CAPS trust name and associated Social Security Number trust. They start by
36 placing a lien on the number, which actually is THEIR number and not YOURS. That number associates PRIVATE property
37 with PUBLIC TRUST property. Merriam-Webster’s Dictionary definition 5(b) for “Trust” is “office”:

38 “**Trust: 5 a (1)** : a charge or duty imposed in faith or confidence or as a condition of some relationship (2) :
39 something committed or entrusted to one to be used or cared for in the interest of another b : **responsible charge**
40 **or office c : CARE, CUSTODY** <the child committed to her trust.”
41 [Merriam-Webster’s 11th Collegiate Dictionary]

42 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d) says the number is THEIR property. They can lien their property, which is public property in your
43 temporary use and custody as a “trustee” of the “public trust”. Everything that number is connected to acts as private property
44 donated temporarily to a public use to procure the “benefits” of the franchise. It is otherwise illegal to mix public property,
45 such as the Social Security Number, with private property, because that would constitute illegal and criminal embezzlement
46 in violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#).

47 “Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’
48 and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a**
49 **man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it**
50 **to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, that**
51 **if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that**

1 **USE;** and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due
2 **compensation.**

3 [*Budd v. People of State of New York*, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)]

4 Below is how the U.S. Supreme Court describes the practical effect of creating the trust and placing its “residence” or
5 “domicile” within the jurisdiction the specific government or “state” granting the franchise:

6 *“Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit*
7 *or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth*
8 *Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally*
9 *reciprocal duties [e.g. CONTRACTUAL DUTIES!!] of protection by the state and of allegiance and support*
10 *by the citizen. The latter obviously includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a*
11 *political matter. Of course, the situs of property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of*
12 *the owner, the most obvious illustration being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located.”*

13 [*Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland*, [347 U.S. 340](#) (1954)]

14 The implication is that you cannot be sovereign if either you or the entities you voluntarily represent have a “domicile” or
15 “residence” in any man-made government or in any place other than Heaven or the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth. If you
16 choose a “domicile” or “residence” any place on earth, then you become a “subject” in relation to that place and voluntarily
17 forfeit your sovereignty. This is NOT the status you want to have! A “resident” by definition MUST therefore be within the
18 legislative jurisdiction of the government, because the government cannot lawfully write laws that will allow them to
19 recognize or act upon anything that is NOT within their legislative jurisdiction.

20 All law is territorial in nature, and can act only upon the territory under the exclusive control of the government or upon its
21 franchises, contracts, and real and chattel property, which are “property” under its management and control pursuant to Article
22 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution. The only lawful way that government laws can reach beyond the
23 territory of the sovereign who controls them is through explicit, informed, mutual consent of the individual parties involved,
24 and this field of law is called “private law”.

25 *“Judge Story, in his treatise on the Conflicts of Laws, lays down, as the basis upon which all reasonings on the*
26 *law of comity must necessarily rest, the following maxims: First 'that every nation possesses an exclusive*
27 *sovereignty and jurisdiction within its own territory'; secondly, that no state or nation can by its laws directly*
28 *affect or bind property out of its own territory, or bind persons not resident therein, whether they are natural*
29 *born subjects or others.' The learned judge then adds: 'From these two maxims or propositions there follows a*
30 *third, and that is that whatever force and obligation the laws of one country have in another depend solely upon*
31 *the laws and municipal regulation of the latter; that is to say, upon its own proper jurisdiction and polity, and*
32 *upon its own express or tacit consent.” Story on Conflict of Laws §23.”*

33 [*Baltimore & Ohio Railroad Co. v. Chambers*, 73 Ohio.St. 16, 76 N.E. 91, 11 L.R.A., N.S., 1012 (1905)]

34 A person who is “subject” to government jurisdiction cannot be a “sovereign”, because a sovereign is not subject to the law,
35 but the AUTHOR of the law. Only citizens are the authors of the law because only “citizens” can vote.

36 *“Sovereignty itself is, of course, not subject to law, for it is the author and source of law; but in our system,*
37 *while sovereign powers are delegated to the agencies of government, sovereignty itself remains with the people,*
38 *by whom and for whom all government exists and acts. And the law is the definition and limitation of power.”*
39 [*Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)]

40 **13.5.3 Creation of the “Trustee” entity**

41 *“Government is competent when all who compose it work as trustees for the whole people. It can make constant*
42 *progress when it keeps abreast of all the facts. It can obtain justified support and legitimate criticism when the*
43 *people receive true information of all that government does.*

44 *“If I know aught of the will of our people, they will demand that these conditions of effective government shall be*
45 *created and maintained. They will demand a nation uncorrupted by cancers of injustice and, therefore, strong*
46 *among the nations in its example of the will to peace.*

47 [*Franklin D. Roosevelt, Second Inaugural Address, January 20, 1937;*

48 SOURCE: <http://www.bartleby.com/124/pres:50.html>]

49 All biological people start out as “sovereigns” who are foreign to nearly every subject matter of federal and state legislation:

50 *“In common usage, the term 'person' does not include the sovereign, and statutes employing the word are*
51 *ordinarily construed to exclude it.”*

1 [Wilson v. Omaha Indian Tribe, [442 U.S. 653](#), 667 (1979)]

2 The United States maintains it does not, invoking the Court's "longstanding interpretive presumption that 'person'
3 does not include the sovereign," a presumption that "may be disregarded only upon some affirmative showing of
4 statutory intent to the contrary." Brief for United States as Amicus Curiae 7-8 (quoting Vermont Agency of
5 Natural Resources v. United States ex rel. Stevens, 529 U.S. 765, 780-781 (2000)); see Will, 491 U.S. at 64.
6 [Inyo County, California v. Paiute Shoshone Indians, 538 U.S. 701 (2003)]

7 "Since in common usage, the term person does not include the sovereign, statutes not employing the phrase are
8 ordinarily construed to exclude it."
9 [United States v. Cooper Corporation, 312 U.S. 600 (1941)]

10 When you exercise your right to contract by signing up for a government franchise or "public right", there is an implied
11 waiver of sovereign immunity in respect to the other party to the contract and a new legal "person" is created who is within
12 the jurisdiction of the franchise agreement. The legal "person" who is created by the contract is a "public officer" within the
13 government granting the privilege or franchise. An example of such a statutory person is found in the penalty provisions of
14 the Internal Revenue Code:

15 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)
16 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

17 (b) Person defined

18 The term "person", as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or
19 employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect
20 of which the violation occurs.

21 The legal "person" described above is a person who consented to the franchise agreement and who may therefore become the
22 lawful object of government enforcement activity. It otherwise constitutes an unconstitutional bill of attainder to
23 administratively penalize anyone without their consent, as indicated in Article 1, Section 10 and Article 1, Section 9, Clause
24 3 of the U.S. Constitution.

25 U.S. Constitution
26 Article 1, Section 9, Clause 3

27 "No State shall pass any bill of attainder, ex post facto law, or law impairing the obligation of contracts." A bill
28 of attainder is a legislative act which inflicts punishment without a judicial trial.
29

30 **"Bill of attainder.** Legislative acts, no matter what their form, that apply either to named individuals or to easily
31 ascertainable members of a group in such a way as to **inflict punishment on them without a judicial trial.** *United*
32 *States v. Brown*, 381 U.S. 437, 448-49, 85 S.Ct. 1707, 1715, 14 L.Ed. 484, 492; *United States v. Lovett*, 328 U.S.
33 303, 315, 66 S.Ct. 1073, 1079, 90 L.Ed. 1252. An act is a "bill of attainder" when the punishment is death and a
34 "bill of pains and penalties" when the punishment is less severe; both kinds of punishment fall within the scope
35 of the constitutional prohibition. U.S.Const. Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3 (as to Congress);⁴ Art. I, Sec. 10 (as to state
36 legislatures)."
37 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 165]

38 This "public officer" entity created by the exercise of your right to contract is alluded to in Bouvier's Maxims of Law, which
39 states on the subject:

40 *Quando duo juro concurrunt in und personâ, aequum est ac si essent in diversis.*
41 *When two rights concur in one person [public AND private rights], it is the same as if they were in **two separate***
42 *persons.* 4 Co. 118.
43 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;
44 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

45 The rights they are talking about are "private rights" and "public rights" coexisting in the same physical person. This public
46 officer is also a "trustee" of the "public trust", because public service is a "public trust":

47 **"Trustee.** Person holding property in trust. *Restatement, Second, Trusts, §3(3).* The person appointed, or
48 required by law, to execute a trust. One in whom an implied agreement to administer or exercise it for the benefit
49 or to the use of another. One who holds legal title to property "in trust" for the benefit of another person

(beneficiary) and who must carry out specific duties with regard to the property. The trustee owes a fiduciary duty to the beneficiary. *Reinecke v. Smith, Ill.*, 289 U.S. 172, 53 S.Ct. 570, 77 L.Ed. 1109.”
[*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1514*]

American Jurisprudence identifies a franchise as a temporary conveyance of “public property” to the franchisee for use and safekeeping for the benefit of the public at large:

“In a legal or narrower sense, the term “franchise” is more often used to designate a right or privilege conferred by law,¹⁵⁰ and the view taken in a number of cases is that to be a franchise, the right possessed must be such as cannot be exercised without the express permission of the sovereign power¹⁵¹ –that is, a privilege or immunity of a public nature which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant.¹⁵² It is a privilege conferred by government on an individual or a corporation to do that “which does not belong to the citizens of the country generally by common right.”¹⁵³ For example, a right to lay rail or pipes, or to string wires or poles along a public street, is not an ordinary use which everyone may make of the streets, but is a special privilege, or franchise, to

¹⁵⁰ *People ex rel. Fitz Henry v. Union Gas & E. Co.* 254 Ill. 395, 98 N.E. 768; *State ex rel. Bradford v. Western Irrigating Canal Co.* 40 Kan 96, 19 P. 349; *Milhau v. Sharp*, 27 N.Y. 611; *State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla)*, 348 P.2d. 859; *Ex parte Polite*, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048.

The term “franchise” is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. *Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia*, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. *West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App)*, 143 So.2d. 352.

¹⁵¹ The term “franchise” is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. *Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia*, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. *West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App)*, 143 So.2d. 352.

¹⁵² *State v. Real Estate Bank*, 5 Ark. 595; *Brooks v. State*, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790; *Belleville v. Citizens’ Horse R. Co.*, 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584; *State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co.* 40 Minn 213, 41 N.W. 1020.

¹⁵³ *New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co.*, 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; *People’s Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co.*, 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; *Bank of Augusta v. Earle*, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; *Bank of California v. San Francisco*, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; *Higgins v. Downward*, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; *State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez*, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; *Lasher v. People*, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; *Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville*, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; *Lawrence v. Morgan’s L. & T. R. & S. S. Co.*, 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; *Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co.*, 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; *Stoughton v. Baker*, 4 Mass 522; *Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso.*, (Mo App) 369 S.W.2d. 764; *Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club*, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; *Shaw v. Asheville*, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; *Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte*, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; *Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co.*, 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; *Elliott v. Eugene*, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; *State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co.* 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; *State v. Scougal*, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; *Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com.*, 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. *State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla)*, 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. *People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co.*, 15 Johns (NY) 358.

1 be granted for the accomplishment of public objects¹⁵⁴ which, except for the grant, would be a trespass.¹⁵⁵ ***In***
2 ***this connection, the term "franchise" has sometimes been construed as meaning a grant of a right to use***
3 ***public property, or at least the property over which the granting authority has control.***¹⁵⁶
4 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1: Definitions (1999)]

5 An example of the conveyance of “public property” for temporary use is the Social Security Card, which is identified as
6 property NOT of the user, but of the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) and the “public”:

7 Title 20: Employees' Benefits
8 PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES
9 Subpart B—General Procedures
10 §422.103 Social security numbers.

11 (d) Social security number cards. A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social
12 security number card from SSA within a reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104
13 regarding the assignment of social security number cards to aliens.) ***Social security number cards are the***
14 ***property of SSA and must be returned upon request.***

15 The conveyance of the Social Security Card and associated number to a private person makes that person into a “trustee” and
16 “fiduciary” over the “public property” and creates an obligation to use everything it connects or attaches to ONLY for a
17 “public purpose” and exclusively for the benefit of the public, who are the beneficiaries of the “public trust”. He holds
18 temporary “title” to the card while it is in his possession and loses title when he returns it to the government. SSA form SS-
19 5 is the method for requesting temporary custody of the public property called the Social Security Card and becoming a
20 “trustee” over said property.

21 The ONLY definition of “income” found within the Internal Revenue Code within Section 643 is entirely consistent with the
22 notion that it can only be earned by “trustees” or fiduciaries participating in federal franchises. The Social Security Trust,
23 which is represented by the de facto public office, in fact, is the real “taxpayer”. Those representing the trust by using the
24 number, which is “public property”, must implicitly agree to all the provisions within the trust indenture codified in Internal
25 Revenue Code, Subtitle A and 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7.

26 TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter J > PART I > Subpart A > § 643
27 § 643. Definitions applicable to subparts A, B, C, and D

28 (b) Income

¹⁵⁴ New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; People’s Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; Lawrence v. Morgan’s L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso. (Mo App) 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

¹⁵⁵ People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931; People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co. v. State Tax Com. 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374; People v. State Tax Comrs. 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E. 69, affd 199 U.S. 1, 50 L.Ed. 65, 25 S.Ct. 705.

¹⁵⁶ Young v. Morehead, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978, holding that a contract to sell and deliver gas to a city into its distribution system at its corporate limits was not a franchise within the meaning of a constitutional provision requiring municipalities to advertise the sale of franchises and sell them to the highest bidder.

A contract between a county and a private corporation to construct a water transmission line to supply water to a county park, and giving the corporation the power to distribute water on its own lands, does not constitute a franchise. Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App), 141 So.2d. 278.

1 *For purposes of this subpart and subparts B, C, and D, **the term “income”, when not preceded by the words***
2 ***“taxable”, “distributable net”, “undistributed net”, or “gross”, means the amount of income of the estate or***
3 ***trust for the taxable year determined under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law.***
4 *Items of gross income constituting extraordinary dividends or taxable stock dividends which the fiduciary, acting*
5 *in good faith, determines to be allocable to corpus under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable*
6 *local law shall not be considered income.*

7 As we alluded to in the previous section, when you sign up to the government franchise, a trust is created in which you as the
8 human being become the “trustee” and “public officer” or “fiduciary” serving on behalf of the government. This trust relation
9 will be further explained in detail later in section 26.7, in which we will quote the U.S. Supreme Court. The entities created
10 by exercising your right to contract with the government offering the franchise usually consist of a “public office”, which is
11 a position of trust created for the exercise of powers under the franchise agreement. For instance, in exchange for exercising
12 your First Amendment right to politically associate and thereby registering to vote in a community, you become a “public
13 officer”. This is confirmed by [18 U.S.C. §201](#)(a)(1):

14 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 11 > §201](#)
15 [§201. Bribery of public officials and witnesses](#)

16 (a) For the purpose of this section—

17 (1) **the term “public official” means** Member of Congress, Delegate, or Resident Commissioner, either before or
18 *after such official has qualified, or an officer or employee or person acting for or on behalf of the United States,*
19 *or any department, agency or branch of Government thereof, including the District of Columbia, in any official*
20 *function, under or by authority of any such department, agency, or branch of Government, **or a juror:***

21 The franchise agreement then functions as the equivalent of a trust and you become essentially an “employee” or “officer”
22 of the trust. The trust, in turn, is a wholly owned subsidiary of the federal corporation called the “United States”, and which
23 is defined in [28 U.S.C. §3002](#)(15)(A).

24 [TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE](#)
25 [PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS](#)
26 [CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE](#)
27 [SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS](#)
28 [Sec. 3002. Definitions](#)

29 (15) **“United States” means** -

30 (A) **a Federal corporation;**

31 (B) *an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or*

32 (C) *an instrumentality of the United States.*

33 A person who is acting as an “officer” or “public officer” of the United States federal corporation then becomes “an officer
34 of a corporation” who is subject to the laws applying to the place of incorporation of that corporation, which is the District
35 of Columbia in the case of the federal government. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17](#)(b) recognizes this result explicitly
36 by stating that the laws which apply are those of the place where the corporation itself is domiciled:

37 *Federal Rules of Civil Procedure*
38 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)
39 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

40 (b) *Capacity to Sue or be Sued.*

41 *Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:*

42 (1) *for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;*

43 **(2) for a corporation [a federal corporation called the “United States”, in this case], by the law under which it**
44 **was organized; and**

45 (3) *for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:*

46 (A) *a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or be*
47 *sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or laws;*
48 *and*

(B) 28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or be sued in a United States court.

When you signed up to become the “trustee” of the trust by making application for the franchise or public benefit, the trust becomes a “resident” in the eyes of the government: it becomes a “thing” that is now “identified” and which is *within* their legislative jurisdiction and *completely subject* to it. Hence, it is a “RES-IDENT” within government jurisdiction. Notice that a “res” is defined above as the “*object of a trust above*”. They created the trust and you are simply the custodian and “trustee” over it as a “public officer”. As the Creator of the trust, they and not you have full control and discretion over it and all those who participate in it. That trust is the “public trust” created by the Constitution and all laws passed pursuant to it.

Executive Order 12731
"Part 1 -- PRINCIPLES OF ETHICAL CONDUCT

"Section 101. Principles of Ethical Conduct. To ensure that every citizen can have complete confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each Federal employee shall respect and adhere to the fundamental principles of ethical service as implemented in regulations promulgated under sections 201 and 301 of this order:

"(a) Public service is a public trust, requiring employees to place loyalty to the Constitution, the laws, and ethical principles above private gain.

TITLE 5--ADMINISTRATIVE PERSONNEL
CHAPTER XVI--OFFICE OF GOVERNMENT ETHICS
PART 2635--STANDARDS OF ETHICAL CONDUCT FOR EMPLOYEES OF THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH--
Table of Contents
Subpart A--General Provisions
Sec. 2635.101 Basic obligation of public service.

(a) **Public service is a public trust.**

Each employee has a responsibility to the United States Government and its citizens to place loyalty to the Constitution, laws and ethical principles above private gain. To ensure that every citizen can have complete confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each employee shall respect and adhere to the principles of ethical conduct set forth in this section, as well as the implementing standards contained in this part and in supplemental agency regulations.

All those who swear an oath as “public officers” are also identified as “trustees” of the “public trust”:

*“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.”*¹⁵⁷
Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts.¹⁵⁸ **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.**¹⁵⁹ **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.**¹⁶⁰ **It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.**¹⁶¹
*Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.*¹⁶²
[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

¹⁵⁷ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

¹⁵⁸ Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

¹⁵⁹ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

¹⁶⁰ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

¹⁶¹ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

¹⁶² Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

1 Here is another example. Any bank which accepts federal FDIC insurance becomes a “financial agent for the United States”.

2 [Code of Federal Regulations]
3 [Title 31, Volume 2]
4 [Revised as of July 1, 2006]
5 From the U.S. Government Printing Office via GPO Access

6
7 TITLE 31--MONEY AND FINANCE: TREASURY
8 CHAPTER II--FISCAL SERVICE, DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY
9 PART 202_DEPOSITARIES AND FINANCIAL AGENTS OF THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT \1\
10 --Table of Contents

11 Sec. 202.2 Designations.

12 (a) Financial institutions of the following classes are designated as Depositories and Financial Agents of the
13 Government if they meet the eligibility requirements stated in paragraph (b) of this section:

14 (1) Financial institutions insured by the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation.

15 (2) Credit unions insured by the National Credit Union
16 Administration.

17 (3) Banks, savings banks, savings and loan, building and loan, and homestead associations, credit unions
18 created under the laws of any State, the deposits or accounts of which are insured by a State or agency thereof
19 or by a corporation chartered by a State for the sole purpose of insuring deposits or accounts of such financial
20 institutions, United States branches of foreign banking corporations authorized by the State in which they are
21 located to transact commercial banking business, and Federal branches of foreign banking corporations, the
22 establishment of which has been approved by the Comptroller of the Currency.

23 (b) In order to be eligible for designation, a financial institution is required to possess, under its charter and
24 the regulations issued by its chartering authority, either general or specific authority to perform the services
25 outlined in Sec. 202.3(b). A financial institution is required also to possess the authority to pledge collateral to
26 secure public funds.

27 [44 FR 53066, Sept. 11, 1979, as amended at 46 FR 28152, May 26, 1981;
28 62 FR 45521, Aug. 27, 1997]

29
30
31 The “privilege” or “benefit” of either receiving Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (F.D.I.C.) insurance, or recognition
32 by the Comptroller of the Currency, or being established as a federal corporation makes the financial institution into a
33 “Financial Agent of the Federal Government”, e.g. a TRUSTEE!

34 The same analogy applies to the Social Security program. When you sign up, you become a “trustee” over the “res” created
35 by your application, and the assets committed to that res consist of all your private property donated to the res of the trust and
36 thereby donated to a “public use” to procure the benefits of the franchise, which consists of deferred employment
37 compensation to the trustee for managing the trust. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that when a man donates his property
38 to a “public use”, he implicitly gives the public the right to control that use.

39 “Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’
40 and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. That property for income] which a
41 man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it
42 to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, that
43 if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that
44 USE; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due
45 compensation.

46 [Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]

47 If you would like to see all the proof that the Social Security system operates as a trust and you operate as a “trustee” and not
48 a “beneficiary” of that trust, read the following amazing document, which also provides a vehicle to RESIGN as trustee:

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

49 13.5.4 Example: Christianity

50 The very same principles as government operates under with respect to “resident” also apply to Christianity as well. When
51 we become Christians, we consent to the contract or covenant with God called the Bible. That covenant requires US to accept
52 Jesus Christ as our Lord and Savior. This makes US a “resident” of the Kingdom of Heaven (a PRIVATE corporation) and
53 “pilgrims and sojourners” (transient foreigners) on Earth:

1 *"For our citizenship is in heaven, from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ"*
2 *[Philippians 3:20, Bible, NKJV]*

3 *"Now, therefore, you are no longer strangers and foreigners [in relation to the Kingdom of Heaven], but **fellow***
4 ***citizens with the saints and members of the household of God."***
5 *[Ephesians 2:19, Bible, NKJV]*

6 *"These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off were assured of them,*
7 *embraced them **and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims [transient foreigners] on the earth."***
8 *[Hebrews 11:13, Bible, NKJV]*

9 *"Beloved, I beg you **as sojourners and pilgrims**, abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul..."*
10 *[1 Peter 2:11, Bible, NKJV]*

11 For those who consent to the Bible covenant with God the Father, Jesus becomes our protector, spokesperson, Counselor,
12 and Advocate before the Father. We become a Member of His family!

13 *Jesus' Mother and Brothers Send for Him*

14 *While He was still talking to the multitudes, behold, His mother and brothers stood outside, seeking to speak with*
15 *Him. Then one said to Him, "Look, Your mother and Your brothers are standing outside, seeking to speak with*
16 *You."*

17 *But He answered and said to the one who told Him, "Who is My mother and who are My brothers?" And He*
18 *stretched out His hand toward His disciples and said, "Here are My mother and My brothers! For whoever does*
19 *the will of My Father in heaven is My brother and sister and mother."*
20 *[Matt. 12:46-50, Bible, NKJV]*

21 By doing God's will on earth and accepting His covenant or private contract with us, which is the Bible, He becomes our
22 Father and we become His children. The law of domicile says that children assume the same domicile as their parents and
23 are legally dependent on them:

24 *A person acquires a domicile of origin at birth.¹⁶³ The law attributes to every individual a domicile of origin,¹⁶⁴*
25 *which is the domicile of his parents,¹⁶⁵ or of the father,¹⁶⁶ or of the head of his family:¹⁶⁷ or of the person on whom*
26 *he is legally dependent,¹⁶⁸ at the time of his birth. While the domicile of origin is generally the place where one*
27 *is born¹⁶⁹ or reared,¹⁷⁰ may be elsewhere.¹⁷¹ The domicile of origin has also been defined as the primary domicile*
28 *of every person subject to the common law.¹⁷²*
29 *[Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Domicile, §7, p. 36 (2003);*
30 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Domicile-28CJS-20051203.pdf>]*

31 The legal dependence they are talking about is God's Law, which then becomes our main source of protection and dependence
32 on God. We as believers then recognize Jesus' existence as a "thing" we "identify" in our daily life and in return, He
33 recognizes our existence before the Father. Here is what He said on this subject as proof:

34 *Confess Christ Before Men*

¹⁶³ U.S.—Mississippi Bank of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield, Missl, 109 S.Ct. 1597, 490 U.S. 30, 104 L.Ed.2d. 29.

¹⁶⁴ Mass.—Commonwealth v. Davis, 187 N.E. 33, 284 Mass. 41. N.Y.—In re Lydig's Estate, 180 N.Y.S. 843, 191 A.D. 117.

¹⁶⁵ Ga.—McDowell v. Gould, 144 S.E. 206, 166 Ga. 670. Iowa—In re Jones' Estate, 182 N.W. 227, 192 Iowa 78, 16 A.L.R. 1286.

¹⁶⁶ U.S.—Shishko v. State Farm. Ins. Co., D.C.Pa., 553 F.Supp. 308, affirmed 722 F.2d. 734 and Appeal of Shishko, 722 F.2d. 734.

¹⁶⁷ N.Y.—Cohen v. Delaware, L. & W.R. Co., 269 N.Y.S. 667, 160 Misc. 450.

¹⁶⁸ N.C.—Hall v. Wake County Bd. Of Elections, 187 S.E.2d. 52, 280 N.C. 600.

¹⁶⁹ U.S.—Gregg v. Louisiana Power and Light Co., C.A.La., 626 F.2d. 1315.

¹⁷⁰ Ky.—Johnson v. Harvey, 88 S.W.2d. 42, 261 Ky. 522.

¹⁷¹ S.C. Cribbs v. Floyud, 199 S.E. 677, 188 S.C. 443.

¹⁷² N.Y.—In re McElwaine's Will, 137 N.Y.S. 681, 77 Misc. 317.

1 "Therefore whoever confesses Me [recognizes My legal existence under God's law, the Bible, and acknowledges
2 My sovereignty] before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in heaven. But whoever denies Me
3 before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in heaven."
4 [Matt. 10:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

5 Below are some scriptural references that prove that all those who have availed themselves of the salvation franchise become
6 "fiduciaries" of God.

7 "Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My
8 Father in heaven."
9 [Jesus in [Matt. 7:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

10 "He who has [understands and learns] My commandments [laws in the Bible] and keeps them, it is he who
11 loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him."
12 [[John 14:21](#), Bible, NKJV]

13 "And we have known and believed the love that God has for us. God is love, and he who abides in love [obedience
14 to God's Laws] abides in [and is a FIDUCIARY of] God, and God in him."
15 [[1 John 4:16](#), Bible, NKJV]

16 "Now by this we know that we know Him [God], if we keep His commandments. He who says, "I know Him," and
17 does not keep His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoever keeps His word, truly the
18 love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him [His fiduciaries]. He who says he abides in
19 Him [as a fiduciary] ought himself also to walk just as He [Jesus] walked."
20 [[1 John 2:3-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

21 All of the following phrases above prove the existence of a fiduciary relation and/or agency:

22 ". . . he who does the will of My Father in heaven."

23 "God is love, and he who abides in love [obedience to God's Laws] abides in [and is a FIDUCIARY of] God,
24 and God in him."

25 "But whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him [His
26 fiduciaries]."

27 In conclusion, you CAN'T claim to love God and therefore be a recipient of His gift of salvation WITHOUT becoming His
28 fiduciary, steward, agent, and ambassador on a foreign mission to an alien planet: Earth! Furthermore, the Bible also implies
29 that we CANNOT serve as an agent or fiduciary of ANYONE except the true and living God!:

30 "You shall have no other gods before Me.

31 "You shall not make for yourself a carved image--any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in
32 the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; you shall not bow down to them nor serve
33 [worship or act as an AGENT for] them. For I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God,
34 visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me,
35 ^obut showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments."
36 [[Exodus 20:3-4](#), Bible, NKJV]

37 The above is also confirmed by the following scripture:

38 "Do not fear, for you will not be ashamed; neither be disgraced, for you will not be put to shame; for you will
39 forget the shame of your youth, and will not remember the reproach of your widowhood anymore. For your
40 Maker is your husband, the Lord of hosts is His name; and your Redeemer is the Holy One of Israel; He is
41 called the God of the whole earth, for the Lord has called you like a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, like
42 a youthful wife when you were refused," says your God. "For a mere moment I have forsaken you, but with great
43 mercies I will gather you. With a little wrath I hid My face from you for a moment; but with everlasting kindness
44 I will have mercy on you," says the Lord, your Redeemer."
45 [[Isaiah 54:4-8](#), Bible, NKJV]

46 The California Family Code identifies those who are married as the equivalent of business partners with a fiduciary duty
47 towards each other. Therefore, they are agents, fiduciaries, and "trustees" of each other acting in the other's best interest, not
48 unlike we must act in relation to God as one of his children, stewards, and agents:

3 (b) Except as provided in Sections 143, 144, 146, 16040, and 16047 of the Probate Code, in transactions between
4 themselves, a husband and wife are subject to the general rules governing fiduciary relationships which control
5 the actions of persons occupying confidential relations with each other. This confidential relationship imposes a
6 duty of the highest good faith and fair dealing on each spouse, and neither shall take any unfair advantage of the
7 other. This confidential relationship is a fiduciary relationship subject to the same rights and duties of nonmarital
8 business partners, as provided in Sections 16403, 16404, and 16503 of the Corporations Code, including, but not
9 limited to, the following:

10 [SOURCE:

11 http://leginfo.legislature.ca.gov/faces/codes_displaySection.xhtml?sectionNum=721.&lawCode=FAM]

12 The above section of the California Family Code is part of a franchise, because you cannot become subject to it without first
13 voluntarily applying for and accepting a “marriage license”. There is no such thing in California as “common law marriage”,
14 and so you can’t come under the jurisdiction of the California Family Code franchise without explicitly consenting in writing.
15 This licensed marriage creates a fiduciary duty and “trustee” relation between the THREE parties, one of whom is the
16 government. This is further explained in the document below:

Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

17 13.5.5 **Example: Opening a Bank Account**

18 Let’s use a simple business example to illustrate our point about how a person becomes a “resident” from a legal perspective
19 by exercising their right to contract. You want to open a checking account at a bank. You go to the bank to open the account.
20 The clerk presents you with an agreement that you must sign before you open the account. If you won’t sign the agreement,
21 then the clerk will tell you that they can’t open an account for you. Before you sign the account agreement, the bank doesn’t
22 know anything about you and you don’t have an account there, so you are the equivalent of an “alien”. An “alien” is someone
23 the bank will not recognize or interact with or help. They can only lawfully help “customers”, not “aliens”. After you
24 exercise your right to contract by signing the bank account agreement, then you now become a “resident” of the bank. You
25 are a “resident” because:

- 26 1. You are a “thing” that they can now “identify” in their computer system and their records because you have an “account”
27 there. They now know your name and “account number” and will recognize you when you walk in the door to ask for
28 help.
- 29 2. You are the “person” described in their account agreement. Before you signed it, you were a “foreigner” not subject to
30 it.
- 31 3. They issued you an ATM card and a PIN so you can control and manage your “account”. These things that they issued
32 you are the “privileges” associated with being party to the account agreement. No one who is not party to such an
33 agreement can avail themselves of such “privileges”.
- 34 4. The account agreement gives you the “privilege” to demand “services” from the bank of one kind or another. The legal
35 requirement for the bank to perform these “services” creates the legal equivalent of “agency” on their part in doing what
36 you want them to do. In effect, you have “hired” them to perform a “service” that you want and need.
- 37 5. The account agreement gives the bank the legal right to demand certain behaviors out of you of one kind or another. For
38 instance, you must pay all account fees and not overdraw your account and maintain a certain minimum balance. The
39 legal requirement to perform these behaviors creates the legal equivalent of “agency” on your part in respect to the bank.
- 40 6. The legal obligations created by the account agreement give the two parties to it legal jurisdiction over each other defined
41 by the agreement or contract itself. The contract fixes the legal relations between the parties. If either party violates the
42 agreement, then the other party has legal recourse to sue for exceeding the bounds of the “contractual agency” created
43 by the agreement. Any litigation that results must be undertaken consistent with what the agreement authorizes and in a
44 mode or “forum” (e.g. court) that the agreement specifies.

45 13.5.6 **Summary**

46 The government does things *exactly* the same way as how Christianity itself functions: They have created a civil religion
47 that is a substitute for and a violation of God’s law and plan for society. In that sense, they are a counterfeit of God’s Biblical
48 plan and a cheap, satanic imitation. Satan has always been an imitator of God’s creation. The only difference is the product
49 they deliver. The bank delivers financial services, and the government delivers “protection” and “social” services. The

1 account number is the social security number. You can't "have" or use a Social Security Number and avail yourself of its
2 "benefits" without consenting to the jurisdiction of the franchise agreement and trust document that authorized its' issuance,
3 which is the Social Security Act found in Title 42 of the U.S. Code.

4 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
5 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
6 PART 2. CONTRACTS
7 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
8 [Section 1589](#)
9

10 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a [government benefit] transaction is equivalent to a consent to*
11 *all the obligations [and legal liabilities] arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to*
12 *the person accepting.*

13 Therefore, you can't avail yourself of the "privileges" associated with the Social Security account agreement *without* also
14 consensually and lawfully representing an office in the government called a statutory "citizen" or "resident". That office is
15 domiciled in what Mark Twain calls the "District of Criminals". Your express or implied consent and the "agreement" or
16 "contract" it represents is what makes you liable for and surety for the office and all of the formerly private property you
17 donate to the office by connecting it with the de facto license number called the Social Security Number. That contract can
18 be explicit, which means a contract in writing, or implicit, meaning that it is created through your behavior. For instance, if
19 you put something into your shopping cart in a store and walk out the store, you are presumed to have contracted to buy the
20 item. In that sense, the act of shopping is an act of contracting.

21 A mere innocent act can imply or trigger "constructive consent" to a legal contract, and in many cases, you may not even be
22 aware that you are exercising your right to contract. Watch out! For instance, the criminal code in your state behaves like a
23 contract. The "police" are simply there to enforce the contract. As a matter of fact, their job was created by that contract.
24 This is called the "police power" of the state. If you do not commit any of the acts in the criminal or penal code, then you
25 are not subject to it and it is "foreign" to you. You become the equivalent of a "resident" within the criminal code and subject
26 to the legislative jurisdiction of that code ONLY by committing a "crime" identified within it. That "crime" triggers
27 "constructive consent" to the terms of the contract and all the obligations that flow from it, including prison time and a court
28 trial. This analysis helps to establish that in a free society, all law is a contract of one form or another, because it can only be
29 passed by the consent of the majority of those who will be subject to it. The people who will be subject to the laws of a
30 "state" are those with a "domicile" or "residence" within the jurisdiction of that "state". Those who don't have such a
31 "domicile" or "residence" and who are therefore not subject to the civil laws of that state are called "transient foreigners".
32 This is a very interesting subject that we find most people are simply fascinated with, because it helps to emphasize the
33 "voluntary nature" of all law.

34 Participating in federal franchises has the following effects upon the legal status of various types of "persons" listed below.
35 The right column describes the status of the "public officer" you represent while you are acting in that capacity. The right
36 column is a judicial creation not found directly in the statutes and which results from the application of the [Foreign Sovereign](#)
37 [Immunities Act \(F.S.I.A.\), 28 U.S.C. §1605](#). It does not describe your own private status. This "public officer" in the right
38 column is the "straw man" that is the subject of nearly all federal legislation that could or does regulate your conduct. Without
39 the existence of the straw man, the [Thirteenth Amendment](#) would make it illegal to enforce federal civil law against human
40 beings because of the prohibition against involuntary servitude.

41

1 **Table 17: Effect of participating in franchises**

Entity type	Sovereign status within federal law WITHOUT franchises	Status in federal law AFTER accepting franchise
Human being born within and domiciled within a state of the Union	"Non-resident Non-person" (Form #05.020)	"Resident alien" (26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A)) "Alien individual" (26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)) "Alien" (See Form #10.011, Section 12.1)
	Private man or woman	"Public officer" Trustee of the "public trust"
	Constitutional but not statutory "citizen" (See Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006)	Statutory "U.S. citizen" pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A) because representing a federal corporation under 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) which is a "citizen" pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure 17(b) NOT a constitutional "citizen of the United States" pursuant to Fourteenth Amendment
	"Stateless person" "Transient foreigner"	Inhabitant
	Foreigner	Domestic person "U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)) Domiciliary
State of the Union	"state" "foreign state"	Statutory "State" as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d) (see Federal Trade Zone Act, 1934, 19 U.S.C. 81a-81u)
Trust	Foreigner	Domestic person
	Foreign estate (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31))	"U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30))
	Nonstatutory trust	Statutory trust
State corporation	Foreigner	Domestic person
	Foreign estate (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31))	"U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30))
Federal corporation	Domestic person "U.S. person" "Person" (already privileged)	Domestic person "U.S. person" (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)) "Person" (already privileged)

2 **13.6 Franchises make you into a pauper without PRIVATE rights**

3 With all due respect, the majority of Americans are burdened by the chains of socialist slavery, and know not of their
4 agreement that allows the servant government to ignore the limits stated in the U.S. Constitution. In fact, when they accept
5 charity from the public fisc to support themselves, they implicitly have taken a vow of poverty and donated all their formerly
6 private property to the state because only AFTER they have done this are they allowed to receive such payments.

7 **13.6.1 Excepted From Protection**

8 In Article IV of the Articles of Confederation, the exclusion of paupers, vagabonds and fugitives from justice is a fact.
9 According to the Statutes At Large of the United States of America, the Articles are listed as Statute #2, and therefore, they
10 are STILL enacted law of this country and have not been repealed. This occurs at the beginning of Volume 1 of the United
11 States Statutes At Large.

12 There is no notation in the Statutes At Large that the Articles of Confederation have been repealed nor superseded. In fact,
13 the Articles themselves use the word "perpetual".

14 *"To all to whom these Presents shall come, we the undersigned Delegates of the States affixed to our Names send
15 greeting. Whereas the Delegates of the United States of America in Congress assembled did on the fifteenth day
16 of November in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven, and in the Second Year
17 of the Independence of America agree to certain articles of Confederation and perpetual Union. . ."
18 [Articles of Confederation]*

19 That which is "perpetual" cannot be repealed, and especially without express evidence proving the repeal that does not exist.

20 These same Articles of Confederation have also been incorporated by reference (Art 6) into the U.S. constitution.

21 *"All Debts contracted and Engagements entered into, before the Adoption of this Constitution, shall be as valid
22 against the United States under this Constitution, as under the Confederation."*

1 [United States Constitution, Article VI]

2 And there are specific powers listed in the Articles, not listed in the Constitution, that the United States, in congress
3 assembled, exercises.

4 "The better to secure and perpetuate mutual friendship and intercourse among the people of the different states
5 in this union, the free inhabitants of each of these states, **PAUPERS, vagabonds and fugitives from Justice**
6 **EXCEPTED**, shall be entitled to all privileges and immunities of free citizens in the several states;"
7 [Article IV of the Articles of Confederation (1777)]

8 In support of these facts, is found in the definition of "status crimes" which directly connects to the pre-constitutional
9 exclusion.

10 "STATUS CRIME - A class of crime which consists not in proscribed action or inaction, but in the accused's
11 having a certain personal condition or being a person of a specified character. An example of a status crime is
12 **vagrancy**. Status crimes are constitutionally suspect."
13 [Black's Law Dictionary, 6th ed., p.1410]

14 "VAGRANT - At common law, wandering or going about from place to place by idle person who has no lawful
15 or visible means of support and who **subsisted on charity** and did not work, though able to do so.... One who is
16 apt to become **a public charge** through his own laziness."
17 [Black's Law Dictionary, 6th ed., p. 1549]

18 "Constitutional" violations of inalienable rights:

19 "State code 124 Sections 6, and 7, authorizing the overseer of the poor to commit to the workhouse able-bodied
20 persons, not having the means to support themselves, and who live a dissolute and vagrant life, and do not work
21 sufficiently to support themselves, are not repugnant to the constitution, giving every man an inalienable right to
22 defend his life and liberty."
23 [In re Nott, 11 Me. (2 Fairf.) 208. (Me. 1834)]

24 Translation: compelled labor and restricted liberty is constitutional - when dealing with paupers and vagabonds, even AFTER
25 the U.S.A. Constitution was ratified in 1789.

26 "Act May 29, 1879, providing for the committal to the industrial school of dependent infant girls, who are beggars,
27 wanderers, homeless, or without proper parental care, in no way violates the right of personal liberty, and is
28 constitutional."
29 [Ex parte Ferrier, 103 Ill. 367, 42 Am.Rep. 10 (Ill. 1882)]

30 Remember the exclusions: pauper and vagabond in the Articles of Confederation?

31 Compelled labor and restricted liberty are constitutional - when dealing with paupers and vagabonds.

32 "An act providing for the care and custody of the person and the estate of habitual drunkards is not
33 unconstitutional, as depriving a citizen of the right to enjoy, control, and dispose of his property, and to make
34 contracts."
35 [Devin v. Scott, 34 Ind. 67 (Ind. 1870)]

36 Translation: taking custody of the person and property of a drunkard (impaired person) is not unconstitutional. How long
37 does that authority last?

38 The great irony of the pauperization of America instituted by the abuse of franchises such as Social Security is that the very
39 reason most people originally pursued such "public rights" and "benefits" was for protection, and in a legal sense, they got
40 the EXACT OPPOSITE: a complete surrender of the most important right to own property privately and absolutely in
41 connection with any and every property they associate with the franchise through the use of the franchise license number,
42 which is the Social Security Number (SSN) and Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN). The right to own property, in fact,
43 is described by the founding fathers as "the pursuit of happiness" in the phrase "the right to life, liberty, and the pursuit of
44 happiness" found in the Declaration of Independence. Hence by signing up for franchises, people are essentially surrendering
45 their inalienable right to be happy by trading their birthright for a bowl of pottage.

1 **13.6.2 Losing Your Children**

2 " ... where a minor child is abandoned by the parent, to be supported by the town, such parent shall be deemed a
3 pauper, and be subject to the same rules and regulations as a pauper, [this statute] is not in conflict with those
4 provisions of the constitution of the United States or of the state of Connecticut which guaranty security to the
5 person."
6 [McCarthy v. Hinman, 35 Conn. 538 (Conn. 1869)]

7 Translation: parent who surrenders a child to the state becomes a pauper. And parent (as well as child) becomes subject to
8 the (Collective) State. Did you "voluntarily" enroll your children into national socialism? At birth?

9 Now you know why you can't spank your children. They're no longer yours.

10 "STATUS CRIME - A class of crime which consists not in proscribed action or inaction, but in the accused's
11 having a certain personal condition or being a person of a specified character. An example of a status crime is
12 vagrancy. Status crimes are constitutionally suspect."
13 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p.1410]

14 "VAGRANT - At common law (!), wandering or going about from place to place by idle person who has no lawful
15 or visible means of support and who subsisted on charity and did not work, though able to do so.... One who is
16 apt to become a public charge through his own laziness."
17 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1549]

18 "PAUPER - One so poor that he must be supported at public expense."
19 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1128]

20 The lack of the financial means or property to support oneself is the prerequisite for being indigent, but as soon as one is
21 supported at public expense, the trap door springs open, and down he falls.

22 A pauper was and is a status criminal. But under national socialism, he is no longer prosecuted for just "being a pauper". The
23 "Homeless" problem is evidence of that fact. Prior to national socialism, a vagrant was arrested and incarcerated. After
24 national socialism, no one is arrested or incarcerated for mere vagrancy because "everybody":

- 25 1. Has claimed to be vagabonds at law.
26 2. Becomes "dependents" and incompetents supported at public expense by the de facto government. All those receiving
27 government "benefits" are treated in law as public officers in the government and excluded from serving on jury duty.
28 Why?: Because they have a financial conflict of interest in any dispute involving or affecting directly or indirectly their
29 government compensation in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §208. The following case proves that those receiving
30 government disability payments after leaving government employment are deemed in law to be "employees" of the
31 government and cannot lawfully serve as grand or petit jurists.

32 *The act aforesaid provides that the United States shall pay compensation for the disability of an employee*
33 *resulting from a personal injury sustained while in the performance of duty; that the amount thereof shall be*
34 *adjusted by the commission according to the monthly pay of the employee; that the commission may, from time*
35 *to time, require a partially disabled employee to report the wages he is then receiving, and if he refuses to seek*
36 *suitable work, or refuses or neglects to work after suitable work is offered to him, he shall not be entitled to any*
37 *compensation; that the commission may determine whether the wage-earning capacity of the disabled employee*
38 *has decreased on account of old age, irrespective of the injury, and may reduce his disability compensation*
39 *accordingly; and that at any time, upon its own motion or on an application the commission may review the*
40 *award, and in accordance with the facts found by it, may end, diminish, or increase the compensation previously*
41 *awarded.*

42 [. . .]

43 *It thus appears that at the time in question the government was paying the juror a monthly stipend as employee's*
44 *compensation, reserving the authority to control his conduct in certain particulars, and with power to increase,*
45 *diminish, or terminate the compensation at discretion. In our opinion that relationship, whatever be the technical*
46 *name which may most narrowly describe it, did in effect constitute the juror an employee of the United States*
47 *within the sense in which that term is here used.*

48 *The foregoing decision is authority for the conclusion that a United States employee is not qualified to serve*
49 *as a member of the petit jury in the trial of a criminal case in the District of Columbia, and that a challenge*
50 *seasonably made by the accused upon that ground should be sustained. See also, Miller v. United States, 38*
51 *App.D.C. 36.*

1 The question next arises whether such an employee is likewise disqualified from serving as a grand juror in the
2 District, and whether an accused may present his objections to such a juror by a plea in abatement. In answer to
3 this we may say that in general the term "juror" is held to include alike both petit and grand jurors, and that
4 objections to the qualifications of grand jurors, under circumstances such as these may be made by a plea in
5 abatement. *Spencer v. United States*, 169 F. 562 565, 95 C.C.A. 60; *Williams v. United States*, (C. C. A.) 275 F.
6 129, 131; *Clawson v. United States*, 114 U.S. 477, 483, 5 S.Ct. 919, 29 L.Ed. 179; *Agnew v. United States*. 165
7 U.S. 35, 44, 17 S.Ct. 235, 41 L.Ed. 624; *Crowley v. United States*, 194 U.S. 461, 24 S.Ct. 731, 48 L.Ed. 1075.
8 [*United States v. Griffith et al.*, 55 App.D.C. 123, 2 F.2d. 925 (1924)]

- 9 3. Has no right to act in "sui juris" capacity, but rather is compelled to represent a public office as "pro se", which office
10 the government compels them to occupy as state property and government dependents.

11 *"Sui juris. Of his own right; possessing full social and civil rights; not under any legal disability, or the power*
12 *of another, or guardianship. Having capacity to manage one's own affairs; not under legal disability to act for*
13 *one's self."*
14 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1434*]

- 15 4. Has no right to choose a domicile, but instead has one chosen for them by a corrupted de facto government.
16 5. Assumes the domicile of their caretakers, which in this case is a "parens patriae" government grantor of the socialism
17 franchise:

18 PARTICULAR PERSONS
19 Infants
20 §20 In General

21 An infant, being non sui juris, cannot fix or change his domicile unless emancipated. **A legitimate child's domicile**
22 **usually follows that of the father [parens patriae].** In case of separation or divorce of parents, the child has the
23 domicile of the parent who has been awarded custody of the child.
24 [*Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Domicile, §20 (2003)*];
25 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Domicile-28CJS-20051203.pdf>

26 Is it a coincidence that many, if not all state statutes redefine "resident" to be synonymous with "vagabond"? From the Official
27 Code of Georgia Annotated-OCGA 40-2-1. As used in this chapter, the term:

28 (2) "Resident" means a person who has a permanent home or abode in Georgia to which, whenever he is absent,
29 he has the intention of returning. For the purposes of this chapter, there is a rebuttable presumption that any
30 person who, except for infrequent, brief absences, has been present in the state for 30 or more days is a resident.

31 This is a prime example of the art of legal word twisting. Note how the phrasing sounds like the definition for domicile.

32 Resident = "a person" + "permanent home" .

33 If you quickly read the section, you might presume that it means one who is in the state 30 or more days is a resident, for
34 motor vehicle code purposes.

35 But if you dissect it, the meaning is just the opposite.

36 "A person" + "permanent home" + "present for 30 or more days" = rebuttable presumption that HE IS A STATUTORY
37 PRIVILEGED RESIDENT.

38 In plain English, a Georgia resident is one who has a permanent home but is in the state LESS than 30 days out of a year (A
39 transient). If one is present in the state 30 or more days out of a year, he can REBUT THE PRESUMPTION that he is a
40 STATUTORY resident.

41 If he is "not a resident", it appears that he is an inhabitant (domiciled) at his permanent home.

42 And you can bet that every state has an exclusion for "non-residents".

43 Every American who innocently claims to be a statutory "resident" or a "citizen" in order to enroll into national socialism
44 and enjoy civil and political PRIVILEGES (PUBLIC rights) has surrendered his PRIVATE property PRIVATE rights and
45 his status at REAL law under the Constitution.

13.6.3 Child Support

Non-custodial child support (and ex-spouse support) are directly opposite of the common law and the pre-socialist statutes enacted in harmony with it.

"Where mother is awarded the custody of her minor children on a decree of divorce from the father, he is thereby deprived of all rights to the services of the child, and consequently is freed from all liability to the mother for the care, support, and maintenance of the child."
[Husband v. Husband, 67 Ind. 583, 33 Am. Rep. 107 (Ind. 1879)]

It's a "common law" axiom that one deprived of possession of a minor child is not obligated to support, unless by consent.

Of course, once enrolled in Social Security, the minor is a ward of the State, and all "contributors" are obligated to help support - especially the numbered non-custodial parent.

Want another cite in support of that idea?

"When a wife deserts her husband, and continues to live separate from him, and retains custody of a child, refusing to deliver him up to the father, who offers to support him, an action cannot be maintained against the father for the support and education of the child."
[Fidler v. Fidler, 2 Phila. 372 (Pa. 1857)]

The rights to the child, his services and custody are bound together. If the mother took the child, whether by divorce or separation, the father was excused from support. This also explains why divorce was less common (or rewarding) before 1935.

Remember, Socialism abolishes private property. Private property is land, houses, and CHATTELS (people) owned absolutely. Without private property rights, there is no absolute right of the parents to their children. Without private property rights, coverture (absolute ownership by the husband / father) of the family property ceases to function for the benefit of the next generation, hence the loss to "estate taxes" and "death taxes".

Without absolute ownership of oneself, one's labor, and the fruits of one's labor, there's nothing for government to secure - by original compact.

If one has surrendered his private property rights in order to access charity from the public treasury (entitlements), one has no rights except those "privileges" the government grants to the paupers it is supporting.

That's how the "other compact" supersedes all that we have been L.Ed. to believe about the "real American law".

Pauperization is America's bane, and our greatest shame.

13.6.4 Ownership of private property

In discussion of the effects of franchises later in section 13.2, it is stated that there are two types of ownership:

1. Absolute ownership = ownership by a single individual = a right protected. This includes all exclusively PRIVATE property.
2. Qualified ownership = a privilege taxed. This includes such things as "estate" or "real estate".

What changed one's absolute PRIVATE right to own into a PUBLIC privilege, subject to taxation? Here is the U.S. Supreme Court's answer to that question:

"It is only where some [public] right or privilege is conferred by the government or municipality upon the owner, which he can use in connection with his property or by means of which the use of his property is rendered more valuable to him, or he thereby enjoys an advantage over others, that the compensation to be received by him becomes a legitimate matter of regulation. Submission to the regulation of compensation in such cases is an implied condition [94 U.S. 147] of the grant, and the State, in exercising its power of prescribing the compensation, only determines the conditions upon which its concession shall be enjoyed. When the privilege ends, the power of regulation ceases."
[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 146-147 (1876), Justice Field dissenting]

1 Hence, receipt of a “benefit” is what makes one subject to government regulation and transmutes otherwise PRIVATE
2 property to PUBLIC property. It is a maxim of law, however, that one CANNOT be compelled to receive a “benefit” and
3 therefore one cannot be compelled to be regulated or taxed:

4 *Cujus est commodum ejus debet esse incommodum. He who receives the benefit should also bear the*
5 *disadvantage.*

6 *Hominum caus jus constitutum est. Law is established for the benefit of man.*

7 *Invito beneficium non datur. No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he*
8 *does not dissent he will be considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

9 *Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est. A man may relinquish, for himself and*
10 *his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.*

11 *Privilegium est beneficium personale et extinguitur cum person. A privilege is a personal benefit and dies with*
12 *the person. 3 Buls. 8.*

13 *Que sentit commodum, sentire debet et onus. He who derives a benefit from a thing, ought to feel the*
14 *disadvantages attending it. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 1433.*

15 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto. Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To*
16 *this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.*

17 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*

18 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>*

19 The endowment of sovereignty, freedom and independence, and the absolute right of PRIVATE ownership can be surrendered
20 in exchange for political and civil PRIVILEGES (i.e., citizenship, pauperization, bankruptcy). After which, one's property
21 ceases to be absolutely owned, and may be liened / taken / confiscated without just compensation, for failure to comply, pay
22 taxes, or judicial process.

23 Check your own state's constitution and laws for anti-peonage clauses or statutes. The State government cannot make one a
24 pauper at law, a public charge. It appears that only by our consent has widespread pauperization occurred. To summarize

- 25 1. Sovereign Americans can absolutely own.
- 26 2. Subject citizens cannot. (because of political liberty)
- 27 3. Bankrupts cannot. (because of claims of the creditor)
- 28 4. Pauperized socialists cannot. (because of indigence)
- 29 5. One cannot become a pauper or a subject STATUTORY citizen without their consent.

30 An example of the status change due to political liberty (voting and holding office):

31 *New York State constitution 1777*

32 *VII. That every male **inhabitant** of full age, who shall have personally resided within one of the counties of this*
33 *State for six months immediately preceding the day of election, shall, at such election, be entitled to vote for*
34 *representatives of the said county in assembly; if, during the time aforesaid, he shall have been a freeholder,*
35 ***possessing a freehold**** of the value of twenty pounds, within the said county, or have rented a tenement therein*
36 *of the yearly value of forty shillings, and been rated and **actually paid taxes** to this State: Provided always, That*
37 *every person who now is a freeman of the city of Albany, or who was made a freeman of the city of New York on*
38 *or before the fourteenth day of October, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five,*
39 *and shall be actually and usually resident in the said cities, respectively, **shall be entitled to vote** for*
40 *representatives in assembly within his said place of residence.*

41 ***Freehold = an estate held in fee simple or for life*

42 *X. And this convention doth further, in the name and by the authority of the good people of this State, ordain,*
43 *determine, and declare, that the senate of the State of New York shall consist of **twenty-four freeholders** to be*
44 *chosen out of the body of the freeholders; and that they be chosen by the freeholders of this State, possessed of*
45 *freeholds of the value of one hundred pounds, over and above all debts charged thereon.*

46 *[Only property owners, who registered the value of their freeholds, and had paid their taxes, could stand for that*
47 *office. And they could not be entirely beholden to creditors - a conflict of interest.]*

1 XXXIX. And whereas the ministers of the gospel are, by their profession, dedicated to the service of God and the
2 care of souls, and ought not to be diverted from the great duties of their function; therefore, no minister of the
3 gospel, or priest of any denomination whatsoever, shall, at any time hereafter, under any presence or description
4 whatever, be eligible to, or capable of holding, any civil or military office or place within this State.

5 [If you were ever wondering why religious folks and churches are not taxed, it was because they were barred
6 from holding office and exercising political liberty. They were also "civilly dead".]

7 So by registering to vote, one becomes a public officer within the government. Voting is a privilege, not a right. It is
8 euphemistically called a "political right", but technically is a privilege that changes the status of those who exercise it into
9 public officers. Here is an example of that phenomenon:

10 "Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections."
11 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]
12

13 *The counsel for the appellants in argument seem to question the constitutional power of Congress to pass the Act*
14 *of March 22, 1882, so far as it abridges the rights of electors in the territory under previous laws. **But that***
15 *question is, we think, no longer open to discussion. It has passed beyond the stage of controversy into final*
16 *judgment. The people of the United States, as sovereign owners of the national territories, have supreme power*
17 *over them and their inhabitants. In the exercise of this sovereign dominion, they are represented by the*
18 *government of the United States, to whom all the powers of government over that subject have been delegated,*
19 *subject only to such restrictions as are expressed in the Constitution or are necessarily implied in its terms or in*
20 *the purposes and objects of the power itself, for it may well be admitted in respect to this, as to every power of*
21 *society over its members, that it is not absolute and unlimited. **But in ordaining government for the territories***
22 *and the people who inhabit them, all the discretion which belongs to legislative power is vested in Congress,*
23 *and that extends beyond all controversy to determining by law, from time to time, the form of the local*
24 *government in a particular territory and the qualification of those who shall administer it. It rests with Congress*
25 *to say whether in a given case any of the people resident in the territory shall participate in the election of its*
26 *officers or the making of its laws, and it may therefore take from them any right of suffrage it may previously have*
27 *conferred, or at any time modify or abridge it, as it may deem expedient. **The right of local self-government, as***
28 *known to our system as a constitutional franchise, belongs under the Constitution to the states and to the*
29 *people thereof, by whom that Constitution was ordained, and to whom, by its terms, all power not conferred by*
30 *it upon the government of the United States, was expressly reserved. **The personal and civil rights of the***
31 *inhabitants of the territories are secured to them, as to other citizens, by the principles of constitutional liberty,*
32 *which restrain all the agencies of government, state and national; their political rights are franchises which*
33 *they hold as privileges in the legislative discretion of the Congress of the United States. This doctrine was fully*
34 *and forcibly declared by THE CHIEF JUSTICE, delivering the opinion of the Court in National Bank v. County*
35 *of Yankton, 101 U.S. 129. See also American Ins. Co. v. Canter, 1 Pet. 511; United States v. Gratiot, 14 Pet. 526;*
36 *Cross v. Harrison, 16 How. 164; Dred Scott v. Sandford, 19 How. 393.*
37 *[Murphy v. Ramsey, 114 U.S. 15 (1885)]*

38 Note that even though one becomes a public officer as a voter, they do not become a public officer for ANY OTHER
39 PURPOSE, and especially for the purposes of paying taxes. The reason is that if registering to vote made you into a public
40 officer "taxpayer", then there would be a poll tax and poll taxes have repeatedly been held to be unconstitutional.

41 "Poll taxes appeared in southern states after Reconstruction as a measure to prevent African Americans from
42 voting, and had been held to be constitutional by the Supreme Court of the United States in the 1937 decision
43 Breedlove v. Suttles. At the time of this amendment's passage, five states still retained a poll tax: Virginia,
44 Alabama, Texas, Arkansas, and Mississippi. **The amendment made the poll tax unconstitutional in regard to**
45 **federal elections**. However, it was not until the U.S. Supreme Court ruled 6-3 in Harper v. Virginia Board of
46 Elections (1966) that **poll taxes for state elections were unconstitutional** because they violated the Equal
47 Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment."
48 [Wikipedia: "Twenty-fourth Amendment to the United States Constitution", Downloaded 9/24/2014; SOURCE:
49 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Twenty-fourth_Amendment_to_the_United_States_Constitution]

50 13.6.5 Bankruptcy

51 Since only gold and silver coin lawfully pay debt, most Americans have not paid their debts, since 1933, when ownership of
52 gold was outlawed. Thus they are exercising a privilege when they own anything bought with fiat currency backed by nothing
53 that is "non-money". This subject is covered in detail in:

The Money Scam, Form #05.041
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 **13.6.6 The Dignified Parasite**

2 In the repertoire of the Socialist Pirate one often hears of the need to provide "dignity" to the poor and needy. What is
3 dignity that the poor and needy should be provided with it?

4 *"Dignity - 1. The state or quality of being worthy of honor or respect. 2. A composed or serious manner or style."*

5 What did the poor and needy do to be worthy of honor or respect? Other than, of course, vote for the first corrupt politician
6 who would STEAL from the rich and give to the poor.

7 If they did do something honorable or worthy, why would charity from the public treasury provide "dignity" to them?
8 Perhaps, one must remember that before Social Security, the paupers had to take a public oath before receiving their
9 charity.

10 *"I do solemnly swear that I have not any property, real or personal, exceeding \$20, except such as is by law
11 exempt from being taken on civil process for debt; and that I have no property in any way conveyed or concealed,
12 or in any way disposed of, for my future use or benefit. So help me God."*
13 *[Wikipedia under "Pauper's Oath"; SOURCE: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pauper%27s_oath]*

14 Noteworthy - one has to swear that they have LESS than the amount that would guarantee them the access to the RULES of
15 the common law (7th Amendment, USCON). And after 1933, without lawful money in circulation, few if any had twenty
16 dollars. [Dollar bills are repudiated debt instruments, and have no par value.]

17 Today's modern socialist serf is unaware of the legal consequences of pauperization, and the drop in legal status. As originally
18 conceived, the servant governments were authorized to deal with those who were without property or means of support.
19 However, to discourage them, the government was authorized to treat them as status criminals, and except them from the
20 constitutional protections afforded to others. [See: Art IV of Confederation 1777]

21 Paupers were not treated with dignity. In fact, they were the lowest of the low. As the saying goes:

22 *"Beggars can't be choosers."*

23 That wise adage was turned on its head, once national socialism was enshrined in American law, via the Federal Insurance
24 Contribution Act of 1935 (aka Social Security). This one act created an immovable block to any reform, and locked up the
25 future prosperity of America's progeny. Why? Because no recipient will vote for a reduction in his own benefit, and no
26 politician dare defy them. When the fleas vote, the dog is doomed.

27 FICA and Social Security made parasites into a powerful political bloc. However, penalizing the productive for the benefit
28 of the helpless resulted in making "professional poverty" into a career path.

29 And now we have a nation of dignified parasites and their downtrodden hosts.

30 There are several remedies.

- 31 1. The donor class can withdraw consent from the socialist/usurer dominated government.
32 2. The legislators could enact a voting ban on any recipient of public funds, for up to x years after last receipt.
33 3. The legislators could also disenfranchise those who do not pay taxes. Why should they decide on the disbursement of
34 public funds that they do not contribute to?

35 Being cynical, I suspect that the nation will collapse before any meaningful reform is instituted.

36 **14 Questioning exercise, misuser, or nonuser of franchise privileges**

37 Where one attempts to justify acts by a pretended franchise which the grantor had no power whatever to confer, a court,
38 whether of law or equity, can discover that fact and deny the claim of justification. It matters not whether such defect of

1 power rests on the state itself or on any of its subordinate agencies attempting its exercise.¹⁷³ An information in the nature
2 of quo warranto is the remedy ordinarily resorted to for the purpose of determining the right to exercise franchise privileges
3 and of preventing the usurpation or unlawful exercise thereof. However, other remedies may be available to enforce the
4 forfeiture of a franchise for nonuser or misuser, and where there is a grant and acceptance of a public franchise which imposes
5 certain obligations on the corporation to which the franchise is granted, a writ of mandamus will issue, in a proper case, to
6 compel the performance of the public duty imposed on it. Furthermore, it is well recognized that a court of equity may, at
7 the suit of the state or municipality granting a franchise, by injunction compel a recalcitrant public service corporation to
8 abide by its terms—and this although no actual injury results to the state or municipality from the corporation's violation of
9 the franchise. The corporation's breach of the contract, especially if it arises out of the doing of an act which the contract
10 declares shall not be done, is deemed presumptively to result in the oppression of the citizens of the state.¹⁷⁴

11 It has been decided that an injunction will lie at the suit of private parties to restrain acts in excess and abuse of a franchise
12 resulting in private injury.¹⁷⁵ However, as a general rule, the right to question the validity of a franchise is in the authority
13 which granted it, and equity will not interfere by injunction to determine the validity of a franchise unless the complainant
14 shows that he will suffer some peculiar injury, and not merely an injury in common with the body of the citizens.¹⁷⁶ There
15 are also authorities which deny the right of private persons in their own names—in the absence of statutory authorization—
16 when their interests are only in common with the public, to compel the performance by quasi-public corporations of a duty
17 to the public. The reason is that if one individual may interpose, any other may, and since the decision in one individual case
18 would be no bar to any other, there would be no end to litigation and strife.¹⁷⁷

19 **15 Penalties under franchise agreements**

20 Under the common law, all penalties and forfeitures are based upon a contract or agreement made. Absent evidence of
21 consent to the contract or agreement, there can be NO legal authority to institute ANY penalties. The follow authority
22 explains why, and it is written by a U.S. Supreme Court justice:

23 *CHAPTER XXXVII*
24 *PENALTIES AND FORFEITURES*
25 *§ 1714. Nature of Penalties.*

26 *Before entering upon the examination of this subject it may be well to say a few words in regard to the nature*
27 *and effect of conditions at the common law, as it may help us more distinctly to understand the nature and extent*
28 *of equity jurisdiction in regard to conditions. At law (and in general the same is equally true in equity) if a man*
29 *undertakes to do a thing either by way of contract or by way of condition, and it is practicable to do the thing,*
30 *he is bound to perform it or he must suffer the ordinary consequences; that is to say, if it be a matter of contract*
31 *he will be liable at law for damages for the non-performance; if it be a condition, then his rights dependent*
32 *upon the performance of the condition will be gone by the non-performance. The difficulty which arises is to*
33 *ascertain what shall be the effect in cases where the contract or condition is impossible to be performed; or where*
34 *it is against law; or where it is repugnant in itself or to the policy of the law.¹⁷⁸*
35 *[Commentaries on Equity Jurisprudence, Volume III, Fourteenth Edition, Joseph Story, 1922, pp. 335-336,*
36 *Section 1714]*

37 The FIRST duty of those claiming that a penalty is owed is therefore to satisfy the burden of proof that:

- 38 1. The person penalized consented through a contract or agreement to be liable for the penalties.
- 39 2. The consent took the form that the penalized person specified, meaning that it was not IMPLIED but rather EXPRESS
40 and in writing.

¹⁷³ New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; Milhau v. Sharp, 27 N.Y. 611; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Memphis Street R. Co. v. Rapid Transit Co., 138 Tenn. 594, 198 S.W. 890.

¹⁷⁴ Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky. 234, 148 S.W. 13; Buck Mountain Coal Co. v. Lehigh Coal & Nav. Co., 50 Pa 91.

¹⁷⁵ Madison v. Madison Gas & E. Co., 129 Wis. 249, 108 N.W. 65.

¹⁷⁶ General Electric R. Co. v. Chicago, I. & L. R. Co. (CA7 Ill), 98 F 907, same result reached on reh 107 F 771; Hill v. St. Louis & N.E. R. Co., 243 Ill. 344, 90 N.E. 676; Davis v. New York, 14 N.Y. 506; Patton v. Chattanooga, 108 Tenn. 197, 65 S.W. 414.

¹⁷⁷ General Electric R. Co. v. Chicago, I. & L. R. Co. (CA7 Ill) 98 F 907, same result reached on reh 107 F 771; Hill v. St. Louis & N.E. R. Co., 243 Ill. 344, 90 N.E. 676; Davis v. New York, 14 N.Y. 506; Patton v. Chattanooga, 108 Tenn. 197, 65 S.W. 414.

¹⁷⁸ See Butler's note (1) to Co. Litt. 206 a, and 1 Fonbl. Eq. B. 1, ch. 4, 11, and notes (a), (b), (c). I 1 Fonbl. Eq. B. 1, ah. 4, , 1, and note (a); Id. § 2; Id. § 3, note (r); Id. '4, note (8); Pullerton v. Agnew, 1 Salk. 172; Com. Dig. Condition, D.I.

3. If the penalty being enforced is a civil penalty administered by a government, that the penalized party had a domicile within the exclusive jurisdiction of the government instituting the penalty, and therefore, that they EXPRESSLY CONSENTED to be subject to the civil laws and/or social compact of the place in question. This is covered in:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The above list is the SAME requirement the government places on all those who want to civilly sue them: An EXPRESS waiver of sovereign immunity found in statute. The waiver, in fact, is a covenant or contract to be responsible for the obligation contained in the express waiver. This concept is called "sovereign immunity", and since ALL are equal under the Constitution, then the sovereign People have the same right of sovereign immunity above as all governments have, or at least CLAIM to have. Even President Barrack Obama said so:

SEDM Exhibit #02.008, President Obama Inauguration Speech
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

It is precisely because of the above requirement of all penalties under the common law that we refer to the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C as a franchise and excise tax. All franchises are CONTRACTS between the government grantor and the grantee. A statutory "taxpayer" is the grantee:

"It is generally conceded that a franchise is the subject of a contract between the grantor and the grantee, and that it does in fact constitute a contract when the requisite element of a consideration is present."¹⁷⁹ Conversely, a franchise granted without consideration is not a contract binding upon the state, franchisee, or pseudo-franchisee.¹⁸⁰ "
[36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §6: As a Contract (1999)]

Another important consideration is that the above Commentaries on Equity Jurisprudence also says that penalties may not be imposed upon a person who agreed to perform an act which was impossible or illegal.

CHAPTER XXXVII
PENALTIES AND FORFEITURES
§ 1715. Impossible Conditions Bringing about Penalties.

In regard to contracts, if they stipulate to do anything against law or against the policy of the law, or if they contain repugnant and incompatible provisions, they are treated at the common law as void; for in the first case the law will not tolerate any -contracts which defeat its own purposes, and in the last case the repugnancy renders it impossible to ascertain the intention of the parties; and until ascertained it would be absurd to undertake to enforce it. On the other hand if the parties stipulate for a thing impossible to be done, and known on both sides to be so, it is treated as a void act and as not intended by the parties to be of any validity.¹⁸¹ But if only one party knows it to be impossible and the other does not, and is imposed upon, the latter may compel the former to pay him damages for the imposition.¹⁸² So if the thing is physically possible but not physically possible for the party, still it will be binding upon him if fairly made; for he should have weighed his own ability and strength to do it.¹⁸³
[Commentaries on Equity Jurisprudence, Volume III, Fourteenth Edition, Joseph Story, 1922, p. 336, Section 1715]

Those wishing to challenge the legality of imposing a penalty therefore need only prove that the thing agreed to be done was either impossible or illegal or that the party who is the subject of the penalty never consented to the franchise or CANNOT

¹⁷⁹ Larson v. South Dakota, 278 U.S. 429, 73 L.Ed. 441, 49 S.Ct. 196; Grand Trunk Western R. Co. v. South Bend, 227 U.S. 544, 57 L.Ed. 633, 33 S.Ct. 303; Blair v. Chicago, 201 U.S. 400, 50 L.Ed. 801, 26 S.Ct. 427; Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534; Chicago General R. Co. v. Chicago, 176 Ill. 253, 52 N.E. 880; Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky. 234, 148 S.W. 13; State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co. 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955; Baker v. Montana Petroleum Co., 99 Mont. 465, 44 P.2d. 735; Re Board of Fire Comrs. 27 N.J. 192, 142 A.2d. 85; Chrysler Light & P. Co. v. Belfield, 58 N.D. 33, 224 N.W. 871, 63 A.L.R. 1337; Franklin County v. Public Utilities Com., 107 Ohio.St. 442, 140 N.E. 87, 30 A.L.R. 429; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; Rutland Electric Light Co. v. Marble City Electric Light Co., 65 Vt. 377, 26 A. 635; Virginia-Western Power Co. v. Commonwealth, 125 Va. 469, 99 S.E. 723, 9 A.L.R. 1148, cert den 251 U.S. 557, 64 L.Ed. 413, 40 S.Ct. 179, disapproved on other grounds Victoria v. Victoria Ice, Light & Power Co. 134 Va. 134, 114 S.E. 92, 28 A.L.R. 562, and disapproved on other grounds Richmond v. Virginia Ry. & Power Co. 141 Va. 69, 126 S.E. 353.

¹⁸⁰ Pennsylvania R. Co. v. Bowers, 124 Pa 183, 16 A 836.

¹⁸¹ 1 Fonbl. Eq. B. 1, ah. 4., 1, and note (a); Id. § 2; Id. § 3, note (r); Id. '4, note (8); Pullerton v. Agnew, 1 Salk. 172; Com. Dig. Condition, D.I.

¹⁸² Ibid.

¹⁸³ Thomborrow 11. Whiteacre, 2 Ld. Raym. 1164. A Court of Equity would relieve against a contra.et like that in 2 Ld. Raym. 1164, and James 11. Morgan, 1 Lev. R. 111, upon the ground of fraud, or imposition, or unconscionable advantage taken of the party. Ante, II 188, 331.

1 lawfully consent. An example in the case of Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C income taxes is that it is ILLEGAL
2 and even a crime to impersonate a public officer, and one cannot lawfully and unilaterally “elect” themselves into public by
3 filling out any government form, including a tax form. This is exhaustively proven in:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 **16 Criminal Provisions within Franchise Agreements**

5 As we have already established, all franchises are CIVIL law contracts. Consequently, as far as penal provisions within
6 franchise agreements:

- 7 1. The franchise agreement amounts to a contract in which you consent to go into jail and become “public property”
8 temporarily if you violate the agreement. That public property is “warehoused” in a public facility called a “jail”.
- 9 2. The penal provisions of the franchise agreement, unlike typical criminal statutes, do not attach to a specific territory, but
10 to a STATUS that you voluntarily consented to acquire by filling out government forms and license applications.
- 11 3. Anyone who did not expressly provide *informed* consent to the provisions of the franchise agreement may not lawfully
12 become the target of enforcement of any penal provision within said franchise agreement.
- 13 4. Penal provisions within franchise agreements are not and may not be part of the criminal code within any jurisdiction.
14 That is why the penalty provisions within the Internal Revenue Code found in 26 U.S.C. §§7201 to 7217 are not found
15 in Title 18 of the United States Code, which is the criminal code.
- 16 5. When the government seeks to enforce a penal provision of the franchise agreement, it has the burden of proving that
17 the target of the enforcement action:
 - 18 5.1. Expressly consented to participate in the franchise.
 - 19 5.2. Satisfies the definition of “person” or “individual” found within the franchise agreement. In the case of the Internal
20 Revenue Code, that definition is found in 26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343 and 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). Both of
21 these “persons” are public officers in the government domiciled on federal territory ONLY.

22 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)
23 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

24 (b) Person defined

25 *The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*
26 *employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect*
27 *of which the violation occurs.*

28 The following subsections deal with the important legal distinctions between “penal” and “criminal” infractions within
29 government statutes and how those differences govern the behavior of the courts when enforcing civil franchises against non-
30 consenting parties. We will also give brief examples applying the concepts we discuss to specific types of franchises.

31 **16.1 “Penal” (civil) v. “Criminal”**

32 Let’s further examine the difference between PENAL on the one hand, and CRIMINAL on the other.

33 *“PENAL. Punishable; **inflicting a punishment; containing a penalty**, or relating to a penalty. Missouri, K. & T.*
34 *Ry. Co. v. Dewey Portland Cement Co., 113 Okl. 142, 242 P. 257.*

35 *PENAL ACTION. In practice. An action upon a penal statute [FRANCHISE provision]; an action for the recovery*
36 *of a penalty given by statute. 3 Steph. 535, 536; Smith Engineering Works v. Custer, 194 Okl. 318, 151 P.2d. 404,*
37 *407, 408. An action which enforces a forfeiture or penalty for transgressing the law. **The term “penal” is broader***
38 *than “criminal,” and relates to actions which are not necessarily criminal as well. **The term “penalty” in its***
39 *broad sense is a generic term which includes fines as well as other kinds of punishment, but in its narrowest*
40 *sense is the amount recovered for violation of the statute law of the state or a municipal ordinance, which*
41 *violation may or may not be a crime, and the term applies mostly to a pecuniary punishment. **The word***
42 *“forfeiture” is frequently used in civil as well as criminal law, and it is also used in actions for a penalty,*
43 *although the action is a civil one. Silberman v. Skouras Theatres Corporation, 11 N.J.Misc. 907, 169 A. 170,*
44 *171.”*

45 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1289]*

1 Anything that involves property can be a penalty. For instance, you can sign a contract to become GOVERNMENT
2 PROPERTY that is “warehoused” in a PUBLIC FACILITY called a JAIL for a definite period of time under the terms of the
3 franchise. That, in fact, is EXACTLY what the “quasi-criminal” provisions of the Internal Revenue Code do found in 26
4 U.S.C. §7201 through 7217: Govern an exchange of your services, time, and money for violation of certain provisions of the
5 franchise. Nowhere do these provisions indicate that they are criminal, and many of them deal with pecuniary awards and
6 are therefore “civil penalties” as mentioned above rather than crimes.

7 Now let’s compare the definition of PENAL to the CRIMINAL:

8 “CRIME. A positive or negative act in violation of penal law; an offense against the State. *Wilkins v. U.S.*,
9 C.C.A.Pa., 96 F. 837, 37 C.C.A. 588; *People v. Williams*, 24 Mich. 163, 9 Am.Rep. 119. “Crime” and
10 “misdemeanor,” properly speaking, are synonymous terms; though in common usage “crime” is made to denote
11 such offenses as are of a deeper and more atrocious dye. 4 *Bl.Comm.* 5; *People v. Schiaffino*, 73 Cal.App. 357,
12 238 P. 725; *Guetling v. State*, 199 Ind. 630, 158 N.E. 593, 594; *McIntyre v. Commonwealth*, 154 Ky. 149, 156
13 S.W. 1056, 1059; *Commonwealth v. Smith*, 266 Pa. 511, 109 A. 786, 788, 9 A.L.R. 922; *Ex parte Brady*, 116
14 Ohio.St. 512, 157 N.E. 69, 70; An act committed or omitted in violation of a public law. *City of Mobile v. McCown*
15 *Oil Co.*, 226 Ala. 688, 148 So. 402, 405. Crimes are those wrongs which the government notices as injurious to
16 the public, and punishes in what is called a “criminal proceeding,” in its own name. 1 *Bish.Crim.Law*, 1 43; *In*
17 *re Jacoby*, 74 Ohio.App. 147, 57 N.E.2d. 932, 934, 935. A crime may be defined to be any act done in violation
18 of those duties which an individual owes to the community, and for the breach of which the law has provided that
19 the offender shall make satisfaction to the public. *Bell*. A crime or public offense is an act committed or omitted
20 in violation of a law forbidding or commanding it, and to which is annexed, upon conviction, either of the
21 following punishments: (1) Death; (2) imprisonment; (3) fine; (4) removal from office; or (5) disqualification to
22 hold and enjoy any office of honor, trust, or profit in this state. *Pen.Code Cal.* 5 15. “Crime” is strictly a violation
23 of law either human or divine; in present usage the term is commonly applied to grave offenses against the laws
24 of the state. *Van Riper v. Constitutional Government League*, 1 Wash.2d. 635, 96 P.2d. 588, 591, 125 A.L.R.
25 1100. A crime or misdemeanor shall consist in a violation of a public law, in the commission of which there shall
26 be a union or joint operation of act and intention, or criminal negligence. *Code Ga.* 1882, 1 4292, *Pen.Code*
27 *1910*, 8 31.”
28 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 444-445*]

29 Below is what one brilliant state supreme court judge said about the differences between “penal” and “criminal”:

30 “There is a vast and well-defined difference between a penal statute and a criminal statute. In *Atcheson v. Everett*,
31 1 Cowp. 382, Lord Mansfield said: “There is no distinction better known than the distinction between civil and
32 criminal law, or between criminal prosecutions and civil actions. Mr. Justice Blackstone, and all modern and
33 ancient writers upon the subject, distinguish between them. Penal actions were never yet put under the head of
34 criminal law or crimes. The construction of the statute must be extended by equity to make this a criminal case.
35 It is as much a civil action as an action for money had and received. Blackstone defines penal statutes as “such
36 acts of Parliament whereby a forfeiture is inflicted for transgressing provisions therein enacted. 3 Black.
37 Comm. 160.” In 16 Enc. of Pl. & Pr. p. 231, a penal statute is thus defined: “A statute properly designated as
38 penal is one which inflicts a forfeiture of money or goods by way of penalty for breach of its provisions, and
39 not by way of fine for a statutory crime or misdemeanor. A penal action is a civil suit brought for the recovery
40 of this statutory forfeiture, when inflicted as punishment for the offense against the public. Penal actions are civil
41 actions, on the one hand, closely related to criminal prosecutions, and, on the other, to actions for private injuries,
42 in which the party aggrieved may, by statute, recover punitive damages.” And this is the view taken by this court
43 in *Parish v. Railroad*, 63 Mo. 284. The Encyclopedia of Pleading and Practice at page 234, vol. 16, further says:
44 “The comprehensive meaning given to the word ‘penal’ in common usage, and the indiscriminate use of the words
45 ‘penalty,’ ‘fine,’ and ‘forfeiture,’ make it difficult at times to determine whether a statute should be enforced by
46 a criminal prosecution or a penal action. With reference to penal actions, the word ‘penalty’ means the forfeiture
47 inflicted by a penal statute; the word ‘fine,’ a sum of money imposed by a criminal law. The use of these and other
48 technical words or phrases will frequently determine the form of action as respectively civil or criminal.” The
49 same author, at page 235, says: “Where the sum given by the statute is called damages*213 by it, the fact will
50 not prevent its being a penalty to be recovered by a penal action, if such is its real nature.” The same author
51 further says, at page 237, that in penal actions a nonsuit may be suffered by the plaintiff as in other civil actions,
52 and also that the defendant is not entitled to be confronted in open court by the witnesses against him, as in
53 criminal prosecutions, but the evidence may be taken by deposition. And further says that: “In some instances a
54 general statute or the penal statute itself designates a form of civil action, which shall or may be pursued.” The
55 same author, at page 339, says: “Where the remedy is prescribed by the statute which denounces the offense, no
56 other process or procedure can be made use of to enforce obedience to the statute than that which the statute
57 itself prescribes. The remedy must be sought in the precise mode, and subject to the precise limitations, provided
58 by the act which creates the offense.” And this is in harmony with the general rule of law that, where a new
59 offense is created by statute, and the remedy for the enforcement thereof is provided by the statute creating the
60 offense, the remedy as provided is exclusive. *King v. Marriott*, 4 Mod.Rep. 144; *Sutherland on Statutory*
61 *Construction*, § 208; *Sedgwick’s Statutory and Constitutional Law* (2d Ed.) pp. 341, 343; *Endlich on*
62 *Interpretation of Statutes*, § 465; *Smith on Modern Law of Municipal Corporations*, vol. 1, §547; *Riddick v.*
63 *Governor*, 1 Mo. 147; 26 Am. & Eng. Enc. of Law (2d Ed.) 659, 671.

1 In speaking of the remedies available for the enforcement of penalties and forfeitures prescribed by a statute,
2 Enc. of Pl. & Pr. vol. 16, p. 242, says: "A criminal prosecution by indictment will not lie where the form of penal
3 action which shall be pursued is designated by the statute. If the statute, in addition to giving a form of action,
4 uses general words which show that no proper proceeding is intended to be excluded, an indictment as well as
5 penal action will lie." In *People v. Brown, 16 Wend. (N. Y.) 561*, it was said: "It was admitted that, where an act
6 is not an offense at common law, but is made so by statute, an indictment will not lie, where there is a substantive
7 prohibitory clause, but that it is otherwise where the statute is not prohibitory, and only inflicts a forfeiture for
8 the doing of a specified act, and provides for the remedy." In *State v. Huffs Schmidt, 47 Mo. 73*, the defendant was
9 indicted and convicted for selling liquor on Sunday. He appealed on the ground that the offense was not an
10 indictable one. The judgment was reversed by this court; the court saying: "The Attorney General contends, and
11 so the court below held, that a statutory offense, where no remedy or mode of punishment is provided, may be
12 prosecuted by indictment, or any other common-law remedy adapted to the case. This is a sound view, but will
13 not avail the state in this case, from the fact that another remedy is provided." And it was held that only a civil
14 action was authorized by statute, and that a criminal prosecution would not lie in the state of the statutory law at
15 that time. It was further held: If an act, which is not indictable at common law, is prohibited by statute, and a
16 particular method of proceeding is given by the statute, that method must be pursued, and an indictment will not
17 lie unless expressly provided for by the act; although, if the act is merely prohibited, and no method of proceeding
18 is pointed out, an indictment will lie. In the revision of 1855 the offense with which defendant is charged is made
19 so by the same act which provides for the civil remedy spoken of; and, inasmuch as the section providing for an
20 indictment has been repealed and not re-enacted, the civil remedy is alone left."
21 [*State ex rel. McNamee et al. v. Stobie, Justice of the Peace, et al., 194 Mo. 14, 92 S.W. 191 (1906)*]

22 The important thing to note about the differences between "penal" and "criminal" are that:

- 23 1. Criminal and civil are NOT the same.
- 24 2. Penal actions are CIVIL actions.
- 25 3. Penal statutes administer usually a commercial penalty of some kind and involve the exchange of property.
- 26 4. Penal statutes attach to civil law and domicile, while criminal law attaches to the commission of a crime associated
27 with a specific geographical locale.
- 28 5. If you commit a REAL crime in a place that you are not domiciled within and therefore NOT a "citizen" or "resident"
29 of, then financial penalties may **NOT** be imposed by the government instituting the punishment, because you have no
30 status under the civil laws of the place of the crime.

31 If you ever find yourself in front of a government court facing criminal charges under a franchise such as income taxes, and
32 the government wants to fine you for the violation, judges are frequently known to CRIMINALLY bypass the above
33 constraints in the case of nonresidents or "nonresident aliens" by:

- 34 1. Telling you that you aren't allowed to talk about your citizenship in front of the jury and threatening you IN
35 ADVANCE with contempt if you do.
- 36 2. Refusing to recognize or admit evidence documenting the fact that you are a nonresident not subject to the civil law
37 and therefore to penalties under the franchise agreement, which is civil law.
- 38 3. Playing word of art" games to place you within his civil jurisdiction illegally, and thereby KIDAP your identity. The
39 following documents prevent such games:
 - 40 3.1. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001
41 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 42 3.2. *Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment*, Litigation Tool #01.002
43 <http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
 - 44 3.3. *Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation*, Litigation Tool #01.006
45 <http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

46 These weasels are SLIPPERY, aren't they? No wonder Mark Twain called the District of Columbia the "District of
47 Criminals". He was right.

48 **16.2 Example penal/civil franchise violation: Income Taxes**

49 Seldom in any tax prosecution undertaken by the United States Department of Justice or any state that we have witnessed
50 have the government plaintiffs properly established the burden of proof of establishing that the alleged defendant:

- 51 1. Was domiciled on the territory of the sovereign and therefore subject to the civil laws of that jurisdiction as a statutory
52 but not necessarily constitutional "citizen" or "resident". All de jure tax liability originates from one's domicile, and the

U.S. Supreme Court has held that enforcing taxes against those without a domicile amounts to crime and extortion and the physical place to which the domicile attaches is federal territory that is no part of any state of the Union.

"The power of taxation, indispensable to the existence of every civilized government, is exercised upon the assumption of an equivalent rendered to the taxpayer in the protection of his person and property, in adding to the value of such property, or in the creation and maintenance of public conveniences in which he shares -- such, for instance, as roads, bridges, sidewalks, pavements, and schools for the education of his children. If the taxing power be in no position to render these services, or otherwise to benefit the person or property taxed, and such property be wholly within the taxing power of another state, to which it may be said to owe an allegiance, and to which it looks for protection, the taxation of such property within the domicile of the owner partakes rather of the nature of an extortion than a tax, and has been repeatedly held by this Court to be beyond the power of the legislature, and a taking of property without due process of law. Railroad Company v. Jackson, 7 Wall. 262; State Tax on Foreign-Held Bonds, 15 Wall. 300; Tappan v. Merchants' National Bank, 19 Wall. 490, 499; Delaware & C. R. Co. v. Pennsylvania, 198 U.S. 341, 358. In Chicago & C. R. Co. v. Chicago, 166 U.S. 226, it was held, after full consideration, that the taking of private property [199 U.S. 203] without compensation was a denial of due process within the Fourteenth Amendment. See also Davidson v. New Orleans, 96 U.S. 97, 102; Missouri Pacific Railway v. Nebraska, 164 U.S. 403, 417; Mt. Hope Cemetery v. Boston, 158 Mass. 509, 519."
[Union Refrigerator Transit Company v. Kentucky, 199 U.S. 194 (1905)]

2. Lawfully occupied a public office in the government.
3. Expressly consented to participate in the franchise. That consent must take the form that HE and not the GRANTOR of the franchise specifies.
4. Satisfies the definition of "person" or "individual" found within the franchise agreement, which means "public officer". In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, that definition is found in 26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343

Neither have we ever seen any judge require prosecution as the moving party to meet the above burden of proof imposed upon them. Instead, the entire proceeding usually relies almost entirely upon the following usually false presumptions that the defendant must ensure that he or she challenges:

1. The defendant is a "taxpayer" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) who is subject to the franchise agreement. They must make this presumption because the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) forbids federal courts from determining or declaring a person a "taxpayer".

Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) This Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the instant action. See 28 U.S.C. §2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991) (affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability). Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED. [Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]

If judges cannot *directly* declare you a "taxpayer", then they can't *indirectly* make you one by PRESUMING that you are one either. In fact, the only person who can declare you a "taxpayer" is you, usually by the choice of forms you fill out and what you put on them. All of the forms the IRS publishes are for "taxpayers", and so if you don't want to be presumed to be a "taxpayer", you have to invent or use your own "nontaxpayer" forms. The SEDM Forms page has many such forms. See:

Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?, Form #05.013
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. The alleged defendant maintains a domicile on federal territory called the "United States" and therefore is subject to federal civil law. This is also false in the case of a man, woman, or artificial entity domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. The alleged defendant is lawfully, voluntarily, and consensually engaged in the "trade or business" franchise. This is always false in the case of a person domiciled in a state and outside of federal territory. See:

The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 All the above presumptions constitute a violation of due process of law and render a void judgment that is unenforceable.
2 They also constitute slavery in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §1583, 42 U.S.C. §1994, and the Thirteenth Amendment. This
3 is exhaustively proven in the memorandum below on our website:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 If you would like to know more about how to handle a criminal prosecution in the context of the income tax franchise, see:

Responding to a Criminal Tax Indictment, Litigation Tool #10.004
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

5 **16.3 Example penal/civil franchise violation: Traffic Court**

6 The content of this section on criminal provisions of franchise agreements is also confirmed by the behavior of city attorneys
7 in traffic cases. The motor vehicle code within your state is a franchise agreement. Those who are subject are called “drivers”
8 or “motorists”. If you violate the motor vehicle code:

- 9 1. The case is initially heard in “traffic court”.
- 10 2. The traffic court is obviously a franchise court because:
 - 11 2.1. The “judge” is usually a commissioner in the executive and not the judicial branch of the municipal government.
12 Therefore, the separation of powers is being violated. Because the judge is in the Executive Branch, if he orders a
13 penalty, the penalty amounts to a “bill of attainder”, which is a penalty issued without a true judicial tribunal and
14 instead by either the legislative or executive branch of the government:

15 *Bill of attainder.* Legislative acts, no matter what their form, that apply either to named individuals or to easily
16 ascertainable members of a group in such a way as to inflict punishment on them without a judicial trial. *United*
17 *States v. Brown*, 381 U.S. 437, 448-49, 85 S.Ct. 1707, 1715, 14 L.Ed. 484, 492; *United States v. Lovett*, 328 U.S.
18 303, 315, 66 S.Ct. 1073, 1079, 90 L.Ed. 1252. An act is a “bill of attainder” when the punishment is death and a
19 “bill of pains and penalties” when the punishment is less severe; both kinds of punishment fall within the scope
20 of the constitutional prohibition. U.S.Const. Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3 (as to Congress); Art. I, Sec. 10 (as to state
21 legislatures).
22 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 165]

- 23 2.2. The “judge” in most cases is not appointed for life. Therefore, he is not impartial.
- 24 2.3. If the traffic court has no jury box, it violates the state constitution, which requires jury trials in civil matters. They
25 can violate the requirement for a trial by jury because the traffic court is a legislative franchise court and you are
26 presumed to be there because you consented to waive your rights in applying for the driver license “benefit”.

27 *The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its*
28 *constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General*, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527;
29 *Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co.*, 244 U.S. 407, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; *St. Louis, etc., Co., v. George C.*
30 *Prendergast Const. Co.*, 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

31 [. . .]

32 **6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself**
33 **of its benefits.** ^{FN7} *Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General*, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; *Wall v.*
34 *Parrot Silver & Copper Co.*, 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; *St. Louis Malleable Casting*
35 *Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co.*, 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

36 ^{FN7} Compare *Electric Co. v. Dow*, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; *Pierce v. Somerset Ry.*, 171 U.S.
37 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; *Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co.*, 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed.
38 1108.
39 [Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

- 40 3. If you contact the city attorney and ask him or her what the case is: civil or criminal, the answer you will get, as we did,
41 is:

42 “Quasi-criminal”

1 The city attorney will call it “quasi criminal”, which means “not criminal”, because he is recognizing the proceeding as
2 private law and a franchise which contains PENAL rather than CRIMINAL provisions.

3 4. If you try to file any kind of motion in traffic court, including a challenge to jurisdiction, the non-judge “commissioner”
4 who runs this pseudo-court usually punts and pawns you off to a REAL criminal or civil court on the other side of town.
5 He is mostly the gatekeeper to prevent clogging the REAL courts with traffic cases. That is why:

6 4.1. Most traffic courts do not have rules posted on their website: because they don’t want you filing motions and
7 making work for them.

8 4.2. If you call the clerk’s office, they will not tell you what their procedure is for filing motions in the court. Instead,
9 they will argue that they can’t give you legal advice.

10 4.3. When you file the motion, they will tell you it is wrong but they won’t tell you in advance how to do it right or give
11 you written rules or instructions on how to do it right.

12 Not all traffic courts play all of the above games, but most play at least a few of them.

13 If you do get past the gate guards in traffic court, which is a sham administrative franchise court, and finally get your case
14 into a REAL criminal court, the judges violate ALL the rules for criminal cases because they all know that they are
15 administering private contract law codified as a franchise agreement. A real criminal case requires a flesh and blood injured
16 party, but most traffic cases are victimless crimes. The following “crimes” under the motor vehicle code, for instance, are
17 “victimless crimes”, which is what lawyers call “malum prohibitum” cases:

- 18 1. Driving without a license.
- 19 2. Driving without a seatbelt.
- 20 3. Speeding.

21 Therefore, the whole motor vehicle code is a FRAUD in most cases. It is actually a “compact” or private law agreement
22 disguised to LOOK like “law”, even though it technically isn’t. Here is an example of WHY it isn’t “law” for anyone who
23 did not procure the status of “driver” by signing up for the franchise:

24 *“Municipal law, thus understood, is properly defined to be “a rule of civil conduct prescribed by the supreme
25 power in a state, commanding what is right and prohibiting what is wrong.”*

26 [. . .]

27 **It is also called a rule to distinguish it from a compact or agreement; for a compact is a promise proceeding**
28 **from us. law is a command directed to us. The language of a compact is, “I will, or will not, do this”; that of a**
29 **law is, “thou shalt, or shalt not, do it.” It is true there is an obligation which a compact carries with it, equal**
30 **in point of conscience to that of a law; but then the original of the obligation is different. In compacts we**
31 **ourselves determine and promise what shall be done, before we are obliged to do it; in laws, we are obliged to**
32 **act without ourselves determining or promising anything at all. Upon these accounts law is defined to be “a**
33 **rule.”**

34 *[Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4]*

35 The U.S. Supreme Court enunciated the above slightly differently:

36 *“[l]aw . . . must be not a special rule for a particular person or a particular case, but . . . the general law . . . so*
37 *that **every citizen shall hold his life, liberty, property and immunities under the protection of the general rules***
38 ***which govern society.**”*

39 *[Hurtado v. California, 110 U.S. 516, 535-536 (1884)]*

40 A famous freedom fighter has written an entire book about FRAUD in the criminal courts relating to the enforcement of the
41 motor vehicle code, and how to fight it. Below are details on his book:

Adventures in Legal Land, Marc Stevens, Dec. 2002, ISBN #0-615-12299-X.
<https://www.scribd.com/doc/151719936/Adventures-in-Legal-Land-by-Mark-Stevens>

17 Proof that Statutory citizens/residents are a franchise status that has nothing to do with your domicile¹⁸⁴

The following subsections will prove that statutory “U.S. citizen” or “national and citizen of the United States” status found in 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 U.S.C. §3121(e), and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) is a franchise status that has nothing to do with one’s domicile. As a franchisee, they become officers of a corporation and “persons” under federal law, and thereby act as the equivalent of a corporation sole wholly owned by the U.S. government. The U.S. Supreme Court has already held that turning citizens and residents into the equivalent of a “corporation sole” is unconstitutional and thereby illegal:

*“But if the plain dictates of our senses be relied on, what state of facts have we exhibited here? 898*898 **Making a person, makes a case**; and thus, a government which cannot exercise jurisdiction unless an alien or citizen of another State be a party, makes a party which is neither alien nor citizen, and then claims jurisdiction because it has made a case. **If this be true, why not make every citizen a corporation sole, and thus bring them all into the Courts of the United States quo minus? Nay, it is still worse, for there is not only an evasion of the constitution implied in this doctrine, but a positive power to violate it. Suppose every individual of this corporation were citizens of Ohio, or, as applicable to the other case, were citizens of Georgia, the United States could not give any one of them, individually, the right to sue a citizen of the same State in the Courts of the United States; then, on what principle could that right be communicated to them in a body? But the question is equally unanswerable, if any single member of the corporation is of the same State with the defendant, as has been repeatedly adjudged.”***

[Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824); SOURCE: <http://scholar.google...760256043512250>]

17.1 Legal Dictionary

The legal dictionary confirms that statutory “citizen” status equates with being a “subject”, AND that said “subject” status is, indeed a voluntary franchise:

*“**Subject.** Constitutional law. One that owes allegiance to a sovereign and is governed by his laws. The natives of Great Britain are subjects of the British government. **Men in free governments are subjects as well as citizens; as citizens they enjoy rights and franchises; as subjects they are bound to obey the laws. The term is little used, in this sense, in countries enjoying a republican form of government. Swiss Nat. Ins. Co. v. Miller, 267 U.S. 42, 45 S.Ct. 213, 214, 69 L.Ed. 504.***

Legislation. The matter of public or private concern for which law is enacted. Thing legislated about or matters on which legislature operates to accomplish a definite object or objects reasonably related one to the other. Crouch v. Benet, 198 S.C. 185, 17 S.E.2d. 320, 322. The matter or thing forming the groundwork of the act. McCombs v. Dallas County, Tex.Civ.App., 136 S.W.2d. 975,982.

The constitutions of several of the states require that every act of the legislature shall relate to but one subject, which shall be expressed in the title of the statute. But term "subject" within such constitutional provisions is to be given a broad and extensive meaning so as to allow legislature full scope to include in one act . all matters having a logical or natural connection. Jaffee v. State, 76 Okl.Cr. 95, 134 P.2d. 1027, 1032. [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1425]

Note from the above that:

1. Republican governments such as that in America DO NOT have “subjects”. You cannot be a “taxpayer” WITHOUT being a “subject”.

*“The **term is little used, in this sense, in countries enjoying a republican form of government.** Swiss Nat. Ins. Co. v. Miller, 267 U.S. 42, 45 S.Ct. 213, 214, 69 L.Ed. 504.”*

2. You have to be “in the government” to be a subject or statutory citizen, and that when you join the government, THE GOVERNMENT is free, but YOU, the SUBJECT, are not only NOT free, but become a slave to their protection contract or “social compact”:

*“**Men in free governments are...**”*

¹⁸⁴ Adapted from the following with permission: *Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen*, Form #05.006, Section 4; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 3. Being a statutory “citizen” is identified as a voluntary franchise:

2 *“Men in free governments are subjects as well as citizens; as citizens they enjoy rights and franchises”.*

3 The above admissions are deliberate double speak to cloud the issues, but they do state some of the truth plainly. They are
4 using double speak because they know they are abusing the law to destroy rights and enslave people they are supposed to be
5 protecting through the abuse of “words of art” and oxymorons.

6 *“For where envy and self-seeking [by a corrupted de facto government towards YOUR property] exist,
7 [manufactured] confusion and every evil thing are there. But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then
8 peaceable, gentle, willing to yield, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without hypocrisy.”
9 [James 3:16-17, Bible, NKJV]*

10 Here is some of the double speak designed to enforce the stealthful and unconstitutional GOVERNMENT PLUNDER of
11 your rights and property using “words of art”:

- 12 1. They say “men in free governments”, implying that the GOVERNMENT is free but the “men” are NOT. No “subject”
13 who is subservient to anyone can ever truly be “free”. In any economic system, there are only two roles you can fill:
14 predator or prey, sovereign or subject.
15 2. They admit that governments that are “republican in form” cannot have “subjects”, but:
16 2.1. They don’t mention that America, in Constitution Article 4, Section 4, is republican in form.
17 2.2. They deliberately don’t explain how you can “govern” people who are not “subjects” but sovereigns such as those
18 in America.

19 In fact, if they dealt with the above two issues, their FRAUD would have to come to an IMMEDIATE end. It is a
20 maxim of law that when TWO rights exist in the same person, it is as if there were TWO PERSONS. This means that
21 the statutory “citizen” or “subject” they are REALLY talking about is a SEPARATE LEGAL PERSON who is, in fact,
22 a public office in the U.S. government. 4 U.S.C. §72 says that office cannot lawfully exist in a constitutional state of
23 the Union without permission from Congress that has never expressly been given and CANNOT lawfully be given
24 without violating the separation of powers doctrine which is the foundation of the U.S. Constitution:

25 *“Quando duo juro concurrunt in und personâ, aequum est ac si essent in diversis.
26 When two rights [or a RIGHT and a PRIVILEGE] concur in one person, it is the same as if they were in two
27 separate persons. 4 Co. 118.”
28 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
29 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

- 30 3. They use the phrase “rights and franchises”. These two things cannot rationally coexist in the same person. Rights are
31 unalienable, meaning that they cannot lawfully be surrendered or bargained away. Franchises are alienable and can be
32 taken away at the whim of the legislature. You cannot sign up for a government franchise without alienating an
33 unalienable right. Therefore, no one who has rights can also at the same time have privileges, and the only people who
34 can lawfully sign up for franchises are those who HAVE no rights because domiciled on federal territory not protected
35 by the constitution and not within any state of the Union.

36 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator
37 with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure
38 these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,
39 -”
40 [Declaration of Independence]*

41 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.”
42 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

- 43 4. They don’t address how the national government can lawfully implement franchises within a Constitutional state, and
44 therefore deliver the “rights and franchises” associated with being a statutory but not constitutional “citizen”. The U.S.
45 Supreme Court has held more than once that Congress CANNOT lawfully establish or enforce ANY franchise within
46 the borders of a constitutional state of the Union. The following case has NEVER been overruled.

47 *“Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
48 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for granting coasting licenses, licenses to pilots, licenses to
49 trade with the Indians, and any other licenses necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive*

1 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
2 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

3 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce or domestic trade** of the States. Over this
4 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**
5 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**
6 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**
7 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the
8 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in
9 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
10 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
11 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.
12 **Congress cannot authorize [LICENSE] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**
13 [*License Tax Cases*, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

14 And here is yet another example from Black's Law Dictionary proving that statutory citizenship is a franchise:

15 **FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not**
16 **belong to citizens of country generally of common right.** *Elliott v. City of Eugene*, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.
17 In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.

18 A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining *quo warranto*, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference
19 to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from
20 the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege
21 conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general.
22 *State v. Fernandez*, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.

23 **In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised**
24 **without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise.** The various powers conferred on corporations are
25 franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. **Social Insurance/Socialist**
26 **Security**], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a **Federal Reserve NOTE**], are
27 franchises. *People v. Utica Ins. Co.*, 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property
28 acquired by the exercise of the franchise. *Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co.*, 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63.
29 Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. *Whitbeck v. Funk*, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. **In a**
30 **popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage, etc.**
31 **Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484; State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E,**
32 **352.**

33 *Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections.*
34 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787*]

35 Note the phrase "a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature", meaning that those who exercise it are public
36 officers. They also say "In a popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of
37 suffrage" and by this:

- 38 1. They refer to franchises as having a "public nature", meaning that those who exercise them are public officers.
- 39 2. They can only mean STATUTORY citizens and not CONSTITUTIONAL citizens.
- 40 3. They are referring to a "Congressionally created right" and therefore statutory privilege available only to those subject
41 to the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress because domiciled on federal territory.

42 It therefore appears to us that:

- 43 1. The only "subjects" within a republican form of government are public officers IN the government and not private
44 human beings.
- 45 2. In order to create "subjects" within a republican form of government, you must create a statutory franchise called "U.S.
46 citizen" or "U.S. resident" that is a public office in the government, and fool people through the abuse of "words of art"
47 into volunteering into the franchise.
- 48 3. A government that abuses its legislative authority to create franchises that alienate rights that are supposed to be
49 unalienable is engaging in TREASON and violating the Constitution. Any government that makes a profitable
50 business or franchise out of alienating rights that are supposed to be unalienable is not a de jure government, but a de
51 facto government.

52 **17.2 Criminalization of being a "citizen of the United States" in 18 U.S.C. §911**

1 You may also wonder as we have how it is that Congress can make it a crime to falsely claim to be a statutory “U.S. citizen”
2 in 18 U.S.C. §911.

3 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 43 > § 911](#)
4 [§ 911. Citizen of the United States](#)

5 *Whoever falsely and willfully represents himself to be a **citizen of the United States**[**] shall be fined under this*
6 *title or imprisoned not more than three years, or both.*

7 The reason is that you cannot tax or regulate something until abusing it becomes harmful. A “license”, after all, is legally
8 defined as permission from the state to do that which is otherwise illegal or harmful or both. And of course, you can only tax
9 or regulate things that are harmful and licensed. Hence, they had to:

- 10 1. Create yet another franchise.
- 11 2. Attach a “status” to the franchise called “citizen of the United States**”, where “United States” implies the
12 GOVERNMENT and not any geographical place.
- 13 3. Criminalize the abuse of the “status” and the rights that attach to the status. See, for instance, 18 U.S.C. §911, which
14 makes it a crime to impersonate a statutory “citizen of the United States**”.
- 15 4. Make adopting the status entirely discretionary on the part of those participating. Hence, invoking the “status” and the
16 “benefits” and “privileges” associated with the status constitutes constructive consent to abide by all the statutes that
17 regulate the status.

18 [California Civil Code](#)
19 *DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS*
20 *PART 2. CONTRACTS*
21 *TITLE 1. NATURE OF A CONTRACT*
22 *CHAPTER 3. CONSENT*

23 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*
24 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

25 *[SOURCE:*
26 http://leginfo.legislature.ca.gov/faces/codes_displaySection.xhtml?sectionNum=1589.&lawCode=CIV*]*

- 27 5. Impose a tax or fine or “licensing fee” for those adopting or invoking the status. That tax, in fact, is the federal income
28 tax codified in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A.

29 Every type of franchise works and is implemented exactly the same way, and the statutory “U.S. citizen” or “citizen of the
30 United States**” franchise is no different. This section will prove that being a “citizen of the United States**” under the
31 I.R.C. is, in fact, a franchise, that the franchise began in 1924 by judicial pronouncement, and that because the status is a
32 franchise and all franchises are voluntary, you don’t have to participate, accept the “benefits”, or pay for the costs of the
33 franchise if you don’t consent.

34 As you will learn in the next section, one becomes a “citizen” in a common law or constitutional sense by being born or
35 naturalized in a country and exercising their First Amendment right of political association by voluntarily choosing a national
36 and a municipal domicile in that country. How can Congress criminalize the exercise of the First Amendment right to
37 politically associate with a “state” and thereby become a citizen? After all, the courts have routinely held that Congress
38 cannot criminalize the exercise of a right protected by the Constitution.

39 *“It is an unconstitutional deprivation of due process for the government to penalize a person merely because he*
40 *has exercised a protected statutory or constitutional right. United States v. Goodwin, [457 U.S. 368](#), 372 , 102*
41 *S.Ct. 2485, 2488, 73 L.Ed.2d. 74 (1982).”*
42 *[People of Territory of Guam v. Fegurgur, 800 F.2d. 1470 (9th Cir. 1986)]*

43 Even the U.S. Code recognizes the protected First Amendment right to *not* associate during the passport application process.
44 Being a statutory and not constitutional “citizen” is an example of type of membership, because domicile is civil membership
45 in a territorial community usually called a county, and you cannot be a “citizen” without a domicile:

46 [TITLE 22 > CHAPTER 38 > § 2721](#)
47 [§ 2721. Impermissible basis for denial of passports](#)

1 A passport may not be denied issuance, revoked, restricted, or otherwise limited because of any speech, activity,
2 belief, affiliation, or membership, within or outside the United States, which, if held or conducted within the
3 United States, would be protected by the first amendment to the Constitution of the United States.

4 The answer to how Congress can criminalize the exercise of a First Amendment protected right of political association that
5 is the foundation of becoming a “citizen” therefore lies in the fact that the statutory “U.S.** citizen” mentioned in 18 U.S.C.
6 §911 is not a constitutional citizen protected by the Constitution, but rather is:

- 7 1. Not a human being or a private person but a statutory creation of Congress. The ability to regulate private conduct,
8 according to the U.S. Supreme Court, is repugnant to the U.S. Constitution and therefore Congress can ONLY regulate
9 public conduct and the public offices and franchises that it creates.

10 “The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes
11 of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. *Id.*, at 15. See also *United States*
12 *v. Reese*, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); *United States v. Harris*, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); *James v. Bowman*, 190 U.S.
13 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see,
14 e.g., *Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States*, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); *United States v. Guest*, 383 U.S. 745
15 (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been
16 questioned.”
17 [*City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio*, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]

- 18 2. A statutory franchise and a federal corporation created on federal territory and domiciled there. Notice the key
19 language “Whenever the public and private acts of the government seem to commingle [in this case, through the
20 offering and enforcement of PRIVATE franchises to the public at large such as income taxes], a citizen or
21 corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place...” What Congress did was perform this substitution in
22 the franchise agreement itself (the I.R.C.) BEFORE the controversy ever even reached the court such that this judicial
23 doctrine could be COVERTLY applied! They want to keep their secret weapon secret.

24 See also *Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States*, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) (“The United States does business on
25 business terms”) (quoting *United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore*, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926));
26 *Perry v. United States*, *supra* at 352 (1935) (“When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes
27 contracts for franchises], it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties
28 to such instruments. There is no difference . . . except that the United States cannot be sued without its
29 consent”) (citation omitted); *United States v. Bostwick*, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) (“The United States, when they
30 contract with their citizens, are controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf”); *Cooke v.*
31 *United States*, 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875) (explaining that when the United States “comes down from its position
32 of sovereignty, and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals
33 there”).

34 See *Jones*, 1 Cl.Ct. at 85 (“Wherever the public and private acts of the government
35 seem to commingle, a citizen or corporate body must by supposition be
36 substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether the
37 action will lie against the supposed defendant”); *O’Neill v. United States*, 231 Ct.Cl.
38 823, 826 (1982) (sovereign acts doctrine applies where, “[w]ere [the] contracts exclusively between private
39 parties, the party hurt by such governing action could not claim compensation from the other party for the
40 governing action”). The dissent ignores these statements (including the statement from *Jones*, from which case
41 Horowitz drew its reasoning literally verbatim), when it says, post at 931, that the sovereign acts cases do not
42 emphasize the need to treat the government-as-contractor the same as a private party.
43 [*United States v. Winstar Corp.*, 518 U.S. 839 (1996)]

- 44 3. Property of the U.S. government. All franchises and statuses incurred under franchises are property of the government
45 grantor. The government has always had the right to criminalize abuses of its property.
46 4. A public office in the government like all other franchise statuses.
47 5. An officer of a corporation, which is “U.S. Inc.” and is described in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). All federal corporations
48 are “citizens”, and therefore a statutory “U.S. citizen” is really just the corporation that you are representing as a public
49 officer.

50 “A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
51 created, and of that state or country only.”
52 [*19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations*, §886 (2003)]

1 Ordinarily, and especially in the case of states of the Union, domicile within that state by the state “citizen” is the determining
2 factor as to whether an income tax is owed to the state by that citizen:

3 ***“domicile. A person’s legal home. That place where a man has his true, fixed, and permanent home and***
4 ***principal establishment, and to which whenever he is absent he has the intention of returning. Smith v. Smith,***
5 ***206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94. Generally, physical presence within a state and the intention to make it one’s***
6 ***home are the requisites of establishing a “domicile” therein. The permanent residence of a person or the place***
7 ***to which he intends to return even though he may actually reside elsewhere. A person may have more than one***
8 ***residence but only one domicile. The legal domicile of a person is important since it, rather than the actual***
9 ***residence, often controls the jurisdiction of the taxing authorities and determines where a person may exercise***
10 ***the privilege of voting and other legal rights and privileges.”***
11 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485]*

12 ***“Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit***
13 ***or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth***
14 ***Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally***
15 ***reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously***
16 ***includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of***
17 ***property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration***
18 ***being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located.”***
19 *[Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340 (1954)]*

20 We also establish the connection between domicile and tax liability in the following article.

[Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

21 **17.3 U.S. Supreme Court: Murphy v. Ramsey**

22 Below is how the U.S. Supreme Court describes the political rights of those domiciled on federal territory and therefore
23 statutory “U.S. citizens” and “U.S. residents” as follows:

24 *The counsel for the appellants in argument seem to question the constitutional power of Congress to pass the Act*
25 *of March 22, 1882, so far as it abridges the rights of electors in the territory under previous laws. **But that***
26 ***question is, we think, no longer open to discussion. It has passed beyond the stage of controversy into final***
27 ***judgment.** The people of the United States, as sovereign owners of the national territories, have supreme power*
28 *over them and their inhabitants. In the exercise of this sovereign dominion, they are represented by the*
29 *government of the United States, to whom all the powers of government over that subject have been delegated,*
30 *subject only to such restrictions as are expressed in the Constitution or are necessarily implied in its terms or in*
31 *the purposes and objects of the power itself, for it may well be admitted in respect to this, as to every power of*
32 *society over its members, that it is not absolute and unlimited. **But in ordaining government for the territories***
33 ***and the people who inhabit them, all the discretion which belongs to legislative power is vested in Congress,***
34 ***and that extends beyond all controversy to determining by law, from time to time, the form of the local***
35 ***government in a particular territory and the qualification of those who shall administer it.** It rests with Congress*
36 *to say whether in a given case any of the people resident in the territory shall participate in the election of its*
37 *officers or the making of its laws, and it may therefore take from them any right of suffrage it may previously have*
38 *conferred, or at any time modify or abridge it, as it may deem expedient. **The right of local self-government, as***
39 ***known to our system as a constitutional franchise, belongs under the Constitution to the states and to the***
40 ***people thereof, by whom that Constitution was ordained, and to whom, by its terms, all power not conferred by***
41 ***it upon the government of the United States, was expressly reserved. The personal and civil rights of the***
42 ***inhabitants of the territories are secured to them, as to other citizens, by the principles of constitutional liberty,***
43 ***which restrain all the agencies of government, state and national; their political rights are franchises which***
44 ***they hold as privileges in the legislative discretion of the Congress of the United States.** This doctrine was fully*
45 *and forcibly declared by THE CHIEF JUSTICE, delivering the opinion of the Court in National Bank v. County*
46 *of Yankton, 101 U.S. 129. See also American Ins. Co. v. Canter, 1 Pet. 511; United States v. Gratiot, 14 Pet. 526;*
47 *Cross v. Harrison, 16 How. 164; Dred Scott v. Sandford, 19 How. 393.*
48 *[Murphy v. Ramsey, 114 U.S. 15 (1885)]*

49 So in other words, those domiciled on federal territory are exercising “privileges” and franchises. The above case, however,
50 does not refer and cannot refer to those domiciled within states of the Union.

51 **17.4 U.S. Supreme Court: Cook v. Tait**

52 The U.S. Supreme Court confirmed that the statutory “citizen of the United States**” mentioned in the Internal Revenue
53 Code at 26 U.S.C. §911 and at 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) is not associated with either domicile OR with constitutional citizenship

(nationality) of the human being who is the “public officer” in the following case. The party they mentioned, Cook, was domiciled within Mexico at the time, which meant he was NOT a statutory “citizen of the United States**” under the Internal Revenue Code but rather a “nonresident alien”. However, because he CLAIMED to be a statutory “citizen of the United States**” and the Supreme Court colluded with that FRAUD, they treated him as one ANYWAY.

We may make further exposition of the national power as the case depends upon it. It was illustrated at once in United States v. Bennett by a contrast with the power of a state. It was pointed out that there were limitations upon the latter that were not on the national power. The taxing power of a state, it was decided, encountered at its borders the taxing power of other states and was limited by them. There was no such limitation, it was pointed out, upon the national power, and that the limitation upon the states affords, it was said, no ground for constructing a barrier around the United States, 'shutting that government off from the exertion of powers which inherently belong to it by virtue of its sovereignty.'

“The contention was rejected that a citizen's property without the limits of the United States derives no benefit from the United States. The contention, it was said, came from the confusion of thought in 'mistaking the scope and extent of the sovereign power of the United States as a nation and its relations to its citizens and their relation to it.' And that power in its scope and extent, it was decided, is based on the presumption that government by its very nature benefits the citizen and his property wherever found, and that opposition to it holds on to citizenship while it 'belittles and destroys its advantages and blessings by denying the possession by government of an essential power required to make citizenship completely beneficial.' In other words, the principle was declared that the government, by its very nature, benefits the citizen and his property wherever found, and therefore has the power to make the benefit complete. Or, to express it another way, the basis of the power to tax was not and cannot be made dependent upon the situs of the property in all cases, it being in or out of the United States, nor was not and cannot be made dependent upon the domicile of the citizen, that being in or out of the United States, but upon his relation as citizen to the United States and the relation of the latter to him as citizen. The consequence of the relations is that the native citizen who is taxed may have domicile, and the property from which his income is derived may have situs, in a foreign country and the tax be legal—the government having power to impose the tax.”
[Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924)]

How can they tax someone without a domicile in the statutory United States and with no earnings from the statutory United States in the case of Cook, you might ask? Well, the REAL “taxpayer” is a public office in the U.S. government. That office REPRESENTS the “United States” federal corporation. All corporations are “citizens” of the place of their incorporation, and therefore under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), the effective domicile of the “taxpayer” is the District of Columbia.¹⁸⁵ All taxes are a civil liability that are implemented with civil law. The only way they could have reached extraterritorially with civil law to tax Cook without him having a domicile or residence anywhere in the statutory “United States**” was through a private law franchise contract in which he was a public officer. It is a maxim of law that debt and contract know no place, meaning that they can be enforced anywhere.

Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.

Locus contractus regit actum.

The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.

[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;

SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

The feds have jurisdiction over their own public officers wherever they are but the EFFECTIVE civil domicile of all such offices and officers is the District of Columbia pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b). Hence, the ONLY thing such a statutory “citizen of the United States**” could be within the I.R.C. is a statutory creation of Congress that is actually a public office which is domiciled in the statutory but not constitutional “United States**” in order for the ruling in Cook to be constitutional or even lawful. AND, according to the Cook case, having that status is a discretionary choice that has NOTHING to do with your circumstances, because Cook was NOT a statutory “citizen of the United States**” as someone not domiciled in the statutory but not constitutional “United States**”. Instead, he was a nonresident alien but the court allowed him to accept the voluntary “benefit” of the statutory status and hence, it had nothing to do with his circumstances, but rather his CHOICE to nominate a “protector” and join a franchise. Simply INVOKING the status of being a statutory “citizen of the United States**” on a government form is the only magic word needed to give one’s consent to become a “taxpayer” in that case. It is what the court called a “benefit”, and all “benefits” are voluntary and the product of a franchise contract or agreement. It was a quasi-contract as all taxes are, because the consent was implied rather than explicit, and it manifested itself by using property of the government, which in this case was the STATUS he claimed.

¹⁸⁵ "A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was created, and of that state or country only."
[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

1 “Even if the judgment is deemed to be colored by the nature of the obligation whose validity it establishes, and
2 we are free to re-examine it, and, if we find it to be based on an obligation penal in character, to refuse to enforce
3 it outside the state where rendered, see *Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co.*, 127 U.S. 265, 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct.

4 1370, compare *Fauntleroy v. Lum*, 210 U.S. 230, 28 S.Ct. 641, **still the obligation to pay**
5 **taxes is not penal. It is a statutory liability, quasi contractual in**
6 **nature, enforceable, if there is no exclusive statutory remedy,**
7 **in the civil courts by the common-law action of debt or**
8 **indebitatus assumpsit.** *United States v. Chamberlin*, 219 U.S. 250, 31 S.Ct. 155; *Price v. United*
9 *States*, 269 U.S. 492, 46 S.Ct. 180; *Dollar Savings Bank v. United States*, 19 Wall. 227; and see *Stockwell v.*
10 *United States*, 13 Wall. 531, 542; *Meredith v. United States*, 13 Pet. 486, 493. **This was the rule established in**
11 **the English courts before the Declaration of Independence.** *Attorney General v. Weeks*, *Bunbury's Exch. Rep.*
12 *223*; *Attorney General v. Jewers and Batty*, *Bunbury's Exch. Rep.* 225; *Attorney General v. Hatton*, *Bunbury's*
13 *Exch. Rep.* [296 U.S. 268, 272] 262; *Attorney General v. _ _*, 2 *Ans.Rep.* 558; see *Comyn's Digest* (Title 'Dett,'
14 A, 9); 1 *Chitty on Pleading*, 123; cf. *Attorney General v. Sewell*, 4 *M.&W.* 77. “
15 [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)]

16 You might reasonably ask of the Cook case, as we have, the following question:

17 “HOW did the government create the public office that they could tax and which Cook apparently occupied as a
18 franchisee?”

19 Well, apparently the “citizen of the United States**” status he claimed is a franchise and an office in the U.S. government
20 that carries with it the “public right” to make certain demands upon those who claim this status. Hence, it represents a
21 “property interest” in the services of the United States federal corporation. In law:

- 22 1. All rights are property.
- 23 2. Anything that conveys rights is property.
- 24 3. Contracts convey rights and are therefore property.
- 25 4. All franchises are contracts and therefore property.

26 A “public officer” is legally defined as someone in charge of the property of the public, and the property Cook was in
27 possession of was the public rights that attach to the status of being a statutory “citizen of the United States**”.

28 “**Public office.** The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either
29 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the
30 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. *Walker v. Rich*, 79 *Cal.App.* 139, 249 P. 56, 58.
31 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the
32 sovereign power, either great or small. *Yaselli v. Goff*, C.C.A., 12 *F.2d.* 396, 403, 56 *A.L.R.* 1239; *Lacey v. State*,
33 13 *Ala.App.* 212, 68 *So.* 706, 710; *Curtin v. State*, 61 *Cal.App.* 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; *Shelmadine v. City of*
34 *Elkhart*, 75 *Ind.App.* 493, 129 *N.E.* 878. *State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller*, 46 *Ariz.* 413, 52
35 *P.2d.* 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for**
36 **such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,**
37 **or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by**
38 **a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.**
39 *State v. Brennan*, 49 *Ohio.St.* 33, 29 *N.E.* 593.
40 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

41 For Cook, the statutory status he FALSELY claimed of being a “citizen of the United States**” was the “res” that “identified”
42 him within the jurisdiction of the federal courts, and hence made him a “res-ident” or “resident” subject to the tax with
43 standing to sue in a territorial franchise court, which is what all U.S. District Courts are. In effect, he waived sovereign
44 immunity and became a statutory “resident alien” by invoking the services of the federal courts, and as such, he had to pay
45 for their services by paying the tax. Otherwise, he would have no standing to sue in the first place because he would be a
46 “stateless person” and they would have had to dismiss either his case, or him as a party to it as the U.S. Supreme Court
47 correctly did in *Newman-Green v. Alfonso Larrain*, 490 U.S. 826 (1989) in the case of an American National domiciled in
48 Venezuela and therefore OUTSIDE the statutory but not constitutional “United States”.

49 “At oral argument before a panel of the Seventh Circuit Court of Appeals, Judge Easterbrook inquired as to the
50 statutory basis for diversity jurisdiction, an issue which had not been previously raised either by counsel or by
51 the District Court Judge. In its complaint, *Newman-Green* had invoked 28 U.S.C. §1332(a)(3), which confers
52 jurisdiction in the District Court when a citizen of one State sues both aliens and citizens of a State (or States)
53 different from the plaintiff's. **In order to be a citizen of a State within the meaning of the diversity statute, a**

1 natural person must both be a citizen of the United States and be domiciled within the State. See *Robertson v.*
2 *Cease*, 97 U.S. 646, 648-649 (1878); *Brown v. Keene*, 8 Pet. 112, 115 (1834). The problem in this case is that
3 *Bettison*, although a [CONSTITUTIONAL] United States citizen, has no domicile in any State [FEDERAL
4 STATE, meaning a federal TERRITORY per 28 U.S.C. §1332(e)]. He is therefore "stateless" for purposes of
5 § 1332(a)(3). Subsection 1332(a)(2), which confers jurisdiction in the District Court when a citizen of a State
6 sues aliens only, also could not be satisfied because *Bettison* is a United States citizen. [490 U.S. 829]

7 When a plaintiff sues more than one defendant in a diversity action, the plaintiff must meet the requirements of
8 the diversity statute for each defendant or face dismissal. *Strawbridge v. Curtiss*, 3 Cranch 267 (1806).{1} Here,
9 *Bettison's* "stateless" status destroyed complete diversity under § 1332(a)(3), and his United States citizenship
10 destroyed complete diversity under § 1332(a)(2). Instead of dismissing the case, however, the Court of Appeals
11 panel granted *Newman-Green's* motion, which it had invited, to amend the complaint to drop *Bettison* as a party,
12 thereby producing complete diversity under § 1332(a)(2). 832 F.2d. 417 (1987). The panel, in an opinion by
13 Judge *Easterbrook*, relied both on 28 U.S.C. §1653 and on Rule 21 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure as
14 sources of its authority to grant this motion. The panel noted that, because the guarantors are jointly and severally
15 liable, *Bettison* is not an indispensable party, and dismissing him would not prejudice the remaining guarantors.
16 832 F.2d. at 420, citing *Fed.Rule Civ.Proc. 19(b)*. The panel then proceeded to the merits of the case, ruling in
17 *Newman-Green's* favor in large part, but remanding to allow the District Court to quantify damages and to
18 resolve certain minor issues.{2}
19 [*Newman-Green v. Alfonso Larrain*, 490 U.S. 826 (1989)]

20 Notice the above case dealt with federal franchises instead of constitutional rights, because they invoked STATUTORY
21 diversity under 28 U.S.C. §1332 instead of Constitutional diversity under Article III, Section 2. Statutory diversity under 28
22 U.S.C. §1332 is for STATUTORY "U.S. citizens". Constitutional diversity under Article III, Section 2 is for
23 CONSTITUTIONAL "citizens of the United States" under the Fourteenth Amendment.

24 If you would like a much more thorough discussion of all of the nuances of the Cook case, we strongly recommend the
25 following:

[Federal Jurisdiction](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.018, Section 5
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 Here is another HUGE clue about what they think a "U.S. citizen" really is in federal statutes. Look at the definition below,
27 and then consider that you CAN'T own a human being as property. That's called slavery:

28 [TITLE 46 > Subtitle V > Part A > CHAPTER 505 > § 50501](#)
29 [§ 50501. Entities deemed citizens of the United States](#)

30 (a) *In General.*—

31 In this subtitle, a corporation, partnership, or association is deemed to be a citizen of the United States only if
32 the controlling interest is owned by citizens of the United States. However, if the corporation, partnership, or
33 association is operating a vessel in the coastwise trade, at least 75 percent of the interest must be owned by
34 citizens of the United States.

35 Now look at what the U.S. Supreme Court said about "ownership" of human beings. You can't "own" a human being as
36 chattel. The Thirteenth Amendment prohibits that. Therefore, the statutory "U.S. citizen" they are talking about above is an
37 instrumentality and public office within the United States. They can only tax, regulate, and legislate for PUBLIC objects and
38 public offices of the United States under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2. The ability to regulate PRIVATE conduct of human
39 beings has repeatedly been held by the U.S. Supreme Court to be "repugnant to the constitution" and beyond the jurisdiction
40 of Congress.

41 "It [the contract] is, in substance and effect, a contract for servitude, with no limitation but that of time; leaving
42 the master to determine what the service should be, and the place where and the person to whom it should be
43 rendered. Such a contract, it is scarcely necessary to say, is against the policy of our institutions and laws. If
44 such a sale of service could be lawfully made for five years, it might, from the same reasons, for ten, and so
45 for the term of one's life. The door would thus be opened for a species of servitude inconsistent with the first
46 and fundamental article of our declaration of rights, which, proprio vigore, not only abolished every vestige of
47 slavery then existing in the commonwealth, but rendered every form of it thereafter legally impossible. That
48 article has always been regarded, not simply as the declaration of an abstract principle, but as having the active
49 force and conclusive authority of law.' Observing that one who voluntarily subjected himself to the laws of the
50 state must find in them the rule of restraint as well as the rule of action, the court proceeded: 'Under this
51 contract the plaintiff had no claim for the labor of the servant for the term of five years, or for any term
52 whatever. She was under no legal obligation to remain in his service. There was no time during which her
53 service was due to the plaintiff, and during which she was kept from such service by the acts of the defendants.'

[...]

*Under the contract of service it was at the volition of the master to entail service upon these appellants for an indefinite period. So far as the record discloses, it was an accident that the vessel came back to San Francisco when it did. By the shipping articles, the appellants could not quit the vessel until it returned to a port of the *296 United States, and such return depended absolutely upon the will of the master. He had only to land at foreign ports, and keep the vessel away from the United States, in order to prevent the appellants from leaving his service.*

[...]

The supreme law of the land now declares that involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime, of which the party shall have been duly convicted, shall not exist any where within the United States.
[Robertson v. Baldwin, 165 U.S. 275, 17 S.Ct. 326 (U.S. 1897)]

Federal courts also frequently use the phrase “privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States”. Below is an example:

“The privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States do not necessarily include all the rights protected by the first eight amendments to the Federal Constitution against the powers of the Federal Government.

The trial of a person accused as a criminal by a jury of only eight persons instead of twelve, and his subsequent imprisonment after conviction do not abridge his privileges and immunities under the Constitution as a citizen of the United States and do not deprive him of his liberty without due process of law.”
[Maxwell v. Dow, 176 U.S. 581 (1899)]

Note that the “citizen of the United States**” described above is a statutory rather than constitutional citizen, which is why the court admits that the rights of such a person are inferior to those possessed by a “citizen” within the meaning of the United States Constitution. A constitutional but not statutory citizen is, in fact, NOT “privileged” in any way and none of the rights guaranteed by the Constitution can truthfully be called “privileges” without violating the law. It is a tort and a violation of due process, in fact, to convert rights protected by the Constitution and the common law into “privileges” or franchises or “public rights” under statutory law without at least your consent, which anyone in their right mind should NEVER give.

“It has long been established that a State may not impose a penalty upon those who exercise a right guaranteed by the Constitution.” Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm’n of California, 271 U.S. 583. “Constitutional rights would be of little value if they could be indirectly denied,” Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644, or manipulated out of existence [by converting them into statutory “privileges”/franchises],’ Gomillion v. Lightfoot, 364 U.S. 339, 345.”
[Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965)]

It is furthermore proven in the following memorandum of law that statutory civil law pertains almost exclusively to government officers and employers and cannot and does not pertain to human beings or private persons not engaged in federal franchises/privileges:

Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Consequently, if a court refers to “privileges and immunities” in relation to you, chances are they are presuming, usually FALSELY, that you are a statutory “U.S. citizen” and NOT a constitutional citizen. If you want to prevent them from making such false presumptions, we recommend attaching the following forms at least to your initial complaint and/or response in any action in court:

1. *Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment*, Litigation Tool #01.002
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
2. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

17.5 U.S. v. Valentine, 288 F.Supp. 958, 980 (1968)

In U.S. v. Valentine, at page 980, the court admitted that:

1 "...The only absolute and unqualified right of citizenship is to residence within territorial boundaries of United
2 States; a citizen cannot be either deported or denied re-entry..."
3 [U.S. v. Valentine, 288 F.Supp. 957, 980 (1968)]

4 Now, contrast the above excerpt to what appears on page 960, #26, where the phrase "United States citizen" is used. Thus
5 confirming that when the court used the term "citizenship" within the body of the decision, they were referring exclusively
6 to federal citizenship, and to domicile on federal territory. "Residence", after all, means domicile RATHER than the
7 "nationality" of the person.

8 Note that they use the word "residence", which means consent to the civil laws of that place as defined in the I.R.C., rather
9 than simply "physical presence". And "residence" is associated with "aliens" and not constitutional citizens in the I.R.C. In
10 other words, the only thing you are positively allowed to do as a "U.S. citizen" is:

- 11 1. Lie about your status by calling yourself a privileged ALIEN with no rights.
- 12 2. Consent to be governed by the civil laws of legislatively foreign jurisdiction, the District of Criminals by falsely calling
13 yourself a "resident".

14 *Title 26: Internal Revenue*
15 *PART 1—INCOME TAXES*
16 *nonresident alien individuals*
17 *§ 1.871-2 Determining residence of alien individuals.*

18 *(B) Residence defined.*

19 *An alien actually present in the United States who is not a mere transient or sojourner is a resident of the*
20 *United States for purposes of the income tax. Whether he is a transient is determined by his intentions with regard*
21 *to the length and nature of his stay. A mere floating intention, indefinite as to time, to return to another country*
22 *is not sufficient to constitute him a transient. If he lives in the United States and has no definite intention as to his*
23 *stay, he is a resident. One who comes to the United States for a definite purpose which in its nature may be*
24 *promptly accomplished is a transient but, if his purpose is of such a nature that an extended stay may be necessary*
25 *for its accomplishment, and to that end the alien makes his home temporarily in the United States, he becomes a*
26 *resident, though it may be his intention at all times to return to his domicile abroad when the purpose for which*
27 *he came has been consummated or abandoned. An alien whose stay in the United States is limited to a definite*
28 *period by the immigration laws is not a resident of the United States within the meaning of this section, in the*
29 *absence of exceptional circumstances.*

30 There is NO statutory definition of "residence" that describes the place of DOMICILE of a CONSTITUTIONAL but not
31 STATUTORY Citizen. The only people who can have a "residence" are "aliens" in the Internal Revenue Code (I.R.C.).
32 Aliens, in fact, are the ONLY subject of the I.R.C. "Citizens" are only mentioned in 26 U.S.C. §911, and in that capacity,
33 they too are "aliens" in relation to the foreign country they are in who connect to the I.R.C. as aliens under a tax treaty with
34 the country they are in.

35 If this same statutory "U.S. citizen", as the courts describes him, exercises their First Amendment right of freedom from
36 compelled association by declaring themselves a transient foreigner or nonresident, they don't have a "residence" as legally
37 defined. Hence, the implication of the above ruling is that THEY can be deported because they refuse to contract with the
38 government under what the courts call "the social compact".

39 *When one becomes a member of society, he necessarily parts with some rights or privileges which, as an*
40 *individual not affected by his relations to others, he might retain. "A body politic," as aptly defined in the*
41 *preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, "is a social compact by which the whole people covenants with*
42 *each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common*
43 *good." This does not confer power upon the whole people to control rights which are purely and exclusively*
44 *private, Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 143; but it does authorize the establishment of laws requiring*
45 *each citizen to so conduct himself, and so use his own property, as not unnecessarily to injure another. This is*
46 *the very essence of government, and 125*125 has found expression in the maxim sic utere tuo ut alienum non*
47 *laedas. From this source come the police powers, which, as was said by Mr. Chief Justice Taney in the License*
48 *Cases, 5 How. 583, "are nothing more or less than the powers of government inherent in every sovereignty, . .*
49 *. that is to say, . . . the power to govern men and things."*
50 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876),*
51 *SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=6419197193322400931]*

1 In other words, if you don't politically associate by choosing or consenting to a domicile or "residence" and thereby give up
2 rights that the Constitution is SUPPOSED to protect, then you can be deported. This works a purpose OPPOSITE to the
3 reason for which civil government is established, which is to PROTECT, not compel the surrender, of PRIVATE rights.

4 **17.6 Summary**

5 It therefore appears to us that a statutory "citizen" or "resident" is really just a public office in the U.S. government. That
6 office is a franchisee with an effective domicile on federal territory not within any state of the Union. The corrupt courts are
7 unlawfully allowing the creation of this public office, legal "person", "res", and franchisee using your consent. They have
8 thus made a profitable business out of alienating rights that are supposed to be unalienable, in violation of the legislative
9 intent of the Declaration of Independence and the U.S. Constitution. The money changers., who are priests of the civil
10 religion of socialism called "judges", have taken over the civic temple called government and made it into a WHOREHOUSE
11 for their own lucrative PERSONAL gain:

12 *"But those who desire to be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and harmful lusts which*
13 *drown men in destruction and perdition. **For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some***
14 ***have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.**"*
15 *[1 Tim. 6: 9-10, Bible, NKJV]*
16

17 *"franchise court. Hist. A privately held court that (usu.) exists by virtue of a royal grant [privilege], with*
18 *jurisdiction over a variety of matters, depending on the grant and whatever powers the court acquires over time.*
19 *In 1274, Edward I abolished many of these feudal courts by forcing the nobility to demonstrate by what authority*
20 *(quo warranto) they held court. If a lord could not produce a charter reflecting the franchise, the court was*
21 *abolished. - Also termed courts of the franchise.*

22 *Dispensing justice was profitable. Much revenue could come from the fees and dues, fines and amercements. This*
23 *explains the growth of the second class of feudal courts, the Franchise Courts. They too were private courts held*
24 *by feudal lords. Sometimes their claim to jurisdiction was based on old pre-Conquest grants ... But many of them*
25 *were, in reality, only wrongful usurpations of private jurisdiction by powerful lords. These were put down after*
26 *the famous Quo Warranto enquiry in the reign of Edward I." W.J.V. Windeyer, Lectures on Legal History 56-57*
27 *(2d ed. 1949)."*
28 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition, p. 668]*

29 Notice the above language: "**private courts held by feudal lords**". Judges who enforce their own franchises within the
30 courtroom by imputing a franchise status against those protected by the Constitution but who are not lawfully allowed to
31 alienate their rights or give them away are acting in a private capacity to benefit themselves personally. That private capacity
32 is associated with a de facto government in which greed is the only uniting factor. Contrast this with love for our neighbor,
33 which is the foundation of a de jure government. When judges act in such a private, de facto capacity, the following results:

- 34 1. The judge is the "feudal lord" and you become his/her personal serf.
- 35 2. Rights become privileges, and the transformation usually occurs at the point of a gun held by a corrupt officer of the
36 government intent on enlarging his/her paycheck or retirement check. And he/she is a CRIMINAL for proceeding with
37 such a financial conflict of interest:

38 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 11 > § 208](#)
39 [§ 208. Acts affecting a personal financial interest](#)

40 *(a) Except as permitted by subsection (b) hereof, **whoever, being an officer or employee of the executive branch***
41 ***of the United States Government, or of any independent agency of the United States,** a Federal Reserve bank*
42 *director, officer, or employee, or an officer or employee of the District of Columbia, including a special*
43 *Government employee, **participates personally and substantially as a Government officer or employee, through***
44 ***decision, approval, disapproval, recommendation, the rendering of advice, investigation, or otherwise, in a***
45 ***judicial or other proceeding, application, request for a ruling or other determination, contract, claim,***
46 ***controversy, charge, accusation, arrest, or other particular matter in which, to his knowledge, he, his spouse,***
47 ***minor child, general partner, organization in which he is serving as officer, director, trustee, general partner***
48 ***or employee, or any person or organization with whom he is negotiating or has any arrangement concerning***
49 ***prospective employment, has a financial [or personal/private] interest—***

50 *Shall be subject to the penalties set forth in section 216 of this title.*

- 51 3. Equality and equal protection are replaced with the following consequences under a franchise:
52 3.1. Privilege.

1 3.2. Partiality.

2 3.3. Bribes.

3 3.4. Servitude and slavery.

- 4 4. The franchise statutes are the “bible” of a pagan state-sponsored religion. The bible isn’t “law” for non-believers, and
5 franchise statutes aren’t “law” for those who are not consensually occupying a public office in the government as a
6 public officer representing statutory public offices such as “citizen”, “resident”, “taxpayer”, “driver”, etc. See:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 7 5. You join the religion by “worshipping”, and therefore obeying what are actually voluntary franchises. The essence of
8 “worship”, in fact, is obedience to the dictates of a superior being. Franchises make your public servants into superior
9 beings and replace a republic with a duloocracy. “Worship” and obedience becomes legal evidence of consent to the
10 franchise.

11 *“And the Lord said to Samuel, “Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected*
12 *Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that*
13 *I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served [as PUBLIC*
14 *OFFICERS/FRANCHISEES] other gods [Rulers or Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also*
15 *[government becoming idolatry].”*
16 *[1 Sam 8:4-20, Bible, NKJV]*

- 17 6. “Presumption” serves as a substitute for religious “faith” and is employed to create an unequal relationship between
18 you and your public servants. It turns the citizen/public servant relationship into the employer/employee relationship,
19 where you are the employee of your public servant. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 20 7. “Taxes” serve as a substitute for “tithes” to the state-sponsored church of socialism that worships civil rulers, men and
21 creations of men instead of the true and living God.

- 22 8. The judge’s bench becomes:

23 8.1. An altar for human sacrifices, where YOU and your property are the sacrifice. All pagan religions are based on
24 sacrifice of one kind or another.

25 8.2. What the Bible calls a “throne of iniquity”:

26 *“Shall the throne of iniquity, which devises evil by law, have fellowship with You? They gather*
27 *together against the life of the righteous, and condemn innocent blood. But the Lord has been my defense, and*
28 *my God the rock of my refuge. He has brought on them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own*
29 *wickedness; the Lord our God shall cut them off.”*
30 *[Psalm 94:20-23, Bible, NKJV]*

- 31 9. All property belongs to this pagan god and you are just a custodian over it as a public officer. You have EQUITABLE
32 title but not LEGAL title to the property you FALSELY BELIEVE belongs to you. The Bible franchise works the
33 same way, because the Bible says the Heavens and the Earth belong to the LORD and NOT to believers. Believers are
34 “trustees” over God’s property under the Bible trust indenture. Believers are the “trustees”:

35 *“Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the LORD your God, also the earth with all that is in it.”*
36 *[Deut. 10:15, Bible, NKJV]*

37 *“The ultimate ownership of all property is in the State; individual so-called “ownership” is only by virtue of*
38 *Government, i.e., law, amounting to mere user; and use must be in accordance with law and subordinate to the*
39 *necessities of the State.”*

40 *[Senate Document #43, Senate Resolution No. 62, p. 9, paragraph 2, 1933*

41 *SOURCE: <http://www.fanguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/History/SenateDoc43.pdf>*
42

- 43 10. The court building is a “church” where you “worship”, meaning obey, the pagan idol of government.

44 *“Now, Mr. Speaker, this Capitol is the civic temple of the people, and we are here by direction of the people to*
45 *reduce the tariff tax and enact a law in the interest of all the people. This was the expressed will of the people at*
46 *the polls, and you promised to carry out that will, but you have not kept faith with the American people.”*
47 *[44 Cong.Rec. 4420, July 12, 1909; Congressman Heflin talking about the enactment of the Sixteenth*
48 *Amendment]*

- 1 11. The licensed attorneys are the “deacons” of the state sponsored civil religion who conduct the “worship services”
- 2 directed at the judge at his satanic altar/bench. They are even ordained by the “chief priests” of the state supreme
- 3 court, who are the chief priests of the civil religion.
- 4 12. Pleadings are “prayers” to this pagan deity. Even the U.S. Supreme Court still calls pleadings “prayers”, and this is no
- 5 accident.
- 6 13. Like everything that SATAN does, the design of this state-sponsored satanic church of socialism that worships men
- 7 instead of God is a cheap IMITATION of God’s design for de jure government found throughout the Holy Bible.

8 NOW do you understand why in Britain, judges are called “your worship”? Because they are like gods:

9 *“worship 1. chiefly Brit: a person of importance—used as a title for various officials (as magistrates and*
10 *some mayors) 2: reverence offered a divine being or supernatural power; also: an act of expressing such*
11 *reverence 3: a form of religious practice with its creed and ritual 4: extravagant respect or admiration for or*
12 *devotion to an object of esteem <~ the dollar>.”*
13 *[Webster’s Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 1361]*

14
15 *Psalm 82 (Amplified Bible)*
16 *A Psalm of Asaph.*

17 **GOD STANDS** in the assembly [of the representatives] of God; **in the midst of the magistrates or judges** He
18 gives judgment [as] among the gods.

19 **How long will you [magistrates or judges] judge unjustly and show partiality to the wicked?** Selah [pause, and
20 calmly think of that!]

21 *Do justice to the weak (poor) and fatherless; maintain the rights of the afflicted and needy.*

22 *Deliver the poor and needy; rescue them out of the hand of the wicked.*

23 **[The magistrates and judges] know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in the darkness [of**
24 **complacent satisfaction]; all the foundations of the earth [the fundamental principles upon which rests the**
25 **administration of justice] are shaking.**

26 **I said, You are gods [since you judge on My behalf, as My representatives]; indeed, all of you are children of**
27 **the Most High.**

28 *But you shall die as men and fall as one of the princes.*

29 *Arise, O God, judge the earth! For to You belong all the nations.*
30 *[Psalm 82, Amplified Bible]*

31 **18 Effect of Privileges, Franchises, and other Special Burdens upon equal protection**

32 The next important issue we must address is the effect that franchises have on the constitutional requirement for equal
33 protection and equal treatment. Up until now, we have shown how franchises essentially eliminate equal protection and equal
34 treatment and elevate the government into a “*parens patriae*” and dictator in relation to those who participate in franchises.
35 We repeatedly pointed out in sections 4 and 23.1, for instance, that the very purpose of franchises is inequality and the singling
36 out of one group to receive a special benefit or privileges over and above the public at large. How can the enforcement of
37 INEQUALITY in places protected by the Constitution be reconciled? That is the subject of this section.

38 Equal protection and equal treatment of ALL is the cornerstone of the United States Constitution. However, there are two
39 jurisdictions or venues within our country, one which is protected by the Constitution and mandates EQUALITY, and one
40 which is not and therefore mandates INEQUALITY.

41 *“It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to*
42 *its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District*
43 *of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities*
44 *was the law in question passed?”*
45 *[Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265; 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)]*

1 Those domiciled on federal territory not protected by the Constitution live under the equivalent of a British monarchy and
2 are completely privileged, while those domiciled in states of the Union and protected by the Constitution can only be subject
3 to government civil statutes by their express consent because of the prohibition against involuntary servitude:

4 *"Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*
5 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*
6 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*
7 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*
8 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*
9 *is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the*
10 *territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,*
11 *Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing*
12 *a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative*
13 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*
14 *until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the*
15 *people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress*
16 *thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that*
17 *the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of*
18 *habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."*
19 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

20 The maintenance of the separation between these two jurisdictions has been identified as THE MOST IMPORTANT JOB of
21 any judge you appear before in any court:

22 *"I take leave to say that, if the principles thus announced should ever receive the sanction of a majority of this*
23 *court, a radical and mischievous change in our system of government will result. We will, in that event, pass*
24 *from the era of constitutional liberty guarded and protected by a written constitution into an era of legislative*
25 *absolutism..*

26 [. . .]

27 *"The idea prevails with some, indeed it has found expression in arguments at the bar, that **we have in this country***
28 *substantially two national governments; one to be maintained under the Constitution, with all of its*
29 *restrictions; the other to be maintained by Congress outside the independently of that instrument, by exercising*
30 *such powers [of absolutism] as other nations of the earth are accustomed to..*

31 [. . .]

32 *It will be an evil day for American liberty if the theory of a government outside the supreme law of the land*
33 *finds lodgment in our constitutional jurisprudence. No higher duty rests upon this court than to exert its full*
34 *authority to prevent all violation of the principles of the Constitution."*
35 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901), Justice Harlan, Dissenting]*

36 Franchises are defined as follows. Note that they are referred to as "a special privilege...which does NOT belong to citizens
37 of country generally of common right". This means, that by definition, it promotes inequality. They also use the phrase
38 "royal privilege" in association with franchise, as if to imply that the GRANTOR is a KING in relation to the franchisee,
39 which is consistent with the above:

40 *FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not*
41 *belong to citizens of country generally of common right.* *Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.*
42 *In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.*

43 *A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference*
44 *to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from*
45 *the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege*
46 *conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general.*
47 *State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.*

48 *In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised*
49 *without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise.* *The various powers conferred on corporations are*
50 *franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. Social Insurance/Socialist*
51 *Security], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a Federal Reserve NOTE], are*
52 *franchises. People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property*
53 *acquired by the exercise of the franchise. Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63.*
54 *Nor involve interest inland acquired by grantee. Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. In a popular*

1 sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage. etc. Pierce v.
2 Emery, 32 N.H. 484; State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E, 352.

3 *Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections.*

4 *Exclusive Franchise. See Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.*

5 *General and Special. The charter of a corporation is its "general" franchise, while a "special" franchise consists*
6 *in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit. Lord v. Equitable Life*
7 *Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.*

8 *Personal Franchise. A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of*
9 *a corporation, is sometimes called a "personal" franchise. as distinguished from a "property" franchise, which*
10 *authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special*
11 *privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.Rep.*
12 *541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.*

13 *Secondary Franchises. The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the "primary" franchise of a*
14 *corporation, its "secondary" franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may,*
15 *receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls,*
16 *collect fares, etc. State v. Topeka Water Co., 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People,*
17 *22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general*
18 *franchises; and (2) "special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while*
19 *the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland*
20 *Trust Co., 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.*

21 *Special Franchisee. See Secondary Franchises, supra.*
22 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]*

23 The only kind of EQUALITY spoken of about those domiciled on federal territory is the mandate that everyone is subject to
24 all acts of Congress. In contrast, those in states of the Union cannot alienate their rights even with their consent, and therefore
25 can be subject to NO acts of Congress. People domiciled on federal territory are “subjects”, while those domiciled in a
26 constitutional state are sovereign and you can’t be sovereign and a subject at the same time:

27 [TITLE 42 > CHAPTER 21 > SUBCHAPTER I > § 1981](#)
28 [§ 1981. Equal rights under the law](#)

29 (a) **Statement of equal rights**

30 *All persons within the jurisdiction of the United States shall have the same right in every State and Territory to*
31 *make and enforce contracts, to sue, be parties, give evidence, and to the full and **equal benefit of all laws** and*
32 *proceedings for the security of persons and property as is enjoyed by white citizens, and **shall be subject to like***
33 ***punishment, pains, penalties, taxes, licenses, and exactions of every kind, and to no other.***

34 Any use of the word “benefit” implies a franchise. Everything that happens on federal territory is a franchise and a privilege.
35 The implication of the above is that the laws Congress enacts are a “benefit”. We don’t think of them that way at all. Rather,
36 we view any attempt by Congress to civilly control, govern, penalize, or regulate a free man as an injury, a usurpation, and
37 slavery. To call such slavery a “benefit”, make it into a franchise, and then charge for it is the height of hypocrisy, in fact.
38 The only thing Congress can pass civil laws to regulate, in fact, are public officers because the ability to regulate, control,
39 tax, or burden EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights is “repugnant to the Constitution”, as held by the U.S. Supreme Court. That
40 is the conclusion of the following pamphlet:

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

41 The following subsections shall analyze the relationship between the requirement for equal protection that protects the
42 Constitutional states on the one hand, with the privileges, franchises, and other special burdens that may lawfully be imposed
43 only within federal territory and upon those domiciled on federal territory.

18.1 Residence and state citizenship

This subsection builds upon sections 6.4 through 12.5, in which we proved that the only place where franchises can even lawfully be offered is on federal territory not protected by the Bill of Rights, and that the offering of government franchises within states of the Union or outside of federal territory is unconstitutional and illegal.

In considering the application of the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to legislation discriminating between the residents and nonresidents of a state, the Equal Protection Clause cannot be invoked unless the action of a state denies the equal protection of the laws to persons "within its jurisdiction." If persons are, however, in the purview of this clause, within the jurisdiction of a state, the clause guarantees to all so situated, whether citizens or residents of the state or not, the protection of the state's laws equally with its own citizens.¹⁸⁶ A state is not at liberty to establish varying codes of law, one for its own citizens and another governing the same conduct for citizens of sister states, except in a case when the apparent discrimination is not to cast a heavier burden upon the nonresident in its ultimate operation than the one falling upon residents, but is to restore the equilibrium by withdrawing an unfair advantage.¹⁸⁷ On the other hand, a nonresident may not complain of a restriction no different from that placed upon residents.¹⁸⁸

The limitation on the right of one state to establish preferences in favor of its own citizens does not depend solely on the guarantee of equal protection of the laws,¹⁸⁹ which does not protect persons not within the jurisdiction of such a state. These limitations are broader, and nonresidents of a state who are noncitizens are also—even though they are not within the jurisdiction of a state, as that phrase is employed in the Equal Protection Clause—protected from discrimination by Article IV, §2 of the Federal Constitution, which secures equal privileges and immunities in the several states to the citizens of each state. Moreover, any citizen of the United States, regardless of residence or whether he or she is within the jurisdiction of a state, is protected in the privileges and immunities which arise from his United States citizenship by the privileges and immunities clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.

There is much authority which recognizes the right of the state under certain circumstances to classify residents and nonresidents.¹⁹⁰ Utilization of different, but otherwise constitutionally adequate, procedures for residents and nonresidents

¹⁸⁶ *Wheeling Steel Corp. v. Glander*, 337 U.S. 562, 69 S.Ct. 1291, 93 L.Ed. 1544, 40 Ohio.Op. 101, 55 Ohio.L.Abs. 305 (1949).

South Carolina's exemption statute that limits exemption for personal injury awards to only South Carolina residents did not deprive a nonresident of equal protection of the laws where the classification of residents versus nonresidents was reasonably related to the legislative purpose of protecting residents from financial indigency, and where the classification was based upon the state's interest in preventing its citizens from becoming dependent on the state for support. *American Service Corp. of South Carolina v. Hickle*, 312 S.C. 520, 435 S.E.2d. 870 (1993), reh'g denied, (Oct. 20, 1993) and cert. denied, 510 U.S. 1193, 114 S.Ct. 1298, 127 L.Ed.2d. 651 (1994).

¹⁸⁷ *Smith v. Loughman*, 245 N.Y. 486, 157 N.E. 753 (1927), cert. denied, 275 U.S. 560, 48 S.Ct. 119, 72 L.Ed. 426 (1927) and reargument denied, 247 N.Y. 546, 161 N.E. 176 (1928).

A statute requiring out-of-state hunters to be accompanied by resident guides denied equal protection; the statutory classification and its legitimate objectives were tenuous and remote. *State v. Jack*, 167 Mont. 456, 539 P.2d. 726 (1975).

¹⁸⁸ *People ex rel. Salisbury Axle Co. v. Lynch*, 259 N.Y. 228, 181 N.E. 460 (1932).

¹⁸⁹ *Smith Setzer & Sons, Inc. v. South Carolina Procurement Review Panel*, 20 F.3d. 1311 (4th Cir. 1994); *Kasom v. City of Sterling Heights*, 600 F.Supp. 1555 (E.D. Mich. 1985), judgment aff'd, 785 F.2d. 308 (6th Cir. 1986).

The state had a legitimate and substantial interest in granting a preference to bidders for state highway contracts who contribute to the state's economy through construction activities within the state. *APAC-Mississippi, Inc. v. Deep South Const. Co., Inc.*, 288 Ark. 277, 704 S.W.2d. 620 (1986).

Classifications between resident and nonresident vendors established by a statute which gives preference to resident vendors, under certain circumstances, when the state purchases supplies, services, and goods are rationally related to the state's legitimate interest to benefit its taxpayers, and thus do not deny equal protection of the laws to nonresidents, even though nonresidents who maintain offices in the state and pay state taxes are accorded a preference over other nonresidents. *Gary Concrete Products, Inc. v. Riley*, 285 S.C. 498, 331 S.E.2d. 335 (1985).

Note, however, that such schemes may violate the privileges and immunities clauses of Article IV, §2 of the United States Constitution, and the Fourteenth Amendment thereto.

¹⁹⁰ *Martinez v. Bynum*, 461 U.S. 321, 103 S.Ct. 1838, 75 L.Ed.2d. 879, 10 Ed.Law.Rep. 11 (1983) (nonresident school students); *Zobel v. Williams*, 457 U.S. 55, 102 S.Ct. 2309, 72 L.Ed.2d. 672 (1982) (holding that new residents of a state may not be subjected to discriminatory treatment simply because of their recent migration); *Jones v. Helms*, 452 U.S. 412, 101 S.Ct. 2434, 69 L.Ed.2d. 118 (1981), on remand to, 660 F.2d. 120 (5th Cir. 1981); *Fireside Nissan, Inc. v. Fanning*, 30 F.3d. 206 (1st Cir. 1994) (nonresident automobile dealership owners); *Mohme v. City of Cocoa*, 328 So.2d. 422 (Fla. 1976), appeal after remand, 356 So.2d. 2 (Fla. Dist. Ct. App. 4th Dist. 1977); *State v. Alley*, 274 A.2d. 718 (Me. 1971).

A program of state bounties for destruction of Maryland-titled junk cars was not violative of the Equal Protection Clause, despite stricter proof of ownership requirements for out-of-state scrap processors. *Hughes v. Alexandria Scrap Corp.*, 426 U.S. 794, 96 S.Ct. 2488, 49 L.Ed.2d. 220 (1976).

1 does not, by itself, trigger heightened scrutiny under the Equal Protection Clause.¹⁹¹ Thus, reasonable residency requirements
2 are permissible under the Equal Protection Clause in cases involving voting in elections,¹⁹² or local referendums,¹⁹³ for
3 holding public office,¹⁹⁴ for jury service,¹⁹⁵ and for the purpose of receiving various types of government benefits,¹⁹⁶ or for
4 tuition purposes,¹⁹⁷ are quite common, and are generally, though not always, held to be valid and proper. However, a statute
5 providing for county-wide territorial jurisdiction of a municipal court may violate the equal protection rights of county
6 residents who are subject to the municipal court's territorial jurisdiction, but not enfranchised to elect municipal judges.¹⁹⁸
7 Residence may also be a proper condition precedent to commencement of various civil suits. On the other hand, many license
8 and tax laws which discriminate against nonresidents have been held to violate the Equal Protection Clause.¹⁹⁹

A Kansas statute and rules of court permitting an out-of-state lawyer to practice before Kansas tribunals only if he associates a member of the Kansas bar with him, as an attorney of record, does not violate the Fourteenth Amendment either on its face or as applied to a lawyer maintaining law offices and a practice of law both out of state and in Kansas. *Martin v. Walton*, 368 U.S. 25, 82 S.Ct. 1, 7 L.Ed.2d. 5 (1961), reh'g denied, 368 U.S. 945, 82 S.Ct. 376, 7 L.Ed.2d. 341 (1961).

¹⁹¹ *Whiting v. Town of Westerly*, 942 F.2d. 18 (1st Cir. 1991).

¹⁹² *Rosario v. Rockefeller*, 410 U.S. 752, 93 S.Ct. 1245, 36 L.Ed.2d. 1 (1973), reh'g denied, 411 U.S. 959, 93 S.Ct. 1920, 36 L.Ed.2d. 419 (1973) (a 30-day residential requirement is permissible); *Marston v. Lewis*, 410 U.S. 679, 93 S.Ct. 1211, 35 L.Ed.2d. 627 (1973) (a 50-day durational voter residency requirement and a 50-day voter registration requirement for state and local elections are not unconstitutional under the Equal Protection Clause); *Ballas v. Symm*, 494 F.2d. 1167 (5th Cir. 1974); *Opinion of the Justices*, 111 N.H. 146, 276 A.2d. 825 (1971).

A governmental unit may, consistently with equal protection requirements, legitimately restrict the right to participate in its political processes to those who reside within its borders. *Holt Civic Club v. City of Tuscaloosa*, 439 U.S. 60, 99 S.Ct. 383, 58 L.Ed.2d. 292 (1978).

Excluding out-of-state property owners from voting on a water district matter while granting that right to Colorado residents who own property within the district but who do not live within the district does not violate the Fourteenth Amendment. *Millis v. Board of County Com'rs of Larimer County*, 626 P.2d. 652 (Colo. 1981).

On the other hand, under the Equal Protection Clause, persons living on the grounds of the National Institutes of Health, a federal enclave situated in Maryland, are entitled to protect their stake in elections by exercising their right to vote, and their living on such grounds cannot constitutionally be treated as basis for concluding that they do not meet Maryland residency requirements for voting. *Evans v. Cornman*, 398 U.S. 419, 90 S.Ct. 1752, 26 L.Ed.2d. 370 (1970).

¹⁹³ As to residence qualifications of the signers of initiative or referendum petitions, see 42 *American Jurisprudence 2d, Initiative and Referendum*, §29 (1999).

¹⁹⁴ See 63C *American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees*, §81 (1999).

¹⁹⁵ See 47 *American Jurisprudence 2d, Jury* §§100, 147-149 (1999).

¹⁹⁶ *Memorial Hospital v. Maricopa County*, 415 U.S. 250, 94 S.Ct. 1076, 39 L.Ed.2d. 306 (1974) (a state statute requiring a year's residence in a county as a condition to an indigent's receiving nonemergency hospitalization or medical care at the county's expense is repugnant to the Equal Protection Clause); *Cole v. Housing Authority of City of Newport*, 435 F.2d. 807 (1st Cir. 1970) (two-year residency requirement for eligibility for low-income housing violates the Equal Protection Clause).

In the absence of a showing that the provisions of state statutes and of a District of Columbia statute enacted by Congress, prohibiting public assistance benefits to residents of less than a year, were necessary to promote compelling governmental interests, such prohibitions create a classification which constitutes an invidious discrimination denying such residents equal protection of the laws. *Shapiro v. Thompson*, 394 U.S. 618, 89 S.Ct. 1322, 22 L.Ed.2d. 600 (1969).

But the exclusion of migrant agricultural workers from the beneficial provisions of various federal and state statutes concerning social legislation in such areas as unemployment compensation, minimum hours and wages, Social Security, and worker's compensation is not unconstitutional. *Doe v. Hodgson*, 478 F.2d. 537, 21 *Wage & Hour Cas. (BNA)* 23, 71 *Lab. Cas. (CCH)* ¶ 32909 (2d Cir. 1973), cert. denied, 414 U.S. 1096, 94 S.Ct. 732, 38 L.Ed.2d. 555, 21 *Wage & Hour Cas. (BNA)* 446, 72 *Lab. Cas. (CCH)* ¶ 33004 (1973).

¹⁹⁷ *Vlandis v. Kline*, 412 U.S. 441, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 37 L.Ed.2d. 63 (1973).

For a state university to require proof that a law student had actually secured postgraduation employment in the state as a condition precedent to granting him residence status for purposes of tuition fees violated the Equal Protection Clause. *Kelm v. Carlson*, 473 F.2d. 1267, 67 *Ohio.Op.2d.* 275 (6th Cir. 1973).

But a state statute requiring four months' continuous residency independent of school attendance in order to establish domicile in the state for tuition purposes does not violate the Equal Protection Clause. *Thompson v. Board of Regents of University of Nebraska*, 187 Neb. 252, 188 N.W.2d. 840 (1971).

¹⁹⁸ *State v. Webb*, 323 Ark. 80, 913 S.W.2d. 259 (1996), opinion supplemented on other grounds on denial of reh'g, 323 Ark. 80, 920 S.W.2d. 1 (1996).

¹⁹⁹ See 51 *American Jurisprudence 2d, Licenses and Permits*, §§31, 79, 121, 123 (1999); 71 *American Jurisprudence 2d, State and Local Taxation* §172 (1999).

As to particular types of licenses or permits, see specific topics (e.g., as to fishing or hunting licenses, see 35 *American Jurisprudence 2d, Fish and Game*, §§34, 45 (1999)).

1 A statute which discriminates unjustly against residents in favor of nonresidents violates the Equal Protection Clause;²⁰⁰
2 however, there must be an actual discrimination against residents in order to invalidate a statute. Where residents and
3 nonresidents are treated alike, there is no discrimination.²⁰¹ A state regulatory statute exempting nonresidents does not deny
4 the equal protection of the laws guaranteed by the Fourteenth Amendment, where it rests upon a state of facts that can
5 reasonably be conceived to constitute a distinction or difference in state policy.²⁰²

6 The constitutional guarantee as to the equal protection of the laws may render invalid statutes and ordinances which effect an
7 unlawful discrimination in favor of a municipality or its inhabitants. Such enactments invalidly attempt to give a preference
8 to a class consisting of residents of a political subdivision of a state.²⁰³

9 **18.2 Protection against special burdens and privileges**

10 The theory underlying constitutional requirements of equality is that all persons in like circumstances and like conditions
11 must be treated alike, both as to privileges conferred and as to liabilities or burdens imposed. The organic principle of equality
12 includes within its application a granted privilege as well as a regulated right. Equality of benefit is required no less than
13 equality of burden.²⁰⁴

14 Every citizen should share the common benefits of a government the common burdens of which he or she is required to bear.
15 Thus, legislation granting special privileges and imposing special burdens may conflict with the Equal Protection Clause of
16 the Federal Constitution,²⁰⁵ as well as with the more specific provisions of some state constitutions, which, although varying
17 slightly in terminology, have the general effect of prohibiting the granting of special privileges or immunities. So long as
18 all are treated alike under like circumstances, however, neither the federal nor the state provisions are violated.²⁰⁶ General
19 rules that apply evenhandedly to all persons within a jurisdiction comply with the Equal Protection Clause; only when a
20 governmental unit adopts a rule that has a special impact on less than all the persons subject to its jurisdiction does the
21 question whether equal protection is violated arise.²⁰⁷ It would thus appear that particular laws granting special privileges
22 and immunities must run the gauntlet between the provisions of the Federal Constitution which secure the equal protection
23 of the laws and those of state constitutions which prohibit either special legislation or special laws granting privileges and
24 immunities, and also that the inherent limitations on legislative power may themselves be sufficient to nullify such laws.²⁰⁸

25 **18.3 State Constitutional Provisions as to special privileges**

26 Provisions to be found in the constitutions of many states have the general effect of prohibiting the grant of special privileges
27 or immunities.²⁰⁹ Such guarantees in the state constitutions are in nature simply a protection of those fundamental or inherent

²⁰⁰ Little v. Smith, 124 Kan. 237, 257 P. 959, 57 A.L.R. 100 (1927).

²⁰¹ Geo. B. Wallace, Inc. v. Pfof, 57 Idaho 279, 65 P.2d. 725, 110 A.L.R. 613 (1937).

²⁰² Allied Stores of Ohio, Inc. v. Bowers, 358 U.S. 522, 79 S.Ct. 437, 3 L.Ed.2d. 480, 9 Ohio.Op.2d. 321, 82 Ohio.L.Abs. 312 (1959).

²⁰³ Schrage v. City of Albany, 197 Misc. 903, 99 N.Y.S.2d. 697 (Sup.Ct. 1950); Richter Concrete Corp. v. City of Reading, 166 Ohio.St. 279, 2 Ohio.Op.2d. 169, 142 N.E.2d. 525 (1957).

²⁰⁴ Carozza v. Federal Finance & Credit Co., 149 Md. 223, 131 A. 332, 43 A.L.R. 1 (1925); Rosenblum v. Griffin, 89 N.H. 314, 197 A. 701, 115 A.L.R. 1367 (1938).

²⁰⁵ Silver v. Silver, 108 Conn. 371, 143 A. 240, 65 A.L.R. 943 (1928), aff'd, 280 U.S. 117, 50 S.Ct. 57, 74 L.Ed. 221, 65 A.L.R. 939 (1929); Decker v. Pouvaillsmith Corp., 252 N.Y. 1, 168 N.E. 442 (1929); Bowman v. Virginia State Entomologist, 128 Va. 351, 105 S.E. 141, 12 A.L.R. 1121 (1920).

²⁰⁶ Frazier v. State Tax Commission, 234 Ala. 353, 175 So. 402, 110 A.L.R. 1479 (1937); Mammina v. Alexander Auto Service Co., 333 Ill. 158, 164 N.E. 173, 61 A.L.R. 649 (1928); Bolivar Tp. Board of Finance of Benton County v. Hawkins, 207 Ind. 171, 191 N.E. 158, 96 A.L.R. 271 (1934).

²⁰⁷ New York City Transit Authority v. Beazer, 440 U.S. 568, 99 S.Ct. 1355, 59 L.Ed.2d. 587, 1 A.D. Cas. (BNA) 73, 19 Fair Empl. Prac. Cas. (BNA) 149, 19 Empl. Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 9027 (1979); Alexander v. Whitman, 114 F.3d. 1392 (3d Cir. 1997), cert. denied, 118 S.Ct. 367, 139 L.Ed.2d. 286 (U.S. 1997).

²⁰⁸ Fountain Park Co. v. Hensler, 199 Ind. 95, 155 N.E. 465, 50 A.L.R. 1518 (1927); State v. Savage, 96 Or. 53, 184 P. 567 (1919), opinion adhered to on denial of reh'g, 189 P. 427 (Or. 1920).

²⁰⁹ State Board of Tax Com'rs of Ind. v. Jackson, 283 U.S. 527, 51 S.Ct. 540, 75 L.Ed. 1248, 73 A.L.R. 1464, 75 A.L.R. 1536 (1931), leave to file for reh'g granted, 51 S.Ct. 651, 75 L.Ed. 1474 (U.S. 1931) and reh'g denied, (Oct. 12, 1931) (Indiana Constitution); Carley & Hamilton v. Snook, 281 U.S. 66, 50 S.Ct. 204, 74 L.Ed. 704, 68 A.L.R. 194 (1930) (California Constitution); Frazier v. State Tax Commission, 234 Ala. 353, 175 So. 402, 110 A.L.R. 1479 (1937); Austin v. Lambert, 11 Cal.2d. 73, 77 P.2d. 849, 115 A.L.R. 849 (1938); People ex rel. Heydenreich v. Lyons, 374 Ill. 557, 30 N.E.2d. 46, 132 A.L.R. 511 (1940); Storen v. Sexton, 209 Ind. 589, 200 N.E. 251, 104 A.L.R. 1359 (1936).

1 rights which are common to all citizens; they have been described as being the antithesis of the Fourteenth Amendment, since
2 the latter operates to prevent abridgment by the states of the constitutional rights of citizens of the United States and the
3 former prevents the state from granting special privileges or immunities and exemptions from otherwise common burdens.
4 One prevents the curtailment of the constitutional rights of citizens, and the other prohibits the enlargement of the rights of
5 some in discrimination against others.²¹⁰ However, the tests as to the granting of special privileges and immunities by a state
6 are substantially similar to those used in determining whether the equal protection of the laws has been denied by a state.²¹¹

7 The general principle involved in constitutional equality guarantees forbidding special privileges or immunities seems to be
8 that if legislation, without good reason and just basis, imposes a burden on one class which is not imposed on others in like
9 circumstances or engaged in the same business, it is a denial of the equal protection of the laws to those subject to the burden
10 and a grant of an immunity to those not subject to it.²¹² Such provisions of the state constitutions permit classification, if it
11 is not arbitrary, is reasonable, and has a substantial basis and a proper relation to the objects sought to be accomplished.²¹³
12 And a state constitutional provision that no member of the state shall be deprived of any of the rights or privileges secured to
13 any citizen thereof, unless by the law of the land or the judgment of his or her peers, prohibits class legislation, but does not
14 forbid classification so long as it is not unreasonable or arbitrary.²¹⁴

15 Observation: In determining the scope of the class singled out by a statute for special burdens or benefits, a court will not
16 confine its view to the terms of the specific statute, but will judge its operation against the background of other legislative,
17 administrative, and judicial directives which govern the legal rights of similarly situated persons.²¹⁵ A constitutional
18 provision prohibiting the grant of special privileges applies to municipal ordinances as well as to acts of the legislature.²¹⁶

19 If a state constitutional provision states that no special privileges or immunities shall ever be granted to any citizen or class
20 of citizens which shall not be granted upon the same terms to all citizens, it is not available to aliens who are not citizens. ²¹⁷

21 **18.4 Imposition of burdens**

22 In the exercise of the undoubted right of classification, it may often happen that some classes are subjected to regulations and
23 some individuals are burdened with obligations which do not rest on other classes or other individuals not similarly situated,
24 but this fact does not necessarily vitiate a statute, because it would practically defeat legislation if it were laid down as an

While there is no such express prohibition in the Florida Constitution, special privileges or immunities may be granted only to advance a public purpose as distinguished from a private interest or purpose. *Liquor Store v. Continental Distilling Corp.*, 40 So.2d. 371 (Fla. 1949).

²¹⁰ *Bolivar Tp. Board of Finance of Benton County v. Hawkins*, 207 Ind. 171, 191 N.E. 158, 96 A.L.R. 271 (1934); *Savage v. Martin*, 161 Or. 660, 91 P.2d. 273 (1939).

²¹¹ *State Board of Tax Com'rs of Ind. v. Jackson*, 283 U.S. 527, 51 S.Ct. 540, 75 L.Ed. 1248, 73 A.L.R. 1464, 75 A.L.R. 1536 (1931), leave to file for reh'g granted, 51 S.Ct. 651, 75 L.Ed. 1474 (U.S. 1931) and reh'g denied, (Oct. 12, 1931); *Rosenblum v. Griffin*, 89 N.H. 314, 197 A. 701, 115 A.L.R. 1367 (1938); *Milwaukie Co. of Jehovah's Witnesses v. Mullen*, 214 Or. 281, 330 P.2d. 5, 74 A.L.R.2d. 347 (1958), appeal dismissed, 359 U.S. 436, 79 S.Ct. 940, 3 L.Ed.2d. 932 (1959).

The United States Constitution, the Fourteenth Amendment thereto, and the California Constitution, Art. I § 11, requiring the uniform operation of all laws of a general nature, and § 21, prohibiting the granting of privileges or immunities to any citizen or class of citizens not granted to all citizens on the same terms, provide generally equivalent but independent protections in their respective jurisdictions. *Department of Mental Hygiene v. Kirchner*, 62 Cal.2d. 586, 43 Cal. Rptr. 329, 400 P.2d. 321 (1965).

²¹² *Tipton County v. Rogers Locomotive & Machine Works*, 103 U.S. 523, 26 L.Ed. 340 (1880); *Fountain Park Co. v. Hensler*, 199 Ind. 95, 155 N.E. 465, 50 A.L.R. 1518 (1927).

²¹³ *Mansur v. City of Sacramento*, 39 Cal.App.2d. 426, 103 P.2d. 221 (3d Dist. 1940); *People ex rel. Heydenreich v. Lyons*, 374 Ill. 557, 30 N.E.2d. 46, 132 A.L.R. 511 (1940); *Ferch v. Housing Authority of Cass County*, 79 N.D. 764, 59 N.W.2d. 849 (1953).

A state constitutional provision barring the grant of special privileges and immunities is violated by a statute embodying an arbitrary classification. *Power, Inc. v. Huntley*, 39 Wash.2d. 191, 235 P.2d. 173 (1951).

²¹⁴ *Thomas v. Housing and Redevelopment Authority of Duluth*, 234 Minn. 221, 48 N.W.2d. 175 (1951).

²¹⁵ *Brown v. Merlo*, 8 Cal.3d. 855, 106 Cal. Rptr. 388, 506 P.2d. 212, 66 A.L.R.3d. 505 (1973).

²¹⁶ *Acton v. Henderson*, 150 Cal.App.2d. 1, 309 P.2d. 481 (1st Dist. 1957).

Generally, as to constitutional restrictions on special or local laws granting privileges and immunities, see 73 American Jurisprudence 2d, Statutes §§ 38, 39, 41.

²¹⁷ See 3A American Jurisprudence 2d, Aliens and Citizens, §1955 (1999).

1 invariable rule that a statute is void if it does not bring all within its scope or subject all to the same burdens.²¹⁸ Thus, it is of
2 the essence of a classification that on one class are cast duties and burdens different from those resting on the general public
3 and that the very idea of classification is that of inequality, so that the mere fact of inequality in no manner determines the
4 matter of constitutionality.²¹⁹ The general rule as to classification in the imposition of burdens is that no one may be subject
5 to any greater burdens and charges than are imposed on others in the same calling or condition.²²⁰ No burden can be imposed
6 on one class of persons, natural or artificial, and arbitrarily selected, which is not in like conditions imposed on all other
7 classes.²²¹

8 A statute infringes the constitutional guarantee of equal protection if it singles out for discriminatory legislation particular
9 individuals not forming an appropriate class and imposes on them burdens or obligations or subjects them to rules from
10 which others are exempt.²²² Under the guise of the exercise of the police power, it is not competent either for the legislature
11 or for a municipality to impose unequal burdens upon individual citizens.²²³

12 **Observation:** If a legislative classification or distinction neither burdens a fundamental right nor targets a suspect class, the
13 United States Supreme Court will uphold it against an equal protection challenge so long as it bears a rational relation to
14 some legitimate end.²²⁴ Thus, if, under a particular classification, all persons affected by a statute are treated alike in the
15 burdens imposed upon them, the legislation is not open to the objection that it denies to any the equal protection of the laws.²²⁵

16 **18.5 Grant of privileges**

17 Without violating the limitations inherent in the constitutional requirements as to the equal protection of the laws, appropriate
18 classifications may be made. When made on natural and reasonable grounds, the grant of rights to one class will not
19 necessarily amount to a denial of the equal protection of the laws to members of other classes.²²⁶ In all cases, however,
20 where a classification is made for the purpose of conferring a special privilege on a class, there must be some good and valid
21 reason why that particular class should alone be the recipient of the benefit.²²⁷ Under the Federal Constitution, distinctions
22 in rights and privileges that are based on some reason not applicable to all are generally sustained.²²⁸ But if there are other
23 general classes situated in all respects like the class benefited by a statute, with the same inherent needs and qualities which

²¹⁸ Cotting v. Godard, 183 U.S. 79, 22 S.Ct. 30, 46 L.Ed. 92 (1901).

²¹⁹ International Harvester Co. v. State of Missouri ex inf. Attorney General, 234 U.S. 199, 34 S.Ct. 859, 58 L.Ed. 1276 (1914); People v. Monroe, 349 Ill. 270, 182 N.E. 439, 85 A.L.R. 605 (1932); Bratberg v. Advance-Rumely Thresher Co., 61 N.D. 452, 238 N.W. 552, 78 A.L.R. 1338 (1931).

²²⁰ Truax v. Corrigan, 257 U.S. 312, 42 S.Ct. 124, 66 L.Ed. 254, 27 A.L.R. 375 (1921); Marallis v. City of Chicago, 349 Ill. 422, 182 N.E. 394, 83 A.L.R. 1222 (1932).

²²¹ Atlantic Coast Line R. Co. v. Ivey, 148 Fla. 680, 5 So.2d. 244, 139 A.L.R. 973 (1941); Dimke v. Finke, 209 Minn. 29, 295 N.W. 75 (1940); State v. Northwestern Elec. Co., 183 Wash. 184, 49 P.2d. 8, 101 A.L.R. 189 (1935).

²²² Stewart Dry Goods Co. v. Lewis, 294 U.S. 550, 55 S.Ct. 525, 79 L.Ed. 1054 (1935), reh'g denied, 295 U.S. 768, 55 S.Ct. 652 (1935) and reh'g denied, 295 U.S. 768, 55 S.Ct. 652, 79 L.Ed. 1709 (1935) and reh'g denied, 295 U.S. 768, 55 S.Ct. 652, 79 L.Ed. 1709 (1935).

²²³ Chickasha Cotton Oil Co. v. Cotton County Gin Co., 40 F.2d. 846, 74 A.L.R. 1070 (C.C.A. 10th Cir. 1930); Beasley v. Cunningham, 171 Tenn. 334, 103 S.W.2d. 18, 110 A.L.R. 306 (1937).

²²⁴ Vacco v. Quill, 117 S.Ct. 2293, 138 L.Ed.2d. 834 (U.S. 1997), for concurring opinion, see, 117 S.Ct. 2302 (U.S. 1997); Romer v. Evans, 517 U.S. 620, 116 S.Ct. 1620, 134 L.Ed.2d. 855, 109 Ed.Law.Rep. 539, 70 Fair Empl. Prac. Cas. (BNA) 1180, 68 Empl. Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 44013 (1996) (declined to extend by, Benjamin v. Jacobson, 935 F.Supp. 332 (S.D.N.Y. 1996)).

²²⁵ Staten Island Rapid Transit Ry. Co. v. Phoenix Indemnity Co., 281 U.S. 98, 50 S.Ct. 242, 74 L.Ed. 726 (1930); Kocsis v. Chicago Park Dist., 362 Ill. 24, 198 N.E. 847, 103 A.L.R. 141 (1935); Buckler v. Hilt, 209 Ind. 541, 200 N.E. 219, 103 A.L.R. 901 (1936); Commonwealth v. Watson, 223 Ky. 427, 3 S.W.2d. 1077, 58 A.L.R. 212 (1928).

²²⁶ Sanger v. City of Bridgeport, 124 Conn. 183, 198 A. 746, 116 A.L.R. 1031 (1938).

²²⁷ Champlin Refining Co. v. Cruse, 115 Colo. 329, 173 P.2d. 213 (1946).

Equal protection principles require that distinctions drawn by a statute granting an economic benefit to one class while denying it to another must at least bear some rational relationship to a conceivable legitimate state purpose. Steed v. Imperial Airlines, 10 Cal.3d. 323, 110 Cal. Rptr. 217, 515 P.2d. 17 (1973), reh'g granted, opinion not citable, (Dec. 14, 1973) and opinion vacated on other grounds, 12 Cal.3d. 115, 115 Cal. Rptr. 329, 524 P.2d. 801, 68 A.L.R.3d. 1204 (1974), appeal dismissed, 420 U.S. 916, 95 S.Ct. 1108, 43 L.Ed.2d. 387 (1975).

²²⁸ Weisfield v. City of Seattle, 180 Wash. 288, 40 P.2d. 149, 96 A.L.R. 1190 (1935); Williams v. Hofmann, 66 Wis.2d. 145, 223 N.W.2d. 844, 76 A.L.R.3d. 880 (1974).

The courts have generally rejected the contention that low-cost housing laws or ordinances are invalid as granting special privileges or immunities because they designated families or persons of low income as tenants. See 40 American Jurisprudence 2d, Housing Laws and Urban Redevelopment, §3 (1999).

1 indicate the necessity or expediency of protection for the favored class, and legislation discriminates against, casts a burden
2 upon, or withholds the same protection from the other class or classes in like situations, the statute cannot stand.²²⁹

3 An otherwise valid statute or ordinance conferring a privilege is not rendered invalid merely because it chances that particular
4 persons find it hard or even impossible to comply with precedent conditions upon which enjoyment of the privilege is made
5 to depend.²³⁰

6 **19 Licensing**²³¹

7 *" . . . the acceptance of a license, in whatever form, will not impose upon the licensee an obligation to respect or*
8 *to comply with any provisions of the statute . . . that are repugnant to the Constitution of the United States."*
9 *[Power Mfg. Co. v. Saunders, 274 U.S. 490 (1927)]*

10 Nearly all franchises are implemented using licensing of one kind or another. Man is constantly telling you that you must
11 identify yourself with such things as licenses. Well, please show me from scripture where it says that you must carry papers
12 with you at all times and submit to man whatever he wants. God defines what is good and evil; please show me in the Word
13 of God where it says it is evil to do an act without a license from the government (i.e. such as the act of marriage, fishing, or
14 driving). God does not say this is evil.

15 Keep this Truth in mind...God ordained rulers with only two duties...to reward good and punish evil (John 18:23, Romans
16 13:3-4, 1 Peter 2:14). That's it! Anything they do beyond this is out of their ordained duties. Ask yourself this question, "Do
17 licenses reward good or punish evil?" No, they do not. Courts are supposed to, but licenses have nothing to do with rewarding
18 good or punishing evil.

19 When the powers that be say that you have to have a license to do something, we have to ask ourselves, "Am I doing the will
20 of God by taking a license?" When one gets a license, it is an agreement with the State to perform a particular duty. You are
21 receiving a privilege, and whenever you receive a privilege from man there is a duty attached to it. And we must ask ourselves,
22 "Whom are we binding ourselves with?" By receiving a privilege, we are gaining the favor of rulers; but scripture says, "Many
23 wait on the favor of rulers; but justice comes to a man from the LORD" (Proverbs 29:26). We are not to be unequally yoked
24 together with unbelievers (2 Corinthians 6:14).

25 Papers give status, dignity, and privilege to the issuing authority rather than to the bearer although the opposite is generally
26 assumed. This is equally true in the case of passports, driver's licenses, honorary degrees, permits to practice law, licenses
27 for marriage, or even certificates of good health. In all such cases the individual unwittingly surrenders his right to assume
28 command, status, or direction of himself on God's terms by acknowledging and then accepting an outside authority's right to
29 grant these things to him. For example:

- 30 1. One who hangs a degree on the office wall unwittingly admits that he has forfeited his power of discernment to an
31 institution.
- 32 2. One who uses a driver license has forfeited his God ordained duty to movement in exchange for a government privilege,
33 which can be revoked at any time by the State.
- 34 3. National governments use birth certificates to "prove" that the baby is national property. The birth certificate thus
35 becomes a form of theft, the theft of the child's true identity as a free child of God to a servant of the State. By affixing
36 a national seal of approval to a child, the state denies the freedom, rights, and dignity that God has ordained in the
37 scriptures.
- 38 4. A national passport legitimizes and represents the arbitrary frontier of a particular nation. As property of the government
39 that issues it, this license can be denied for virtually any reason. In essence, it is a control device, used by government to
40 limit the movement of its citizens, and to regulate the entry and exit of foreigners. When you are issued a passport, you
41 are actually giving something up your inalienable right to leave any country and return again. In order to travel, you are
42 forced to accept a bureaucratic device designed deliberately to control your movement. In legal terms, such a deceptive
43 inducement to surrender a God-given right is called fraud. Thus, if you have such a document, in a sense you have been
44 robbed. To put it plainly, the national passport system is a swindle, the conscious theft of the individual's right to freedom

²²⁹ McErlain v. Taylor, 207 Ind. 240, 192 N.E. 260, 94 A.L.R. 1284 (1934); Abrams v. Bronstein, 33 N.Y.2d. 488, 354 N.Y.S.2d. 926, 310 N.E.2d. 528 (1974); Kurtz v. City of Pittsburgh, 346 Pa. 362, 31 A.2d. 257, 145 A.L.R. 1134 (1943).

²³⁰ Gant v. Oklahoma City, 289 U.S. 98, 53 S.Ct. 530, 77 L.Ed. 1058 (1933).

²³¹ By Richard Anthony

1 of movement. In the world of nation-states, claims that citizens have freedom of travel are a hollow mockery. All states
2 collude in perpetuating this fraud, beginning with their use of the word passport itself. The name of the document implies
3 that it recognizes the right to travel when; in reality it does just the opposite.

4 The basis of this argument centers around two basic tenets dear to all servants of Christ. One: "What is required to fulfill the
5 Law?" And, two: "By whose authority do the licensers do the things they do?" The answers can be summed up in two Scripture
6 verses. To answer the first, turn to Romans 13:8, "Owe no man anything, but to **love** one another: for he that loveth another
7 hath **fulfilled the law**." When you have fulfilled the law of God, what other duty is there? (Ecclesiastes 12:13). All other
8 duties are an **interposition** between yourself and God. Thus, licensure is such an interposition, because it creates a new
9 obligation to another outside of love and God. It becomes an addition to the Word of God. Licensure is not love; licensure is
10 loveless and lawless. The term "**license**" is from the word "*licentious*", which means "morally unrestrained, disregarding
11 rules, lascivious".

12 To answer the second, turn to John 3:17-18. Can the condemned create law? Can one who does not believe in Jesus Christ
13 create law? Can one who only believes in the limited reason of man be fulfilling the Law of God? We shall see in this article.

14 The spirit of fear always drives you to self-will. The problems and the errors of our ways are from a spirit of fear. If you're
15 going to allow somebody to drag you around with your fears, then you're no longer worshipping God, but you're worshipping
16 the man who has control over you through fear.

17 When we succumb to intimidation from the godless rulers of our time to submit our private property, our household pets, and
18 even our children to licensure from the State, we are acting as if Christ, the King, no longer owns and rules over all things,
19 but has been Himself vanquished by His enemies. Simply put, we are violating the very First Commandment, which tells us,
20 "Thou shalt have no other gods before me" (Exodus 20:3).

21 **19.1 The Purpose of Licenses**

22 The only purposes of a license are to regulate commercial activity, which is subject to the police power.

23 *A license is "a permit granted by an appropriate governmental body generally for consideration to a person, firm,
24 or a corporation to pursue some occupation, or to carry on some business, which is subject to regulation under
25 the police power."
26 [Rosenblatt v. California Board of Pharmacy, 69 Cal.App.2d. 69, 158 P.2d. 199, 203]*

27 Are the godly works of God done as business? Are godly works under the police power? You decide. Also, if you get a driver
28 license, they require you to get insurance. But what does the scripture say about insurance?

29 **19.2 Effect of licenses: TEMPORARY, revocable Surrender of rights by Grantor AND Grantee**

30 The effect of voluntarily applying for a license is to waive rights otherwise protected by the Constitution:

31 *The case of the Susquehanna Canal Company v. Wright, confirms the preceding views, and decides, "that the
32 State is never presumed to have parted with one of its franchises in the absence of conclusive proof of such an
33 intention. Hence a license, accorded by a public law to a riparian owner, to erect a dam on the Susquehanna
34 River, and conduct the water upon his land for his own private purposes, is subject to any future provision which
35 the State may make with regard to the navigation of the river. And if the State authorize a company to construct
36 a canal which impairs the rights of such riparian owner, he is not entitled to recover damages from the company.
37 In that case, Wright had erected valuable mills, under a license granted to him by the legislature; but the court
38 say, — "He was bound to know that the State had power to revoke its license whenever the paramount interests
39 of the public should require it. And, in this respect, a grant by a public agent of limited powers, and bound not to
40 throw away the interests confided to it, is different from a grant by an individual who is master of the subject. To
41 revoke the latter, after an expenditure in the prosecution of it, would be a fraud. **But he who accepts a 93*93**
42 **license from the legislature, knowing that he is dealing with an agent bound by duty not to impair public rights,**
43 **does so at his risk; and a voluntary expenditure on the foot of it, gives him no claim to compensation."***

44 [. . .]

45 *Nor can the plaintiff claim by prescription against the public for more than the act confers on him, which is at*
46 *best impunity for a nuisance. His license, or rather toleration, gives him a good title to keep up his dam and use*
47 *the waters of the river, as against every one but the sovereign, and those diverting them by public authority,*
48 *for public uses.*

So in other words:

1. The rights conferred by the government to a licensee are TEMPORARILY GRANTED to the applicant, not given permanently.
2. The rights conferred may be revoked at any time by the “sovereign” grantor of the franchise, which is the government.
3. Since all “persons” are equal, then we also have the right to REVOKE the rights WE confer to the government for some or all purposes, including those involving licensing, and act in a PRIVATE capacity not connected to the government or the public office associated with the franchise. Any government that disrespects this EQUAL right is denying litigants equal protections of the laws.

19.3 How Government Takes Away Your Right to do Something and Sells it Back to You as a “License”²³²

Government licensing as an extortion racket and depressor of prosperity

Government has, for thousands of years, refined its methods of extracting wealth from people, perhaps with no greater efficiency than in 20th century America. The Federal Reserve, corporatism, and consumerism proved a winning combination for achieving what is known as The Great Fleecing.

While this brought about the largest transfer of wealth in history from the middle class to the 1 percent, through taxes it has also fueled the growth of an incomprehensible leviathan. The Pentagon alone “spends” (actually borrows from the Fed) \$600 billion a year using our tax dollars to perpetuate endless war, and it’s never been audited.

The federal tax code is a nightmare for most ordinary people, but this complexity is for the benefit of government’s corporate partners in extortion. The feds are always fiddling with taxes for the supposed benefit of American citizens—such as “housing stimulus packages” which ultimately [benefited the bankers](#).

The feds and the states join forces to tax every facet of life, for individuals and again for businesses. Sales taxes continually creep up, and new niches in taxation are always explored. When a small, aspiring business wants to hire someone, a double burden is created. Reports must be filed continuously for multiple government agencies, and profit that could stimulate the economy is diverted into feeding the State.

Licensing as Extortion

A favorite of state and local governments is the practice of requiring everyone who wants to provide certain products or services to be “licensed.” These licenses involve paying government to take some sort of test and/or provide documentation of state-approved training, and then paying government every year—at steadily increasing rates—until you quit, retire or die.

The notion of being licensed may sound nice to people looking for a service, and the basic idea of demonstrating knowledge about a trade is good. But mandatory government licensing can be described simply as extortion rackets with no real purpose in making things safer or better.

Take landscaping, for instance. In most places, when someone wants to install ornamental plantings at a person’s private home, he or she must be “licensed” by government. Being licensed is not really a way to demonstrate knowledge of how to successfully landscape a home. It is a test and a lifetime of government fees.

One of the most absurd examples of government licensing is African hairbraiding. In 17 states, people who offer this traditional practice must have a cosmetology license or another special license. The cosmetology license takes thousands of hours of classroom training and costs \$5,000-15,000, and is usually unrelated to African hairbraiding.

²³² Adapted from *How Government Takes Away Your Right to Do Something and Sells It back To You As A “License”*, Activist Post, SOURCE: <http://www.activistpost.com/2016/05/how-government-takes-away-your-right-to-do-something-and-sells-it-back-to-you-as-a-license.html>.

1 The Institute for Justice (I.J.), along with several activists, has managed to dissolve these ridiculous barriers to prosperity in
2 some places. 11 states now exempt braiders from the cosmetology licensing requirement.

3 Others have [fought the system and won](#). Sheila Champion, owner of The Good Earth Burial Ground, wanted to provide
4 inexpensive, environmentally friendly burials with biodegradable caskets. The Alabama Board of Funeral Service would
5 have effectively ended Sheila’s entrepreneurial effort by making her become a licensed funeral director.

6 However, Sheila championed the idea of freedom by suing the Board for her constitutional right. It soon became clear to
7 authorities that the law was bad, and “the governor signed a bill removing sales of funeral supplies and merchandise from the
8 definition of “funeral directing.”

9 To put licensing [in perspective](#):

10 *“Twenty-nine percent of all American workers must secure a government-issued license before they can practice
11 their trade. Unfortunately for would-be entrepreneurs who seek to create jobs for themselves and others,
12 government-imposed licensing has grown significantly. In the 1950s less than five percent of workers were
13 licensed. But the explosion of licensing laws and the shift to a service economy has caused tremendous growth in
14 licensing... Approximately 50 occupations are licensed in all states and about 800 occupations are licensed in at
15 least one state.”*

16 *[Minnesota Economic Liberty, Institute for Justice (I.J.), Downloaded 5/23/2016;*

17 *SOURCE: <http://ij.org/activism/legislation/completed-legislation/minnesota-economic-liberty/>]*

18 Even in a profession that can be dangerous to others, such as repairing gas leaks, the constant money shakedown from
19 government has no bearing on the safety of such professions.

20 Indeed, as Institute for Justice (I.J.) explains, it is not about protecting consumers, but protection from competition.
21 Government licensing is a joint effort made possible by “the personal interests of those already practicing the occupations”
22 and the state’s thirst for control—just another part of the corporatocracy.

23 *“Occupational practitioners, often through professional associations, use the power of concentrated interests to
24 lobby state legislators for protection from competition through licensing laws. Such anti-competitive motives are
25 typically masked by appeals to protecting public health and safety, no matter how facially absurd. For example,
26 the 2011 legislative session in North Carolina saw efforts to license music therapists. The enabling legislation’s
27 introduction stated: “The North Carolina Music Therapy Practice Act is established to safeguard the public
28 health, safety, and welfare...”*

29 *[Protection from Competition, Not for Consumers, Institute for Justice (I.J.),*

30 *SOURCE: <http://ij.org/report/license-to-work/protection-from-competition-not-for-consumers/>]*

31 Another odious example lies in Louisiana, which is the only state that requires florists to be licensed. After years of legal
32 wrangling and resistance from the florist industry, licensing requirements were reduced...but not eliminated.

33 *“Such arguments fly in the face of common sense—how do consumers manage in the other 49 states and D.C.?—
34 as well as research demonstrating that Louisiana’s licensing scheme in fact did nothing to improve the quality of
35 floral arranging. Nonetheless, Louisiana remains the only state to license florists, albeit with substantially less
36 burdensome entry requirements.”*

37 This collusion of corporate and state interests not only takes away the right of people to do things, but also acts as a throttle
38 to prosperity. Perhaps not coincidentally, this serves the interest of driving people away from individual creativity to instead
39 join the corporate drone workforce.

40 Institute for Justice (I.J.) [describes the situation in Minnesota](#).

41 *“The legislation recognizes that licensing laws are bad for Minnesota entrepreneurs and consumers.
42 Entrepreneurs are hurt because such laws protect industry insiders from honest competition. Licensing reduces
43 jobs by forcing entrepreneurs to meet expensive and unnecessary requirements before they can start working. In
44 fact, converting licensing laws to certification laws could help create more than 15,000 new jobs in Minnesota.*

45 *Moreover, Minnesota’s consumers are worse off because licensing laws reduce the number of providers from
46 which consumers can choose and force them to pay up to \$3.6 billion more for services, while reducing economic
47 growth in the state by up to \$1.1 billion annually.”*

48 *[Minnesota Economic Liberty, Institute for Justice (I.J.), Downloaded 5/23/2016;*

49 *SOURCE: <http://ij.org/activism/legislation/completed-legislation/minnesota-economic-liberty/>]*

1 These are only snapshots of what goes on in all states. Government has taken up the role of Mafioso to shake down the
2 citizens for its own gain and deter competition for its corporate partners.

3 Since licensing is shown to have no benefit to consumers or service providers, and is successfully being challenged in court,
4 what remains but an extortion racket?

5 Government takes away your right to do something just to sell it back to you.

6 Case law has spelled out quite simply the farce of licensing, such as the following:

7 *"The First Amendment, which the Fourteenth makes applicable to the states, declares that "Congress shall make*
8 *no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom*
9 *of speech, or of the press . . ." It could hardly be denied that a tax laid specifically on the exercise of those freedoms*
10 *would be unconstitutional. Yet the license tax imposed by this ordinance is, in substance, just that."*

11 [. . .]

12 *"A state may not impose a charge for the enjoyment of a right granted by the Federal Constitution. Thus, it*
13 *may not exact a license tax for the privilege of carrying on interstate commerce ([McGoldrick v. Berwind-White](#)*
14 *Co., 309 U.S. 33, 56-58), although it may tax the property used in, or the income derived from, that commerce,*
15 *so long as those taxes are not discriminatory. Id., p. 47 and cases cited. **A license tax applied to activities***
16 ***guaranteed by the First Amendment would have the same destructive effect. It is true that the First***
17 ***Amendment, like the commerce clause, draws no distinction between license taxes, fixed sum taxes, and other***
18 ***kinds of taxes.** But that is no reason why we should shut our eyes to the nature of the tax and its destructive*
19 *influence. **The power to impose a license tax on the exercise of these freedoms is indeed as potent as the power***
20 ***of censorship which this Court has repeatedly struck down.** [Lovell v. Griffin, 303 U.S. 444](#); [Schneider v. State,](#)
21 [supra](#); [Cantwell v. Connecticut, 310 U.S. 296, 306](#); [Largent v. Texas, 318 U.S. 418](#); [Jamison v. Texas, supra.](#)*
22 *It was for that reason that the dissenting opinions in [Jones v. Opelika, supra](#), stressed the nature of this type of*
23 *tax. [316 U.S. pp. 607-609, 620, 623](#). In that case, as in the present ones, we have something very different from a*
24 *registration system under which those going from house to house are required to give their names, addresses and*
25 *other marks of identification to the authorities. In all of these cases the issuance of the permit or license is*
26 *dependent on the payment of a license tax. And the license tax is fixed in amount and unrelated to the scope of*
27 *the activities of petitioners or to their realized revenues. It is not a nominal fee ^{114*}114 imposed as a regulatory*
28 *measure to defray the expenses of policing the activities in question.²³³ It is in no way apportioned. **It is a flat***
29 ***license tax levied and collected as a condition to the pursuit of activities whose enjoyment is guaranteed by the***
30 ***First Amendment. Accordingly, it restrains in advance those constitutional liberties of press and religion and***
31 ***inevitably tends to suppress their exercise. That is almost uniformly recognized as the inherent vice and evil of***
32 ***this flat license tax. As stated by the Supreme Court of Illinois in a case involving this same sect and an***
33 ***ordinance similar to the present one, a person cannot be compelled "to purchase, through a license fee or a***
34 ***license tax, the privilege freely granted by the constitution.**²³⁴ [Blue Island v. Kozul, 379 Ill. 511, 519, 41](#)
35 [N.E.2d. 515](#). So, it may not be said that proof is lacking that these license taxes either separately or cumulatively*
36 *have restricted or are likely to restrict petitioners' religious activities. On their face they are a restriction of the*
37 *free exercise of those freedoms which are protected by the First Amendment."*
38 *[Murdock v. Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105]*

²³³ "And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That there shall be raised, levied, collected and paid, to and for the Use of her Majesty, her Heirs and Successors, for and upon all Books and Papers commonly called Pamphlets, and for and upon all News Papers, or Papers containing publick News, Intelligence or Occurrences, which shall, at any Time or Times within or during the Term last mentioned, be printed in Great Britain, to be dispersed and made publick, and for and upon such Advertisements as are herein after mentioned, the respective Duties following; that is to say,

"For every such Pamphlet or Paper contained in Half a Sheet, or any lesser Piece of Paper, so printed, the Sum of one Half-penny Sterling.

"For every such Pamphlet or Paper (being larger than Half a Sheet, and not exceeding one whole Sheet) so printed, a Duty after the Rate of one Penny Sterling for every printed Copy thereof.

"And for every such Pamphlet or Paper, being larger than one whole Sheet, and not exceeding six Sheets in Octavo, or in a lesser Page, or not exceeding twelve Sheets in Quarto, or twenty Sheets in Folio, so printed, a Duty after the Rate of two Shillings Sterling for every Sheet of any kind of Paper which shall be contained in one printed Copy thereof.

"And for every Advertisement to be contained in the *London Gazette*, or any other printed Paper, such Paper being dispersed or made publick weekly, or oftner, the Sum of twelve Pence Sterling."

²³⁴ Stevens, Sources of the Constitution, 221, note 2; Stewart, Lennox and the Taxes on Knowledge, 15 Scottish Hist. Rev. 322, 326; McMaster & Stone, Pennsylvania and the Federal Constitution, 181; [Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S. 233, 248](#).

1 Another court issued a clarion call in the fight for freedom. The below case was about a criminal trespass that had no “mens
2 rea” or evil or malicious or injurious intent. The trespass conviction was overturned, but the same principle applies to those
3 who work without a license but do not intend to injure anyone and in fact DO NOT injure anyone by doing so.

4 “It is generally recognized that there can be no conviction for aiding and abetting someone to do an innocent
5 act. See, e. g., Edwards v. United States, 286 F.2d. 681 (C.A. 5th Cir. 1960); Meredith v. United States, 238 F.2d.
6 535 (C.A. 4th Cir. 1956); Colosacco v. United States, 196 F.2d. 165 (C.A. 10th Cir. 1952); Karrell v. United
7 States, 181 F.2d. 981, 985 (C.A. 9th Cir. 1950); Manning v. Biddle, 14 F.2d. 518 (C.A. 8th Cir. 1926); Kelley v.
8 Florida, 79 Fla. 182, 83 So. 909 (1920); Commonwealth v. Long, 246 Ky. 809, 811-812, 56 S.W.2d. 524, 525
9 (1933); Cummings v. Commonwealth, 221 Ky. 301, 313, 298 S.W. 943, 948 (1927); State v. St. Philip, 169 La.
10 468, 471-472, 125 So. 451, 452 (1929); State v. Haines, 51 La. Ann. 731, 25 So. 372 (1899); Wages v. State, 210
11 Miss. 187, 190, 49 So.2d. 246, 248 (1950); State v. Cushing, 61 Nev. 132, 146, 120 P.2d. 208, 215 (1941); State
12 v. Hess, 233 Wis. 4, 8-9, 288 N.W. 275, 277 (1939); cf. Langham v. State, 243 Ala. 564, 571, 11 So.2d. 131, 137
13 (1942).”

14 [Shuttlesworth v. City of Birmingham, Alabama, 373 U.S. 262]

15 Once these impediments to freedom and prosperity are broken down, will society plunge into a mad max world of people
16 engaging recklessly in such services as braiding hair or landscaping a home?

17 Well, no.

18 There are better ways to address the actual issue of consumers wanting to hire reputable service providers.

19 “Certification, especially certification by an independent third party, can give consumers justifiably heightened
20 confidence in a service provider without imposing licensing restrictions that stifle entry into an occupation, which
21 limits competition and drives up prices. What’s more, such voluntary certification can be coupled with online
22 reviews and recommendations to further guide consumers to the best service providers.”

23 In other words, working outside of government and the corporatocracy is more effective at making things better and safer
24 than the sham of licensing.

25 **19.4 What does God’s Law say about licenses generally?**

26 1. **Numbers:** All licenses have numbers attached to them. These numbers are used as an identifier. God considers it an
27 abomination for people to be numbered by the government. For example:

28 In the Old Testament era, King David gave a command to number the people (1 Chronicles 21:2). Joab warned King
29 David that he would “be a cause of trespass to Israel” if he numbered the people (verse 3). But King David numbered the
30 people anyway, knowing it was a trespass against them (verse 4). God was displeased with King David for numbering
31 the people, so God smote Israel (verse 7). David admitted he sinned greatly (verse 8), and because the people themselves
32 willfully took a number from their government, God sent a plague upon those people and 70,000 were killed (verse 14)
33 [See also 2 Samuel 24 for a parallel account].

34 In the New Testament era, we are told that governments will, likewise, try to mark all people with a number, and that
35 whoever refuses to take this number from the government will not be able to interact with society, such as being able to
36 buy or sell (Revelation 13:16-18). God says those who take this mark will be punished by Him. (Revelation 14:9-11;
37 16:2; 19:20). [Note: the term “beast” is defined as the government of a people; specifically as kings (Daniel 7:17,
38 Revelation 17:10-12), and kingdoms (Daniel 7:18,23, Revelation 16:10) that have power to make war and kill
39 (Revelation 11:7; 17:14)]

40 Now, most people are taught that the “numbering” of the people, by King David, was simply he counting the people.
41 Well, we have to look at the intention. It is no sin to count people. There are many examples in scripture of counting the
42 number of people in the camps in Old Testament Israel (Numbers 10); scripture records 3,000 people being added to
43 Christ’s assembly (Acts 2:41); did the ones who count these people commit a sin? Of course not. Because their intention
44 was for God’s glory, and not for evil, selfish purposes.

45 What appears to us harmless, or at least but a small offence, may be a great sin in the eye of God, who sees men’s
46 principles, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. But his judgment, we are sure, is according to truth.

1 The purpose for numbering people should be done for God's righteous purposes, and not for man's evil purposes. The
2 law that David and the people violated can be found at Exodus 30:12-16. After being numbered, each man and woman
3 was to give money to the sanctuary of God to atone for their souls (Exodus 38:25-26, Numbers 1:2-5; 26:2-4). Hereby
4 they acknowledged that they received their lives from God, that they had forfeited their lives to him, and that they
5 depended upon his power and patience for the continuance of them; and thus they did homage to the God of their lives,
6 and deprecated those plagues which their sins had deserved. The redemption money given was used in the service of the
7 sanctuary to further God's Will.

8 These people partook of David's sin, and did something to deserve death. Numbers are usually used for commercial and
9 evil purposes by governments, and God knows this. When someone accepts being numbered for any purpose other than
10 God's glory, these people sin. When the people allow themselves to be numbered and tracked by the government for their
11 own purposes, that is when both the people and the government have sinned.

12 To accept a license from the government is to replace the name given by God with a number given by man.

- 13 2. **Date of birth:** The government will not give you a license unless you tell them when and where you were born. Now,
14 there's a problem with this. A bondservant of Christ is to always tell the Truth (Zechariah 8:16, Ephesians 4:25). But if
15 a bondservant tells somebody when or where he or she was born, they would be lying. Simply because nobody remembers
16 the day they were born! To venture a guess would be telling a lie. It would be a conclusion based upon hearsay only.
17 Hearsay is not the truth.

18 For example, in a court of law, before someone takes the stand, they swear, "To tell the truth, the whole truth, and nothing
19 but the truth". Now, if a witness is asked a question about the date of a particular event that happened in the past, and the
20 witness on the stand says, "Well, I do not have any recollection of that event at all! But my mother says it occurred at".
21 Objection! This statement that "someone else" told him "when" it happened is not allowed in court because it is based
22 upon hearsay, and the law says hearsay is not the truth. If a witness did not witness an event, they cannot claim to be a
23 witness! Period.

24 Someone may object by saying, "Well, if you believe in scripture, that's hearsay." But the scripture itself is not hearsay;
25 it is a testimony, recognized by Law as Truth. Someone may also object by saying, "Well, a birth certificate is a signed
26 testimony. Therefore, one knows when one was born if they have a birth certificate." Again, this is hearsay.

27 For instance, if I got on the witness stand, and was asked my birth date, and reply, "Well, according to this birth certificate,
28 it says I was born on so and so," the court would not admit my testimony as evidence. What good will it do to enter as
29 evidence someone saying, "This birth certificate says so and so." The jury can see for themselves what it says! My
30 testimony would be meaningless. I did not witness that event. Likewise, 500 people can get on that stand and say,
31 "According to this birth certificate, it says he was born on so and so." All 500 testimonies are meaningless. Now, the
32 court can enter the birth certificate itself as evidence, what the certificate says may be evidence, but not what someone
33 says the certificate says. That's hearsay. On the other hand, if a nurse went on the stand and said, "I witnessed his birth."
34 Well, now her testimony can be entered into evidence because her testimony is evidence of an event. However, someone
35 simply saying, "This birth certificate says..." is not a witness of the birth.

36 Some may say, "Well, you're not in court when a cop asks you when you were born." This is not true. We set a record of
37 our walk on earth every day. Everything you say to a cop may be used against you in a court of law. Therefore, "court"
38 does not begin when you swear an oath to tell the truth on the stand, "court" does not only begin when the blue lights
39 start flashing in your rear-view mirror, "court" takes place every second of every day of your life. We are not to tell the
40 truth just when we're on the witness stand, we are to speak the truth always.

41 In addition, if someone asked us when we were born, they are asking us to be a witness against ourselves! They are
42 asking us to give them information to use against us. It is their duty to gather evidence, it is not our duty to do their job
43 for them and give them evidence to persecute us with. It is against their own laws for them to do this, as verified by their
44 Constitution!

45 When someone is asked when or where he or she was born, do they answer according to their own personal memory of
46 that event, or by hearsay? They go by hearsay; by what someone else told them, or by what a piece of paper tells them.
47 The Disciples of Christ are witnesses (1 Thessalonians 2:10). Therefore, we cannot answer that question truthfully as to
48 when or where we were born because we were not a witness to that event. Remember, when you sign a license, you are
49 swearing that you are a witness to everything stated on that piece of paper. God's Ninth Commandment tells us never to

1 bear false witness (Exodus 20:16, Deuteronomy 5:20), but this is exactly what one does (though unintentional it may be)
2 when they claim they are a witness to one's birth, or if they rely upon hearsay (which is not the truth, according to both
3 man's law and God's Law).

4 *"Testimony by a witness in court in response to a question as to his own status, for example age, legitimacy,
5 nationality, is closely related to the subject of pedigree declaration (pedigree has to do with animals). A person
6 cannot know these facts except from hearsay information, for he cannot even be informed of these facts until an
7 appreciative time after his birth."
8 [People v. Rath, 115 Ca.132]*

9 So, your birth date is hearsay information. This is a presumption, and they want you to confirm those presumptions. And
10 you avoid confirming those presumptions and you rebut that with the Word of God. When someone wants to identify
11 you, you tell him or her who you are according to the Word of God; how He has described you, and not how the world
12 would like you to be described.

13 3. **Name:** Names, in general, are given by those in authority to those in subjection to that authority, to mark and note them.

14 God calls his servants by name (Isaiah 43:1; 45:3; John 10:3, Revelation 2:17). Everyone's name is sacred, it demands
15 respect as a sign of the dignity of the one who bears it. Now, here is a question for you, dear reader. Have you ever, in
16 your entire life, "signed" your name in ALL CAPITAL LETTERS? Of course not! Haven't you always used both upper
17 and lower case letters to sign your name? Yes. And why is that? Because that is what you have been taught since a child.
18 Because the standard Rule of Law governing the use of English Grammar states that the correct Capitalization of Proper
19 Names must begin with a capital letter, and the rest of the name must be spelled in smaller case letters. At Law, this lets
20 others know you are an entity created by God, and not an entity created by man.

21 Now, there are entities created by man. Corporations for example. Corporations are known as "persons" created by the
22 government. They are created on a piece of paper and brought into existence by the government. To differentiate between
23 those created by God and those created by the government, those created by the government have their names spelled in
24 ALL CAPITAL LETTERS. This lets others know that this entity does not have a body, soul, and spirit like man has, but
25 that this is a fictitious entity created for the purpose of making a profit.

26 Now, if you look at a license, you will notice the name that appears on it is spelled in all capital letters! What this means,
27 at law, is that the entity that is named on this license is a creature of the government, and not a creature of God. It means
28 that entity is a servant of Caesar, and not a servant of God. In order to get a license, one must substitute one's lawfully
29 spelled name for a fictitiously spelled name; you must deny the name given to you by God, and accept a name given to
30 you by Caesar in its place. Since your name is not spelled in all capital letters, the name that appears on a license is not
31 yours! That is not who you are. And you must lie and say that this name is yours to get a license.

32 *James 2:6-7, "Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats? Do not they blaspheme
33 that worthy name by the which ye are called?"*

34 4. **Address:** Again, an address uses numbers forced by the government, including the house number, street number, and
35 zip code [See #1 above]. These are fictions and do not exist at law. For example, the Rule of Law governing the English
36 Language states that all numbers must be spelled out! That's why in scripture; all numbers are spelled out completely
37 (note: chapter and verse numbers were added by man for a reference and are no part of scripture). That's why on dollar
38 bills; you see the amount of the dollar bill spelled out completely (FIVE DOLLARS). If the writer of a bank check does
39 not spell the amount of the check completely, the bank will not cash that check, because it is not a lawful document until
40 all numbers are spelled out according to the law.

41 5. **State:** A license has a two-letter word in place of the State's name. Many people assume this is an abbreviation for their
42 State, but it is not. The Rule of Law governing the use of English Grammar and Correct Punctuation states that all
43 abbreviations must have a period after it, otherwise it is no abbreviation at all. For example, the abbreviation "No." with
44 a period after it is short for "number". But if "No" doesn't have a period after it, its meaning is changed completely. The
45 State name listed on a license is neither an abbreviation nor a name of a State. It is a fiction. It does not exist in Law.

46 6. **Pictures:** Most licenses display an image of the male or female that is being licensed. God's Second Commandment tells
47 us not to make "any graven image or any likeness of anything...that is in the earth...Thou shalt not bow down thyself to
48 them, nor serve them" (Exodus 20:4-5, Deuteronomy 5:8-9). Also:

49 *"Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or
50 female,"*

In Webster's Dictionary, a picture is defined as "an image or likeness of an object, person, or scene produced on a flat surface, esp. by painting, drawing, or photography". The term "pictures" is specifically used in the scripture to describe what is evil to the Lord (Numbers 33:52, Isaiah 2:16).

Now to clarify, the mere making of an image is no sin, because God commanded Moses to make an image of a brass serpent (Numbers 21:8); God commanded the priests to make images of pomegranates on their garments (Exodus 28:33-34; 39:24); God commanded to make images of cherubim's out of gold on the mercy seat (Exodus 25:18-22; 37:7); and the sanctuary, as a whole, was richly ornamented with images. Therefore, images, or pictures, are not evil in and of themselves.

However, it is the making with the intent to give idolatrous worship that is evil in the sight of the LORD, and provokes him to anger (Deuteronomy 4:25). When the Israelites made a molten calf, it was not the image of the calf itself which was a sin, it was what the people did with the image of the calf that made them sin. It was their act of idolatrous worship with that image, not that image itself, which was an abomination to God (Exodus 32:8). And looking to the soulless state for your authority to do things is idolatrous worship.

Why does God prohibit looking to images for authority? Because God prohibits all attachments to worldly things. As God is the fountain of happiness, whoever seeks happiness in the creature, is necessarily an idolater as he puts the creature in the place of the Creator (Romans 1:25). God's Law is divinely calculated to prevent man's misery and promote his happiness, by taking him off from all false dependence, and leading him to God himself, the fountain of all good.

For example, when someone asks you to show proof of your authority for going from one place to another, what do people usually show him or her? Answer: a piece of paper with an image on it, which is created by Caesar. What does this "driver's license" tell people? It says you look to Caesar for your authority to do the things you do. It says you "bow down and serve" those who created that "image" that you proudly display to others, by obeying everything they tell you to do. But, for those who believe their authority comes from God himself, the scripture is all the "proof" you need to go from place to place.

God will not give his praise to images (Isaiah 42:8). Those who trust in graven images will be "greatly ashamed" (Isaiah 42:17).

7. **Signature:** By signing this ungodly piece of paper, you are claiming you are a "citizen" of some man's government, but the scriptures say we are "...fellow citizens with the saints, and of the household of God" (Ephesians 2:19). Christ's kingdom is not of this world (John 18:36). We are in this world, but not of this world. A license is a contract, and you are bound to abide by the terms of that contract. By signing a license, you agree to place man's law above God's Law. This is idolatry. This is placing something else higher than God. By signing a license you are signing away God's existence. Man says, "We ought to obey men rather than God." But God says, "We ought to obey God rather than men" (Acts 5:29). Who will you follow? The will of man or the Will of God?

When you sign a license, you stand as surety for the fictitious entity created by the state. Similar to how a man stands as surety for a corporation (meaning if the corporation does something wrong, the man will go to court and answer to the charges against the corporation). This is what you do when you stand as surety for that fictitious name on that license. But the scripture is clear that we are not to stand as surety (Proverbs 6:1-2; 11:15), In 2 Kings 18:23,31, the people refused to stand as surety (pledges) for their king (government).

8. **License:** The lawful definition of a license is, "A permit to do that which, without the license, would be illegal to do". In other words, the government makes something that was lawful to do, illegal. Then they tell you that if you pay the government money (a bribe), then they will turn their backs and give you a permit that allows you to break the law that they just said was illegal to do!

19.5 Biblical prohibitions against specific types of licenses

Below are a few examples of various types of licenses and why they violate God's laws:

1. **Marriage license:** God ordains Marriage. (Genesis 2:23-24, Mark 10:6-9, 1 Corinthians 7, 1 Timothy 5:14, Hebrews 13:4). Speaking of marriage, Jesus himself said, "What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder" (Mark 10:9). Yet, this is exactly what the men of government do today by saying marriage is illegal; they put asunder

1 the institution of marriage! Remember, if anyone does anything today without a license from the government, it is an
2 illegal act; and there's a strong possibility of getting penalized, fined and imprisoned. Marriage is no exception. Marriage
3 is illegal!

4 If it is God's Will to bring two souls together in Holy Matrimony, what right does mere man have to say two souls cannot
5 get married, until they ask the government for permission? Until they pay the government their hard earned money to
6 get a license to exercise God's will? Does mere man have authority, at law, to interpose himself, or his purported law,
7 between God's Will, and to bring punishment on a servant of Christ for exercising God's Law? Could it be evil to execute
8 the Law of God? Could it?

- 9 2. **Preaching license:** Jesus commanded us to preach (Matthew 10:7, Mark 16:15, Luke 9:2,60, 1 Corinthians 1:17; 9:14,16,
10 2 Timothy 4:2). What right has man to say we cannot preach anymore until we bribe the government with a fee to get a
11 license to do what God has already commanded us to do? According to the scripture, man is forbidden to charge a fee to
12 preach the gospel of Christ: "What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of
13 Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel." (1 Corinthians 9:18).
14 3. **Fishing license:** God has already given us permission to fish freely (Genesis 1:26,28, Habakkuk 1:15, Matthew 17:27,
15 John 21:10). What right has mere man to say it is now illegal to do what God has already told us is lawful to do? Who
16 owns the fish and water anyway? (Exodus 19:5, Psalm 24:1, Isaiah 44:24, 2 Corinthians 5:18).

17 The Lord has provided those fish for us. The natural man does not have dominion over those fish. The Lord uses him to
18 make sure those things are not ravished, but if you're fishing for whatever you need at that time to eat, then there's no
19 license that controls that; those are a gift from God. And if someone says to you that you must have a license to fish, you
20 may reply, "My Father has provided these fish for me. And nowhere in His Word does it say that I have to have a license
21 to eat those fish. I'm not here for my wants. I am not abusing the fish, I am only going to take what I need."

22 Now, if you're fishing for commercial gain, then you're engaged in commerce and you've come under the commercial
23 laws, because you're trying to profit off of God's creation. And the natural man will have jurisdiction over that because
24 you're engaged in evil. We're not to profit off of His creation; we don't need to because he provides for our needs through
25 our labors. When one goes to commercial activity and gain, they're actually trying to grasp more than what we really
26 need, and that goes to the wants.

27 If you have enough, then you're blessed. Why do you need to spend your life constantly trying to scrape up more? And
28 when all of your needs are met, you have less than everyone else but that's actually a blessing because of the Peace in it.
29 And that's the true Peace of the Lord, not the peace that the world thinks they know, because there's no peace in the
30 world.

- 31 4. **Pet license:** God's very first command to man was to take care of the creatures upon the earth (Genesis 1:26-28). What
32 right has the government to say it is now illegal to take care of God's creatures? Who owns the animals? (Exodus 19:5,
33 Psalm 24:1, Isaiah 44:24, 2 Cor. 5:18). How can we register with Caesar (the State) those things (animals) that belong to
34 God? (Mark 12:17).
35 5. **Birth license:** Also known as a birth certificate. Since it is almost impossible to get a license today without a birth
36 certificate, and it is almost impossible to do anything today without a license, then one cannot interact in society without
37 this permission slip issued by Caesar. How ridiculous that anyone would ask for "proof" that you were born! That is
38 basically what a birth certificate is. But is not the fact that you are breathing proof enough that you were born?
39

40 God says he knows us and sanctifies us before we are formed in the belly and before we are physically born (Jeremiah
41 1:4-5). So, according to God, we come into existence before our physical birth. The government says we come into
42 existence after our physical birth, thus denying the scriptures. To a bondservant of Christ, it is not the first birth from
43 corruptible seed that's important (1 Peter 1:23), but our second birth, when we're "born again" (John 3:3,7), that's
44 important. The first birth is of the world; the second birth is of God (John 1:12-13). If we say we were "born" after
45 we came out of the womb, then we are denying we were born of God. We are then of the world, and not of God.

- 46 6. **Work license:** God says, "...the labourer is worthy of his hire" (Luke 10:7) and "six days shalt thou labour, and do all
47 thy work" (Exodus 20:9), but man says the labourer is not worthy to be hired, and shall work zero days per week,
48 especially if he doesn't have a number issued by the government. God says, "... The labourer is worthy of his reward."
49 (1 Timothy 5:18), but man says the labourer is only worthy of half his reward, the other half must be withheld from his
50 pay. God says, "...the workman is worthy of his meat." (Matthew 10:10), but man says the workman is only worthy of
51 half his meat, the other half must be withheld from his pay. But God condemns the withholding of wages (Jeremiah
52 22:13, Malachi 3:5, James 5:4, Deuteronomy 24:14).

1 7. **Driver's license:** Liberty is given to us by God (Galatians 5:1). Liberty is the freedom to go from one place to another
2 without interference. Jesus Christ already set us at liberty (Luke 4:18, Romans 8:13, 2 Corinthians 3:17), and there are
3 already restrictions in the scripture for using our liberty (Galatians 5:13, 1 Peter 2:16).
4 As Paul says, " why is my liberty judged of another man's conscience? For if I by grace am a partaker, why am I evil
5 spoken of for that for which I give thanks?" (1 Corinthians 10:29-30). Why does government, "spy out our liberty which
6 we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage" (Galatians 2:4)? "While they promise them liberty, they
7 themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage" (2
8 Peter 2:19).

9 **19.6 Insurance**

10 If the scripture could be summed up in one word, it would be "accountability". Every man is accountable and responsible for
11 his own actions (Exodus 21:32-34). If you sin, you'll be punished. If you are righteous, you'll be rewarded. If you steal or
12 damage someone's property, you must pay restitution to the victim. The scripture teaches us that only the one who commits
13 a wrongful act must take the responsibility.

14 If I were to take insurance, I would be forsaking God's Law by taking accountability away from myself, and forcing it upon
15 others. If I were in an accident, others would pay the cost of my negligence, and not I, as God commands. When responsibility
16 is taken away from people, and accountability is not a deterrent, then people are free to commit wrongful acts without fear of
17 punishment. How many times have you heard someone say the phrase, "I don't care what happens to that, it's insured!"

18 Getting insurance is done out of:

- 19 1. The "fear of man".
- 20 2. Fear of having an accident.
- 21 3. Fear of having your car stolen by a thief.
- 22 4. Fear of being fined and thrown in jail for not having insurance.
- 23 5. Fear of having your car impounded for not obeying man's insurance laws.

24 But we are commanded to not fear man.

25 *"...The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me."*
26 *(See also Psalm 56:4; 118:6, Isaiah 51:7, Matthew 10:28).*
27 *[Hebrews 13:6]*

28 Those who pursue insurance are saying to God that His grace is not sufficient.

29 *And He [God] said to me, "My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness." Therefore*
30 *most gladly I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. 10 Therefore I take*
31 *pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in needs, in persecutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake. For when I am*
32 *weak, then I am strong.*
33 *[2 Cor. 12:9-10, Bible, NKJV]*

34 We don't need insurance from man, because we have assurance from God:

35 *"And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance forever."*
36 *[Isaiah 32:17]*

37 *"Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience,*
38 *and our bodies washed with pure water."*
39 *[Hebrews 10:22]*

40 In fact, this whole mess we find ourselves on Earth combating started because Eve sought insurance and indemnification for
41 her disobedience to God's command not to eat the fruit. It was insurance, in fact, that the serpent Satan offered Eve that
42 caused her to decide to eat the fruit that brought death, disease, and corruption into the world. Satan, personified in the
43 serpent, promised Eve she would not suffer the consequences God promised and that Eve would be like a God, accountable
44 and liable to NO ONE.

45 *Then the serpent said to the woman, "You will not surely die. 5 For God knows that in the day you eat of it your*
46 *eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good and evil."*

1 [Gen. 3:4-5, Bible, NKJV]

2 Governments ever since the above fall have made a business and a franchise out of offering all kinds of insurance, and all
3 they are doing is encouraging irresponsibility and promoting lawlessness, carelessness, and injury to our neighbor in violation
4 of the second great commandment to love our neighbor. See:

The Unlimited Liability Universe, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Spirituality/Articles/UnlimitedLiabilityUniverse.htm>

5 You don't hurt people you love, and therefore governments have been directly and maliciously undermining God's law and
6 may not be obeyed to the extent that they do, because they are in mutiny against God like the serpent and Satan were and are:

7 "Love does no harm to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of the law."
8 [Romans 13:9-11, Bible, NKJV]

9 **19.7 Another form of Taxation**

10 In addition, licenses cost money. The government is giving us things at a cost. God himself said he would "freely give us all
11 things" (Romans 8:32). What right has man to charge for something God already gave us for free?

12 A license is just another form of taxation. By requiring a license, the state is claiming complete control and ownership over
13 a disciple's life, liberty, and property. In demanding licensure from the servants of Christ, the State is asking that we render
14 to it the submission and tribute that scripture requires us to give to God alone (Matthew 4:10). Christ's assembly does not
15 exist on paper, but in the hearts of men, and is expressed in their outward acts. Because there is no breath of Life from God
16 in such pieces of paper, we should not look to them for any authority for doing anything. Christ is our authority for doing the
17 things we do (Philippians 4:13). Man is ruled by Law, not by the will of man.

18 **19.8 The most important Law to Know**

19 We should indeed obey that government instituted by the Spirit of God in Christ Jesus, but not a usurper or pretender to His
20 Throne (Hosea 8:4). It is necessary to draw the distinction between those who exercise Godly Power in Lawful Execution of
21 God's Will from those who exercise a "power" for their own private purposes and claim to be doing God's service. The giving
22 of a "name", "birth date", "address", and a "socialist security number" are all identifiers of crafty men that confirm one to be
23 the property of the Babylonian system which created and uses those identifiers to mark its property. That's why it's so very
24 important not to carry an I.D. because any kind of identification you carry describes you according to the State and not
25 according to the Word of God. It's not you, it's an image of you, and it's an image described by men

26 The giving of a "name," "birth date," "address," all forming a "legal description" of a "legal personality" are all identifiers of
27 crafty and deceitful men forming their seal made in their image and likeness that confirm one to be the property of the
28 Babylonian system which created and uses those identifiers to mark its property.

29 A King rules by his law; likewise, God rules by his law, and His Law is the Word of God. We honor Christ by obeying him
30 (John 14:15 "If ye love me, keep my commandments"), not by substituting man-made requirements in place of His. When
31 there is a conflict between God's law and man's law, we must choose whom we will serve, because "No man can serve two
32 masters" (Matthew 6:24). All one must do to decide which law to follow is to search the scriptures:

33 "Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, we ought to obey God rather than men."
34 [Acts 5:29]

35 "For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the LORD is our king; he will save us."
36 [Isaiah 33:22. (See also James 4:12)]

37 "Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man."
38 [Jeremiah 17:5]

39 "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man than to put confidence in princes."
40 [Psalm 118:8-9]

41 "Put not your trust in princes."

1 [Psalm 146:3]

2 "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God [*not man], and keep his commandments [*not man's
3 commandments]: for this is the whole duty of man."
4 [Ecclesiastes 12:13]

5 The most important law to know is God's Law because it is our standard by which we measure and judge all other systems
6 of law. Then, when we confront other laws and measure it by God's standard, we can judge whether such laws are godly or
7 not.

8 Think about this. We are "to be conformed to the image of his Son" (Romans 8:29), which is Jesus, the Christ. When we look
9 to a State ID and say, "Yea, that's me, that's who I am," then who are we being conformed to? When we receive identification
10 from the State, then we're made in the image and likeness of Caesar.

11 **19.9 Riding in Cars**

12 Randy Lee, from the Christ's assembly at California, has been exercising his duty of movement on the common ways for
13 many, many years. He has been pulled over many times. Most of time, after Randy spoke the truth to them, and knowing that
14 Randy had no license, tags, registration, title, insurance, and so forth, the police would let him go and continue on his way,
15 and did not arrest him nor impound the car.

16 It is interesting to note that every time the police let Randy go, the car he was in did not have any marks of Caesar (i.e., no
17 State issued license plates, title, registration, insurance, etc.). There were only two times when the police impounded the car,
18 and both times were when Randy was in a car that had State issued license plates.

19 The first time the car was impounded was when he borrowed his friend's car (which was registered with the State). After the
20 police pulled him over, the only thing Randy gave them was his "name." They arrested Randy Lee and impounded the car.
21 However, Randy did not sign anything nor give them fingerprints or a mug shot while in their custody. He also went on a fast
22 while in jail (which concerned the jailers greatly).

23 When they brought him before the judge, the judge told Randy that he could go home if he would pay a \$400 fine and agree
24 to 6 months of probation. Randy replied, "I cannot pay a fine because I have no money. And I cannot agree to probation
25 because I cannot enter into any agreements with you." The judge did not even ask why, and sentenced Randy to a lengthy jail
26 term. (Keep in mind that the courtroom was filled with many people, and the judge had to act like he was in charge).

27 However, that same night, Randy received a note from the judge stating that he would be released in three days, and he was!
28 Why? Because without an address, birth date, birthplace, social security number, signature, etc., the COUNTY is not able to
29 bill the STATE for the cost of keeping you in their facilities!

30 Anyway, in California, when the State impounds the car, they must hold it for 30 days. After the 30 days, the cost to get it
31 back might be more than the car is worth. So Pat (the "registered owner" of the car) visited the police chief in person and
32 begged for his car back. The police chief agreed to give him the car back and waive the 30 days law, but he warned him that
33 if it happens again, they would hold it for the full 30 days.

34 The second time the car was impounded, Randy was in the same State registered car when he got pulled over again, but this
35 time, when Randy gave them his name, the cop ran his name through his computer in his police car. Obviously, what
36 transpired with Randy the previous time must have appeared on his terminal? When the policeman approached Randy, he
37 told him that he was free to go, but he had to impound the car.

38 One may ask, "Why did they impound the car, but not arrest Randy?" Well, the car was registered with the State, and was
39 under the jurisdiction of the State. They had full control over it, since it had the identification marks of the State. However,
40 Randy Lee did not have identification from the State, and since he did not commit any evil acts against another, they had no
41 jurisdiction over Randy, and they let him go.

42 **19.10 Conclusions**

43 To summarize, a license requires us to:

- 1 1. Make an image, a picture.
- 2 2. Accept a number (mark) from the government (beast).
- 3 3. Lie about being a witness to our own birth.
- 4 4. Deny our lawfully spelled Christian name and accept a fictitiously spelled name in its place. And . . .
- 5 5. Commit idolatry by giving allegiance and preference to the laws of man above the Laws of our Creator.

6 All of which provokes God to anger.

7 Dear reader, who do you place as Lord over your life? Who do you look to for your authority for doing the things you do?
8 What do you claim is your authority for marriage, preaching, fishing, having pets, working, or driving a car? If you have a
9 license from the government to do these things, then you look to Caesar for your authority to do the things you do. If you rely
10 solely upon the Scriptures to do these things, then you look to God for your authority to do the things you do. Either you
11 believe, "I can do all things through the government which strengtheneth me", or you believe, "I can do all things through
12 Christ which strengtheneth me" (Philippians 4:13). You cannot serve two masters (Matthew 6:24, Luke 16:13).

13 God does have patience with us, but His patience, as His Word shows, does run out. And we have to take those things into
14 consideration. In other words, when you learn these things, you don't have to go out and get rid of all your licenses
15 immediately, we're not promoting that idea. But consider these things and say, "Am I attached to these things through the
16 Will of God or though the will of man?" That's what we're talking about. We need to proceed cautiously as the Spirit of God
17 leads us, and don't make any rash decisions. You have to go to Him and pray, because He will show you the way out of these
18 things. Everybody's situation is different.

19 We are not here to judge anybody and say, "Well, you're a heathen because you have all these licenses." Well, we used to
20 have all these licenses, we don't have them anymore, but we understand your situation. We have all had this over-whelming
21 feeling when this Truth was revealed to us. And it looks like an insurmountable thing to do away with them, but it isn't
22 because we have eliminated them all out of our lives, but we've done it over a period of time. Sometimes it takes years. In
23 most cases, especially when you have a family, we have to consider that the Lord says he who does not take care of his family
24 is worse than an infidel. We have responsibilities before the Lord, and if we have to remain in servitude and slavery to fulfill
25 those obligations, then we have to do that with patience, looking to the day when you can be free from debt, free from
26 licensure, and free from all these obligations that you've gotten yourself into.

27 The important thing is to know that they are not of God, and once you do that, He knows your heart and He will give you the
28 time to do those things, if you willingly submit to Him. By "willingly," I mean when that call comes to you, you don't resist
29 it. Only God can set you free. Once you get rid of all the licenses and burdens of the world, your heart still has to be true.

30 **20 When is a "License" Really a "Franchise"?**

31 Franchising is one of the most popular business formats today. Popular name brands such as McDonalds and Subway are
32 international franchise name brands. All franchise agreements are licensing agreements but not all licensing agreements are
33 franchises.

34 A franchise is a license, though you usually don't find someone so focused on language minutia that they make a big deal out
35 of the distinction in the sense of business opportunities. The term "get a life" springs to mind as I read your account of them
36 correcting you on this small matter.

37 A franchise is a license issued to someone to operate a business using a common brand name, a common operating support
38 system and involving the payment of initial and/or ongoing fees.

39 There are also many types of licenses that are not franchises. For example, when you buy a copy of Microsoft Office you are
40 not actually purchasing Office--you are entering into a license agreement that allows you to use the product under the specified
41 terms and conditions they have outlined in the license agreement (all that fine print that no one reads).

42 There are business opportunities that are not franchises, though we don't know of any businesses opportunities that label their
43 opportunity as a license. Business opportunities are like franchises except that they are missing one of the three necessary
44 ingredients mentioned above--typically a common brand.

1 If the person you were dealing with meant to say that they were a business opportunity rather than a franchise, they need to
2 go back to hair splitting school to learn some new terminology.

3 **Three-legged Definition**

4 For a licensee to be legally considered a franchise by the FTC it needs to meet most of the three requirements regarding
5 royalties, operating procedures, and trademarks mentioned in the next section. The FTC "Franchise Rule" documents
6 this three tiered criteria later in section 21. If a business does not meet all the three criteria, then it is usually considered a
7 license rather than a franchise, whether or not they choose to call it a license. In effect, the contract that formed the company
8 becomes the "license" conveyed from one of the parties to the other party to the agreement.

9 **Grant of License**

10 Both franchise agreements and licensing agreements have one main commonality: they both grant a license from one
11 party to another. The grant of license typically involves a core product, service, technique, method, or name brand.

12 **Royalties and Fees**

13 One of the three distinguishing characteristics that makes a license a franchise is the payment of royalties by the
14 franchisee to the franchisor. Any license requiring a licensee to pay royalties of \$500 or more in six months is typically
15 considered a franchise.

16 **Operating Model**

17 If the licensor provides the licensee with substantial operating instructions and manuals then the license is typically
18 considered a franchise; this is the second component of franchising.

19 **Use of Trademarks and Name Brand**

20 The final component of defining a franchise is the use of trademarks and name brands. If a licensee is allowed to use
21 the name brand and trademarked logo, then the licensee is also a franchisee.

22 All of the decisions made around licensing vs. franchising is dependent upon the facts and circumstances of the
23 licensing agreement. A qualified franchise or business attorney should always be consulted when reviewing licensing
24 or franchising documents.

25 **21 FTC Franchise Rule: Detailed definition of what constitutes a "franchise"**

26 The Federal Trade Commission Franchise Rule, 16 C.F.R. 436.1 et seq., governs, at a federal level, disclosures which a
27 "franchisor" must provide to each prospective franchise. There are also numerous state laws which may apply in any given
28 situation. The discussion in this section will be limited to the requirements under the Franchise Rule.

29 Several types of continuing commercial relationships are governed under the Franchise Rule. Two specific types of
30 relationships are: 1) package franchises: in which the franchisee adopts the business format established by the franchisor and
31 is identified by the franchisor's trademark; and 2) product franchises: in which the franchisee distributes goods that are
32 produced by the franchisor and which bear the franchisor's trademark, or are manufactured by the franchisee according to the
33 franchisor's specifications. (See, Federal Trade Commission, Informal Staff Advisory Opinion 03-2.)

34 Whether a continuing commercial relationship is a "franchise" under the Franchise Rule, is determined by whether the
35 business relationship contains the three definitional elements of a "franchise" set forth in the Franchise Rule, and it does not
36 matter what name the parties choose to assign to the relationship. 44 Fed. Reg. 49,966 (August 24, 1979). In other words, if
37 it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck

38 Under the Franchise Rule, where the parties are in a continuing commercial relationship there are three definitional elements
39 of a "franchise." The franchisor must:

- 1 1. promise to provide a trademark or other commercial symbol;
- 2 2. promise to exercise significant control or provide significant assistance in the
- 3 operation of the business; and
- 4 3. require a minimum payment of at least \$500 during the first six months of operations.

5 (16 C.F.R. Parts 436.2(a)(1)(i) and (2); 436.2(a)(iii).)

6 For more details on the Franchise Rule, see:

Franchise Rule, 16 C.F.R. Parts 436 and 437

<http://www.ftc.gov/enforcement/rules/rulemaking-regulatory-reform-proceedings/franchise-rule>

7 **21.1 Trademark**

8 According to the FTC:

9 *"A franchise entails the right to **operate a business that is "identified or associated with the franchisor's***
10 ***trademark**, or to offer, sell, or distribute goods, services, or commodities that are identified or associated with*
11 *the franchisor's trademark." The term "trademark" is intended to be read broadly to cover not only trademarks,*
12 *but any service mark, trade name, or other advertising or commercial symbol. This is generally referred to as the*
13 *"trademark" or "mark" element.*

14 *The franchisor need not own the mark itself, but at the very least must have the right to license the use of the mark*
15 *to others. Indeed, the right to use the franchisor's mark in the operation of the business - either by selling goods*
16 *or performing services identified with the mark or by using the mark, in whole or in part, in the business' name -*
17 *is an integral part of franchising. In fact, a supplier can avoid Rule coverage of a particular distribution*
18 *arrangement by expressly prohibiting the distributor from using its mark."*

19 *[FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008;*

20 *SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]*

21 It is no accident, based on the above, that the Internal Revenue Code excise taxable franchise identifies the identity being
22 taxed as a "trade or business". THIS business is the "business" described above, consisting of a partnership between YOU
23 and Uncle Sam. The use of the Social Security Number, which is a "franchise mark", in connection with an otherwise
24 PRIVATE activity is prima facie evidence of the existence of agency on behalf of the government as a "franchisee". See the
25 following for a description of this "business".

The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 **21.2 Significant Control or Assistance**

27 The Franchise Rule of the Fair Trade Commission covers business arrangements where the franchisor:

28 *"will exert or has the authority to exert a significant degree of control over the franchisee's method of operation,*
29 *or provide significant assistance in the franchisee's method of operation."*

30 When Is Control or Assistance Significant? The more franchisees reasonably rely upon the franchisor's control or assistance,
31 the more likely the control or assistance will be considered "significant." Franchisees' reliance is likely to be great when they
32 are relatively inexperienced in the business being offered for sale or when they undertake a large financial risk. Similarly,
33 franchisees are likely to reasonably rely on the franchisor's control or assistance if the control or assistance is unique to that
34 specific franchisor, as opposed to a typical practice employed by all businesses in the same industry. Further, to be deemed
35 "significant," the control or assistance must relate to the franchisee's overall method of operation - not a small part of the
36 franchisee's business. Control or assistance involving the sale of a specific product that has, at most, a marginal effect on a
37 franchisee's method of operating the overall business will not be considered in determining whether control or assistance is
38 "significant."

39 Significant types of control include:

- 40 1. site approval for unestablished businesses;

- 1 2. site design or appearance requirements;
- 2 3. hours of operation;
- 3 4. production techniques;
- 4 5. accounting practices;
- 5 6. personnel policies;
- 6 7. promotional campaigns requiring franchisee participation or financial contribution;
- 7 8. restrictions on customers; and
- 8 9. locale or area of operation.

9 Significant types of assistance include:

- 10 1. formal sales, repair, or business training programs;
- 11 2. establishing accounting systems;
- 12 3. furnishing management, marketing, or personnel advice;
- 13 4. selecting site locations;
- 14 5. furnishing system wide networks and website; and
- 15 6. furnishing a detailed operating manual.

16 To a lesser extent, the following factors will be considered when determining whether "significant control or assistance" is
17 present in a relationship:

- 18 1. a requirement that a franchisee service or repair a product (except warranty work);
- 19 2. inventory controls;
- 20 3. required displays of goods; and
- 21 4. on-the-job assistance with sales or repairs.

22 **21.3 Required Payment**

23 The FTC interprets the term "payment" broadly, capturing all sources of revenue that a franchisee must pay to a franchisor
24 or its affiliate for the right to associate with the franchisor, market its goods or services, and begin operation of the business.
25 Often, required payments go beyond a simple franchisee fee, entailing other payments that the franchisee must pay to the
26 franchisor or an affiliate by contract - including the franchise agreement or any companion contract. Required payments
27 may include:

- 28 1. initial franchise fee;
- 29 2. rent;
- 30 3. advertising assistance;
- 31 4. equipment and supplies (including such purchases from third parties if the
- 32 5. franchisor or its affiliate receives payment as a result of the purchase);
- 33 6. training;
- 34 7. security deposits;
- 35 8. escrow deposits;
- 36 9. non-refundable bookkeeping charges;
- 37 10. promotional literature;
- 38 11. equipment rental; and
- 39 12. continuing royalties on sales.

40 Payments which, by practical necessity, a franchisee must make to the franchisor or affiliate also count toward the required
41 payment. A common example of a payment made by practical necessity is a charge for equipment that can only be obtained
42 from the franchisor or its affiliate and no other source.

43 **21.4 Wholesale Inventory Exemption**

44 The "payment" element of the franchise definition does not include "payments for the purchase of reasonable amounts of
45 inventory at bona fide wholesale prices for resale or lease." "Reasonable amounts" means amounts not in excess of those that
46 a reasonable businessperson normally would purchase for a starting inventory or supply, or to maintain an ongoing inventory

1 or supply. The inventory exemption, however, does not include goods that a franchisee must purchase for its own use in the
2 operation of the business, such as equipment or ordinary business supplies.

3 **21.5 Remedies Available to Purchasers of Disguised Franchises**

4 Courts have held that the Franchise Rule does not provide a direct remedy to franchisees. However, actions have been brought
5 against franchisors for violations of the Franchise Rule under state "little FTC acts," or unfair trade or business practices acts
6 which incorporate the Federal Trade Commission Act. The remedies available under these acts vary from state to state. Some
7 are limited to rescission and restitution, while others allow a plaintiff to be awarded damages, and in some cases the trebling
8 of damages, costs and attorneys' fees. Additionally, it is important to remember that franchisees or persons who entered into
9 license agreements without proper disclosure, may have remedies under their respective states' franchise laws. Such remedies
10 can include rescission, actual damages, the trebling of damages, attorney's fees, and costs of litigation.

11 Please consult a seasoned Franchise Law Attorney or lawyer to determine if your "license" arrangement, is, in fact, a
12 disguised franchise (i.e., a "duck").

13 **21.6 How does all this apply to government franchises?**

14 Next, we must use commercial franchise language to describe government franchises such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.
15 Here is a translation:

- 16 1. Franchise mark: Social Security Number or Taxpayer Identification Number.
- 17 2. Significant Control or Assistance: Tax breaks, federal regulations.
- 18 3. Required Payment:
 - 19 3.1. Income tax collected annually. Must be more than \$500 to be a franchise.
 - 20 3.2. "rent" paid on buildings when buildings are sold and as part of the tax on the proceeds.
 - 21 3.3. "continuing royalties on goods sold" paid on profit of goods sold.
 - 22 3.4. "franchisor or its affiliate receives payment as a result of the purchase". This is Social Security, Medicare,
23 Obamacare, etc.
- 24 4. Control over personnel policies:
 - 25 4.1. Everyone hired must be a statutory "employee" or public officer and must pay income taxes.
 - 26 4.2. "Employees" in turn are required to consent to administrative levies without a court order to make franchise
27 administration "efficient".

28 **22 Biblical franchises**

29 **22.1 Introduction**

30 It may surprise many Christians to learn that franchises are almost as old as the world's oldest profession, which is
31 prostitution, and that they are found throughout what the U.S. Supreme Court calls "the most venerated book of antiquity",
32 the Holy Bible. The first mention of franchises in the Bible is found in Deut. 28, and it is a WARNING not to engage in
33 them and a curse against those who DO:

34 **Curses of Disobedience [to God's Laws]**

35 "The alien [Washington, D.C. is legislatively "alien" in relation to states of the Union] who is among you
36 shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [malicious destruction
37 of EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES]. He shall lend to you
38 [Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you
39 shall be the tail.

40 "Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed,
41 because you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to keep His commandments and His
42 statutes which He commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your
43 descendants forever.

44 "Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of
45 everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against
46 you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [franchise codes]

1 on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of
2 CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation [whose language](#)
3 [\[LEGALESE\] you will not understand](#), a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not
4 respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare
5 waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they
6 shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with "trade or business" franchise taxes],
7 until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or [STOLEN/CONFISCATED](#)]; they shall not leave you grain
8 or new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.
9 [[Deut. 28:43-51](#), Bible, NKJV]

10 The use of the word "aliens" above refers to a different king and a different law under that king. In modern times, these
11 aliens would be the secular law system at war with or in conflict with God's law, like our present government. Why does the
12 above describe a franchise? It's because what he is describing essentially is a GRANT, LOAN, or SALE of property of some
13 kind with legal strings or obligations attached as a condition of the loan. Note that the above is technically NOT a
14 commandment relating to INDIVIDUALS, but a judgment upon NATIONS for adopting or accepting a SOURCE OF LAW
15 that is foreign to God's law. The audience for the above was the NATION of Israel, not a specific person. It was a warning
16 NOT to accept a law system, and especially a MAN-MADE law system, OTHER than God's law because it is FOREIGN to
17 God's law. The Apostle Paul described people who follow this secular law:

18 *"The New Man*

19 *This I say, therefore, and testify in the Lord, that you should no longer walk as the rest of the Gentiles walk, in*
20 *the futility of their mind, having their understanding darkened, [being alienated from the life of God](#), because of*
21 *the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart; who, being past feeling, have given*
22 *themselves over to lewdness, to work all uncleanness with greediness."*
23 [[Eph. 4:17-19](#), Bible, NKJV]

24 The "new man" described by Apostle Paul above is someone who is a "citizen of Heaven" and NOT a "citizen" under secular
25 law. Why? Because if you are not "in Him" as an officer of God in His Kingdom and corporation, then you are an alien and
26 foreigner. THESE are the foreigners described above in Deut. 28:

27 "Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [and "citizenship"/domicile] with the
28 world [or the governments of the world] is enmity with God? [Whoever therefore wants to be a](#)
29 [friend \[statutory "citizen" or "taxpayer" or "resident" or "inhabitant"\] of the world makes](#)
30 [himself an enemy of God.](#)"
31 [[James 4:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

32 In fact, the term "foreign" in the Internal Revenue Code at 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(5) defines foreign in relation to the
33 GOVERNMENT CORPORATION and not a geography!

34 [26 U.S. Code § 7701 - Definitions](#)

35 (a)When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
36 thereof—

37 (5)FOREIGN

38 The term "foreign" when applied to a corporation or partnership means a corporation or partnership which is
39 not domestic.

40 Being "foreign" in secular civil law means NOT being a public officer because you are OUTSIDE of the "United States"
41 federal corporation defined in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). Everyone OUTSIDE that corporation is "private". It's NOT a
42 geographical term for tax liability purposes.

43 PRIVATE. Affecting or belonging to private individuals, as distinct from the public generally. [Not official; not clothed](#)
44 [with \[PUBLIC\] office](#). *People v. Powell*, 280 Mich. 699, 274 N.W. 372, 373, 111 A.L.R. 721.

45 As to private "Act," "Agent," "Bill," "Boundary," "Bridge," "Business," "Carrier," "Chapel," Corporation,"
46 "Detective," "Dwelling House," "Easement," "Examination," "Ferry," "Nuisance," "Pond," "Property,"
47 "Prosecutor," "Rights," "Road," "Sale," "School," "Seal," "Statute," "Stream," "Trust," "Water," "War," "Way,"
48 "Wharf," and "Wrongs," see those titles.
49 [[Black's Law Dictionary](#), Fourth Edition, p. 1358]

1
2 "PRIVATE PERSON. An individual who is **not the incumbent of an [PUBLIC] office.**"
3 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1359]

4 In today's time, that "foreign law" system which makes us the slaves described in Deut. 28 above is the ENTIRE civil code,
5 as we point out in:

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.037
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 Only those who CONSENSUALLY work for the government as PRIVILEGED public officers can LAWFULLY have
7 enforceable CIVIL obligations under the CIVIL STATUTORY code. Your obligations are someone ELSE'S rights because
8 the obligation has to be owed to SOMEONE. If that someone is the government, then in effect you are in custody of
9 government property as an obligor UNTIL you fully satisfy the agreed-upon obligation. A public officer is in fact legally
10 defined as someone "in charge of the PROPERTY of the PUBLIC" and that property is YOUR obligation to the government.
11 All those therefore who CONSENT either explicitly or impliedly to claim any civil statutory status such as "person",
12 "citizen", "resident", "driver", "spouse", etc under the civil code are officers of the government. Any other interpretation
13 leads to illegal and unconstitutional slavery and human trafficking. And by "obligations" we also mean anyone who is the
14 lawful target of civil enforcement of ANY KIND OTHER than those who have injured someone by their individual actions:²³⁵

15 *"The term office' has no legal or technical meaning attached to it, distinct from its ordinary acceptations. An*
16 *office is a public charge or employment; but, as every employment is not an office, it is sometimes difficult to*
17 *distinguish between employments which are and those which are not offices.... A public officer is one who has*
18 *some duty to perform concerning the public; and he is not the less a public officer when his duty is confined to*
19 *narrow limits, because it is the duty, and the nature of that duty, which makes him a public officer, and not the*
20 *extent of his authority.' 7 Bac. Abr. 280; Carth. 479.... Where an employment or duty is a continuing [***65]*
21 *one, which is defined by rules prescribed by law and not by contract, such a charge or employment is an office,*
22 *and the person who performs it is an officer.... The powers vested in the government of the state of Mississippi*
23 *are either legislative, judicial, or executive; and these respective branches of power have been committed to*
24 *separate bodies of magistracy.... Whether an office has been created by the constitution itself, or by statute, ... the*
25 *incumbent, as a component member of one of the bodies of the magistracy, is vested with a portion of the power*
26 *of the government.... The words civil office under the state' ... import an office in which is reposed some portion*
27 *of the sovereign power of the state, and of necessity having some connection with the legislative, judicial, or*
28 *executive departments of the government.... The local and limited power and duties of the levee commissioner*
29 *can have no effect in determining the question whether his office is not an office under the state. A member of the*
30 *board of county police, or a justice of the peace, is as much an officer under the state as the executive, the heads*
31 *of department, or a member of the judiciary. The powers attached [***66] to the office of levee commissioner*
32 *evidently pertain to the executive branch of the government. Clothed with a portion of the power vested in that*
33 *department, the commissioner, in the discharge of his proper functions, exercises as clearly sovereign power as*
34 *the governor or a sheriff." Shelby v. Alcorn, 36 Miss. 273, 288-290, 292. The constitution provided that "no*
35 *senator [*233] or representative" should, during his term, "be appointed to any civil office of profit under this*
36 *state," which had been created during his legislative term. The object of the clause was manifest, and the office*
37 *of levee commissioner was held to be within the mischief which the prohibition was intended to prevent.*
38 [[Ricker's Petition, 66 N.H. 207 \(1890\)](#)]

39 We believe that the above "public officer" described as the ONLY lawful object of civil obligations is the very same status
40 as those who violate the first four commandments of the Ten Commandments in Exodus 20. The first four commandments
41 of the Ten Commandments describe "serving other gods", and someone who owes an obligation is "serving". By "other
42 gods" we believe is meant ANYONE who has legal powers or authority SUPERIOR to you, who is NOT EQUAL to you in
43 court, who is ABOVE you in rights or civil status, or who you can impose obligations upon you that you can't impose upon
44 them by the same mechanisms as they use. If they have powers greater than you as the physical natural man, then they have
45 "supernatural powers". Religion is legally defined as the "worship" and therefore "service" toward those with superior or
46 supernatural powers, meaning powers above YOURS as the natural.

47 *"Religion. Man's relation to Divinity, to reverence, worship, obedience, and submission to mandates and*
48 *precepts of supernatural or superior beings. In its broadest sense includes all forms of belief in the existence of*
49 *superior beings exercising power over human beings by volition, imposing rules of conduct, with future*
50 *rewards and punishments. Bond uniting man to God, and a virtue whose purpose is to render God worship*
51 *due him as source of all being and principle of all government of things. Nikulnikoff v. Archbishop, etc., of*
52 *Russian Orthodox Greek Catholic Church, 142 Misc. 894, 255 N.Y.S. 653, 663."*

²³⁵ See: [Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations Course](#), Form #12.040; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

The central ethos of all animal species and societies is equality of rights and treatment. Frans de Waal, a scientist, has proven that even chimps understand this.²³⁶ Any method of creating INEQUALITY in any society is an act of religion. Franchises are the only lawful way we know of to do this. And BY doing this, you unavoidably erect a hierarchy, nominate an "alpha male", and invite all sorts of abuse.

Below are some examples of common franchises within the Bible:

1. The first city mentioned in the Bible in Gen. 11 was a franchise:
 - 1.1. Nimrod founded the city of Babylon and was described as a "mighty hunter" in Gen. 10:9. The thing he HUNTED was MEN!
 - 1.2. The tactics of Nimrod as a hunter of men are detailed by the Prophet Jeremiah in Jeremiah 5:26-31.
 - 1.3. Nimrod built walls around the first Earthly city to keep the inmates/human cattle INSIDE.
 - 1.4. Nimrod then hired marauders to go out at night in plain clothes and terrorize the people OUTSIDE the walls of the city into thinking they needed "protection".
 - 1.5. During the day, Nimrod sent these same marauders in their knight armor on horses outside the same city and told the same people they had raped and pillaged the previous night that they needed protection and could get it if they moved into the city.
 - 1.6. Nimrod then created gates around the city walls where all the inhabitants had to go to conduct commerce with those outside. While they were negotiating trades at these gates, Nimrod made sure his "tax collectors" collected "protection money" for the inhabitants inside. If those conducting business at the gates didn't pay their tax, they had two choices:
 - 1.6.1. Get kicked out of the city. OR
 - 1.6.2. Be banned from foreign trading entirely by being denied access to the city gates.In modern times, these tactics are called "economic sanctions" and they are the MAIN tool of political diplomacy even to this day.
 - 1.7. Once these VICTIMS of Nimrod's "marketing program" signed up for the protection, they were invited to enter through the gates into the city and volunteered to become HUMAN CATTLE. In order to enter the city, they had to swear allegiance to the king, bow down and kiss his ring, and agree to pay him "tribute".
 - 1.8. Unlike the cattle inside the walled corral city he built, Nimrod lived OUTSIDE the city walls in a castle on the top of the hill. He didn't buy his own "protection program" and didn't like being someone else's cattle. He knew the score. This is where all the castles in Europe in the mountains come from.
2. The most famous example of slavery in the bible was a product of a franchise:
 - 2.1. The Israelites voluntarily entered slavery to Pharaoh at a time when there was a famine. They went down to Egypt seeking food rather than trusting God, and Pharaoh required them to pledge themselves, their children, their land, and their livestock into slavery. See Genesis 47.
 - 2.2. Moses later rescued the Israelites from this slavery but even then, they grumbled against him. See Numbers 14:26-38. Because they grumbled, they in effect were VOLUNTEER SLAVES. By doing so, the CHOSE to deliberately and maliciously violate the first four commandments of the ten commandments, because Pharaoh was a pagan "god" who the bible called "my lord" at the time. Pharaoh was a deity BY LAW, and it was PHARAOH's law as the secular "lawgiver" that made him a deity. See Gen. 40.
 - 2.3. Clearly, the Israelites were violating the first four commandments of the Ten Commandments in Exodus 20 not to "serve other gods" because when they were released from Pharaoh, he said:

*"Now it was told the king of Egypt that the people had fled, and the heart of Pharaoh and his servants was turned against the people; and they said, **"Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?"** 6 **So he [a]made ready his chariot and took his people with him.** 7 Also, he took six hundred choice chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt with captains over every one of them."
[Exodus 14:5-7, Bible, NKJV]*

Notice that the people working for Pharaoh were called "servants" and the Israelites were also described as "serving us". That's the same word "serve" found in the first four commandments of the Ten Commandments, and they did it voluntarily because they grumbled about UNVOLUNTEERING and leaving.

²³⁶ See: Wikipedia: Frans de Waal; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Frans_de_Waal.

1 2.4. Even after God had rescued the Israelites by emancipating them from Pharaoh, he sternly warned them NOT to
2 EVER again consent or contract to become slaves, knowing full well that it was their CONSENT that got them
3 into slavery to begin with! They STILL didn't listen to Him!

4 *"I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and
5 I said, I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or
6 agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their
7 [man/government worshipping socialist] altars." But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?*

8 *"Therefore I also said, I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and
9 persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you."*

10 *So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up
11 their voices and wept.
12 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]*

- 13 3. Slavery itself is a franchise. The Israelites were slaves under Pharaoh.
14 3.1. They consented to be slaves, because when Moses tried to free them, they grumbled. See Exodus 5:20-21.
15 3.2. Pharaoh was described as a pagan deity in Gen. 40 by calling him "their lord" or "his lord".
16 3.3. The "benefit" of the slavery franchise was that Pharaoh gave them food to eat, clothes on their back, economic
17 security, and "protection" of his laws.
18 3.4. The franchise made the Israelites agents or "officers" of Pharaoh doing whatever Pharaoh wanted them to do,
19 which in this case was build Pyramids. Today we call such people "public officers" because they are slaves of
20 the State, which is the "sovereign" or ruler.
21 3.5. The first four commandments of the Ten Commandments in Exodus 20 forbid slavery to civil rulers. They forbid
22 you from "serving other gods".
23 3.5.1. By "serving" they mean essentially working for or contracting with.
24 3.5.2. By "other gods" they mean anyone who has "supernatural powers", which means powers higher than the
25 NATUTRAL, which is you.
26 4. The Bible itself is a trust indenture and a franchise.
27 4.1. The corpus of the trust is the Heaven and the Earth, which belong to God. The earth was placed under man's
28 delegated authority as trustee when God commanded Adam and Even to subdue and have dominion over the
29 Earth. God command man in Gen. 1:28 to be fruitful and multiply and subdue, meaning have dominion over, the
30 Earth.

31 *The heavens are Yours [God's], the earth also is Yours;
32 The world and all its fullness, You have founded them.
33 The north and the south, You have created them;
34 Tabor and Hermon rejoice in Your name.
35 You have a mighty arm;
36 Strong is Your hand, and high is Your right hand."
37 [Psalm 89:11-13, Bible, NKJV]*

38
39 *"I have made the earth,
40 And created man on it.
41 I—My hands—stretched out the heavens,
42 And all their host I have commanded."
43 [Isaiah 45:12, Bible, NKJV]*

44
45 *"Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the Lord your God, also the earth with all that is in it."
46 [Deuteronomy 10:14, Bible, NKJV]*

- 47 4.2. Those who believe in God become trustees and fiduciaries to God under the terms of the Bible trust indenture and
48 franchise. That is what the phrase "in Him" means in the Bible: Acting as God's trustee, fiduciary, and hands
49 and feet during your short time here on Earth. When we are obeying God's word and His commands, we are
50 described as being in God's family and being able to enter the Kingdom of Heaven:

1 *"Let us hear the conclusion of this whole matter: **Fear [respect] God and keep His commandments [Laws found***
2 ***in the Bible], for this is man's all. For God will bring every work into judgment, including every secret thing,***
3 ***whether good or evil."***
4 *[Eccl. 12:13-14, Bible, NKJV]*

5 *"But why do you call Me 'Lord, Lord,' and not do the things which I say?"*
6 *[Luke 6:46, Bible, NKJV]*

7 *"Obey My voice, and do according to all that I command you; so shall you be My people, and I will be your God"*
8 *[Jeremiah 11:4, Bible, NKJV]*

9 *"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, **but he who does the will of My***
10 ***Father in heaven."***
11 *[Jesus in Matt. 7:21, Bible, NKJV]*

12 *"My mother and My brothers are these who hear the word of God and do it."*
13 *[Luke 8:21, Bible, NKJV]*

14 *"And we have known and believed the love that God has for us. **God is love, and he who abides in love [obedience***
15 ***to God's Laws] abides in [and is a FIDUCIARY of] God, and God in him."***
16 *[1 John 4:16, Bible, NKJV]*

17 *"Now by this we know that we know Him [God], if we keep His commandments. He who says, "I know Him," and*
18 *does not keep His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoever keeps His word, truly the*
19 *love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him [His fiduciaries]. He who says he abides in*
20 *Him [as a fiduciary] ought himself also to walk just as He [Jesus] walked."*
21 *[1 John 2:3-6, Bible, NKJV]*

22 4.3. God is the beneficiary of the trust. The "benefit" he achieves is fellowship with His family, which are all those
23 who obey Him. The Bible says that God is love, and love cannot be truly realized without relationship.

24 *"He who does not love does not know God, for God is love."*
25 *[1 John 4:8, Bible, NKJV]*

26 4.4. Those who volunteer to assume the duties of believers and "trustees" receive "consideration" for their faith which
27 includes basic salvation and protection plus an additional reward or "benefit" or "franchise" commensurate with
28 their diligent works and obedience:

29 ***"To him who overcomes I will grant to sit with Me on My throne, as I also overcame and sat down with My***
30 ***Father on His throne."***
31 *[Rev. 3:21, Bible, NKJV]*

32 ***"He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and he shall go out no more. I will write***
33 ***on him the name of My God and the name of the city of My God, the New Jerusalem, which comes down out of***
34 ***heaven from My God. And I will write on him My new name.***
35 *[Rev. 3:12-13, Bible, NKJV]*
36

37 *"O you afflicted one, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay your stones with colorful gems,*
38 *and lay your foundations with sapphires. I will make your pinnacles of rubies, your gates of crystal, and all your*
39 *walls of precious stones. All your children shall be taught by the Lord, and great shall be the peace of your*
40 *children. In righteousness you shall be established; you shall be far from oppression, for you shall not fear; and*
41 *from terror, for it shall not come near you. Indeed they shall surely assemble, but not because of Me. Whoever*
42 *assembles against you shall fall for your sake.*

43 *"Behold, I have created the blacksmith who blows the coals in the fire, who brings forth an instrument for his*
44 *work; and I have created the spoiler to destroy. No weapon formed against you shall prosper, and every tongue*
45 *which rises against you in judgment you shall condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their*
46 *righteousness is from Me,' says the Lord."*
47 *[Isaiah 54:11-17, Bible, NKJV]*

48 If you would like to know more about this subject, see:

Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

49 5. A monarchy is a franchise.

- 1 5.1. Monarchy is the only form of government described in the Bible.
2 5.2. The King within the monarchy is the only sovereign by divine right and he owns all the land.
3 5.3. Everyone rents the land from the king through property taxes.
4 5.4. The “benefit” of having a king is being “protected” by living within the walls of the city he governs and owns.
5 You must swear an oath to the king to come through the gate of the city and enter the protection of the king.
6 6. God described attempts to nominate a MONARCH OTHER THAN HIM as a franchise to be AVOIDED. When the
7 Israelites tried to nominate a secular king OTHER than him, God said they would be cursed. 1 Sam. 8.
8 7. The book of Revelation in Rev. 21 of the Bible describes the New Jerusalem as a franchise.
9 7.1. Heaven is described as a city with walkways of gold. Rev. 21:21.
10 7.2. The city has 12 gates that keep the inmates in. Rev. 21:19.
11 7.3. You can’t enter through the gates unless you have salvation. Rev. 21:27.
12 7.4. There are two degrees of reward or “benefit” that will control your experience BEFORE and AFTER you enter
13 the gates of the New Jerusalem:
14 7.4.1. The RIGHT to enter. This is called salvation.
15 7.4.2. The reward you receive AFTER entering. This is called sanctification, and it is measured by your
16 OBEDIENCE to God’s laws.
17 7.5. The final judgement determines your RIGHT to salvation in entering the city and your REWARD after arriving
18 there based on works. These RIGHTS and REWARDS are both property collectively and PRIVILEGES legally.
19 Even Christians are judged to determine their reward. Those who didn’t make the first cut allowing entrance will
20 have their PUNISHMENT determined at that white throne judgment. Rev. 20:11-15.

21 **22.2 Why God permits franchises against His people**

22 Those who do not study history are doomed to repeat it. The Bible is a history book which, if you pay attention, can teach
23 you many lessons about how franchises are created and enforced. In particular, the scheme of fractional reserve banking is
24 an imitation of what happened to the Israelites in Genesis 47 during famine, in which they pledged their land, animals, and
25 themselves as surety to acquire food from Pharaoh. Here is the modern parallel, in which the phrase “secured by their
26 pledges” was used to describe the same system Pharaoh implemented on Egypt during the famine:

27 *“Very soon, every American will be required to register their biological property (that’s you and your children)*
28 *in a national system designed to keep track of the people and that will operate under the ancient system of*
29 *pledging.*

30 *By such methodology, we can compel people to submit to our agenda, which will affect our security as a charge*
31 *back for our fiat paper currency.*

32 *Every American will be forced to register or suffer being able to work and earn a living.*

33 *They will be our chattels (property) and we will hold the security interest over them forever, by operation of the*
34 *law-merchant under the scheme of secured transactions.*

35 *Americans, by unknowingly or unwittingly delivering the bills of lading (Birth Certificate) to us will be rendered*
36 *bankrupt and insolvent, secured by their pledges.*

37 *They will be stripped of their rights and given a commercial value designed to make us a profit and they will be*
38 *none the wiser, for not one man in a million could ever figure our plans and, if by accident one or two should*
39 *figure it out, we have in our arsenal plausible deniability.*

40 *After all, this is the only logical way to fund government, by floating liens and debts to the registrants in the form*
41 *of benefits and privileges.*

42 *This will inevitably reap us huge profits beyond our wildest expectations and leave every American a contributor*
43 *to this fraud, which we will call “Social Insurance.” Without realizing it, every American will unknowingly be our*
44 *servant, however begrudgingly.*

45 *The people will become helpless and without any hope for their redemption and we will employ the high office*
46 *(presidency) of our dummy corporation (USA) to foment this plot against America.”*

47 *[Colonel Edward Mandell House, stated in a private meeting with Woodrow Wilson(President 1913 - 1921)]*

1 In modern day America, the Federal Reserve, debt based currency, and the modern franchise income tax is the scheme that
2 creates the “system of pledging” perfected by Pharaoh against his own people. Every franchise and abuse begins with the
3 “lending” of property to procure slaves. Pharaoh gave the Israelites food to make them slaves. The Federal Reserve and
4 modern income tax lend unlimited amounts of currency to a corrupted whore corporate government in exchange for the IRS
5 making us all slaves who don’t even own our own bodies or labor.

6 President Andrew Jackson was the last great American President who understood these concepts. When the modern day
7 Canaanite merchants tried to establish the first national bank in this country, the Bank of the United States, he fought them
8 bitterly and was almost assassinated over it. Here is what he said about that:

9 *“Gentlemen! I too have been a close observer of the doings of the Bank of the United States. I have had men
10 watching you for a long time, and am convinced that you have used the funds of the bank to speculate in the
11 breadstuffs of the country. When you won, you divided the profits amongst you, and when you lost, you charged
12 it to the bank. You tell me that if I take the deposits from the bank and annul its charter I shall ruin ten thousand
13 families. That may be true, gentlemen, but that is your sin! Should I let you go on, you will ruin fifty thousand
14 families, and that would be my sin! **You are a den of vipers and thieves. I have determined to rout you out, and
15 by the Eternal, (bringing his fist down on the table) I will rout you out!**”
16 [Original minutes of the Philadelphia committee of citizens sent to meet with President Jackson (February
17 1834), according to [Andrew Jackson and the Bank of the United States](#) (1928) by Stan V. Henkels;
18 Wikipedia, Andrew Jackson; SOURCE: http://en.wikiquote.org/wiki/Andrew_Jackson]*

19 The reason the above scheme eventually worked in America, is because Americans would rather have socialism than a
20 republic with private property and private rights. The reason Americans reelected Socialist FDR THREE TIMES, which was
21 more than any previous president, was because they didn’t want to take responsibility for themselves and grumbled against
22 any candidate other than socialist Franklin Delano Roosevelt (FDR). FDR was the modern-day Pharaoh who brought us the
23 outlawing of lawful gold money, Social Security, and the renewal of the Federal Reserve SCAM set to expire in 1933:

24 **Death Sentence on the Rebels**

25 *“And the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying, **“How long shall I bear with this evil congregation who
26 complain against Me? I have heard the complaints which the children of Israel make against Me. Say to them,
27 ‘As I live,’ says the LORD, ‘just as you have spoken in My hearing, so I will do to you: The carcasses of you
28 who have complained against Me shall fall in this wilderness, all of you who were numbered, according to
29 your entire number, from twenty years old and above. Except for Caleb the son of Jephunneh and Joshua the
30 son of Nun, you shall by no means enter the land which I swore I would make you dwell in. But your little
31 ones, whom you said would be victims, I will bring in, and they shall know the land which you have despised.
32 But as for you, your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness. And your sons shall be shepherds in the wilderness
33 forty years, and bear the brunt of your infidelity, until your carcasses are consumed in the wilderness.
34 According to the number of the days in which you spied out the land, forty days, for each day you shall bear
35 your guilt one year, namely forty years, and you shall know My rejection, I the LORD have spoken this. I will
36 surely do so to all this evil congregation who are gathered together against Me. In this wilderness they shall
37 be consumed, and there they shall die.”**”*

38 *“Now the men whom Moses sent to spy out the land, who returned and made all the congregation complain
39 against him by bringing a bad report of the land, those very men who brought the evil report about the land, died
40 by the plague before the LORD. But Joshua the son of Nun and Caleb the son of Jephunneh remained alive, of
41 the men who went to spy out the land.”
42 [[Numbers 14:26-38](#), Bible, NKJV]*

43 Notice that the Israelites not only grumbled against being rescued from slavery to Pharaoh, but God had to initiate the rescue
44 because they never asked for the rescue. See Exodus 7 and 8. There were 603,550 thousand Israelites who left Egypt but
45 only two of the original slaves were able to enter the Promised Land. The Promised Land of milk and honey, in turn, was
46 symbolic of a republic in which the people:

- 47 1. Trust God above Pharaoh.
- 48 2. Agree to take complete and exclusive responsibility for themselves.
- 49 3. Refuse to be governed or supported by a socialist king or a pharaoh.

50 The sentence from God himself for those who refuse to do the above is described in the scriptures below.

51 **Curses of Disobedience [to God’s Laws]**

1 “The alien [[Washington, D.C. is legislatively “alien” in relation to states of the Union](#)] who is among you shall
2 rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [[malicious destruction of EQUAL](#)
3 [PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES](#)]. He shall lend to you [[Federal Reserve](#)
4 [counterfeiting franchise](#)], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.

5 “Moreover **all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed, because**
6 **you did not obey the voice of the LORD your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes which He**
7 **commanded you.** And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.

8 “**Because you did not serve [ONLY] the LORD your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of**
9 **everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the LORD will send**
10 **against you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron**
11 **[franchise codes] on your neck until He has destroyed you.** The LORD will bring a nation against you from afar
12 [the District of CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation
13 whose language [LEGALESE] you will not understand, a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance,
14 which does not respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays
15 on an Obamacare waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL
16 system]. And they shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with “trade or business”
17 franchise taxes], until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or STOLEN/CONFISCATED]; they shall not
18 leave you grain or new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have
19 destroyed you.
20 [Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV]

21
22 “The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness’ sake; **He will exalt the law [HIS law, not man's law] and make**
23 **it honorable. But this is a people robbed and plundered!** [by tyrants in government] **All of them are snared in**
24 **[legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and**
25 **no one delivers; for plunder, and no one says, “Restore!”**

26 **Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for**
27 **plunder, and Israel to the robbers? [IRS] Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they**
28 **would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law [they divorced themselves from their domicile**
29 **using their right to contract],** therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger and the strength of battle; it
30 has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart. [he became
31 an unwitting victim of his own IGNORANCE OF THE LAW]”
32 [[Isaiah 42:21-25](#), Bible, NKJV]

33
34 “**Woe to the rebellious children,**” says the Lord, “**Who take counsel, but not of Me, and who devise plans [e.g.**
35 **“social insurance”], but not of My Spirit, that they may add sin to sin; who walk to go down to Egypt [Babylon**
36 **or the District of Criminals, Washington, D.C.], and have not asked My advice, to strengthen themselves in the**
37 **strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! Therefore the strength of Pharaoh shall be your**
38 **shame, and trust in the shadow of Egypt shall be your humiliation...**

39 Now go, write it before them on a tablet, and note it on a scroll, that it may be for time to come, forever and ever:
40 that this is a rebellious people, **lying children, children who will not hear the law of the Lord;** who say to the
41 seers, “Do not see,” and to the prophets [economic prognosticators], “Do not prophesy to us right things’ **Speak**
42 **to us smooth [politically correct] things, prophecy deceits.** Get out of the way, turn aside from the path, cause
43 the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us [take the ten commandments out of the U.S. Supreme Court
44 Building].”

45 Therefore thus says the Holy One of Israel:

46 “**Because you despise this word [God’s word/law], and trust in [government] oppression and perversity, and**
47 **rely on them, therefore this iniquity shall be to you like a breach ready to fall, a bulge in a high wall, whose**
48 **breaking comes suddenly, in an instant. And He shall break it like the breaking of the potter’s vessel, which**
49 **is broken in pieces; He shall not spare. So there shall not be found among its fragments a shard to take fire**
50 **from the hearth, or to take water from the cistern.”**
51 [Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-14, Bible, NKJV]

52 We exhaustively prove in the following resource that when a country collectively refuses to put either God or His law first,
53 wicked rulers are the main method by which God punishes them.

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22.3 Specific examples of franchises in the Bible

We searched the Bible for references to franchises, and here are a few. The key words we searched for are:

1. “benefit”
2. “benefactors”
3. “usury”
4. “servant”
5. “oppression”

All men are equal and when any one man or group of men must serve other men without compensation, then you have slavery if it is involuntary and based on physical force, and franchise and oppression if it is voluntary. Every attempt to implement or enforce franchises is designed and intended to produce inequality, privilege, and discrimination in how the government treats the people relative to other people. Below are some examples from the bible of franchises, some of which repeated the experience of the Israelites when they were first sold into slavery in Egypt. History repeats itself, unfortunately.

1. Luke 22:24-30: Jesus refers to any system of government involving “privilege” and inequality as unjust and to be avoided. Notice the word “benefactors”, which means “privileged”:

The Disciples Argue About Greatness

*Now there was also a dispute among them, as to which of them should be considered the greatest. And He said to them, **“The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and those who exercise authority over them are called ‘benefactors.’ But not so among you; on the contrary, he who is greatest among you, let him be as the younger, and he who governs as he who serves.** For who is greater, he who sits at the table, or he who serves? Is it not he who sits at the table? Yet I am among you as the One who serves.*

“But you are those who have continued with Me in My trials. And I bestow upon you a kingdom, just as My Father bestowed one upon Me, that you may eat and drink at My table in My kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.”

2. Lamentations 5:1-16. The people groan because “the crown has fallen from their head”, meaning they have lost their sovereignty. They complain basically because everything is a privilege that they have to pay for, beg for, or sign a contract/franchise surrendering their rights to obtain.

Lamentations 5

*1 Remember, O LORD, what has happened to us;
look, and see our disgrace.*

*2 **Our inheritance has been turned over to aliens,
our homes to foreigners.***

*3 We have become orphans and fatherless,
our mothers like widows.*

*4 We must buy the water we drink;
our wood can be had only at a price.[franchise]*

*5 Those who pursue us are at our heels;
we are weary and find no rest. [IRS terrorism]*

*6 We **submitted to Egypt and Assyria** [surrendered rights through contracts]
to get enough bread.*

*7 Our fathers sinned and are no more,
and we bear their punishment.*

*8 **Slaves rule over us,** [public servants acting like dictators instead of servants]
and there is none to free us from their hands. [who polices the police, meaning the government?]*

1 9 We get our bread at the risk of our lives
2 because of the sword in the desert.

3 10 Our skin is hot as an oven,
4 feverish from hunger.

5 11 Women have been ravished in Zion,
6 and virgins in the towns of Judah.

7 12 Princes have been hung up by their hands;
8 elders are shown no respect.

9 13 Young men toil at the millstones;
10 boys stagger under loads of wood.

11 14 The elders are gone from the city gate;
12 the young men have stopped their music.

13 15 Joy is gone from our hearts;
14 our dancing has turned to mourning.

15 **16 The crown has fallen from our head.**
16 **Woe to us, for we have sinned!**

17 3. **Nehemiah 5:** The Jews are subject to usury and oppression because they want to govern their own lives, restore the
18 broken down wall of their former city and government, and associate together to restore their original theocracy form
19 of government. In response to their plans, they are subjected to usury by the foreigners they are living with, charged
20 high prices for basic necessities, and forced into economic servitude as a punishment for their pursuit of self-
21 government. That usury was a franchise imposed from without, and the result was economic servitude. The phrase
22 “sold to the nations” in the passage below means they were contracted into servitude and debt to get basic necessities,
23 and that contract was a franchise. When the Jews wanted to govern their own lives and separate from the pagans
24 around them, they would have left those pagans holding the tax burden to support their unjust system, so the pagans
25 complained against the Jews and tried to subject them to discrimination, just like the IRS terrorizes people today who
26 want to disconnect from the “trade or business” franchise and govern and support themselves without outside
27 interference. The practical result is that personal responsibility and self-government is effectively criminalized and
28 penalized.

29 *Nehemiah 5*

30 *Nehemiah Deals with Oppression*

31 *1 And **there was a great outcry of the people and their wives against their Jewish brethren** [because they were
32 abandoning the existing government and the tax rolls to form their own government]. 2 For there were those who
33 said, “We, our sons, and our daughters are many; therefore let us get grain, that we may eat and live.”*

34 *3 There were also some who said, “We have mortgaged our lands and vineyards and houses, that we might buy
35 grain because of the famine.”*

36 *4 There were also those who said, “**We have borrowed money for the king’s tax on our lands and vineyards.**
37 [franchise/use fee for the kings territory] 5 Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their
38 children; and indeed we are forcing our sons and our daughters to be slaves, and some of our daughters have
39 been brought into slavery. It is not in our power to redeem them, for other men have our lands and vineyards.”*

40 *6 And I became very angry when I heard their outcry and these words. 7 After serious thought, I rebuked the
41 nobles and rulers, and said to them, “**Each of you is exacting usury from his brother[through a franchise].**” So
42 I called a great assembly against them [jury]. 8 And I said to them, “**According to our ability we have redeemed**
43 **our Jewish brethren who were sold to the nations.** Now indeed, will you even sell your brethren? Or should they
44 be sold to us?”*

45 *Then they were silenced and found nothing to say. 9 Then I said, “**What you are doing [with franchises and the**
46 **inequality they produce] is not good. Should you not walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of**
47 **the nations, our enemies?** 10 I also, with my brethren and my servants, am lending them money and grain. **Please,**
48 **let us stop this usury!** 11 Restore now to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their olive groves, and
49 their houses, also a hundredth of the money and the grain, the new wine and the oil, that you have charged them.”*

1 12 So they said, "We will restore it, and will require nothing from them; we will do as you say."

2 Then I called the priests, and required an oath from them that they would do according to this promise. 13 Then
3 I shook out the fold of my garment[a] and said, "So may God shake out each man from his house, and from his
4 property, who does not perform this promise [new covenant/franchise]. Even thus may he be shaken out and
5 emptied [lose all his property if doesn't agree]."

6 And all the assembly said, "Amen!" and praised the LORD. Then the people did according to this promise.

- 7 4. Genesis 47, Pharaoh established a franchise in which the Israelites and all of Egypt voluntarily pledged to become
8 slaves who traded ALL their land, their livestock, themselves, and even their children as slaves to the king in exchange
9 for food during a famine. In that sense, what Pharaoh offered was an "adhesion contract", with unconscionable terms.
10 After the Israelites had voluntarily given up everything they had, Pharaoh put them to work farming his land, which
11 used to be THEIRS, and he then charged them a 20 percent tribute tax on the crops. In effect, they became
12 sharecroppers on the land they used to own. Throughout Genesis 42-47, whenever the Israelites addressed the
13 Pharaoh, they referred to him as "my Lord" and whenever they referred to themselves, they said "Your servant". This
14 was proof of the idolatry that was directed at Pharaoh, their ruler. It was also proof that they had become inferior and
15 that Pharaoh had become their "parens patriae".

16 **Joseph Deals with the Famine**

17 ¹³ Now there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very severe, so that the land of Egypt and the land
18 of Canaan languished because of the famine. ¹⁴ And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land
19 of Egypt and in the land of Canaan, for the grain which they bought; and Joseph brought the money into
20 Pharaoh's house.

21 ¹⁵ So when the money failed in the land of Egypt and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came to Joseph and
22 said, "Give us bread, for why should we die in your presence? For the money has failed."

23 ¹⁶ Then Joseph said, "**Give your livestock, and I will give you bread for your livestock, if the money is gone.**" ¹⁷
24 **So they brought their livestock to Joseph, and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for the horses, the flocks,**
25 **the cattle of the herds, and for the donkeys. Thus he fed them with bread in exchange for all their livestock**
26 **that year.**

27 ¹⁸ **When that year had ended, they came to him the next year and said to him, "We will not hide from my lord**
28 **that our money is gone; my lord also has our herds of livestock. There is nothing left in the sight of my lord**
29 **but our bodies and our lands.** ¹⁹ **Why should we die before your eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our**
30 **land for bread, and we and our land will be servants of Pharaoh; give us seed, that we may live and not die,**
31 **that the land may not be desolate.**"

32 ²⁰ **Then Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for every man of the Egyptians sold his field, because**
33 **the famine was severe upon them. So the land became Pharaoh's.** ²¹ **And as for the people, he moved them into**
34 **the cities,** ²² **from one end of the borders of Egypt to the other end.** ²² **Only the land of the priests he did not**
35 **buy; for the priests had rations allotted to them by Pharaoh, and they ate their rations which Pharaoh gave**
36 **them; therefore they did not sell their lands.**

37 ²³ Then Joseph said to the people, "Indeed I have bought you and your land this day for Pharaoh. Look, here is
38 seed for you, and you shall sow the land. ²⁴ And it shall come to pass in the harvest that you shall give one-fifth
39 to Pharaoh. Four-fifths shall be your own, as seed for the field and for your food, for those of your households
40 and as food for your little ones."

41 ²⁵ So they said, "You have saved our lives; let us find favor in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's
42 servants." ²⁶ And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt to this day, that Pharaoh should have one-fifth,
43 except for the land of the priests only, which did not become Pharaoh's.
44 [Genesis 47:13-26, Bible, NKJV]

45 Thomas Jefferson predicted the same thing described above would happen in America, when he said:

46 "If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their money, first by inflation and then
47 by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around them, will deprive the people of their property
48 until their children will wake up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered. "
49 [Thomas Jefferson]

22.4 God hates money changers and merchants who use franchises to enslave people

God HATES merchants who use franchises to enslave people. In the Bible, such people are called “Canaanites” or “money changers”. The Canaanites are described as “merchants” and the Lord repeatedly ordered the Israelites to KILL all the Canaanites.

1. Indirectly, the order to kill the Canaanites was an order to eliminate those who put mammon ahead of God. See Matt. 6:24.
2. Zechariah 14:21 (NIV) defines “Canaanites” as merchants. The NIV version of this scripture has a footnote that defines “Canaanite” as “merchant”. See: <http://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=zechariah%2014&version=NIV>
3. Numbers 31, the Lord told the Israelites to kill the Midianites in the land of Canaan.
4. Judges 1, the Lord ordered Joshua, the faithful one who brought the Israelites into the promised land, to again kill the Canaanites, meaning merchants.

It is the Canaanites, called the “money changers”, or their merchant equivalent who caused Jesus to flip the tables over in the temple when they had turned it into a marketplace. See Mark 11:15, John 2:15. Money changing was Satan’s greatest transgression as well:

*“You were the seal of perfection,
Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.
¹³ You were in Eden, the garden of God;
Every precious stone was your covering:
The sardius, topaz, and diamond,
Beryl, onyx, and jasper,
Sapphire, turquoise, and emerald with gold.
The workmanship of your timbrels and pipes
Was prepared for you on the day you were created.*

*¹⁴ “You were the anointed cherub who covers;
I established you;
You were on the holy mountain of God;
You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones.
¹⁵ You were perfect in your ways from the day you were created,
Till iniquity was found in you.*

***¹⁶ “By the abundance of your trading
You became filled with violence within,
And you sinned;
Therefore I cast you as a profane thing
Out of the mountain of God;
And I destroyed you, O covering cherub,
From the midst of the fiery stones.***

*¹⁷ “Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty;
You corrupted your wisdom for the sake of your splendor;
I cast you to the ground,
I laid you before kings,
That they might gaze at you.*

***¹⁸ “You defiled your sanctuaries
By the multitude of your iniquities,
By the iniquity of your trading;
Therefore I brought fire from your midst;
It devoured you,
And I turned you to ashes upon the earth
In the sight of all who saw you.
¹⁹ All who knew you among the peoples are astonished at you;
You have become a horror,
And shall be no more forever. ”””
[Ezekiel 28:13-19, Bible, NKJV]***

Babylon the Great Harlot in the book of Revelation is really just a symbol for those who would trade their morals in exchange for money. The Harlot is described as fornicating with the Beast. Black’s Law Dictionary defines “commerce” as intercourse.

1 “**Commerce**. ...**Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens or
2 inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the
3 instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it
4 is carried on...”
5 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

6 This despicable harlot is described below as the “woman who sits on many waters”.

7 “Come, I will show you the judgment of the great harlot [Babylon the Great Harlot] who sits on many waters,
8 with whom the kings of the earth [politicians and rulers] committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth
9 were made drunk [indulged] with the wine of her fornication.”
10 [[Rev. 17:1-2](#), Bible, NKJV]

11 These waters are simply symbolic of a democracy controlled by mobs of atheistic people who are fornicating with the Beast
12 and who have made it their false, man-made god and idol:

13 “*The waters which you saw, where the harlot sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues.*”
14 [[Rev. 17:15](#), Bible, NKJV]

15 The Beast is then defined in Rev. 19:19 as “the kings of the earth”, which today would be our political rulers:

16 “*And I saw **the beast, the kings of the earth**, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who
17 sat on the horse and against His army.*”
18 [[Rev. 19:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

19 It is also the equivalent of Canaanites who the Muslims call “infidels”. They engage in usury to enslave and exploit people.
20 Our debt-based imperialist international money system is the foundation of why many Muslims despise America, and rightly
21 so. Their Quran forbids usury and so does our Bible, but this is commonly overlooked even by Christians.

22 **22.5 God hates civil rulers because they use franchises to enslave people: They all represent** 23 **Satan**

24 The Bible identifies civil rulers and civil societies as representatives of Satan. This is confirmed by the following:

25 “*And I saw **the beast, the kings [heathen political rulers and the unbelieving democratic majorities who control**
26 **them] of the earth [controlled by Satan]**, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him [God]
27 who sat on the horse and against His army.*”
28 [[Revelation 19:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

29 Notice that the Beast and the kings of the earth are both fighting against God and are on the same side. Political rulers
30 throughout history have constantly warred against God. Isaiah 14 also reveals that these same kings and rulers are agents of
31 Satan and not God. The message below is addressed to the King of Babylon, who is the same Beast personified above:

32 “**Hell from beneath** is excited about you,
33 **To meet you [the King of Babylon] at your coming;**
34 **It stirs up the dead for you,**
35 **All the chief ones of the earth;**
36 **It has raised up from their thrones**
37 **All the kings of the nations.**
38 They all shall speak and say to you:

39 ‘ Have you also become as weak as we?
40 Have you become like us?
41 Your pomp is brought down to Sheol,
42 And the sound of your stringed instruments;
43 The maggot is spread under you,
44 And worms cover you.’
45 [Isaiah 14:9-11, Bible, NKJV]

46 Conclusions from the above:

47 1. The King of Babylon is going to hell:

1 "Hell from beneath is excited about you, to meet you at your coming".

2 2. All kings of the nations were raised to their thrones by Hell:

3 "Hell from beneath...it has raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations".

4 3. All the dead kings are already in hell. That is the only way they could be raised up by Hell to speak to the King of
5 Babylon in the first place.

6 Not only does God identify political rulers (kings) as agents and representatives of Satan, but he also identifies the cities
7 where they rule and derive their authority as an abomination. The very first city described in the Bible, Babylon, was created
8 by Nimrod, who the Bible described as a hunter of men. Gen. 10:8-12. Nimrod was a predator of men, not a protector of
9 them. Hence, a "mighty hunter", as the Bible describes him. For a fascinating sermon on this subject, see:

SEDM Sermons Page, Section 5.1: Statism
<http://sedm.org/Sermons/Sermons.htm>

10 Some really good corroborating sources that confirm the conclusions of this section so far are:

- 11 1. *Devil's Advocate Movie Clip*. Al Pacino plays Satan and demonstrates how Satan is taking over the legal profession
12 and the government to destroy you and society. Very enlightening
13 <http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/>
14 2. *Society is a Blessing, But Government is Evil*. Essay by Thomas Paine, who also authored Common Sense, a document
15 that started the American Revolution.
16 <http://mises.org/story/2897>

17 **22.6 Cities in the Bible are a place where government franchisees and idolaters are held as** 18 **"livestock"**

19 Note that in Genesis 47:21 that after all of Egypt had volunteered to become slaves to Pharaoh, he moved them all to the
20 cities, which effectively became a "ranch" for his new slaves. These human slaves in effect became his human "livestock".
21 God HATES cities, and this is why.

22 *²⁰ Then Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for every man of the Egyptians sold his field, because*
23 *the famine was severe upon them. So the land became Pharaoh's. ²¹ And as for the people, he moved them into*
24 *the cities,^[a] from one end of the borders of Egypt to the other end. ²² Only the land of the priests he did not*
25 *buy; for the priests had rations allotted to them by Pharaoh, and they ate their rations which Pharaoh gave*
26 *them; therefore they did not sell their lands.*
27 [Genesis 47:21]

28 Below is another example why he hates cities: The people who run them in the government are PAGAN GODS who are the
29 object of idolatry. Notice the comment about cities being gods. In the old days, each city had a King and that king was the
30 personification of the city and a pagan deity all his own. People could only enter his presence or the city by going through
31 the gate of the city walls, and they had to pledge allegiance to the king to do so, which was privilege induced slavery.

32 "As the thief is ashamed when he is found out,
33 So is the house of Israel ashamed;
34 They and their kings and their princes, and their priests and their prophets,
35 Saying to a tree, 'You are my father,'
36 And to a stone, 'You gave birth to me.'
37 For they have turned their back to Me, and not their face.
38 But in the time of their trouble
39 They will say, 'Arise and save us.'
40 But where are your gods that you have made for yourselves?
41 Let them arise,
42 If they can save you in the time of your trouble;
43 *For according to the number of your cities*
44 *Are your gods, O Judah.*
45 [Jeremiah 2:26-28, Bible, NKJV]

1 The passage above is also confirmed by the following, which is an address to the King of Babylon and indirectly to Lucifer
2 himself:

3 "All the kings of the nations,
4 All of them, sleep in glory,
5 Everyone in his own house;
6 But you are cast out of your grave
7 Like an abominable branch,
8 Like the garment of those who are slain,
9 Thrust through with a sword,
10 Who go down to the stones of the pit,
11 Like a corpse trodden underfoot.
12 You will not be joined with them in burial,
13 Because you have destroyed your land
14 And slain your people.
15 The brood of evildoers shall never be named.
16 **Prepare slaughter for his children**
17 **Because of the iniquity of their fathers,**
18 **Lest they rise up and possess the land,**
19 **And fill the face of the world with cities."**
20 [Isaiah 14:18-21, Bible, NKJV]

21 Consistent with the conclusions of this section, Stefan Molyneux produced a wonderful video that describes people who
22 consent to be civilly ruled by governments as "government livestock".

The REAL Matrix, Stefan Molyneux
YOUTUBE: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=P772Eb63qIY&>
LOCAL COPY: <https://sedm.org/media/the-real-matrix/>

23 **22.7 Agency ("office") in the Bible**

24 Every franchise involves agency of the franchisee on behalf of the grantor of the franchise. In government law, this agency
25 is called "office" or "public office". This agency is usually implemented through an oath and the fiduciary duty it creates.

26 **Fiduciary or confidential relation.** A very broad term embracing both technical and fiduciary relations and
27 those informal relations which exist wherever one person trusts in or relies upon another. One founded on trust
28 or confidence reposed by one person in the integrity and fidelity of another. Such relationship arises whenever
29 confidence is reposed on one side, and domination and influence result on the other; the relation can be legal,
30 social, domestic, or merely personal. Heilman's Estate, Matter of, 37 Ill.App.3d. 390, 345 N.E.2d. 536, 540.

31 A relation subsisting between two persons in regard to a business, contract, or piece of property, or in regard to
32 the general business or estate of one of them, of such a character that each must repose trust and confidence in
33 the other and must exercise a corresponding degree of fairness and good faith. Out of such a relation, the law
34 raises the rule that neither party may exert influence or pressure upon the other, take selfish advantage of his
35 trust, or deal with the subject-matter of the trust in such a way as to benefit himself or prejudice the other except
36 in the exercise of the utmost good faith and with the full knowledge and consent of that other, business shrewdness,
37 hard bargaining, and astuteness to take advantage of the forgetfulness or negligence of another being totally
38 prohibited as between persons standing in such a relation to each other. Examples of fiduciary relations are
39 those existing between attorney and client, guardian and ward, principal and agent, executor and heir, trustee
40 and cestui que trust, landlord and tenant, etc.
41 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 625]

42 The Bible uses this same fiduciary duty to create agency and office of Christians on behalf of God the Father. For example,
43 Jesus was an agent or officer of God and the phrase "in Him" is evidence of that office.

44 *The Father Revealed*

45 "If you had known Me, you would have known My Father also; and from now on you know Him and have seen
46 Him."

47 Philip said to Him, "Lord, **show us the Father**, and it is sufficient for us."

48 Jesus said to him, "Have I been with you so long, and yet you have not known Me, Philip? **He who has seen Me**
49 **has seen the Father; so how can you say, 'Show us the Father'?**¹⁰ **Do you not believe that I am in the Father,**
50 **and the Father in Me? The words that I speak to you I do not speak on My own authority; but the Father who**

1 dwells in Me does the works. Believe Me that I am in the Father and the Father in Me, or else believe Me for
2 the sake of the works themselves.
3 [John 14:7-11, Bible, NKJV]

4 In a sense, Jesus was a “public officer of the Kingdom of Heaven”, where “Heaven” is a corporation created by God Himself.
5 What Caesar has done is imitate God’s design for how it obtains jurisdiction, taxes, and regulates everyone in the country.
6 First it created corporations as a way to generate revenue, and it identified itself as the “parens patriae” in relation to the
7 corporation. A “parens patriae” is a “father” or “parent”. Everything Satan does is a counterfeit.

8 “The proposition is that the United States, as the grantor of the franchises of the company [a corporation, in
9 this case], the author of its charter, and the donor of lands, rights, and privileges of immense value, and as
10 parens patriae, is a trustee, invested with power to enforce the proper use of the property and franchises granted
11 for the benefit of the public.”
12 [U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co., 98 U.S. 569 (1878)]

13 The Holy Spirit living “inside” of Christians and the law that it “writes on our heart” (Deut. 32:46) is how God “commands”
14 His officers and agents while on earth, who are “believers”.

15 Jesus Promises Another Helper

16 ¹⁵ “If you love Me, keep^[d] My commandments. ¹⁶ And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper,
17 that He may abide with you forever— ¹⁷ the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither
18 sees Him nor knows Him; but you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you. ¹⁸ I will not leave you
19 orphans; I will come to you.”
20 [John 14:15-17, Bible, NKJV]

21 The Bible also says that the essence of God is love. 1 John 4:8. So indirectly, the above is implying that the essence of
22 religion is obedience to God’s laws. In fact, “worship” is legally defined as obedience to the laws of one’s God:

23 Worship. Any form of religious service showing reverence for Divine Being, or exhortation to obedience to or
24 following the mandates of such Being. Religious exercises participated in by a number of persons assembled
25 for that purpose, the disturbance of which is a statutory offense in many states.
26 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1606-1607]

27 Caesar has a substitute for the Holy Spirit in his counterfeit design, which is “allegiance”:

28 1. All those seeking to be “citizens” must take an oath of allegiance as a prerequisite to being naturalized or profess
29 allegiance prior to receiving a passport. 8 U.S.C. §1448, and 22 U.S.C. §212. That oath creates an obligation of
30 obedience to the laws of the state sovereign IF and ONLY IF protection is sought. The essence of “law” is also obedience:

31 “Obedientia est legis essentia. Obedience is the essence of the law. 11 Co. 100.”
32 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
33 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

34 2. After one becomes a “citizen”, they are then expected to “know the law”, which implies that it must be “in their heart”,
35 just like the “Holy Spirit” and God’s laws are written in the hearts of believers.

36 “Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract with an officer without having it reduced
37 to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law.”
38 [Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

39 Jesus also admitted that the Ruler of this World is Satan, and that Satan has “nothing in God”, meaning he is NOT acting as
40 God’s agent, but doing his own thing. Indirectly, he was also admitting that ALL who rule the world have nothing “in Him”,
41 and hence are representatives of Satan himself. Anyone not exercising agency and office on behalf of God, in fact, is an
42 officer and agent of Satan:

43 ²⁹ “And now I have told you before it comes, that when it does come to pass, you may believe. ³⁰ I will no longer
44 talk much with you, for the ruler of this world is coming, and he has nothing in Me. ³¹ But that the world may
45 know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave Me commandment, so I do. Arise, let us go from here.
46 [John 14:29-31, Bible, NKJV]

47 If you would like a much more detailed treatment of the subject of this section, see:

22.8 You might be a Christian if...

You Might Be A Christian

1. If you believe that Jesus Christ died for your sins and rose again; and, have personally accepted Christ as your Savior and Lord; and,
2. If you believe that Jesus Christ is Lord, the King of the Universe, and not the United States government; and,
3. If you believe that Jesus Christ is the only way to God the Father and that all other religions are false, subjective, man-made systems of religion; and,
4. If you believe the Word of God and not the United States Constitution is the highest law in the land; and,
5. If you believe that salvation is in Christ and not some man running for president of the United States, Inc.; and,
6. If you believe government is ordained of God to punish criminals; and,
7. If you believe it is the duty of the state to arrange its affairs under the objective, "Hallowed be thy name, thy kingdom come, Thy will be done."
8. If you believe that there is one unchanging Source of Law and that the Christian can have no competing sources of law before the God's law; and,
9. If you believe God's law is perfect making wise the simple; and,
10. If you believe the new covenant involves an operation of the Spirit who writes God's law on the hearts of His people; and,
11. If you believe the United States Government should have its source of law in the Scriptures and not in "We the People" nor Islam's Sharia law; and,
12. If you believe that the state has a duty to legislate according to the Ten Commandments and enforce them through the government institutions; and,
13. If you believe that Christianity is the true and only religion and that other religions do not deserve equal protection of the First Amendment; and,
14. If you believe the right to carry arms comes from God and not from the constitution; and,
15. If you believe that government officials should be servants of the people and not rulers over the people; and,
16. If you believe the government should not make treaties with non-Christian countries that obligate our young service men to defend Islamic cultures; and,
17. If you believe that government officers should be competent Christian men with a love for truth and who hate dishonest gain; and,
18. If you believe that government officials, having access to privileged information, should not use their office to increase their personal wealth; and,
19. If you believe that foreigners (Moslems, etc.) coming to this country must learn English and agree to yield to Christian law; and,
20. If you believe that government must stop its support of abortion and enforce the Command, "Thou shall not kill" with lethal force; and,
21. If you believe that God's law is not a private matter but a public responsibility; and,
22. If you believe that protecting life as well as the taking of life are duties of man; and,
23. If you believe that neither insanity nor feeble-mindedness nor race nor social status nor income nor a dysfunctional family is a defense for murder; and,
24. If you believe that the government should execute Sodomites where there is evidence beyond reasonable doubt of such practice; and,
25. If you believe that God created countries and that borders must be respected; and,
26. If you believe that aliens that come to this country without proper authority are thieves seeking to steal American benefits who must be arrested and deported; and,
27. If you believe that family is the first and most primary of God-ordained institutions which the government has a duty to protect; and,
28. If you believe a man has a right under Christian law to marry the woman of his choice without first getting permission from the state; and,
29. If you believe that God has ordained the man to be the head of the house and that that leadership must be feared; and,
30. If you believe that a husband is to be treated as king of the home and that he should treat his wife as a queen in the home; and,
31. If you believe that Christian parents have a duty to provide their children a Christian education; and,

- 1 32. If you believe that a wife should arrange herself under her husband's leadership and not look to the state to take care of
2 them as a husband; and,
- 3 33. If you believe a war on parental authority is a war on God's authority; and,
- 4 34. If you believe that woman's suffrage and the feminist movement is a war on marriage and human life; and,
- 5 35. If you believe that murdering babies is not an acceptable form of family planning; and,
- 6 36. If you believe that a woman does not have a right to kill her baby because she committed fornication; and,
- 7 37. If you believe that families (fathers, mothers, brothers, sisters) should pay for babies born out of wedlock and not the
8 state; and,
- 9 38. If you believe that a woman has a right, even a duty, to control her own body, but that a baby in the womb is a separate
10 person from its mother with rights given by God; and,
- 11 39. If you believe that money should be based on real substance like gold and silver and not man-made digits, credits and
12 debits, and inflationary paper that enables the government to steal from the American at will people by changing the
13 value of the currency under color of law; and,
- 14 40. If you believe that bankers with their lender schemes to defraud Americans of their homes and property must be
15 indicted and made to pay restitution; and,
- 16 41. If you believe the income tax is a fraudulent scheme to weaken the family and to enrich the government; and,
- 17 42. If you believe that creating money out of thin air by the state is a criminal act; and,
- 18 43. If you believe that paying your fair share of income tax is zero; and,
- 19 44. If you believe that taxing the rich is a wicked scheme to confiscate wealth under color of law; and,
- 20 45. If you believe the government can charge for the services it provides; and,
- 21 46. If you believe that every American male should pay a biblical, modest poll tax to support a Biblical government; and,
- 22 47. If you believe that the only legitimate government a Christian is obligated to support is one that arranges itself under
23 the authority of Christ and His Law-word; and,
- 24 48. If you believe that out of respect for the First-day Sabbath, that all businesses except essential goods and services
25 should be closed on Sunday; and,
- 26 49. If you believe aggressive, unprovoked declarations of war on states to convert them to democracy is unscriptural and
27 cannot be supported as a purpose of government; and,
- 28 50. If you believe it is the duty of every Christian man to know and practice law; and,
- 29 51. If you believe it is your duty to oppose and resist a secular, godless government that preys upon its people; that
30 promotes child sacrifice; and that protects Sodomy; and,
- 31 52. If you believe a secular government is hostile to the Christian faith and must be dismantled in favor of a Christian
32 administration; and,
- 33 53. If you believe that competent, God-fearing men are more suitable for public service than retired military men or
34 lawyers; and,
- 35 54. If you believe that competent, biblical pastors and studied Christians are more of an authority on human behavior than
36 psychologists; and,
- 37 55. If you believe it is not the job of government to regulate public schools, but that it is up to families and their
38 communities to educate their children according to the values of God's Word; and,
- 39 56. If you believe in the right of parents to home school their own children; and,
- 40 57. If you believe you have a right to travel responsibly on public highways without first getting permission from the state;
41 and,
- 42 58. If you believe that every man has a duty to know the law and uphold the law; and, that a police state is evidence of
43 tyranny; and,
- 44 59. If you believe that storms and "natural" disasters and inflation and foolish leaders are a judgment of God upon nations;
45 and,
- 46 60. If you believe the earth belongs to the Lord and not the government; and,
- 47 61. If you believe your property can not be righteously taxed; and,
- 48 62. If you believe that only businesses can create jobs and not the state; and,
- 49 63. If you believe that an "income" tax is unbiblical and
50 detrimental to the economy; and,
- 51 64. If you believe that responsibility leads to freedom and not government programs; and,
- 52 65. If you believe that real crimes involves injuring people or their property, and that not wearing a seat belt is not a crime;
53 and,
- 54 66. If you believe the head of the church is the Lord Jesus Christ and not the IRS; and,
- 55 67. If you believe the church has its own authority and should be organized under the Lord Jesus Christ free of government
56 interference or control; and,

- 1 68. If you believe any church that is organized under the laws of the United States (IRS) in order to become a government
- 2 corporation has committed treason to Christ and is a harlot organization for the pimp government; and,
- 3 69. If you believe the role of government is to protect the rights of the people and not to be a pseudo church charity for the
- 4 people; and,
- 5 70. If you believe democracy is not a Biblical value; and, is, in fact, condemned in the Scripture; and,
- 6 71. If you believe the true church is Israel of God, and that modern day geo-political Israel is not a fulfillment of prophecy
- 7 nor are they the "people of God;" and,
- 8 72. If you believe Christians should oppose the modern Zionistic agenda; and,
- 9 73. If you believe America should not be involved in foreign wars unless we are attacked; and,
- 10 74. If you believe that Moslems are an enemy of the gospel and cannot be assimilated into Christian countries; and,
- 11 75. If you believe that immigrants, in order to become citizens in this country, must learn the English language, and
- 12 surrender to Christian law; and,
- 13 76. If you believe that every able body man needs to part of the militia and be trained in how to use weapons for the
- 14 defense of his country; and,
- 15 77. If you believe that women should not serve in combat a long side men; and,
- 16 78. If you believe Romans 13 does not teach unlimited submission to any government regardless of its character; and,
- 17 79. If you believe that America should have the smallest prison population in the world; and,
- 18 80. If you believe that prisons should have a limited use because they are fundamentally unbiblical; and,
- 19 81. If you believe that locking a man up in prison for ten or twenty years is radically inhumane; and,
- 20 82. If you believe that men guilty of capital offenses should be execute speedily; and,
- 21 83. If you believe that men guilty of petty crimes should be fined or flogged and made to pay restitution; and,
- 22 84. If you believe that incorrigible men should be purged from society; and,
- 23 85. If you believe we should protect innocent, unborn babies from murderous madmen; and,
- 24 86. If you believe that vigilante justice is nevertheless justice; and,
- 25 87. If you believe that creating wealth is not a crime; and,
- 26 88. If you believe that the love of money is a root of all evil and policies must be in place to expose corrupt politicians;
- 27 and,
- 28 89. If you believe that individuals and not the government should be responsible for health care; and,
- 29 90. If you believe it is God's will for the government to be the ministry of justice and for the church to be the ministry of
- 30 grace; and,
- 31 91. If you believe that law cannot regenerate society; but that a proper execution of law can purge society of evil doers;
- 32 and,
- 33 92. If you believe that more and more laws cannot bring in God's kingdom or a man-made utopia, but only cripple society,
- 34 stifle creativity, and injure freedom; and,
- 35 93. If you believe that power of love is more desired than the love of power; and,
- 36 94. If you believe that love is not the answer to all of man's problems; and,
- 37 95. If you believe that swift justice is the answer to crime; and that enduring love is the answer for human weakness; and,
- 38 96. If you believe the opposite of law is not grace but lawlessness; and,
- 39 97. If you believe criminals should make restitution to their victims and not the fictional state; and,
- 40 98. If you believe that loving your neighbor means being a responsible property manager; and,
- 41 99. If you believe that property rights includes the right to control one's own property; and,
- 42 100.If you believe that loving your neighbor does not mean you can tell him what to do on his own property or use the
- 43 force of government to enforce your will on that neighbor by taking away his property rights; and,
- 44 101.If you believe that a 30 year mortgage on a home is slavery and that perpetual debt is condemned by God's law; and,
- 45 102.If you believe no debt should last longer than six years; and,
- 46 103.If you believe voluntary servitude is sanctioned by God, but that kidnapping and involuntary slavery is punishable by
- 47 death; and,
- 48 104.If you believe a man has a right, even a duty, not to contract with the state; and,
- 49 105.If you believe in the rule of law and not rule by law; and,
- 50 106.If you believe that civil authorities are duty bound to obey God's law; and,
- 51 107.If you believe the state cannot turn a right into a privilege; and,
- 52 108.If you believe that a man cannot be arrested if he is not in the act of committing a crime or without a warrant signed by
- 53 a de jure, bonded judge based on probable cause; and,
- 54 109.If you believe cops that seize property or freedom without a warrant should be fined and sanctioned; and,
- 55 110.If you believe a man cannot be sentenced to death without two witnesses; and,
- 56 111.If you believe our nation needs the Word of God and not the United States Constitution; and,
- 57 112.If you are hostile to the Law of God, you may not be a Christian.

1 **23 Abuse of Franchises by the Government**

2 The following subsections will describe the various ways that government franchises are employed unlawfully,
3 unconstitutionally, and illegally in order to destroy your rights, undermine the separation of powers, and destroy equal
4 protection that is the foundation of the United States Constitution. The underlying motives for these abuses are all
5 commercial. Franchises produce a flow of commerce to the government grantor of the franchise and pad the pockets of your
6 public servants. This desire by your public servants to pad their pockets and enlarge their control, revenues, and importance
7 in relation to the populace is at odds with the duty of the government to provide equal protection and equal benefit to all. In
8 short, the love of money is the root of the evil caused by the abuses described in the following subsections:

9 *For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and*
10 *pierced themselves through with many sorrows.*
11 *[1 Timothy 6:5-12, Bible, NKJV]*

12 Public servants who therefore either promote franchises to persons protected by the Constitution or who accept the payments
13 or “benefits” associated with those who participate, in effect, are accepting bribes and favors in exchange for disregarding
14 their constitutional duty to provide “equal protection”. Of this corruption, the Bible says:

15 *“And you shall take no bribe [including payments for franchise services that compete with and destroy equal*
16 *protection], for a bribe blinds the discerning and perverts the words of the righteous.”*
17 *[Exodus 23:8, Bible, NKJV]*

18 *“You shall not pervert justice; you shall not show partiality, nor take a bribe, for a bribe blinds the eyes of the*
19 *wise and twists the words of the righteous.”*
20 *[Deuteronomy 16:19, Bible, NKJV]*

21 *‘Cursed is the one who takes a bribe to slay an innocent person.’ “And all the people shall say, ‘Amen!’*
22 *[Deuteronomy 27:25, Bible, NKJV]*

23 *“A wicked man accepts a bribe behind the back To pervert the ways of justice.”*
24 *[Proverbs 17:23, Bible, NKJV]*

25 *“The king establishes the land by justice, But he who receives bribes overthrows it.”*
26 *[Proverbs 29:4, Bible, NKJV]*

27 *“Your princes are rebellious, And companions of thieves; Everyone loves bribes, And follows after rewards. They*
28 *do not defend the fatherless, Nor does the cause of the widow come before them.”*
29 *[Isaiah 1:23, Bible, NKJV]*

30 The above scriptures are the reason why:

- 31 1. It is an unconstitutional violation of the separation of powers doctrine and a conspiracy against rights for a public servant
32 to offer federal franchises to those domiciled in states of the Union and protected by the Bill of Rights. Federal franchises
33 may only lawfully be offered to persons domiciled on federal territory and not within any state of the Union.
34 2. No judge can judge righteously who is participating in any federal franchise, because franchises compete with and destroy
35 the very equality of rights that is the MAIN DUTY of the courts to protect.
36 3. Federal judges must recuse themselves who are ruling on a tax trial and who are franchisees called “taxpayers” in receipt
37 of benefits and privileges of the franchise. To do otherwise is a violation of [28 U.S.C. §144](#), [28 U.S.C. §455](#), and [18](#)
38 [U.S.C. §208](#).
39 4. No judge can serve as an Article IV judge officiating over franchises and at the same time act as an Article III judge
40 officiating over the protection of rights. All such judges who wear these “two hats” at the same time have a conflict of
41 interest. See:

What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

42 **23.1 Most government franchises are offered as “unconscionable contracts” with unjust and**
43 **usurious terms**

44 The only reason that most government franchises are allowed by the average American to be ILLEGALLY abused to make
45 slaves into everyone is because most of them “grant” to the applicant something that most people would regard as absolutely

1 essential for their livelihood or life. For instance, below are the main franchises most people are illegally compelled to
2 participate in, along with a description of the illegal duress by a corrupted government or third parties that perpetuates them:

- 3 1. Driver Licenses: Most people regard driver licenses as essential because they need to be able to get to work and feed
4 themselves and their family.
 - 5 1.1. Only those using the public roadways for hire on federal territory can be compelled to have or to use driver
6 licensing or registration. All others are “volunteers”.
 - 7 1.2. Police illegally enforce statutes that require driver licenses against those not using the public roadways for hire or
8 not on federal territory, and they threaten those using registered vehicles with confiscation if the operator does not
9 get a license.
 - 10 1.3. Out of fear do people obtain licenses to avoid having their cars confiscated.
- 11 2. Savings/Investment Accounts: Most people regard the safety of money in their savings and investment accounts as
12 important, because they need to be able to pay their bills. If they can't pay their bills, they might lose their house and
13 all the equity in their house because of default on the mortgage.
 - 14 2.1. Banks and financial institutions illegally compel the use of the WRONG withholding forms and the illegal use of
15 a Social Security Number on all withholding documents as a precondition of opening accounts, because they
16 believe the LIES of the IRS on the subject. Even though the courts continue to insist that you CANNOT trust
17 anything the IRS or government says or writes, they believe it anyway and injure their workers in the process
18 with fraudulent withholding documents.
 - 19 2.2. Because the account is enumerated, it illegally becomes subject to statutory levy and effectively becomes a
20 PUBLIC account in which the government has equity interest.
 - 21 2.3. People pay taxes because they will lose the deposit in their account through the threat of ILLEGAL levy. The
22 levy is illegal because the withholding paperwork is FRAUDULENT and the compulsion from the financial
23 institution is what made it fraudulent to begin with..
- 24 3. Private Employment: Most people regard the ability to be paid at their job as essential because they need to be able to
25 pay their bills and support their families. Loss of a job could cause one to lose their home and their equity in the home
26 due to mortgage default.
 - 27 3.1. Employers illegally compel the use of the WRONG withholding forms and the use of a Social Security Number
28 on all withholding documents as a precondition of hiring, because they believe the LIES of the IRS and tax
29 professionals on the subject. Even though the courts continue to insist that you CANNOT trust anything the IRS
30 or government says or writes, they believe it anyway and injure their workers in the process with fraudulent
31 withholding documents.
 - 32 3.2. Because workers are illegally enumerated and the tax status in the company records is FALSE and
33 FRAUDULENT, their earnings illegally becomes subject to statutory levy and effectively becomes a PUBLIC
34 account in which the government has equity interest.
 - 35 3.3. People pay taxes because they will lose the deposit in their account through the threat of ILLEGAL levy. The
36 levy is illegal because the withholding paperwork is FRAUDULENT and the compulsion from the otherwise
37 private employer is what made it fraudulent to begin with..

38 If you would like to know why items 2 and 3 above are ILLEGAL and even CRIMINALLY administered by most banks and
39 private companies, see:

Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

40 The common denominator of all the above three franchises is that the only reason most people participate is out of fear created
41 through ILLEGAL and CRIMINAL enforcement by a corrupt de facto government and their fascist corporate co-conspirators.
42 Because most Americans are legally ignorant and often relatively poor:

- 43 1. Most people do not know how to fight the corruption and therefore falsely believe they must comply.
- 44 2. Most people cannot afford to hire an attorney to fight the corruption that they can't fight on their own, and the high
45 cost of the fight exceeds the economic benefit to winning. In a sense, exorbitant legal fees become an indirect “bill of
46 attainder” or penalty against those who fight the illegal franchise enforcement.
- 47 3. Even those who can afford an attorney have the problem that the attorney has a conflict of allegiance, in which is first
48 duty is to the court. With that conflict of allegiance, attorneys are loath to fight the government because they may lose
49 their license to practice and starve to death.

1 Of course, there is a way to remedy the above, but the ONLY way is for the average American to learn the law, and to
2 vociferously defend his rights in court WITHOUT being able to be effectively GAGGED by an attorney license. This would
3 bypass the cost and conflict of interest of attorneys and guarantee a more just result. A small minority of Americans,
4 unfortunately, are equipped or motivated sufficiently to take this route.

5 For the average American who either can't or won't learn the law, we end up with a situation where the above franchises in
6 effect become "unconscionable contracts" in which there at least "appears" to be no way out without significant loss of
7 money, time, or property of one kind or another. It is the fear of losing these things that keeps most people needlessly
8 compliant, even if their compliance is illegal and sometimes even CRIMINAL in nature. This compliance, in fact, is a product
9 of what we refer to as "international terrorism" by a corrupted legal profession. The states of the Union are, in effect,
10 independent nations for a civil jurisdiction, and yet they refuse to enforce that role because they get illegal "kickbacks" from
11 the federal mafia to continue the illegal enforcement. Below is the definition of "unconscionable contract":

12 *"UNCONSCIONABLE CONTRACT. One which no sensible man not under delusion, duress, or in distress would*
13 *make, and such as no honest and fair man would accept. Franklin Fire Ins. Co. v. Noll, 115 Ind.App. 289, 58*
14 *N.E.2d. 947, 949, 950."*
15 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 397]*

16 *"UNCONSCIONABLE BARGAIN. An unconscionable bargain or contract is one which no man in his senses, not*
17 *under delusion, would make, on the one hand, and which no fair and honest man would accept, on the other.*
18 *Hume v. U. S., 10 S.Ct. 134, 132 U.S. 406, 33 L.Ed. 393; Edler v. Frazier, 174 Iowa 46, 156 N.W. 182, 187; Hall*
19 *v. Wingate, 159 Ga. 630, 126 S.E. 796, 813; 2 Ves. 125; 4 Bouv. Inst. n. 3848."*
20 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1694]*

21 If you look over all the biblical franchises we discussed earlier in section 20 and following, they all had the following elements
22 in common:

- 23 1. They were offered by a government or a ruler to the people being ruled.
- 24 2. They involved the need for property that was critical or important to survival or a "normal" lifestyle. That "property"
25 could be a piece of paper, a license, or a privilege to use some form of government property such as a public roadway.
- 26 3. The need for this property or its importance is so great, that people would give up most anything to get it.
- 27 4. The thing demanded by the covetous government or ruler in exchange for the property or privilege required is to
28 become a "subject", servant, and slave of the government whom they can demand just about ANYTHING from. In
29 other words, there are NO CONSTITUTIONAL LIMITS on the behavior of the government in relation to those who
30 are party to the franchise.

31 The above "scheme" to destroy your rights has already been legally defined by the Beast itself as communism. Here is that
32 definition:

33 [TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.](#)
34 [Sec. 841. – Findings and declarations of fact](#)

35 *The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and*
36 *a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy*
37 *to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by*
38 *the judiciary]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in*
39 *collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges*
40 *[including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of Article I, Section 9, Clause 8 of the*
41 *Constitution] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by*
42 *the Constitution [Form #10.002]. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through*
43 *public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs*
44 *to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are*
45 *secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise "codes",*
46 *Form #05.001] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal*
47 *Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman*
48 *Trafficant] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike*
49 *members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public*
50 *FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are*
51 *organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the*
52 *assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks*
53 *to a corrupted federal judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon*
54 *that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and*
55 *gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. The peril inherent in its*
56 *operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its*

activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to; force and violence [or using income taxes]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve and the American Bar Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced [illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!, Form #05.046] into the service of the world Communist movement [using FALSE information returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, Form #04.001], trained to do its bidding [by FALSE government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form #05.007], and directed and controlled [using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, Form #05.030] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed

Finally, the U.S. Supreme Court has held that the above mechanism for essentially DESTROYING rights guaranteed by the Constitution is itself unconstitutional:

"It has long been established that a State may not impose a penalty upon those who exercise a right guaranteed by the Constitution." Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm'n of California, 271 U.S. 583. "Constitutional rights would be of little value if they could be indirectly denied," Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644, or manipulated out of existence,' Gomillion v. Lightfoot, 364 U.S. 339, 345."
[Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965)]

We will discuss later in section 28.2 a thing called the "Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine", which is useful in ensuring that constitutional rights are not manipulated out of existence by enforcing franchises in places they may not even be lawfully offered. It is this tension between franchises, and the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine that explains why we said earlier in section 11 et seq that franchises may not lawfully be offered outside of federal territory NOT protected by the Constitution.

23.2 Why all the government's franchises are administered UNJUSTLY and FRAUDULENTLY

We don't necessarily object in principle to franchises. Private companies use them all the time and they work quite well and are JUSTLY administered. Take McDonald's, which is an international franchise, for instance. The thing we object to about government franchises is not their use, but their FRAUDULENT AND MALICIOUS ABUSE. Here are a few examples of why government franchises are FRAUDULENTLY and MALICIOUSLY abused:

1. Franchise "codes" are consistently and maliciously MISREPRESENTED by both the government and the legal profession as "law" or "public law" that applies equally to EVERYONE, rather than more correctly as:
 - 1.1. Private law.
 - 1.2. A "compact".
 - 1.3. Having the "force of law" and thereby ACTIVATING only upon the express consent of those who are subject to it.
2. The government and the IRS are not held EQUALLY accountable for telling the public the WHOLE or complete truth about the voluntary nature of the franchise and your right NOT to volunteer or NOT be penalized for NOT volunteering. Instead, they effectively LIE to the public with impunity while at the same time hypocritically requiring everything we send THEM to be signed under penalty of perjury and them being able to penalize us if we follow their example and lie. See:

Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words or for Following Its Own Written Procedures!, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>
3. Corrupt judges (who are also franchisees with a criminal conflict of interest) sometimes refuse to allow non-franchisees to invoke the protections of the constitution or the common law when they are victimized by illegal franchise enforcement against non-franchisees, which itself is treason punishable by death per 18 U.S.C. §2381.
4. Corrupted governments illegally and criminally abuse sovereign immunity to destroy or undermine challenges to the unlawful enforcement of the franchise against non-franchisees. For instance, they dismiss challenges based on the common law or the constitution when the officers of the de facto government are civilly sued for injuries they cause illegally enforcing the franchise against non-participants. We believe that ANY and EVERY franchise offered by the government should be treated as PRIVATE business activity BEYOND the core purposes of government and which cannot be protected by sovereign immunity. Otherwise, politicians or governments who love money and will do or say ANYTHING to get it will always abuse franchises in the ways described here to the point where they will eventually gobble up any and every PRIVATE right and destroy and undermine the very purpose of establishing government to being with, which is the protection of PRIVATE rights.

- 1 5. A corrupted government doesn't fully disclose that participation is VOLUNTARY in all their forms publications and
2 every time you talk to them or litigate rights under the franchise. They do this because if they did, they would have to
3 address HOW to un-volunteer and NO ONE in their right mind would volunteer. And when you call them on it, they
4 claim ignorance to preserve their "plausible deniability" for their CRIMES.
- 5 6. The legislation implementing the franchise refuses to disclose that the statutory "person", "taxpayer", "citizen",
6 "driver", "spouse", or "licensee" can ONLY be created through YOUR express consent in some form.
- 7 7. A corrupted government buries the remedies so deeply in the law and makes them so complex and exasperating to
8 implement that most people avoid a remedy for illegal enforcement of the franchise against non-franchisees.
- 9 8. Public schools deliberately dumb down the average populace on teaching the law, thus forcing the average American to
10 hire a prohibitively expensive lawyer for hundreds of dollars an hour to get a remedy for illegal franchise enforcement.
- 11 9. Lawyers litigating against the government are all licensed by the same government and if they do take their fiduciary
12 duty to their clients seriously, will end up disbarred and on the street because they took stolen loot out of the mouth of
13 the judge and his employer. Thus, there is little or no incentive or reason for them to faithfully execute the laws and
14 enforce the remedies available to non-franchisees.
- 15 10. Corrupted government actors routinely refuse their constitutional duty to protect those from ILLEGAL
16 GOVERNMENT ENFORCEMENT of the franchise against those who choose NOT to volunteer, and yet they
17 CONTINUE to use the word "voluntary" to describe those who participate. This is FRAUD.
- 18 11. The government forms and applications for the franchise refuse to provide a STATUS declaration OTHER than a
19 franchisee for people who don't want to volunteer. For instance, IRS Form W-8BEN has a block for entity type, but
20 the closest thing they have on the form is an "individual", and all individuals are public officers in the government per
21 5 U.S.C. §2105(a). They don't provide a status option such as "nonresident nontaxpayer" or "private human being".
- 22 12. When criminal complaints are filed against those such as banks and private companies who compel people to fill out
23 application or withholding forms that only apply to franchisees, the corrupted government refuses their constitutional
24 duty to prosecute such CRIMES. This type of abuse is called "selective enforcement" for personal gain. Thus, they
25 have turned the PUBLIC trust into a SHAM trust that only benefits or protects THEM and THEIR interests at everyone
26 else's expense. The public be DAMNED!
- 27 13. Those who run franchise courts such as U.S. Tax Court (Article 1 court) and the U.S. District Courts (Article IV court
28 on tax matters), when confronted with a dispute over income taxes involving those who do not consent to be
29 franchisees called statutory "taxpayers" per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) have a constitutional duty to dismiss the case and
30 say they have no jurisdiction, and to enjoin the illegal enforcement activity by the I.R.S. In practice, they refuse this
31 constitutional duty by:
 - 32 13.1. Calling the non-franchisee "frivolous".
 - 33 13.2. Penalizing the non-franchisee.
 - 34 13.3. Falsely stating that the Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, applies to EVERYONE, when in fact it can only
35 lawfully apply to statutory "taxpayers". Any other approach results in the destruction of all PRIVATE rights and
36 a massive violation of the Bill of Rights and conspiracy against rights.
 - 37 13.4. Quoting IRRELEVANT case law that only pertains to "taxpayers" or residents of federal territory and against
38 them. This is an abuse of case law for political purposes and accomplishes the legal effect of identity theft and
39 kidnapping against the innocent nontaxpayer party. That identity theft and kidnapping occurs because all law is
40 prima facie territorial and quoting territorial law against a nonresident is an act of international terrorism and
41 kidnapping.
- 42 14. Federal judges and even juries hearing franchise cases usually have a criminal and financial conflict of interest in
43 violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455, thus making due process IMPOSSIBLE. The
44 foundation of due process is a completely impartial decision maker, impartial witnesses, and an impartial jury.
 - 45 14.1. Judges, jurors, and witnesses are almost all "taxpayers" and therefore subject to I.R.S. illegal enforcement and
46 terrorism if they don't rule in favor of the government and against innocent non-franchisees.
 - 47 14.2. Federal prosecutors MANUFACTURE criminal conflicts of interest in the jurors during tax trials by telling jurors
48 that if John Doe doesn't pay his "fair share", then THEY will have pick up HIS bill.
- 49 15. Those NOT engaged in franchise activities are illegally and fraudulently prosecuted for failure to obtain a license. For
50 instance, those not engaged in the use of the roadways for hire are prosecuted for "driving without a license". The duty
51 to obtain a license can only be imposed upon:
 - 52 15.1. Those lawfully engaged in public officers in the government. AND
 - 53 15.2. Domiciled on federal territory at the time...AND

54 Otherwise, a violation of the Thirteenth Amendment and Fifth Amendment has occurred and the government is
55 STEALING from the innocent non-franchisee.

1 16. A fiat currency system, which we call the Federal Reserve Counterfeiting Franchise, makes it virtually impossible to
2 rule justly and truthfully on franchise issues because they would reduce government revenues and cause the
3 government to most likely become insolvent. See:

The Money Scam, Form #05.041
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 If all of the above defects in government/public franchises were eliminated and every government application for a franchise
5 specifically said you have a right NOT to volunteer and that they would PROTECT your right to not volunteer, the vast
6 majority of objections we have to government franchises would be eliminated and they would be treated just like any and
7 every other PRIVATE franchise. It is a maxim of the common law, in fact, that they MUST do this and they absolutely refuse
8 to do this:

9 *Invito beneficium non datur.*
10 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*
11 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

12 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.*
13 *Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv.*
14 *Inst. n. 83.*
15 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856, SOURCE:*
16 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

17 The main thing we object to is that our system of law and government is based on absolute equality and equal treatment, and
18 that franchises are abused to:

- 19 1. Maliciously destroy that equality and equal protection.
- 20 2. Make you subservient to the government without just compensation that only YOU determine.
- 21 3. Create a state-sponsored religion that worships men, governments, and civil rulers. The elimination of THAT religion
22 and the inequality that protects and perpetuates it is all we seek. See:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23.3 Compelled participation in franchises against those civilly domiciled outside the exclusive jurisdiction of the government offering the franchise is an act of INTERNATIONAL TERRORISM

26 We allege that any and every attempt to enforce franchises outside the exclusive civil jurisdiction of any government
27 constitutes an act of INTERNATIONAL terrorism. Keep in mind that the states themselves are identified as no less than
28 "nations", and hence any attempt by an extraterritorial force to enforce within their borders is INTERNATIONAL in
29 nature:

30 *"The States between each other are sovereign and independent. They are distinct and separate sovereignties,*
31 *except so far as they have parted with some of the attributes of sovereignty by the Constitution. They continue to*
32 *be nations, with all their rights, and under all their national obligations, and with all the rights of nations in*
33 *every particular; except in the surrender by each to the common purposes and objects of the Union, under the*
34 *Constitution. The rights of each State, when not so yielded up, remain absolute."*
35 *[Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)]*

36 Terrorism is legally defined as follows:

37 *"Terrorism: political violence: violence or the threat of violence, especially bombing, kidnapping, and*
38 *assassination, carried out for political purposes*
39 *[Microsoft® Encarta® 2008. © 1993-2007 Microsoft Corporation]*

40 *"terrorist: somebody using violence for political purposes: somebody who uses violence, especially bombing,*
41 *kidnapping, and assassination, to intimidate others, often for political purposes*
42 *[Microsoft® Encarta® 2008. © 1993-2007 Microsoft Corporation]*

43 So a terrorist is someone who uses violence, or threats of violence to the life, liberty, or property against those not consenting
44 to said violence as a means of POLITICALLY influencing the target of the threat. The tools for threatening people include

1 kidnapping. The legal profession accomplishes the equivalent of such kidnapping by removing the civil identity of a person
2 domiciled OUTSIDE their jurisdiction to a foreign jurisdiction by the following means:

- 3 1. Using FALSE presumptions about the meaning of definitions or what is “included” in the definitions. We call this
4 “unconstitutional eminent domain by presumption” and without compensation. See the following for exhaustive
5 evidence of this criminal extortion technique and its unconstitutional nature:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 6 2. Using the ORDINARY or GENERAL meaning of geographical words and yet REFUSING to allow the statutory or
7 SPECIFIC meaning to be discussed in the context of the SPECIFIC thing being enforced.

8 *"Dolosus versatur generalibus. A deceiver deals in generals. 2 Co. 34."*

9 *"Fraus latet in generalibus. Fraud lies hid in general expressions."*

10 *Generale nihil certum implicat. A general expression implies nothing certain. 2 Co. 34.*

11 *Ubi quid generaliter conceditur, in est haec exceptio, si non aliquid sit contra jus fasque. Where a thing is*
12 *concealed generally, this exception arises, that there shall be nothing contrary to law and right. 10 Co. 78.*
13 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

14 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

- 15 3. Interfering with efforts by the falsely accused party to define the meaning of terms on any or all government forms they
16 submit. This is especially true of geographical terms.
17 4. Using “words of art” to break down the separation of civil powers between the national government and the states, to
18 unconstitutionally place them under the control of the national government.
19 5. Abusing the word “includes” to exercise what the U.S. Supreme Court calls “arbitrary control” in adding WHATEVER
20 THEY WANT to the definitions of words. This tactic is thoroughly rebutted in:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

21 After federal statutory law has unlawfully been imposed extraterritorially against those domiciled outside the statutory
22 “United States”, meaning federal territory, they then use franchises to unlawfully impose “duties” against people, thus
23 implementing involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude. And
24 if the person objects to the involuntary servitude, they FRAUDULENTLY institute civil penalties against them for refusing
25 to associate themselves with a franchise status such as “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “U.S. citizen”, “person”, or “individual”. The
26 result is the following crimes by GOVERNMENT terrorists:

- 27 1. Tampering with a witness. 18 U.S.C. §1512. All government forms and testimony in court constitutes “testimony of a
28 protected witness”. Any attempt to penalize said witness directly interferes with truthful testimony and makes their
29 testimony given under the influence of said duress inadmissible as evidence. This is especially true if the penalty is
30 authorized ONLY against a franchisee called a statutory “taxpayer” and the witness is NOT a statutory “taxpayer” and
31 cannot lawfully be DECLARED or PRESUMED to be a “taxpayer” by the judge because of 28 U.S.C. §2201(a).

32 *Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether*
33 *or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) This*
34 *Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions*
35 *brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the*
36 *instant action. See 28 U.S.C. § 2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)*
37 *(affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability).*
38 *Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED.*
39 *[Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]*

- 40 2. Criminal coercion.
41 3. Harassing or threatening communication. This includes all collection notices connected with the illegal penalty. All
42 such activity is also usually chargeable as “stalking” under state law.
43 4. Unlawful simulation of legal process. All legal proceedings against non-franchisees and “nontaxpayers” such as
44 administrative summons, “notices of levy”, etc. constitute unlawful “simulation of legal process” punishable by
45 imprisonment.

- 1 5. Bribing public officers or jurors. 18 U.S.C. §201. All those receiving federal “benefits” derived from the “tax” at
2 issue in any tax prosecution are being bribed to rule against those who are NOT “taxpayers”.
- 3 6. Influencing or injuring officer or juror. 18 U.S.C. §1503. All those receiving federal “benefits” derived from the “tax”
4 at issue in any tax prosecution are being bribed to rule against those who are NOT “taxpayers”. Prosecutors typically
5 warn jurors that “their share” of the tax burden will go up if they DON’T convict an innocent nontaxpayer defendant.
- 6 7. Solicitation to obtain appointive public office. 18 U.S.C. §211. Innocent nontaxpayer defendants are told that if they
7 plead guilty to being a public officer called a statutory “taxpayer” and pay whatever the government wants, then they
8 will get a reduced sentence or no sentence. The payment they make is a BRIBE to receive the “benefits” of the office,
9 which include reduced sentence, and the elimination of criminal harassment by the government mafia “protection
10 racket”.

11 All the above tactics not only amount to acts of international terrorism, but they also violate the ONLY mandate in the USA
12 constitution to protect the states from invasion, because the chief invaders is the de facto U.S. government mafia itself.

13 *United States Constitution*
14 *Article 4, Section 4.*

15 *The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall*
16 *protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the*
17 *Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

18 Likewise, franchises are POLITICALLY administered against only those who are POLITICAL officers or PUBLIC officers.
19 All franchise courts are in the Executive Branch and hence, they act POLITICALLY if they act against those who are
20 OUTSIDE the government or are NOT lawfully serving in public offices. This form of POLITICAL activity disguised to
21 LOOK like legal activity but which cannot become LAW for non-franchisees, is the foundation of what “terrorism” itself is:
22 To influence people POLITICALLY using threats that LOOK legal but in fact are NOT for those who are not consenting
23 franchisees.

24 Even the Wikipedia Encyclopedia itself recognizes that false accusations of government that YOU are a terrorist itself
25 constitute “terrorism” as legally defined:

26 *The word "terrorism" is politically and emotionally charged,²³⁷ and this greatly compounds the difficulty of*
27 *providing a precise definition. Studies have found over 100 definitions of "terrorism"^{238,239}. **The concept of***
28 ***terrorism may itself be controversial as it is often used by state authorities to delegitimize political or other***
29 ***opponents,²⁴⁰ and potentially legitimize the state's own use of armed force against opponents (such use of force***
30 ***may itself be described as "terror" by opponents of the state).**^{241,242}*
31 *[Wikipedia: "Terrorism", Downloaded 5/29/2011;*
32 *SOURCE: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Terrorism>]*

33 **Remember:** There are only two types of REAL governments: government by consent and terrorist governments. What we
34 have now is a terrorist government that has transformed itself from a protector to a protection racket and organized crime
35 syndicate which is directed behind the scenes by a secret financial elite of special interests. The early Romans spread their

²³⁷ Hoffman, Bruce "Inside Terrorism" Columbia University Press 1998 ISBN 0-231-11468-0. p. 32. See review in The [New York Times Inside Terrorism](#).

²³⁸ Record, Jeffrey (December 2003). "Bounding the Global War on Terrorism". Strategic Studies Institute (SSI). <http://www.strategicstudiesinstitute.army.mil/pdffiles/pub207.pdf>. Retrieved 2009-11-11. "The views expressed in this report are those of the author and do not necessarily reflect the official policy or position of the Department of the Army, the Department of Defense, or the U.S. Government. This report is cleared for public release; distribution is unlimited."

²³⁹ Schmid, Alex, and Jongman, Albert. Political Terrorism: A new guide to actors, authors, concepts, data bases, theories and literature. Amsterdam ; New York : North-Holland ; New Brunswick: Transaction Books, 1988.

²⁴⁰ ^{a b c} Geoffrey Nunberg (October 28, 2001). "Head Games / It All Started with Robespierre / "Terrorism": The history of a very frightening word". San Francisco Chronicle. http://articles.sfgate.com/2001-10-28/opinion/17622543_1_terrorism-robepierre-la-terreur. Retrieved 2010-01-11. "For the next 150 years the word "terrorism" L.Ed. a double life – a justifiable political strategy to some an abomination to others"

²⁴¹ ^{a b c} Geoffrey Nunberg (October 28, 2001). "Head Games / It All Started with Robespierre / "Terrorism": The history of a very frightening word". San Francisco Chronicle. http://articles.sfgate.com/2001-10-28/opinion/17622543_1_terrorism-robepierre-la-terreur. Retrieved 2010-01-11. "For the next 150 years the word "terrorism" L.Ed. a double life – a justifiable political strategy to some an abomination to others"

²⁴² Elysa Gardner (2008-12-25). "Harold Pinter: Theater's singular voice falls silent". USA Today. http://www.usatoday.com/life/theater/news/2008-12-25-pinter_N.htm. Retrieved 2010-01-11. "In 2004, he earned the prestigious Wilfred Owen prize for a series of poems opposing the war in Iraq. In his acceptance speech, Pinter described the war as "a bandit act, an act of blatant state terrorism, demonstrating absolute contempt for the concept of international law.""

1 worldwide empire by the same techniques. When they wanted to capture and conquer a city or a state without violence, they
2 would place guards on all the main roads in and out. They would embargo the city or state from all commerce and turn the
3 ability to conduct commerce into a franchise and a privilege, and force the inhabitants to pay tribute to Caesar in order to
4 restore their ability to support themselves and travel freely. Then they would make everyone in the city turn in all their gold
5 and silver as tribute. A small portion of it would be given back, all of which was melted down and re-minted with Caesar's
6 image on it. It was nonviolent commercial and legal conquest, but still conquest.

7 "**TRIBUTE**. Tribute in the sense of an impost paid by one state to another, as a mark of subjugation, is a common
8 feature of international relationships in the biblical world. The tributary could be either a hostile state or an ally.
9 Like deportation, its purpose was to weaken a hostile state. Deportation aimed at depleting the man-power. The
10 aim of tribute was probably twofold: to impoverish the subjugated state and at the same time to increase the
11 conqueror's own revenues and to acquire commodities in short supply in his own country. As an instrument of
12 administration it was one of the simplest ever devised: the subjugated country could be made responsible for the
13 payment of a yearly tribute. Its non-arrival would be taken as a sign of rebellion, and an expedition would then
14 be sent to deal with the recalcitrant. This was probably the reason for the attack recorded in Gn. 14.
15 [New Bible Dictionary. Third Edition. Wood, D. R. W., Wood, D. R. W., & Marshall, I. H. 1996, c1982, c1962;
16 InterVarsity Press: Downers Grove]

17 The only thing new in the world is the history you do not know. The reason you do not know it is that the same corporate
18 and elite special interests who oppress you and use their franchises to destroy equal protection and your rights also run the
19 public schools and the media and decide what they want you to know. All they want are good little corporate, tax-paying
20 whores and drones who don't ask any questions and keep the plunder flowing into their checking account so they don't have
21 to pay their fair share, which is really the only share that the Constitution can or does lawfully authorize: franchise/excise
22 taxes upon corporate privileges. Congress is only supposed to be able to tax what it creates and it didn't create human beings
23 (God did), but it did create federal corporation franchises and can and should tax ONLY them.

24 "Income" has been taken to mean the same thing as used in the Corporation Excise Tax Act of 1909, in the
25 Sixteenth Amendment, and in the various revenue acts subsequently passed. Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe,
26 247 U.S. 330, 335; Merchants' L. & T. Co. v. Smietanka, 255 U.S. 509, 219. After full consideration, this Court
27 declared that income may be defined as gain derived from capital, from labor, or from both combined, including
28 profit gained through sale or conversion of capital. Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415;
29 Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185; Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207. And that definition
30 has been adhered to and applied repeatedly. See, e.g., Merchants' L. & T. Co. v. Smietanka, supra; 518; Goodrich
31 v. Edwards, 255 U.S. 527, 535; United States v. Phellis, 257 U.S. 156, 169; Miles v. Safe Deposit Co., 259 U.S.
32 247, 252-253; United States v. Supplee-Biddle Co., 265 U.S. 189, 194; Irwin v. Gavit, 268 U.S. 161, 167; Edwards
33 v. Cuba Railroad, 268 U.S. 628, 633. In determining what constitutes income, substance rather than form is to be
34 given controlling weight. Eisner v. Macomber, supra, 206. [271 U.S. 175]"
35 [Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co., 271 U.S. 170, 174, (1926)]

36 **23.4 Franchises are abused to UNLAWFULLY create statutory government "employees" or** 37 **"officers"**²⁴³

38 "All systems either of preference or of restraint, therefore, being thus completely taken away, the obvious and
39 simple system of natural liberty establishes itself of its own accord. **Every man, as long as he does not violate**
40 **the laws of justice, is left perfectly free to pursue his own interest his own way, and to bring both his industry**
41 **and capital into competition with those of any other man or order of men.** The sovereign is completely
42 discharged from a duty, in the attempting to perform which he must always be exposed to innumerable delusions,
43 and for the proper performance of which no human wisdom or knowledge could ever be sufficient: the duty of
44 superintending the industry of private people."
45 [Adam Smith, [An Inquiry into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations](#) (1776)]

46 The U.S. Supreme Court has held many times that the ONLY purpose for lawful, constitutional taxation is to collect revenues
47 to support ONLY the machinery and operations of the government and its "employees". This purpose, it calls a "public use"
48 or "public purpose":

49 "The power to tax is, therefore, the strongest, the most pervading of all powers of government, reaching directly
50 or indirectly to all classes of the people. **It was said by Chief Justice Marshall, in the case of McCulloch v.**
51 **Md., 4 Wheat. 431, that the power to tax is the power to destroy.** A striking instance of the truth of the proposition
52 is seen in the fact that the existing tax of ten per cent, imposed by the United States on the circulation of all other
53 banks than the National Banks, drove out of existence every *state bank of circulation within a year or two after
54 its passage. This power can be readily employed against one class of individuals and in favor of another, so as

²⁴³ Adapted with permission from the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.5, ver. 4.38, found at:
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>

1 to ruin the one class and give unlimited wealth and prosperity to the other, if there is no implied limitation of the
2 uses for which the power may be exercised.

3 **To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow**
4 **it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery**
5 **because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under**
6 **legislative forms.**

7 **Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or**
8 **property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed**
9 **by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.'** Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

10 Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common
11 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the**
12 **government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are**
13 **imposed for a public purpose.**' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11
14 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.
15 Fond du Lac, supra."
16 [[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)](#)]

17
18 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the
19 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group
20 for the benefit of another."
21 [[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)](#)]

22 Black's Law Dictionary defines the word "public purpose" as follows:

23 **"Public purpose.** In the law of taxation, eminent domain, etc., this is a term of classification to distinguish the
24 objects for which, according to settled usage, the government is to provide, from those which, by the like usage,
25 are left to private interest, inclination, or liberality. **The constitutional requirement that the purpose of any tax,**
26 **police regulation, or particular exertion of the power of eminent domain shall be the convenience, safety, or**
27 **welfare of the entire community and not the welfare of a specific individual or class of persons [such as, for**
28 **instance, federal benefit recipients as individuals]. "Public purpose" that will justify expenditure of public money**
29 **generally means such an activity as will serve as benefit to community as a body and which at same time is directly**
30 **related function of government.** Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794.

31 The term is synonymous with governmental purpose. As employed to denote the objects for which taxes may be
32 levied, it has no relation to the urgency of the public need or to the extent of the public benefit which is to follow;
33 **the essential requisite being that a public service or use shall affect the inhabitants as a community, and not**
34 **merely as individuals.** A public purpose or public business has for its objective the promotion of the public
35 health, safety, morals, general welfare, security, prosperity, and contentment of all the inhabitants or residents
36 within a given political division, as, for example, a state, the sovereign powers of which are exercised to promote
37 such public purpose or public business."
38 [[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231, Emphasis added](#)]

39 A related word defined in Black's Law Dictionary is "public use":

40 **Public use.** Eminent domain. The constitutional and statutory basis for taking property by eminent domain. For
41 condemnation purposes, "public use" is one which confers some benefit or advantage to the public; it is not
42 confined to actual use by public. It is measured in terms of right of public to use proposed facilities for which
43 condemnation is sought and, as long as public has right of use, whether exercised by one or many members of
44 public, a "public advantage" or "public benefit" accrues sufficient to constitute a public use. *Montana Power*
45 *Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773.*

46 Public use, in constitutional provisions restricting the exercise of the right to take property in virtue of eminent
47 domain, means a use concerning the whole community distinguished from particular individuals. But each and
48 every member of society need not be equally interested in such use, or be personally and directly affected by it;
49 if the object is to satisfy a great public want or exigency, that is sufficient. *Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262*
50 *U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186.* The term may be said to mean public usefulness, utility, or advantage,
51 or what is productive of general benefit. It may be limited to the inhabitants of a small or restricted locality, but
52 must be in common, and not for a particular individual. The use must be a needful one for the public, which
53 cannot be surrendered without obvious general loss and inconvenience. A "public use" for which land may be
54 taken defies absolute definition for it changes with varying conditions of society, new appliances in the sciences,
55 changing conceptions of scope and functions of government, and other differing circumstances brought about by
56 an increase in population and new modes of communication and transportation. *Katz v. Brandon, 156 Conn.*
57 *521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586.*

1 See also *Condemnation; Eminent domain.*
2 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232]

3 Black's Law Dictionary also defines the word "tax" as follows:

4 *"Tax: A charge by the government on the income of an individual, corporation, or trust, as well as the value*
5 *of an estate or gift. The objective in assessing the tax is to generate revenue to be used for the needs of the public.*

6 *A pecuniary [relating to money] burden laid upon individuals or property to support the government, and is a*
7 *payment exacted by legislative authority. In re Mytinger, D.C.Tex. 31 F.Supp. 977,978,979. **Essential***
8 **characteristics of a tax are that it is NOT A VOLUNTARY**
9 **PAYMENT OR DONATION, BUT AN ENFORCED**
10 **CONTRIBUTION, EXACTED PURSUANT TO**
11 **LEGISLATIVE AUTHORITY.** *Michigan Employment Sec. Commission v. Patt, 4*
12 *Mich.App. 228, 144 N.W.2d. 663, 665. ..."*
13 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1457]

14 So in order to be legitimately called a "tax" or "taxation", the money we pay to the government must fit all of the following
15 criteria:

- 16 1. The money must be used ONLY for the support of government.
- 17 2. The subject of the tax must be "liable", and responsible to pay for the support of government under the force of law.
- 18 3. The money must go toward a "public purpose" rather than a "private purpose".
- 19 4. The monies paid cannot be described as wealth transfer between two people or classes of people within society
- 20 5. The monies paid cannot aid one group of private individuals in society at the expense of another group, because this
21 violates the concept of equal protection of law for all citizens found in section 1 of the Fourteenth Amendment.

22 If the monies demanded by government do not fit all of the above requirements, then they are being used for a "private"
23 purpose and cannot be called "taxes" or "taxation", according to the Supreme Court. Actions by the government to enforce
24 the payment of any monies that do not meet all the above requirements can therefore only be described as:

- 25 1. Theft and robbery by the government in the guise of "taxation"
- 26 2. Government by decree rather than by law
- 27 3. Tyranny
- 28 4. Socialism
- 29 5. Mob rule and a tyranny by the "have-nots" against the "haves"
- 30 6. [18 U.S.C. §241](#): Conspiracy against rights. The IRS shares tax return information with states of the union, so that both
31 of them can conspire to deprive you of your property.
- 32 7. [18 U.S.C. §242](#): Deprivation of rights under the color of law. The Fifth Amendment says that people in states of the
33 Union cannot be deprived of their property without due process of law or a court hearing. Yet, the IRS tries to make it
34 appear like they have the authority to just STEAL these people's property for a fabricated tax debt that they aren't even
35 legally liable for.
- 36 8. [18 U.S.C. §247](#): Damage to religious property; obstruction of persons in the free exercise of religious beliefs
- 37 9. [18 U.S.C. §872](#): Extortion by officers or employees of the United States.
- 38 10. [18 U.S.C. §876](#): Mailing threatening communications. This includes all the threatening notices regarding levies, liens,
39 and idiotic IRS letters that refuse to justify why government thinks we are "liable".
- 40 11. [18 U.S.C. §880](#): Receiving the proceeds of extortion. Any money collected from Americans through illegal enforcement
41 actions and for which the contributors are not "liable" under the law is extorted money, and the IRS is in receipt of the
42 proceeds of illegal extortion.
- 43 12. [18 U.S.C. §1581](#): Peonage, obstructing enforcement. IRS is obstructing the proper administration of the Internal
44 Revenue Code and the Constitution, which require that they respect those who choose NOT to volunteer to participate
45 in the federal donation program identified under subtitle A of the I.R.C.
- 46 13. [18 U.S.C. §1583](#): Enticement into slavery. IRS tries to enlist "nontaxpayers" to rejoin the ranks of other peons who pay
47 taxes they aren't demonstrably liable for, which amounts to slavery.
- 48 14. [18 U.S.C. §1589](#): Forced labor. Being forced to expend one's personal time responding to frivolous IRS notices and
49 pay taxes on my labor that I am not liable for.

1 The U.S. Supreme Court has further characterized all efforts to abuse the tax system in order to accomplish “wealth transfer”
2 as “political heresy” that is a denial of republican principles that form the foundation of our Constitution, when it issued the
3 following strong words of rebuke. Incidentally, the case below also forms the backbone of reasons why the Internal Revenue
4 Code can never be anything more than private law that only applies to those who volunteer into it:

5 *“The Legislature may enjoin, permit, forbid, and punish; they may declare new crimes; and establish rules of*
6 *conduct for all its citizens in future cases; they may command what is right, and prohibit what is wrong; but **they***
7 ***[the government] cannot change innocence [a “nontaxpayer”] into guilt [a “taxpayer”]; or punish innocence***
8 ***as a crime [criminally prosecute a “nontaxpayer” for violation of the tax laws]; or violate the right of an***
9 ***antecedent lawful private contract; or the right of private property. To maintain that our Federal, or State,***
10 ***Legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT and FRAUD], if they had not been expressly restrained; would,***
11 ****389 in my opinion, be a political heresy, altogether inadmissible in our free republican governments.***
12 *[Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386 (1798)]*

13 We also cannot assume or suppose that our government has the authority to make “gifts” of monies collected through its
14 taxation powers, and especially not when paid to private individuals or foreign countries because:

- 15 1. The Constitution DOES NOT authorize the government to “gift” money to anyone within states of the Union or in foreign
16 countries, and therefore, this is not a Constitutional use of public funds, nor does unauthorized expenditure of such funds
17 produce a tangible public benefit, but rather an injury, by forcing those who do not approve of the gift to subsidize it and
18 yet not derive any personal benefit whatsoever for it.
- 19 2. The Supreme Court identifies such abuse of taxing powers as “robbery in the name of taxation” above.

20 Based on the foregoing analysis, we are then forced to divide the monies collected by the government through its taxing
21 powers into only two distinct classes. We also emphasize that every tax collected and every expenditure originating from the
22 tax paid MUST fit into one of the two categories below:
23
24

1 **Table 18: Two methods for taxation**

#	Characteristic	Public use/purpose	Private use/purpose
1	Authority for tax	U.S. Constitution	Legislative fiat, tyranny
2	Monies collected described by Supreme Court as	Legitimate taxation	“Robbery in the name of taxation” (see <i>Loan Assoc. v. Topeka</i> , above)
3	Money paid only to following parties	Federal “employees”, contractors, and agents	Private parties with no contractual relationship or agency with the government
4	Government that practices this form of taxation is	A righteous government	A THIEF
5	This type of expenditure of revenues collected is:	Constitutional	Unconstitutional
6	Lawful means of collection	Apportioned direct or indirect taxation	Voluntary donation (cannot be lawfully implemented as a “tax”)
7	Tax system based on this approach is	A lawful means of running a government	A charity and welfare state for private interests, thieves, and criminals
8	Government which identifies payment of such monies as mandatory and enforceable is	A righteous government	A lying, thieving government that is deceiving the people.
9	When enforced, this type of tax leads to	Limited government that sticks to its corporate charter, the Constitution	Socialism Communism Mafia protection racket Organized extortion
10	Lawful subjects of Constitutional, federal taxation	Taxes on imports into states of the Union coming from foreign countries. See Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 (external) taxation.	No subjects of lawful taxation. Whatever unconstitutional judicial fiat and a deceived electorate will tolerate is what will be imposed and enforced at the point of a gun
11	Tax system based on	Private property VOLUNTARILY donated to a public use by its exclusive owner	All property owned by the state, which is FALSELY PRESUMED TO BE EVERYTHING. Tax becomes a means of “renting” what amounts to state property to private individuals for temporary use.

2 If we give our government the benefit of the doubt by “assuming” or “presuming” that it is operating lawfully and consistent
3 with the model on the left above, then we have no choice but to conclude that everyone who lawfully receives any kind of
4 federal payment MUST be either a federal “employee” or “federal contractor” on official duty, and that the compensation
5 received must be directly connected to the performance of a sovereign or Constitutionally authorized function of government.
6 Any other conclusion or characterization of a lawful tax other than this is irrational, inconsistent with the rulings of the U.S.
7 Supreme Court on this subject, and an attempt to deceive the public about the role of limited Constitutional government based
8 on Republican principles. This means that you cannot participate in any of the following federal social insurance programs
9 WITHOUT being a federal “employee”, and if you refuse to identify yourself as a federal employee, then you are admitting
10 that your government is a thief and a robber that is abusing its taxing powers:

- 11 1. Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code. I.R.C. §§1, 32, and 162 all confer privileged financial benefits to the participant
12 which constitute federal “employment” compensation.
- 13 2. Social Security.
- 14 3. Unemployment compensation.
- 15 4. Medicare.

16 An examination of the Privacy Act, [5 U.S.C. §552a\(a\)\(13\)](#), in fact, identifies all those who participate in the above programs
17 as “federal personnel”, which means federal “employees”. To wit:

18 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)

1 [§552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

2 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

3 (13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,
4 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), **individuals entitled to**
5 **receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the**
6 **United States (including survivor benefits).**

7 The “individual” they are talking about above is further defined in 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2) as follows:

8 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
9 [§552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

10 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

11 (2) the term “individual” means a citizen of the United States or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent
12 residence;

13 The “citizen of the United States” they are talking about above is based on the statutory rather than constitutional definition
14 of the “United States”, which means it refers to the federal zone and excludes states of the Union. Also, note that both of the
15 two preceding definitions are found within Title 5 of the U.S. Code, which is entitled “Government Organization and
16 Employees”. Therefore, it refers ONLY to government employees and excludes private employees. There is no definition
17 of the term “individual” anywhere in Title 26 (I.R.C.) of the U.S. Code or any other title that refers to private human beings,
18 because Congress cannot legislate for them. Notice the use of the phrase “private business” in the U.S. Supreme Court ruling
19 below:

20 *"The individual may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. **He is entitled to carry on his private***
21 ***business in his own way [unregulated by the government]. His power to contract is unlimited. He owes no duty***
22 ***to the State or to his neighbor to divulge his business, or to open his doors to an investigation, so far as it may***
23 ***tend to criminate him. He owes no such duty to the State, since he receives nothing therefrom, beyond the***
24 ***protection of his life and property.** His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long antecedent to the
25 organization of the State, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in accordance with the
26 Constitution. Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of himself and his property
27 from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. **He owes nothing to the public [including so-called***
28 ***"taxes" under Subtitle A of the I.R.C.] so long as he does not trespass upon their rights."***
29 *[Hale v. Henkel, [201 U.S. 43](#), 74 (1906)]*

30 The purpose of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights instead is to REMOVE authority of the Congress to legislate for private
31 persons and thereby protect their sovereignty and dignity. That is why the U.S. Supreme Court ruled the following:

32 *"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They*
33 *recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a*
34 *part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect*
35 *Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the***
36 ***Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized***
37 ***men."***
38 *[Olmstead v. United States, [277 U.S. 438, 478](#) (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper,*
39 *[494 U.S. 210](#) (1990)]*

QUESTIONS FOR DOUBTERS: If you aren't a federal statutory "employee" as a person participating in Social Security and the Internal Revenue Code, then why are all of the Social Security Regulations located in Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations under parts 400-499, entitled "Employee Benefits"? See for yourself:

<https://law.justia.com/cfr/title20.html>

Below is the definition of "employee" for the purposes of the above:

[26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1 Employee:](#)

"...the term [employee] includes officers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, a [federal] State, Territory, Puerto Rico or any political subdivision, thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term 'employee' also includes an officer of a corporation."

[26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\) Employee](#)

For purposes of this chapter, the term "employee" includes [is limited to] an officer, employee, or elected official of the United States, a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term "employee" also includes an officer of a corporation.

[TITLE 5 > PART III > Subpart A > CHAPTER 21 > § 2105](#)
[§2105. Employee](#)

(a) For the purpose of this title, "employee", except as otherwise provided by this section or when specifically modified, means an officer and an individual who is—

(1) appointed in the civil service by one of the following acting in an official capacity—

- (A) the President;
- (B) a Member or Members of Congress, or the Congress;
- (C) a member of a uniformed service;
- (D) an individual who is an employee under this section;
- (E) the head of a Government controlled corporation; or
- (F) an adjutant general designated by the Secretary concerned under section 709 (c) of title 32;

(2) engaged in the performance of a Federal function under authority of law or an Executive act; and
(3) subject to the supervision of an individual named by paragraph (1) of this subsection while engaged in the performance of the duties of his position.

Keeping in mind the following rules of statutory construction and interpretation, please show us SOMEWHERE in the statutes defining "employee" that EXPRESSLY includes PRIVATE human beings working as PRIVATE workers protected by the constitution and not subject to federal law:

"Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one thing is the exclusion of another.** *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's ordinary meaning. *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a rule, "a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."

Another very important point to make here is that the purpose of nearly all federal law is to regulate “public conduct” rather than “private conduct”. Congress must write laws to regulate and control every aspect of the behavior of its employees so that they do not adversely affect the rights of private individuals like you, who they exist exclusively to serve and protect. Most federal statutes, in fact, are exclusively for use by those working in government and simply do not apply to private citizens in the conduct of their private lives. Federal law cannot apply to the private public at large because the Thirteenth Amendment says that involuntary servitude has been abolished. If involuntary servitude is abolished, then they can't use, or in this case “abuse” the authority of law to impose ANY kind of duty against anyone in the private public except possibly the responsibility to avoid hurting their neighbor and thereby depriving him of the equal rights he enjoys.

For the commandments, “You shall not commit adultery,” “You shall not murder,” “You shall not steal,” “You shall not bear false witness,” “You shall not covet,” and if there is any other commandment, are all summed up in this saying, namely, “You shall love your neighbor as yourself.”

Love does no harm to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of [the ONLY requirement of] the law [which is to avoid hurting your neighbor and thereby love him].
[Romans 13:9-10, Bible, NKJV]

*“Do not strive with a man without cause, **if he has done you no harm.**”*
[Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV]

Thomas Jefferson, our most revered founding father, summed up this singular duty of government to LEAVE PEOPLE ALONE and only interfere or impose a "duty" using the authority of law when and only when they are hurting each other in order to protect them and prevent the harm when he said:

*“With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing more, fellow citizens--**a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free** to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities.”*
[Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320]

The U.S. Supreme Court confirmed this view, when it ruled:

“The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States v. Reese, [92 U.S. 214, 218](#) (1876); United States v. Harris, [106 U.S. 629, 639](#) (1883); James v. Bowman, [190 U.S. 127, 139](#) (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see, e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, [379 U.S. 241](#) (1964); United States v. Guest, [383 U.S. 745](#) (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been questioned.”
[City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, [521 U.S. 507](#) (1997)]

What the U.S. Supreme Court is saying above is that the government has no authority to tell you how to run your private life. This is contrary to the whole idea of the Internal Revenue Code, whose main purpose is to monitor and control every aspect of those who are subject to it. In fact, it has become the chief means for Congress to implement what we call “social engineering”. Just by the deductions they offer, people are incentivized into all kinds of crazy behaviors in pursuit of reductions in a liability that they in fact do not even have. Therefore, the only reasonable thing to conclude is that Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code, which would “appear” to regulate the private conduct of all human beings in states of the Union, in fact:

1. Only applies to “public employees”, “public offices”, and federal instrumentalities in the official conduct of their duties on behalf of the municipal corporation located in the District of Columbia, which [4 U.S.C. §72](#) makes the “seat of government”.
2. Does not CREATE any new public offices or instrumentalities within the national government, but only regulates the exercise of EXISTING public offices lawfully created through Title 5 of the U.S. Code. The IRS abuses its forms to unlawfully CREATE public offices within the federal government. In payroll terminology, this is called “creating fictitious employees”, and it is not only quite common, but highly illegal and can get private workers FIRED on the spot if discovered.

- 1 3. Regulates PUBLIC and not PRIVATE conduct and therefore does not pertain to private human beings.
2 4. Constitutes a franchise and a “benefit” within the meaning of 5 U.S.C. §552a. Tax “refunds” and “deductions”, in fact,
3 are the “benefit”, and 26 U.S.C. §162 says that all those who take deductions MUST, in fact, be engaged in a public
4 office within the government, which is called a “trade or business”:

5 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
6 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

7 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

8 (12) the term **“Federal benefit program” means any program administered or funded by the Federal**
9 **Government, or by any agent or State on behalf of the Federal Government, providing cash or in-kind**
10 **assistance in the form of payments, grants, loans, or loan guarantees to individuals:** . . .

- 11 5. Has the job of concealing all the above facts in thousands of pages and hundreds of thousands of words so that the
12 average American is not aware of it. That is why they call it the “code” instead of simply “law”: Because it is private
13 law you have to volunteer for and an “encryption” and concealment device for the truth. Now we know why former
14 Treasury Secretary Paul O’Neil called the Internal Revenue Code “9500 pages of gibberish” before he quit his job in
15 disgust and went on a campaign to criticize government.

16 The I.R.C. therefore essentially amounts to a part of the job responsibility and the “employment contract” of EXISTING
17 “public employees”, “public officers”, and federal instrumentalities. This was also confirmed by the House of
18 Representatives, who said that only those who take an oath of “public office” are subject to the requirements of the personal
19 income tax. See:

20 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/PublicOrPrivate-Tax-Return.pdf>

21 The total lack of authority of the government to regulate or tax private conduct explains why, for instance:

- 22 1. The vehicle code in your state cannot be enforced on PRIVATE property. It only applies on PUBLIC roads owned by
23 the government
24 2. The family court in your state cannot regulate the exercise of unlicensed and therefore PRIVATE CONTRACT
25 marriage. Marriage licenses are a franchise that make those applying into public officers. Family court is a franchise
26 court and the equivalent of binding arbitration that only applies to fellow statutory government “employees”.
27 3. City conduct ordinances such as those prohibiting drinking by underage minors only apply to institutions who are
28 licensed, and therefore PUBLIC institutions acting as public officers of the government.

29 Within the Internal Revenue Code, those legal “persons” who work for the government are identified as engaging in a “public
30 office”. A “public office” within the Internal Revenue Code is called a “trade or business”, which is defined below. We
31 emphasize that engaging in a privileged “trade or business” is the main excise taxable activity that in fact and in deed is what
32 REALLY makes a person a “taxpayer” subject to the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A:

33 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

34 *“The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of the functions of a [public office](#).”*

35 Below is the definition of “public office”:

36 Public office

37 *“Essential characteristics of a ‘public office’ are:*

38 *(1) Authority conferred by law,*

39 *(2) Fixed tenure of office, and*

40 *(3) Power to exercise some of the sovereign functions of government.*

41 *(4) Key element of such test is that “officer is carrying out a sovereign function’.*

42 *(5) Essential elements to establish public position as ‘public office’ are:*

43 *(a) Position must be created by Constitution, legislature, or through authority conferred by legislature.*

44 *(b) Portion of sovereign power of government must be delegated to position,*

45 *(c) Duties and powers must be defined, directly or implied, by legislature or through legislative authority.*

46 *(d) Duties must be performed independently without control of superior power other than law, and*

(e) Position must have some permanency.”
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1230]

Those who are fulfilling the “functions of a public office” are under a legal, fiduciary duty as “trustees” of the “public trust”, while working as “volunteers” for the “charitable trust” called the “United States Government Corporation”, which we affectionately call “U.S. Inc.”:

“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.²⁴⁴ Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts.²⁴⁵ That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.²⁴⁶ and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.²⁴⁷ It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.²⁴⁸ Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.²⁴⁹”
[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

“U.S. Inc.” is a federal corporation, as defined below:

“Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; all governments are corporations, created by usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property. It is a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes ‘all persons,’ ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst. 4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. ‘No man shall be taken,’ ‘no man shall be disseised,’ without due process of law, is a principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal government, by the amendments to the constitution.”
[Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)]

TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE
PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS
CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE
SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS
Sec. 3002. Definitions

(15) “United States” means -
(A) a Federal corporation;
(B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or
(C) an instrumentality of the United States.

²⁴⁴ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

²⁴⁵ Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

²⁴⁶ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

²⁴⁷ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

²⁴⁸ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

²⁴⁹ Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

1 Those who are acting as “public officials” for “U.S. Inc.” have essentially donated their formerly private property to a “public
2 use”. In effect, they have joined the SOCIALIST collective and become partakers of money STOLEN from people, most of
3 whom, do not wish to participate and who would quit if offered an informed choice to do so.

4 *“My son, if sinners [socialists, in this case] entice you,
5 **Do not consent [do not abuse your power of choice]**
6 If they say, “Come with us,
7 Let us lie in wait to shed blood [of innocent “nontaxpayers”];
8 Let us lurk secretly for the innocent without cause;
9 Let us swallow them alive like Sheol,
10 And whole, like those who go down to the Pit:
11 We shall fill our houses with spoil [plunder];
12 Cast in your lot among us,
13 Let us all have one purse [share the stolen LOOT]”--*

14 *My son, do not walk in the way with them [do not ASSOCIATE with them and don't let the government*
15 *FORCE you to associate with them either by forcing you to become a “taxpayer”/government whore or a*
16 *“U.S. citizen”].*
17 *Keep your foot from their path;
18 For their feet run to evil,
19 And they make haste to shed blood.
20 Surely, in vain the net is spread
21 In the sight of any bird;
22 But they lie in wait for their own blood.
23 They lurk secretly for their own lives.
24 So are the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain [or unearned government benefits];
25 It takes away the life of its owners.”*
26 [[Proverbs 1:10-19](#), Bible, NKJV]

27 Below is what the U.S. Supreme Court says about those who have donated their private property to a “public use”. The
28 ability to volunteer your private property for “public use”, by the way, also implies the ability to UNVOLUNTEER at any
29 time, which is the part no government employee we have ever found is willing to talk about. I wonder why....DUHHHH!:

30 *“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’*
31 *and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a***
32 ***man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it***
33 ***to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, **that*****
34 ***if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that***
35 ***USE; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due***
36 ***compensation.***
37 [[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 \(1892\)](#)]

38 Any legal person, whether it be a natural person, a corporation, or a trust, may become a “public office” if it volunteers to do
39 so. A subset of those engaging in such a “public office” are federal “employees”, but the term “public office” or “trade or
40 business” encompass much more than just government “employees”. In law, when a legal “person” volunteers to accept the
41 legal duties of a “public office”, it therefore becomes a “trustee”, an agent, and fiduciary (as defined in [26 U.S.C. §6903](#))
42 acting on behalf of the federal government by the operation of private contract law. It becomes essentially a “franchisee” of
43 the federal government carrying out the provisions of the franchise agreement, which is found in:

- 44 1. Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A, in the case of the federal income tax.
- 45 2. The Social Security Act, which is found in Title 42 of the U.S. Code.

46 If you would like to learn more about how this “trade or business” scam works, consult the authoritative article below:

[The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

47 If you would like to know more about the extreme dangers of participating in all government franchises and why you destroy
48 ALL your Constitutional rights and protections by doing so, see:

- 49 1. SEDM Liberty University, Section 4: Avoiding Government Franchises and Licenses

1 <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>

2 2. Authorities on “franchise”

3 <http://fanguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/franchise.htm>

4 The IRS Form 1042-S Instructions confirm that all those who use Social Security Numbers are engaged in the “trade or
5 business” franchise:

6 **Box 14, Recipient’s U.S. Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN)**

7 *You must obtain and enter a U.S. taxpayer identification number (TIN) for:*

- 8 • Any recipient whose income is effectively connected with the conduct of a [trade or business](#) in the
9 United States.

10 [*IRS Form 1042-S Instructions, p. 14*]

11 Engaging in a “trade or business” therefore implies a “public officer”, which makes the person using the number into a “public
12 officer” who has donated his formerly private time and services to a “public use” and agreed to give the public the right to
13 control and regulate that use through the operation of the franchise agreement, which is the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle
14 A and the Social Security Act found in Title 42 of the U.S. Code. The Social Security Number is therefore the equivalent of
15 a “license number” to act as a “public officer” for the federal government, who is a fiduciary or trustee subject to the plenary
16 legislative jurisdiction of the federal government pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(39), [26 U.S.C. §7408](#)(d), and [Federal Rule
17 of Civil Procedure 17](#)(b), regardless of where he might be found geographically, including within a state of the Union. The
18 franchise agreement governs “choice of law” and where it’s terms may be litigated, which is the District of Columbia, based
19 on the agreement itself.

20 Now let’s apply what we have learned to your employment situation. God said you cannot work for two companies at once.
21 You can only serve one company, and that company is the federal government if you are receiving federal benefits:

22 *“No one can serve two masters [god and government, or two employers, for instance]; for either he will hate the
23 one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and
24 mammon [government].”*

25 [*Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV. Written by a tax collector*]

26 Everything you make while working for your slave master, the federal government, is their property over which you are a
27 fiduciary and “public officer”.

28 “THE” + “IRS” = “THEIRS”

29 A federal “public officer” has no rights in relation to their master, the federal government:

30 *“The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the
31 regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity
32 as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.
33 Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425
34 U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many
35 circumstances government employees can. O’Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality opinion);
36 id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the
37 government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the
38 incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v.
39 Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277-278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:
40 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired
41 for that reason. Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
42 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. Public
43 Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); Civil Service Comm’n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973);
44 Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 (1973).”*
45 [*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)*]

46 Your existence and your earnings as a federal “public officer” and “trustee” and “fiduciary” are entirely subject to the whim
47 and pleasure of corrupted lawyers and politicians, and you must beg and grovel if you expect to retain anything:

1 "In the general course of human nature, A POWER OVER A MAN'S SUBSISTENCE AMOUNTS TO A POWER
2 OVER HIS WILL."
3 [Alexander Hamilton, [Federalist Paper No. 79](#)]

4 You will need an "exemption" from your new slave master specifically spelled out in law to justify *anything* you want to
5 keep while working on the federal plantation. The 1040 return is a profit and loss statement for a federal business corporation
6 called the "United States". You are in partnership with your slave master and they decide what scraps they want to throw to
7 you in your legal "cage" AFTER they figure out whatever is left in financing their favorite pork barrel project and paying off
8 interest on an ever-expanding and endless national debt. Do you really want to reward this type of irresponsibility and surety?

9 The IRS Form W-4 therefore essentially amounts to a federal employment application. It is your badge of dishonor and a
10 tacit admission that you can't or won't trust God and yourself to provide for yourself. Instead, you need a corrupted
11 "protector" to steal money from your neighbor or counterfeit (print) it to help you pay your bills and run your life.
12 Furthermore, if your private employer forced you to fill out the W-4 against your will or instituted any duress to get you to
13 fill it out, such as threatening to fire or not hire you unless you fill it out, then he/she is:

- 14 1. Acting as an employment recruiter for the federal government.
- 15 2. Recruiting you into federal slavery in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, and [42 U.S.C. §1994](#).
- 16 3. Involved in a conspiracy to commit grand theft by stealing money from you to pay for services and protection you don't
17 want and don't need.
- 18 4. Involved in racketeering and extortion in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1951](#).
- 19 5. Involved in money laundering for the federal government, by sending in money stolen from you to them, in violation of
20 [18 U.S.C. §1956](#).

21 The higher-ups at the IRS probably know the above, and they certainly aren't going to tell private employers or their
22 underlings the truth, because they aren't going to look a gift horse in the mouth and don't want to surrender their defense of
23 "plausible deniability". They will NEVER tell a thief who is stealing for them that they are stealing, especially if they don't
24 have to assume liability for the consequences of the theft. No one who practices this kind of slavery, [deceit](#), and evil can
25 rightly claim that they are loving their neighbor and once they know they are involved in [such deceit](#), they have a duty to
26 correct it or become an "accessory after the fact" in violation of [18 U.S.C. §3](#). This [form of deceit](#) is also the sin most hated
27 by God in the Bible. Below is a famous Bible commentary on [Prov. 11:1](#):

28 *"As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so*
29 ***righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest, nor can he***
30 *expect that his devotion should be accepted; for, 1. **Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce.***
31 ***A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in***
32 ***dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those***
33 ***abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront***
34 ***to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men***
35 ***[in the IRS and the Congress] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money***
36 ***to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit,***
37 ***Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are***
38 ***defrauded by their brethren. 2. **Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more*****
39 ***necessary to make U.S. and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight.** He himself goes by a*
40 *just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein*
41 *followers of him. A balance cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater*
42 *abomination to God."*
43 [Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1]

44 The Bible also says that those who participate in this kind of "commerce" with the government are practicing harlotry and
45 idolatry. The Bible book of Revelation describes a woman called "Babylon the Great Harlot".

46 *"And I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast which was full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten*
47 *horns. The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls,*
48 *having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the filthiness of her fornication. And on her forehead a*
49 *name was written:*

50 *MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE*
51 *EARTH.*

52 *I saw the woman, drunk with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus. And when I saw*
53 *her, I marveled with great amazement."*
54 [[Rev. 17:3-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

1 This despicable harlot is described below as the “woman who sits on many waters”.

2 *“Come, I will show you the judgment of the great harlot [Babylon the Great Harlot] who sits on many waters,*
3 *with whom the kings of the earth [politicians and rulers] committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth*
4 *were made drunk [indulged] with the wine of her fornication.”*
5 *[Rev. 17:1-2, Bible, NKJV]*

6 These waters are simply symbolic of a democracy controlled by mobs of atheistic people who are fornicating with the Beast
7 and who have made it their false, man-made god and idol:

8 *“The waters which you saw, where the harlot sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues.”*
9 *[Rev. 17:15, Bible, NKJV]*

10 The Beast is then defined in Rev. 19:19 as “the kings of the earth”, which today would be our political rulers:

11 *“And I saw **the beast, the kings of the earth**, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who*
12 *sat on the horse and against His army.”*
13 *[Rev. 19:19, Bible, NKJV]*

14 Babylon the Great Harlot is “fornicating” with the government by engaging in commerce with it. Black’s Law Dictionary
15 defines “commerce” as “intercourse”:

16 *“**Commerce**. ...**Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens or*
17 *inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the*
18 *instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it*
19 *is carried on...”*
20 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]*

21 If you want your rights back people, you can’t pursue government employment in the context of your private job. If you do,
22 the Bible, not us, says you are a harlot and that you are CONDEMNED to hell!

23 *And I heard another voice from heaven saying, “Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest*
24 *you receive of her plagues. For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities. Render*
25 *to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works; in the cup which she has mixed,*
26 *mix double for her. In the measure that she glorified herself and lived luxuriously, in the same measure give her*
27 *torment and sorrow; for she says in her heart, ‘I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.’*
28 *Therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned*
29 *with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her.*
30 *[Rev. 18:4-8, Bible, NKJV]*

31 In summary, it ought to be very clear from reading this section then, that:

- 32 1. It is an abuse of the government’s taxing power, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, to pay public monies to private
33 persons or to use the government’s taxing power to transfer wealth between groups of private individuals.
- 34 2. Because of these straight jacket constraints of the use of “public funds” by the government, the government can only
35 lawfully make payments or pay “benefits” to persons who have contracted with them to render specific services that are
36 authorized by the Constitution to be rendered.
- 37 3. The government had to create an intermediary called the “straw man” that is a public office or agent within the
38 government and therefore part of the government that they could pay the “benefit” to in order to circumvent the
39 restrictions upon the government from abusing its powers to transfer wealth between private individuals.
- 40 4. The straw man is a “public office” within the U.S. government. It is a creation of Congress and an agent and fiduciary
41 of the government subject to the statutory control of Congress. It is therefore a public entity and not a private entity
42 which the government can therefore lawfully pay public funds to without abusing its taxing powers.
- 43 5. Those who sign up for government contracts, benefits, franchises, or employment agree to become surety for the straw
44 man or public office and agree to act in a representative capacity on behalf of a federal corporation in the context of all
45 the duties of the office pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b).
- 46 6. Because the straw man is a public office, you can’t be compelled to occupy the office. You and not the government set
47 the compensation or amount of money you are willing to work for in order to consensually occupy the office. If you
48 don’t think the compensation is adequate, you have the right to refuse to occupy the office by refusing to connect your
49 assets to the office using the de facto license number for the office called the Taxpayer Identification Number.

1 If you would like to know more about why Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code only applies to federal instrumentalities
2 and payments to or from the federal government, we refer you to the free memorandum of law below:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 **23.4.1 "Public Office" v. "Public Officer"**

4 Every lawful "public office" requires all of the following elements to be lawfully exercised:

- 5 1. A name, specific legal "person", or title associated with the office. In the case of federal franchises, THAT name is your
6 all caps birth name and it is identified in Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(d) as follows. Note that they MAY be
7 addressed by their title, but in the case of most franchises, they are addressed by their all caps name, which is also called
8 an "idemsonans".

9 *Federal Rules of Civil Procedure*
10 [Rule 17. Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity; Public Officers](#)

11 (d) *Public Officer's Title and Name.*

12 *A public officer who sues or is sued in an official capacity may be designated by official title rather than by name,*
13 *but the court may order that the officer's name be added.*

14 [SOURCE: http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/rule_17]

15 We call this public officer "fiction of law" the "straw man". Here is the definition of "fiction of law" for your edification:

16 **"Fiction of law.** *An assumption or supposition of law that something which is or may be false is true, or that a*
17 *state of facts exists which has never really taken place. An assumption [PRESUMPTION], for purposes of*
18 *justice, of a fact that does not or may not exist. A rule of law which assumes as true, and will not allow to be*
19 *disproved, something which is false, but not impossible. Ryan v. Motor Credit Co., 30 N.J.Eq. 531, 23 A.2d. 607,*
20 *621. These assumptions are of an innocent or even beneficial character, and are made for the advancement of*
21 *the ends of justice. They secure this end chiefly by the extension of procedure from cases to which it is applicable*
22 *to other cases to which it is not strictly applicable, the ground of inapplicability being some difference of an*
23 *immaterial character. See also Legal fiction."*
24 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 623]

- 25 2. The "office", which has specific duties and powers conferred by law and which are authorized to be exercised only in a
26 specific place.
- 27 3. The "officer", who is the human being who fills the office. This human being has voluntarily agreed, under contract,
28 being the franchise agreement, to serve as surety for all the actions of the office, including those that are unlawful.
- 29 4. A specific period of performance in which the office is lawfully occupied and active with the specific officer who is
30 authorized to occupy it.
- 31 5. Public property under the custody or control of the office. This is confirmed by the definition of "public officer":

32 **"Public office.** *The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either*
33 *fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the*
34 *sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.*
35 *An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the*
36 *sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,*
37 *13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of*
38 *Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52*
39 *P.2d. 483, 486. Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for*
40 *such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,*
41 *or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by*
42 *a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.*
43 *State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.*
44 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

45 When the office is lawfully occupied, a fiduciary duty is established against the officer which is owed to the public at large:

1 "As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be
2 exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.²⁵⁰
3 **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level**
4 **of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under**
5 **every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain**
6 **from a discharge of their trusts.**²⁵¹ **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political**
7 **entity on whose behalf he or she serves,**²⁵² **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.**²⁵³ **It has been said that**
8 **the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.**²⁵⁴
9 Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public
10 confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.²⁵⁵
11 [63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

12 Many people confuse the **office** with the **officer** and they are **not** the same. Some important points on this subject:

13 1. **The "public office" is:**

- 14 1.1. A "corporation sole" artificial person that is wholly owned by the federal government and incorporated under the
15 laws of the United States**.
- 16 1.2. A STATUTORY but not CONSTITUTIONAL "citizen" and "resident" of the United States** since incorporated
17 under the laws of the United State**.

18 "A corporation is a citizen, **resident**, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
19 created, and of that state or country only."
20 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

- 21 1.3. Domiciled in the District of Columbia pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72 and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b).
- 22 1.4. The franchisee to whom has been granted special powers to exercise some portion of the sovereign functions of the
23 government for the benefit of the public. Receipt of this power is what makes this corporation into a "public office"
24 and a part of the government. This sovereign function power is referred to as "functions of a public office" in the
25 I.R.C. under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).
- 26 1.5. The "taxpayer" under the I.R.C. as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14). The "public office" becomes the statutory
27 "taxpayer" from its privileged activity of "the functions of a public office".
- 28 1.6. The franchisee to whom other government franchises have been granted. Typically these would include: "Social
29 Security", "Driver", "Voter", etc.
- 30 1.7. A creation of the government and part of the government. That government is a corporation per 28 U.S.C.
31 §3002(15)(A) and all corporations are statutory "citizens" and "residents" of the place they were incorporated and
32 ONLY of that place:
- 33 1.8. An officer of the federal corporation called "United States" and defined in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). This officer
34 is also described as a "person" in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 7343:

35 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)
36 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

37 (b) Person defined

²⁵⁰ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

²⁵¹ Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

²⁵² Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

²⁵³ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed.2d. 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed.2d. 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

²⁵⁴ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

²⁵⁵ Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

1 The term "person", as used in this subchapter, **includes an officer or employee of a [federal and not state]**
2 **corporation**, or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a
3 duty to perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs.

4
5 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > § 7343](#)
6 [§ 7343. Definition of term "person"](#)

7 The term "person" as used in this chapter includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or
8 employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect
9 of which the violation occurs.

10 1.9. A "public trust". The public servant is the trustee, the Constitution is the trust document, the beneficiaries are our
11 posterity, and the corpus of the trust is the public property under the management and control of the office.

12 *Executive Order 12731*
13 *"Part 1 -- PRINCIPLES OF ETHICAL CONDUCT*

14 *"Section 101. Principles of Ethical Conduct. To ensure that every citizen can have complete confidence in the*
15 *integrity of the Federal Government, each Federal employee shall respect and adhere to the fundamental*
16 *principles of ethical service as implemented in regulations promulgated under sections 201 and 301 of this order:*

17 **"(a) Public service is a public trust, requiring employees to place loyalty to the Constitution, the laws, and**
18 **ethical principles above private gain.**

19
20 **TITLE 5--ADMINISTRATIVE PERSONNEL**
21 **CHAPTER XVI--OFFICE OF GOVERNMENT ETHICS**
22 **PART 2635--STANDARDS OF ETHICAL CONDUCT FOR EMPLOYEES OF THE EXECUTIVE**
23 **BRANCH--Table of Contents**
24 **Subpart A--General Provisions**
25 **Sec. 2635.101 Basic obligation of public service.**

26 (a) Public service is a public trust.

27 *Each employee has a responsibility to the United States Government and its citizens to place loyalty to the*
28 *Constitution, laws and ethical principles above private gain. To ensure that every citizen can have complete*
29 *confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each employee shall respect and adhere to the principles*
30 *of ethical conduct set forth in this section, as well as the implementing standards contained in this part and in*
31 *supplemental agency regulations.*

32 2. The "officer" occupying the public office:

- 33 2.1. Is a human being and a separate legal person from the office he or she occupies.
34 2.2. Is not the franchisee called "taxpayer".
35 2.3. Is voluntary surety for the actions of the "taxpayer"/"public office".
36 2.4. Is the proxy/agent through which the "public office" acts.
37 2.5. Provides consciousness and hence, "life" to the office. The "public office" dies when it losses consciousness.
38 2.6. Operates in a public capacity, subject to federal civil law, while on official duty, and in a private capacity, not
39 subject to federal civil law, while off official duty.
40 2.7. Is protected by official immunity so long as he/she/it stays within the bounds of his expressly delegated authority
41 as described by law.
42 2.8. Waives official immunity and becomes personally liable for a tort if he/she/it exceeds the bounds of his lawfully
43 delegated authority.

44 Now let's apply the above concepts to the income tax, which is a franchise tax upon public offices served within the federal
45 government. The activity subject to indirect/excise/privilege tax is a "trade or business", which is defined as "the functions
46 of a public office" within 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). IRS forms that address the citizenship and residence of the submitter
47 relate to the "public officer" and not the office he or she occupies. The office can have a different domicile or residence than
48 the officer.

1 **EXAMPLE:** For instance, a Congressman who lives outside of the District of Columbia and commutes daily to work inside
2 the Beltway is a nonresident of the “United States” engaged in a public office. “United States” is defined at 26 U.S.C.
3 §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) to include the District of Columbia and exclude states of the Union. Therefore, the states of Maryland
4 and Virginia that surround the District of Columbia would not be part of the “United States” described in the I.R.C. As such,
5 the Congressman is a “non-resident non-person” or who has earnings from a “trade or business”, which is a public office. 4
6 U.S.C. §72 says that office can only lawfully be exercised by the public officer, which is himself, within the District of
7 Columbia and NOT elsewhere. Therefore, any earnings from the office originating from within the District of Columbia
8 become taxable only at the point when the Congressmen goes temporarily abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911 and avails himself
9 of the benefits of a tax treaty. In relation to the foreign country and the tax treaty, he is an alien and therefore an “individual”
10 and therefore pays income tax on earnings during the time he was abroad pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §871. He doesn’t owe any
11 tax on earnings while *not* abroad under 26 U.S.C. §871, because he can’t be either an “individual” or an “alien” under Title
12 26 while he is physically located anywhere in America.

13 The only thing the feds can tax is constitutionally foreign commerce, including imports and exports and earnings in foreign
14 countries. They can’t tax domestic transactions within a state:

15 *“The States, after they formed the Union, continued to have the same range of taxing power which they had*
16 *before, barring only duties affecting exports, imports, and on tonnage. 2 Congress, on the other hand, to lay*
17 *taxes in order 'to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States',*
18 *Art. 1, Sec. 8, U.S.C.A.Const., can reach every person and every dollar in the land with due regard to*
19 *Constitutional limitations as to the method of laying taxes.”*
20 *[Graves v. People of State of New York, 306 U.S. 466 (1939)]*

21
22 *“The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions*
23 *concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court***
24 ***has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their***
25 ***political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation*
26 *upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. United States v. Butler, supra.”*
27 *[Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513; 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]*

28
29 *“Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among [but not WITHIN] the*
30 *several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to*
31 *pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great*
32 *and extensive power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of*
33 *which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

34 *But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this*
35 *commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control.** This power belongs **exclusively***
36 *to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted***
37 ***by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the***
38 ***legislature.** The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the*
39 *State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in*
40 *the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must*
41 *impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and*
42 *thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.*
43 ***Congress cannot authorize a trade or business [including public offices] within a State in order to tax it.”***
44 *[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]*

45 **23.4.2 Deliberately confusing who the “taxpayer” is to facilitate MISREPRESENTING the nature of the tax**

46 There is a lot of confusion even among seasoned tax professionals about WHO exactly is the “taxpayer” and how does one
47 lawfully become a “taxpayer”. This confusion is deliberate, because the activity or subject of the tax is carefully concealed
48 and obfuscated to disguise the nature of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C as an excise tax upon public offices
49 within the government. The purpose of this confusion and obfuscation is to facilitate misrepresenting the income tax as a
50 direct, unapportioned, unavoidable tax, even though it is not.

51 Pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14), “taxpayer” is defined as:

52 *“The term “taxpayer” means any person subject to any internal revenue tax.”*

1 The statutory “taxpayer” is the person who incurs the tax liability. The activity subject to excise taxation is engaging in a
2 “trade or business”, which is defined as “the functions of a public office”. So the “taxpayer” must be whoever performs “the
3 functions of a public office”. The “public office” and not the “public officer” performs the privileged activity of “the functions
4 of a public office”. A “public office” may be a natural person or an artificial person. But for the case of the “taxpayer”
5 public office, the office is an artificial corporate entity created by the government. A “public office”, in the form of either a
6 natural person or artificial person, is capable of action itself. But in the case of an artificial person, all actions of the office
7 are performed through agents of the office on behalf of the office. An agent of the public office, while on official duty
8 representing the office, does not act in his own right but instead acts on behalf of the public office. Therefore all such actions
9 of the public officer while on official duty representing the office are legally the actions of the office and not of the “public
10 officer” himself as a private person. Only if a “public officer” acts outside of his authority does the “public officer” stop
11 representing the “public office”/government and acts in his own right. Therefore, the “public office” and not the “public
12 officer” performs “the functions of a public office” and is the “taxpayer”. Other reasons for the “public office” but not the
13 “public officer” being the “taxpayer” include:

- 14 1. Since the power to tax is the power to destroy, the government can only tax those things which it creates, which are
15 corporations and public offices. The Government did not create human beings and therefore cannot tax human beings.
- 16 2. Domicile more than anything else determines tax liability. The “public office” but not the “public officer” is the
17 statutory “citizen” /“resident” with a domicile in the federal zone. In most cases, the “public officer” is a
18 constitutional citizen of the United States*** domiciled in a state of the Union. Therefore it is the “public office” and
19 not the “public officer” who incurs the tax liability.
- 20 3. The “public office” is the person to whom the power to perform “the functions of a public office” is granted. (see
21 section 9.2 “Who is the Franchisee?” for more details)

22 Key to understanding how the franchise contract or agreement works to usurp power from the private U.S.A. “nationals”
23 domiciled in a state of the Union and to break down the separation of powers between the federal zone and the states of the
24 Union is to understand the legal implications of the agency relationship that is formed between the “public office” and the
25 “public officer”. All powers of the government, or of any other artificial person such as a corporation, are exercised by the
26 government/corporate person only through the expressly authorized (by law) agents/contractors of the government/corporate
27 person. Although the agent/contractor may physically perform the action, from a legal point of view, it is the
28 government/corporate person who is acting. Likewise, in a legal proceeding, you can appear in court as “Pro se”,
29 representing yourself as a franchisee called an attorney at law”, or you can appear as “Sui juris” of your own right; not under
30 a legal disability or power of another. As “Pro se”, although you are physically appearing, the court legally recognizes only
31 a franchisee/”public office” called “attorney at law” appearing on your behalf and representing you the private human being.
32 To go one step further, if you appear “Pro se” AND provide an SSN, then although you are physically appearing, the court
33 legally recognizes only a franchisee called “attorney at law” appearing on behalf and representing NOT you the private
34 person, BUT the “public office”. This is how the courts can refer to the person appearing as the “taxpayer” and legally be
35 correct in doing so. As “Sui juris”, you are physically there of your own right as the sovereign human being. Sovereign
36 people act of their own right and not under the legal disability or power of another as a representative of the other person.
37 Everything that a human being does of their own right is legally the action of that same human being. An SSA Form SS-5
38 submitter becomes a “public servant”/”employee” of the government and the “public officer” representing the “public office”
39 ILLEGALLY created when the SSA Form SS-5 was submitted. The “public officer” has an agency type relationship with
40 the “public office”. While on official duty, you, the “public officer”, are not acting of your own right as a sovereign human
41 being but instead, are acting on behalf of the “public office”, representing the “public office”. All actions that you may
42 physically perform while on official duty are legally the actions of the “public office that you represent as the “public
43 officer”/agent of the office.

44 Below is a summary illustrating the agency relationship that exists between the “public office” and “public officers” as it
45 pertains to income taxes. This illustration will hopefully help our readers to understand what really happens in implementing
46 and enforcing the tax ILLEGALLY upon the WRONG parties, which includes ALL parties domiciled within constitutional
47 states of the Union.

- 48
- 49 1. The government puts out false propaganda that is designed to trick most people into falsely thinking that the I.R.C. is
50 positive and positive law that applies to everyone, that everyone is a “taxpayer” and that everyone must sign up for
51 Social Security Insurance.
- 52 2. A human being that was born in and is domiciled in a state of the Union is bamboozled into unlawfully submitting an
53 SSA form SS-5 application for a SSN. The SSA Form SS-5, Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A of the U.S.C., and

1 Title 42 of the U.S. Code form the franchise agreement that you just consented to. By consenting to the franchise
2 agreement, the agreement becomes **private** law that pertains to you ONLY, making you subject to it.

- 3 3. The government unlawfully accepts your application for an SSN. It is unlawful because only those domiciled in the
4 federal zone, where no rights exist, who already hold a public office in the federal government may apply for an SSN.
- 5 4. The government unlawfully creates a public office in the federal government as a corporation sole artificial entity
6 wholly owned by the government, incorporated under the laws of the federal zone. Creation of the “public office” is
7 unlawful because the I.R.C. regulates and adds benefits to existing “public offices” only; but no authority exists to
8 create the new “public office” that they created for you to fill. All corporations are “citizens” and “residents” of the
9 jurisdiction of the laws under which it was incorporated. Therefore, the de facto “public office”, as an incorporated
10 person, is the “citizen” and “resident” of the federal zone since it is incorporated under the laws of the federal zone.
- 11 5. The franchise agreement contains a partnership agreement between you and the public office in which you agree to fill
12 and represent the “public office” and you agree to be surety for all actions of the “public office”. The “public office”
13 and “public officer”, as parties to the partnership agreement, are the legal “persons” in the franchise agreement. You,
14 as a human being, now operate in two capacities: While on official duty representing the “public office as the “public
15 officer” you are operating in a public capacity as a “public servant”, acting on behalf of the “public office” rather than
16 of your own right; While off official duty, you operate in a private capacity, acting of your own-right as a private
17 person. You are on official duty whenever you are involved with an activity that is associated with an SSN.
18 Although any actions of the “public officer” while on official duty are physically perform by the “public officer”, since
19 the actions are performed on behalf of the “public office” they legally become the actions of the “public office” rather
20 than the “public officer”.
- 21 6. The franchise agreement also contains a “trust indenture”, making the “public officer” also a trustee of the “public
22 trust”
- 23 7. The government assigns an SSN to the “public office” and forwards the number to the “public office”, addressed to
24 your home mailing address in your care as the representative of the “public office”. The SS card, and any other
25 correspondence between the IRS or the SSA and the “public office”, is always addressed to the ALL CAP rendition of
26 your Christian name and always includes the SSN. Whenever you receive any correspondence addressed to the ALL
27 CAP rendition of your Christian name with the SSN, the addressee is always the “public office” and not you as a
28 private human being. The SS card with the SSN on it is the first public property to come into your possession and
29 under your management as the “public officer” representing the “public office” and/or the “trustee” of the “public
30 trust”.
- 31 8. Private employers in the private sector are falsely told by the IRS that they must get an SSN from all of their workers.
32 Therefore, their application form for employment with the company will always include an IRS Form W-4 for the
33 applicant to provide an SSN to the company. Due to pressure from the IRS, private sector companies will usually
34 pressure and intimidate all applicants, including those born and domiciled in a state of the Union who are not
35 participating in the SS program, to provide an SSN.
- 36 9. If a job applicant provides an SSN to the company then the applicant is not the human being who submitted the
37 application but instead is the “public office” acting through the human being, who is also the “public officer”
38 representing and acting on behalf of the “public office”. Later, if the job is awarded to the applicant, the “public
39 office” becomes the worker for the company, not you the human being, who works for and represents the “public
40 office” as the “public officer”. Each day that you report to the private company to work, you are there not of your
41 own-right but instead on behalf of the “public office”. The “public office” has contracted with the private company
42 and you work for the “public office”. Therefore the earnings from the company are the earnings of the “public office”
43 and not yours as the human being who physically does the work.
- 44 10. It is the duty of the public officer, like any other agent or trustee, although not declared by express statues, to faithfully
45 account for and pay over to the proper authorities all moneys which may come into his hands upon the public account,
46 and the performance of this duty may be enforced by proper action against the officer himself, or against those who
47 have become sureties for the faithful discharge of his duties. See *A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers*,
48 Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, p. 609, §909.
- 49 11. As a “public officer” and surety for the “public office, you discharge your duty to account and pay to the proper
50 authorities all earnings that are associated with the SSN by filing and an income tax form. In filing the income tax
51 form you can claim the tax benefits of the “public office” such as a “tax exclusion”, “tax credits”, and “tax deductions”
52 to reduce the amount of tax owed. Any outstanding tax due by the “public office” is paid from the earnings of the
53 “public office”. Any remaining earnings of the “public office” is then given to the “public officer” as compensation
54 for acting as the “public officer”.

23.4.3 Legal Requirements for Occupying a “Public Office”

The subject of exactly what constitutes a “public office” within the meaning described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) is not defined in any IRS publication we could find. The reason is quite clear: the “trade or business” scam is the Achilles heel of the IRS fraud and both the IRS and the Courts are loath to even talk about it because there is nothing they can defend themselves with other than unsubstantiated presumption created by the abuse of the word “includes” and certain key “words of art”. In the face of such overwhelming evidence of their own illegal and criminal mis-enforcement of the tax codes, silence or omission in either admitting it or prosecuting it can only be characterized as FRAUD on a massive scale, in fact:

“Silence can only be equated with fraud where there is a legal or moral duty to speak or where an inquiry left unanswered would be intentionally misleading.”
[U.S. v. Prudden, 424 F.2d. 1021 (5th Cir. 1970)]

“Silence can be equated with fraud where there is a legal or moral duty to speak, or where an inquiry left unanswered would be intentionally misleading. . . We cannot condone this shocking behavior by the IRS. Our revenue system is based on the good faith of the taxpayer and the taxpayers should be able to expect the same from the government in its enforcement and collection activities.”
[U.S. v. Tweel, 550 F.2d. 297, 299 (5th Cir. 1977)]

“Silence is a species of conduct, and constitutes an implied representation of the existence of the state of facts in question, and the estoppel is accordingly a species of estoppel by misrepresentation. When silence is of such a character and under such circumstances that it would become a fraud upon the other party to permit the party who has kept silent to deny what his silence has induced the other to believe and act upon, it will operate as an estoppel.”
[Carmine v. Bowen, 64 A. 932 (1906)]

The “duty” the courts are talking about above is the fiduciary duty of all those serving in public offices in the government, and that fiduciary duty was created by the oath of office they took before they entered the office. Therefore, those who want to know how they could lawfully be classified as a “public officer” will have to answer that question completely on their own, which is what we will attempt to do in this section.

We begin our search with a definition of “public office” from Black’s Dictionary:

Public office. The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58. An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State, 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52 P.2d. 483, 486. Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public, or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office. State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

Black’s Law Dictionary Sixth Edition further clarifies the meaning of a “public office” below:

“Essential characteristics of a ‘public office’ are:
(1) Authority conferred by law,
(2) Fixed tenure of office, and
(3) Power to exercise some of the sovereign functions of government.

Key element of such test is that “officer is carrying out a sovereign function. Spring v. Constantino, 168 Conn. 563, 362 A.2d. 871, 875. Essential elements to establish public position as ‘public office’ are:
Position must be created by Constitution, legislature, or through authority conferred by legislature.
Portion of sovereign power of government must be delegated to position,
Duties and powers must be defined, directly or implied, by legislature or through legislative authority.
Duties must be performed independently without control of superior power other than law, and
Position must have some permanency.”
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1230]

1 American Jurisprudence Legal Encyclopedia further clarifies what a “public office” is as follows:

2 *“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be*
3 *exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.* ²⁵⁶
4 ***Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level***
5 ***of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under***
6 ***every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain***
7 ***from a discharge of their trusts.*** ²⁵⁷ ***That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political***
8 ***entity on whose behalf he or she serves.*** ²⁵⁸ ***and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.*** ²⁵⁹ ***It has been said that***
9 ***the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.*** ²⁶⁰
10 *Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public*
11 *confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.* ²⁶¹”
12 [*63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)*]

13 Based on the foregoing, one cannot be a “public officer” if:

- 14 1. There is not a statute or constitutional authority that specifically creates the office. All “public offices” can only be
15 created through legislative authority.
- 16 2. Their duties are not specifically and exactly enumerated in some Act of Congress.
- 17 3. They have a boss or immediate supervisor. All duties must be performed INDEPENDENTLY.
- 18 4. They have anyone but the law and the courts to immediately supervise their activities.
- 19 5. They are serving as a “public officer” in a location NOT specifically authorized by the law. The law must create the
20 office and specify exactly where it is to be exercised. 4 U.S.C. §72 says ALL public offices of the federal and national
21 government MUST be exercised ONLY in the District of Columbia and not elsewhere, except as expressly provided by
22 law.
- 23 6. Their position does not carry with it some kind of fiduciary duty to the “public” which in turn is documented in and
24 enforced by enacted law itself.
- 25 7. The beneficiary of their fiduciary duty is other than the “public”. Public service is a public trust, and the beneficiary of
26 the trust is the public at large and not any one specific individual or group of individuals. See 5 C.F.R. §2635.101(b)
27 and Executive Order 12731.

28 All public officers must take an oath. The oath, in fact, is what creates the fiduciary duty that attaches to the office. This is
29 confirmed by the definition of "public official" in Black’s Law Dictionary:

30 *A person who, upon being issued a commission, taking required oath, enters upon, for a fixed tenure, a position called an*
31 *office where he or she exercises in his or her own right some of the attributes of sovereign he or she serves for benefit of*
32 *public. *Macy v. Heverin*, 44 Md.App. 358, 408 A.2d. 1067, 1069. The holder of a public office though not all persons in*
33 *public employment are public officials, because public official's position requires the exercise of some portion of the*
34 *sovereign power, whether great or small. *Town of Arlington v. Bds. of Conciliation and Arbitration, Mass.*, 352 N.E.2d.*
35 *914.*
36 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1230*]

37 The oath for United States federal and state officials was prescribed in the very first enactment of Congress on March 4, 1789
38 as follows:

39 Statutes At Large, March 4, 1789

²⁵⁶ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

²⁵⁷ Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

²⁵⁸ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

²⁵⁹ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed.2d. 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed.2d. 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

²⁶⁰ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

²⁶¹ Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

2 SEC. 1. Be it enacted by the Senate and [Home of] Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,
3 That the oath or affirmation required by the sixth article of the Constitution of the United States, shall be administered in the
4 form following, to wit : " I, A, B. do solemnly swear or affirm (as the case may be) that I will support the Constitution of the
5 United States." The said oath or affirmation shall be administered within three days after the passing of this act, by any one
6 member of the Senate, to the President of the Senate, and by him to all the members and to the secretary; and by the Speaker
7 of the House of Representatives, to all the members who have not taken a similar oath, by virtue of a particular resolution
8 of the said House, and to the clerk: and in case of the absence of any member from the service of either House, at the time
9 prescribed for taking the said oath or affirmation, the same shall be administered to such member, when he shall appear to
10 take his seat.

11 SEC. 2. And he it further enacted, That at the first session of Congress after every general election of Representatives, the
12 oath or affirmation aforesaid, shall be administered by any one member of the House of Representatives to **the Speaker**; and
13 by him **to all the members present**, and to **the clerk**, previous to entering on any other business; and to the members who
14 shall afterwards appear, previous to taking their seats. The President of the Senate for the time being, shall also administer
15 the said oath or affirmation to **each Senator who shall hereafter be elected**, previous to his taking his seat: and in any future
16 case of a **President of the Senate**, who shall not have taken the said oath or affirmation, the same shall be administered to
17 him by any one of the members of the Senate.

18 SEC. 3. And be it further enacted. That **the members of the several State legislatures**, at the next sessions of the said
19 legislatures, respectively, and **all executive and judicial officers of the several States, who have been heretofore chosen or**
20 **appointed**, or who shall be chosen or appointed before the first day of August next, and who shall then be in office, shall,
21 within one month thereafter, take the same oath or affirmation, except where they shall have taken it before; which may be
22 administered by any person authorized by the law of the State, in which such office shall be holden, to administer oaths. And
23 **the members of the several State legislatures, and all executive and judicial officers of the several States**, who shall be
24 chosen or appointed after the said first day of August, shall, before they proceed to execute the duties of their respective
25 offices, take the foregoing oath or affirmation, which shall be administered by the person or persons, who by the law of the
26 State shall be authorized to administer the oath of office; and the person or persons so administering the oath hereby required
27 to be taken, shall cause a re- cord or certificate thereof to be made, in the same manner, as, by the law of the State, he or
28 they shall be directed to record or certify the oath of office.

29 SEC. 4. And he it further enacted, That all officers appointed, or hereafter to be appointed under the authority of the United
30 States, shall, before they act in their respective offices, take the same oath or affirmation, which shall be administered by the
31 person or persons who shall be authorized by law to administer to such officers their respective oaths of office; and such
32 officers shall incur the same penalties in case of failure, as shall be imposed by law in case of failure in taking their respective
33 oaths of office.

34 SEC. 5. And be it further enacted, That the **secretary of the Senate**, and **the clerk of the House of Representatives** for the
35 time being, shall, at the time of taking the oath or affirmation aforesaid, each take an oath or affirmation in the words
36 following, to wit : "I, A. B. secretary of the Senate, or clerk of the House of Representatives (as the case may be) of the
37 United States of America, do solemnly swear or affirm, that I will truly and faithfully discharge the duties of my said office,
38 to the best of my knowledge and abilities."

39 Based on the above, the following persons within the government are "public officers":

- 40 1. Federal Officers:
- 41 1.1. The President of the United States.
 - 42 1.2. Members of the House of Representatives.
 - 43 1.3. Members of the Senate.
 - 44 1.4. All appointed by the President of the United States.
 - 45 1.5. The secretary of the Senate.
 - 46 1.6. The clerk of the House of Representatives.
 - 47 1.7. All district, circuit, and supreme court justices.
- 48 2. State Officers:
- 49 2.1. The governor of the state.
 - 50 2.2. Members of the House of Representatives.
 - 51 2.3. Members of the Senate.
 - 52 2.4. All district, circuit, and supreme court justices of the state.

53 At the federal level, all those engaged in the above "public offices" are statutorily identified in 26 U.S.C. §2105. Consistent
54 with this section, what most people would regard as ordinary common law employees are not included in the definition. Note
55 the phrase "an officer AND an individual":

(a) For the purpose of this title, “employee”, except as otherwise provided by this section or when specifically modified, means **an officer and an individual** who is—

(1) appointed in the civil service by one of the following acting in an official capacity—

(A) the President;

(B) a Member or Members of Congress, or the Congress;

(C) a member of a uniformed service;

(D) an individual who is an employee under this section;

(E) the head of a Government controlled corporation; or

(F) an adjutant general designated by the Secretary concerned under section 709 (c) of title 32;

(2) engaged in the performance of a Federal function under authority of law or an Executive act; and

(3) subject to the supervision of an individual named by paragraph (1) of this subsection while engaged in the performance of the duties of his position.

Within the military, only commissioned officers are “public officers”. Enlisted or NCOs (Non-Commissioned Officers) are not.

Those holding Federal or State public office, county or municipal office, under the Legislative, Executive or Judicial branch, including Court Officials, Judges, Prosecutors, Law Enforcement Department employees, Officers of the Court, and etc., before entering into these public offices, are required by the U.S. Constitution and statutory law to comply with 5 U.S.C. §3331, “Oath of office.” State Officials are also required to meet this same obligation, according to State Constitutions and State statutory law.

All oaths of office come under 22 C.F.R., Foreign Relations, Sections §§92.12 - 92.30, and all who hold public office come under 8 U.S.C. §1481 “Loss of nationality by native-born or naturalized citizen; voluntary action; burden of proof; presumptions.”

Under Title 22 U.S.C., Foreign Relations and Intercourse, Section §611, a Public Official is considered a foreign agent. In order to hold public office, the candidate must file a true and complete registration statement with the State Attorney General as a foreign principle.

The Oath of Office requires the public officials in his/her foreign state capacity to uphold the constitutional form of government or face consequences, according to 10 U.S.C. §333, “Interference with State and Federal law”

The President, by using the militia or the armed forces, or both, or by any other means, shall take such measures as he considers necessary to suppress, in a State, any insurrection, domestic violence, unlawful combination, or conspiracy, if it—

(1) so hinders the execution of the laws of that State, and of the United States within the State, that any part or class of its people is deprived of a right, privilege, immunity, or protection named in the Constitution and secured by law, and the constituted authorities of that State are unable, fail, or refuse to protect that right, privilege, or immunity, or to give that protection; or

(2) opposes or obstructs the execution of the laws of the United States or impedes the course of justice under those laws.

In any situation covered by clause (1), the State shall be considered to have denied the equal protection of the laws secured by the Constitution.

Willful refusal action while serving in official capacity violates 18 U.S.C. §1918, “Disloyalty and asserting the right to strike against the Government”

Whoever violates the provision of 7311 of title 5 that an individual may not accept or hold a position in the Government of the United States or the government of the District of Columbia if he—

(1) advocates the overthrow of our constitutional form of government;

1 (2) is a member of an organization that he knows advocates the overthrow of our constitutional form of
2 government;

3 shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than one year and a day, or both.

4 AND violates 18 U.S.C. §1346:

5 TITLE 18 > PART I > CHAPTER 63 § 1346. Definition of “scheme or artifice to defraud

6 ” For the purposes of this chapter, the term “scheme or artifice to defraud” includes a scheme or artifice to
7 deprive another of the intangible right of honest services.

8 The “public offices” described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) within the definition of “trade or business” are ONLY public offices
9 located in the District of Columbia and not elsewhere. To wit:

10 [TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72](#)
11 [§ 72. Public offices; at seat of Government](#)

12 All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere,
13 except as otherwise expressly provided by law.
14 [SOURCE: <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/4/72>]

15 The only provision of any act of Congress that we have been able to find which authorizes “public offices” outside the District
16 of Columbia as expressly required by law above, is 48 U.S.C. §1612, which authorizes enforcement of the Internal Revenue
17 Code within the U.S. Virgin Islands. To wit:

18 [TITLE 48 > CHAPTER 12 > SUBCHAPTER V > § 1612](#)
19 [§ 1612. Jurisdiction of District Court](#)

20 (a) Jurisdiction

21 The District Court of the Virgin Islands shall have the jurisdiction of a District Court of the United States,
22 including, but not limited to, the diversity jurisdiction provided for in section 1332 of title 28 and that of a
23 bankruptcy court of the United States. **The District Court of the Virgin Islands shall have exclusive jurisdiction**
24 **over all criminal and civil proceedings in the Virgin Islands with respect to the income tax laws applicable to**
25 **the Virgin Islands, regardless of the degree of the offense or of the amount involved, except the ancillary laws**
26 **relating to the income tax enacted by the legislature of the Virgin Islands.** Any act or failure to act with respect
27 to the income tax laws applicable to the Virgin Islands which would constitute a criminal offense described in
28 chapter 75 of subtitle F of title 26 shall constitute an offense against the government of the Virgin Islands and
29 may be prosecuted in the name of the government of the Virgin Islands by the appropriate officers thereof in the
30 District Court of the Virgin Islands without the request or the consent of the United States attorney for the Virgin
31 Islands, notwithstanding the provisions of section 1617 of this title.

32 There is NO PROVISION OF LAW which would similarly extend public offices or jurisdiction to enforce any provision of
33 the Internal Revenue Code to any place within the exclusive jurisdiction of any state of the Union, because Congress enjoys
34 NO LEGISLATIVE JURISDICTION THERE.

35 “It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states**, *Hammer v. Dagenhart*, [247 U.S.](#)
36 [251, 275](#), 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, *Ann.Cas.1918E 724*, **possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**
37 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.”**
38 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co.*, [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

39 “The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions
40 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court**
41 **has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their**
42 **political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation
43 upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. *United States v. Butler*, *supra*.”
44 [*Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1*, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]

45 By law then, no “public office” may therefore be exercised OUTSIDE the District of Columbia except as “expressly provided
46 by law”, including privileged or licensed activities such as a “trade or business”. This was also confirmed by the U.S.
47 Supreme Court in the License Tax Cases, when they said:

1 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
2 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to
3 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
4 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
5 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

6 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this
7 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**
8 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**
9 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**
10 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the
11 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in
12 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
13 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
14 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.

15 **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a**
16 **State in order to tax it.**”

17 [*License Tax Cases*, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

18 Since Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A is a tax on “public offices”, which is called a “trade or business”, then the tax can
19 only apply to those domiciled within the statutory but not constitutional “United States**” (federal territory), *wherever they*
20 *are physically located* to include states of the Union, but only if they are serving under oath in their official capacity as “public
21 officers”.

22 “**Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit**
23 **or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes**. Since the Fourteenth
24 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, **the fact of residence creates universally**
25 **reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen**. **The latter obviously**
26 **includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter**. Of course, the situs of
27 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration
28 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located.”

29 [*Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland*, 347 U.S. 340 (1954)]

30 Another important point needs to be emphasized, which is that those working for the federal government, while on official
31 duty, are representing a federal corporation called the “United States”, which is domiciled in the District of Columbia.

32 [TITLE 28 > PART VI > CHAPTER 176 > SUBCHAPTER A > Sec. 3002.](#)

33 TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE

34 PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS

35 CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE

36 SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS

37 [Sec. 3002. Definitions](#)

38 (15) “**United States**” means -

39 (A) a **Federal corporation**;

40 (B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or

41 (C) an instrumentality of the United States.

42
43 Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) says that the capacity to sue and be sued civilly is based on one’s domicile:

44 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)

45 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

46 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

47 **Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:**

48 **(1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;**

49 **(2) for a corporation [the “United States”, in this case, or its officers on official duty representing the**
50 **corporation], by the law under which it was organized [laws of the District of Columbia]; and**

51 **(3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:**

52 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue
53 or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution
54 or laws; and

1 (B) [28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959](#)(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue
2 or be sued in a United States court.
3 [SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/Rule17.htm>]

4 Government employees, including “public officers”, while on official duty representing the federal corporation called the
5 “United States”, maintain the character of the entity they represent and therefore have a legal domicile in the statutory but
6 not constitutional “United States*” (federal territory) within the context of their official duties. The Internal Revenue Code
7 also reflects this fact in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26 U.S.C. §7408(d):

8 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
9 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

10 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
11 thereof—

12 (39) Persons residing outside United States

13 If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial
14 district, such citizen or resident **shall be treated as residing in the District of Columbia for purposes of any**
15 **provision of this title** relating to—

16 (A) jurisdiction of courts, or

17 (B) enforcement of summons
18

19 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter A > § 7408](#)
20 [§ 7408. Actions to enjoin specified conduct related to tax shelters and reportable transactions](#)

21 (d) Citizens and residents outside the United States

22 If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in, and does not have his principal place of business
23 in, any United States judicial district, such citizen or resident **shall be treated for purposes of this section as**
24 **residing in the District of Columbia.**

25 Kidnapping and transporting the legal identity of a person domiciled outside the District of Columbia in a foreign state, which
26 includes states of the Union, is illegal pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §1201](#). Therefore, the only people who can be legally and
27 involuntarily “kidnapped” by the courts based on the above two provisions of statutory law are those who individually consent
28 through private contract to act as “public officials” in the execution of their official duties. The fiduciary duty of these “public
29 officials” is further defined in the I.R.C. as follows, and it is only by an oath of “public office” that this fiduciary duty can
30 lawfully be created:

31 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)
32 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

33 (b) Person defined

34 The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or
35 employee of a partnership, **who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in**
36 **respect of which the violation occurs.**
37

38 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > § 7343](#)
39 [§ 7343. Definition of term “person”](#)

40 The term “person” as used in this chapter includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or
41 employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect
42 of which the violation occurs.

43 We remind our readers that there is no liability statute within Subtitle A of the I.R.C. that would create the duty documented
44 above, and therefore the ONLY way it can be created is by the oath of office of the “public officers” who are the subject of
45 the tax in question. This was thoroughly described in the following article:

The existence of fiduciary duty of “public officers” is therefore the ONLY lawful method by which anyone can be prosecuted for an “omission”, which is a thing they didn’t do that the law required them to do. It is otherwise illegal and unlawful to prosecute anyone under either common law or statutory law for a FAILURE to do something, such as a FAILURE TO FILE a tax return pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7203](#). Below is an example of where the government gets its authority to prosecute “taxpayers” for failure to file a tax return, in fact:

*“I. DUTY TO ACCOUNT FOR PUBLIC FUNDS
§ 909. In general.-*

It is the duty of the public officer, like any other agent or trustee, although not declared by express statute, to faithfully account for and pay over to the proper authorities all moneys which may come into his hands upon the public account, and the performance of this duty may be enforced by proper actions against the officer himself, or against those who have become sureties for the faithful discharge of his duties.”

[A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, p. 609, §909;

SOURCE: <http://books.google.com/books?id=g-I9AAAAIAAJ&printsec=titlepage>]

In addition to the above, every attorney admitted to practice law in any state or federal court is described as an “officer of the court”, and therefore ALSO is a “public officer”:

Attorney at law. *An advocate, counsel, or official agent employed in preparing, managing, and trying cases in the courts. An officer in a court of justice, who is employed by a party in a cause to manage it for him. In re Bergeron, 220 Mass. 472, 107 N.E. 1007, 1008, Ann.Cas.1917A, 549.*

In English law. A public officer belonging to the superior courts of common law at Westminster. who conducted legal proceedings on behalf of others. called his clients, by whom he was retained; he answered to the solicitor in the courts of chancery, and the proctor of the admiralty, ecclesiastical, probate, and divorce courts. An attorney was almost invariably also a solicitor. It is now provided by the judicature act. 1873, 8 87. that solicitors. Attorneys, or proctors of, or by law empowered to practice in, any court the jurisdiction of which is by that act transferred to the high court of justice or the court of appeal, shall be called “solicitors of the supreme court.”

Wharton.

[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 164]

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia Volume 7, Section 4

His [the attorney’s] first duty is to the courts and the public, not to the client, and wherever the duties to his client conflict with those he owes as an officer of the court in the administration of justice, the former must yield to the latter.

[7 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Attorney and Client, §4 (2003)]

Executive Order 12731 and 5 C.F.R. §2635.101(a) furthermore both indicate that “public service is a public trust”:

Executive Order 12731

“Part I -- PRINCIPLES OF ETHICAL CONDUCT

“Section 101. Principles of Ethical Conduct. To ensure that every citizen can have complete confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each Federal employee shall respect and adhere to the fundamental principles of ethical service as implemented in regulations promulgated under sections 201 and 301 of this order:

“(a) Public service is a public trust, requiring employees to place loyalty to the Constitution, the laws, and ethical principles above private gain.

TITLE 5--ADMINISTRATIVE PERSONNEL

CHAPTER XVI--OFFICE OF GOVERNMENT ETHICS

PART 2635--STANDARDS OF ETHICAL CONDUCT FOR EMPLOYEES OF THE EXECUTIVE

BRANCH--Table of Contents

Subpart A--General Provisions

Sec. 2635.101 Basic obligation of public service.

(a) Public service is a public trust. Each employee has a responsibility to the United States Government and its citizens to place loyalty to the Constitution, laws and ethical principles above private gain. To ensure that every citizen can have complete confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each employee shall

1 respect and adhere to the principles of ethical conduct set forth in this section, as well as the implementing
2 standards contained in this part and in supplemental agency regulations.

3 The above provisions of law imply that everyone who works for the government is a “trustee” of “We the People”, who are
4 the sovereigns they serve in the public. In law, EVERY “trustee” is a “fiduciary” of the Beneficiary of the trust within which
5 he serves:

6 **“TRUSTEE.** *The person appointed, or required by law, to execute a trust; one in whom an estate, interest, or*
7 *power is vested, under an express or implied agreement [e.g. PRIVATE LAW or CONTRACT] to administer*
8 *or exercise it for the benefit or to the use of another called the cestui que trust. Pioneer Mining Co. v. Ty berg,*
9 *C.C.A.Alaska, 215 F. 501, 506, L.R.A.1915B, 442; Kaehn v. St. Paul Co-op. Ass’n, 156 Minn. 113, 194 N.W. 112;*
10 *Catlett v. Hawthorne, 157 Va. 372, 161 S.E. 47, 48. Person who holds title to res and administers it for others’*
11 *benefit. Reinecke v. Smith, Ill., 53 S.Ct. 570, 289 U.S. 172, 77 L.Ed. 1109. In a strict sense, a “trustee” is one*
12 *who holds the legal title to property for the benefit of another, while, in a broad sense, the term is sometimes*
13 *applied to anyone standing in a fiduciary or confidential relation to another, such as agent, attorney, bailee,*
14 *etc. State ex rel. Lee v. Sartorius, 344 Mo. 912, 130 S.W.2d. 547, 549, 550. “Trustee” is also used In a wide and*
15 *perhaps inaccurate sense, to denote that a person has the duty of carrying out a transaction, in which he and*
16 *another person are interested, in such manner as will be most for the benefit of the latter, and not in such a way*
17 *that he himself might be tempted, for the sake of his personal advantage, to neglect the interests of the other. In*
18 *this sense, directors of companies are said to be “trustees for the shareholders.” Sweet.*
19 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1684]*

20 An example of someone who is NOT a “public officer” is a federal worker on duty and who is not required to take an oath.
21 These people may think of themselves as employees in an ordinary and not statutory sense and even be called employees by
22 their supervisor or employer, but in fact NOT be the statutory “employee” defined in 5 U.S.C. §2105(a). Remember that 5
23 U.S.C. §2105(a) defines a STATUTORY “employee” as **“an officer and an individual”** and you don’t become an “officer”
24 in a statutory sense unless and until you take a Constitutional oath. Almost invariably, such workers also have some kind of
25 immediate supervisor who manages and oversees and evaluates his activities pursuant to the position description drafted for
26 the position he fills. He may be a “trustee” and he may have a “fiduciary duty” to the public as a “public servant”, but he
27 isn’t an “officer” or “public officer” unless and until he takes an oath of office prescribed by law. A federal worker, however,
28 can become a “public office” by virtue of any one or more of the following purposes that we are aware of so far:

- 29 1. Being elected to political office.
30 2. Being appointed to political office by the President or the governor of a state of the Union.

31 A “public office” is not limited to a human being. It can also extend to an entire entity such as a corporation. An example
32 of an entity that is a “public office” in its entirety is a federally chartered bank, such as the original Bank of the United States
33 described in *Osborn v. United States*, in which the U.S. Supreme Court identified the original and first Bank of the United
34 States, a federally chartered bank corporation created by Congress, as a “public office”:

35 **All the powers of the government must be carried into operation by individual agency, either through the**
36 **medium of public officers, or contracts made with individuals.** *Can any public office be created, or does one*
37 *exist, the performance of which may, with propriety, be assigned to this association [or trust], when*
38 *incorporated? If such office exist, or can be created, then the company may be incorporated, that they may be*
39 *appointed to execute such office. Is there any portion of the public business performed by individuals upon*
40 *contracts, that this association could be employed to perform, with greater advantage and more safety to the*
41 *public, than an individual contractor? If there be an employment of this nature, then may this company be*
42 *incorporated to undertake it.*

43 **There is an employment of this nature.** *Nothing can be more essential to the fiscal concerns of the nation, than*
44 *an agent of undoubted integrity and established credit, with whom the public moneys can, at all times, be safely*
45 *deposited. Nothing can be of more importance to a government, than that there should be some capitalist in the*
46 *country, who possesses the means of making advances of money to the government upon any exigency, and who*
47 *is under a legal obligation to make such advances. For these purposes the association would be an agent*
48 *peculiarly suitable and appropriate. [. . .]*

49 *The mere creation of a corporation, does not confer political power or political character. So this Court decided*
50 *in Dartmouth College v. Woodward, already referred to. If I may be allowed to paraphrase the language of the*
51 *Chief Justice, I would say, a bank incorporated, is no more a State instrument, than a natural person performing*
52 *the same business would be. If, then, a natural person, engaged in the trade of banking, should contract with the*
53 *government to receive the public money upon deposit, to transmit it from place to place, without charging for*
54 *commission or difference of exchange, and to perform, when called upon, the duties of commissioner of loans,*
55 *would not thereby become a public officer, how is it that this artificial being, created by law for the purpose of*
56 *being employed by the government for the same purposes, should become a part of the civil government of the*
57 *country? Is it because its existence, its capacities, its powers, are given by law? because the government has*

1 given it power to take and hold property in a particular form, and to employ that property for particular purposes,
2 and in the disposition of it to use a particular name? because the government has sold it a privilege [22 U.S. 738,
3 774] for a large sum of money, and has bargained with it to do certain things; is it, therefore, a part of the very
4 government with which the contract is made?

5 **If the Bank be constituted a public office, by the connexion between it and the government, it cannot be the**
6 **mere legal franchise in which the office is vested; the individual stockholders must be the officers.** Their
7 character is not merged in the charter. This is the strong point of the Mayor and Commonalty v. Wood, upon
8 which this Court ground their decision in the Bank v. Deveaux, and from which they say, that cause could not be
9 distinguished. Thus, aliens may become public officers, and public duties are confided to those who owe no
10 allegiance to the government, and who are even beyond its territorial limits.

11 **With the privileges and perquisites of office, all individuals holding offices, ought to be subject to the**
12 **disabilities of office. But if the Bank be a public office, and the individual stockholders public officers, this**
13 **principle does not have a fair and just operation.** The disabilities of office do not attach to the stockholders; for
14 we find them every where holding public offices, even in the national Legislature, from which, if they be public
15 officers, they are excluded by the constitution in express terms.

16 ***If the Bank be a public institution of such character as to be justly assimilated to the mint and the post office,***
17 ***then its charter may be amended, altered, or even abolished, at the discretion of the National Legislature. All***
18 ***public offices are created [22 U.S. 738, 775] purely for public purposes, and may, at any time, be modified in***
19 ***such manner as the public interest may require. Public corporations partake of the same character. So it is***
20 ***distinctly adjudged in Dartmouth College v. Woodward. In this point, each Judge who delivered an opinion***
21 ***concurred. By one of the Judges it is said, that 'public corporations are generally esteemed such as exist for***
22 ***public political purposes only, such as towns, cities, parishes and counties; and in many respects they are so,***
23 ***although they involve some private interests; but, strictly speaking, public corporations are such only as are***
24 ***founded by the government for public purposes, where the whole interest belongs also to the government. If,***
25 ***therefore, the foundation be private, though under the charter of the government, the corporation is private,***
26 ***however extensive the uses may be to which it is devoted, either by the bounty of the founder, or the nature and***
27 ***objects of the institution. For instance, a bank, created by the government for its own uses, whose stock is***
28 ***exclusively owned by the government, is, in the strictest sense, a public corporation. So, a hospital created and***
29 ***endowed by the government for general charity. But a bank, whose stock is owned by private persons, is a***
30 ***private corporation, although it is erected by the government, and its objects and operations partake of a public***
31 ***nature. The same doctrine may be affirmed of insurance, canal, bridge, and turnpike companies. In all these***
32 ***cases, the uses may, in a certain sense, be called public, but the corporations are private; as much [22 U.S. 738,***
33 ***776] so, indeed, as if the franchises were vested in a single person.[. . .]***

34 *In what sense is it an instrument of the government? and in what character is it employed as such? Do the*
35 *government employ the faculty, the legal franchise, or do they employ the individuals upon whom it is conferred?*
36 *and what is the nature of that employment? does it resemble the post office, or the mint, or the custom house, or*
37 *the process of the federal Courts?*

38 *The post office is established by the general government. It is a public institution. The persons who perform its*
39 *duties are public officers. No individual has, or can acquire, any property in it. For all the services performed, a*
40 *compensation is paid out of the national treasury; and all the money received upon account of its operations, is*
41 *public property. Surely there is no similitude between this institution, and an association who trade upon their*
42 *own capital, for their own profit, and who have paid the government a million and a half of dollars for a legal*
43 *character and name, in which to conduct their trade.*

44 *Again: the business conducted through the agency of the post office, is not in its nature a private business. It is*
45 *of a public character, and the [22 U.S. 738, 786] charge of it is expressly conferred upon Congress by the*
46 *constitution. The business is created by law, and is annihilated when the law is repealed. But the trade of banking*
47 *is strictly a private concern. It exists and can be carried on without the aid of the national Legislature. Nay, it is*
48 *only under very special circumstances, that the national Legislature can so far interfere with it, as to facilitate its*
49 *operations.*

50 *The post office executes the various duties assigned to it, by means of subordinate agents. The mails are opened*
51 *and closed by persons invested with the character of public officers. But they are transported by individuals*
52 *employed for that purpose, in their individual character, which employment is created by and founded in contract.*
53 *To such contractors no official character is attached. These contractors supply horses, carriages, and whatever*
54 *else is necessary for the transportation of the mails, upon their own account. The whole is engaged in the public*
55 *service. The contractor, his horses, his carriage, his driver, are all in public employ. But this does not change*
56 *their character. All that was private property before the contract was made, and before they were engaged in*
57 *public employ, remain private property still. The horses and the carriages are liable to be taxed as other property,*
58 *for every purpose for which property of the same character is taxed in the place where they are employed. The*
59 *reason is plain: the contractor is employing his own means to promote his own private profit, and the tax collected*
60 *is from the individual, though assessed upon the [22 U.S. 738, 787] means he uses to perform the public service.*
61 *To tax the transportation of the mails, as such, would be taxing the operations of the government, which could*
62 *not be allowed. But to tax the means by which this transportation is effected, so far as those means are private*

1 property, is allowable; because it abstracts nothing from the government; and because, the fact that an individual
2 employs his private means in the service of the government, attaches to them no **immunity whatever.**”
3 [*Osborn v. Bank of U.S.*, 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]

4 The record of the House of Representatives after the enactment of the first income tax during the Civil War in 1862, confirmed
5 that the income tax was upon a “public office” and that even IRS agents, who are not “public officers” and who are not
6 required to take an oath, are therefore exempt from the requirements of the revenue acts in place at the time. Read the amazing
7 truth for yourself:

House of Representatives, Ex. Doc. 99, 1867
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/PublicOrPrivate-Tax-Return.pdf>

8 Below is an excerpt from that report proving our point. The Secretary of the Treasury at the time is comparing the federal
9 tax liabilities of postal clerks to those of internal revenue clerks. At that time, the IRS was called the Bureau of Internal
10 Revenue (B.I.R.). The office of Commissioner of Internal Revenue was established in 1862 as an emergency measure to
11 fund the Civil War, which ended shortly thereafter, but the illegal enforcement of the revenue laws continued and expanded
12 into the states over succeeding years:

13 *House of Representatives, Ex. Doc. 99, 1867, pp. 1-2*
14 *39th Congress, 2d Session*

15 *Salary Tax Upon Clerks to Postmasters*

16 *Letter from the Secretary of the Treasury in answer to A resolution of the House of the 12th of February,*
17 *relative to salary tax upon clerks to postmasters, with the regulations of the department*

18 *Postmasters' clerks are appointed by postmasters, and take the oaths of office* prescribed in the 2d section of
19 *the act of July 2, 1862, and in the 2d section of the act of March 3, 1863.*

20 *Their salaries are not fixed in amount bylaw, but from time to time the Post master General fixes the amount',*
21 *allotted to each postmaster for clerk hire, under the authority conferred upon him by tile ninth section of the act*
22 *of June 5, 1836, and then the postmaster, as an agent for and in behalf of the United States, determines the salary*
23 *to be paid to each of his clerks. These salaries are paid by the postmasters, acting as disbursing agents, from*
24 *United States moneys advanced to them for this purpose, either directly from the Post Office Department in*
25 *pursuance of appropriations made by law, or from the accruing revenues of their offices, under the instructions*
26 *of the Postmaster General. The receipt of such clerks constitute vouchers in the accounts of the postmasters*
27 *acting as disbursing agents in the settlements made with them by the Sixth Auditor. In the foregoing transactions*
28 *the postmaster acts not as a principal, but as an agent of the United States, and the clerks are not in his private*
29 *employment, but in the public employment of the United States. Such being the facts, **these clerks are subjected***
30 ***to and required to account for and pay the salary tax,** imposed by the one hundred and twenty-third section of*
31 *the internal revenue act of June 30, 1864, as amended by the ninth section of the internal revenue act of July 13,*
32 *1866, upon payments for services to persons in the civil employment or service of the United States.*

33 *Copies of the regulations under which such salary taxes are withheld and paid into the treasury to the credit of*
34 *internal revenue collection account are herewith transmitted, marked A, b, and C. **Clerks to assessors of internal***
35 ***revenue [IRS agents] are appointed by the assessors. Neither law nor regulations require them to take an oath***
36 ***of office, because, as the law at present stands, they are not in the public service of the United States,** through*
37 *the agency of the assessor, but are in the private service of the assessor, as a principal, who employs them.*

38 *The salaries of such clerks are neither fixed in amount by law, nor are they regulated by any officer of the Treasury*
39 *Department over the clerk hire of assessors is to prescribe a necessary and reasonable amount which shall not*
40 *be exceeded in reimbursing the assessors for this item of their expenses.*

41 *No money is advanced by the United States for the payment of such salaries, nor do the assessors perform the*
42 *duties of disbursing agents of the United States in paying their clerks. The entire amount allowed is paid directly*
43 *to the assessor, and he is not accountable to the United States for its payment to his clerks, for the reason that he*
44 *has paid them in advance, out of his own funds, and this is a reimbursement to him of such amount as the*
45 *department decides to be reasonable. **No salary tax is therefore collected, or required by the Treasury***
46 ***Department to be accounted for, or paid, on account of payments to the assessors' clerks, as the United States***
47 ***pays no such clerks nor has them in its employ or service, and they do not come within the provisions of existing***
48 ***laws imposing such a tax.***

49 *Perhaps no better illustration of the difference between the status of postmasters' clerks and that of assessors'*
50 *clerks can be given than the following: A postmaster became a defaulter, without paying his clerks,; his successor*
51 *received from the Postmaster General a new remittance for paying them; and if at any time, the clerks in a post*

1 office do not receive their salaries, by reason of the death, resignation or removal of a postmaster, the new
2 appointee is authorized by the regulations of the Post Office Department to pay them out of the proceeds of the
3 office; and should there be no funds in his hands belonging to the department, a draft is issued to place money in
4 his hands for that purpose.

5 If an assessor had not paid his clerks, they would have no legal claim upon the treasury for their salaries. A
6 discrimination is made between postmasters' clerks and assessor's clerks to the extent and for the reasons
7 hereinbefore set forth.

8 I have the honor to be, very respectfully, your obedient servant.

9 H. McCulloch, Secretary of the Treasury
10 [House of Representatives, Ex. Doc. 99, 1867, pp. 1-2]

11 Notice based on the above that revenue officers don't take an oath, so they don't have to pay the tax, while postal clerks take
12 an oath, so they do. Therefore, the oath that creates the "public office" is the method by which the government manufactures
13 "public officers", "taxpayers", and "sponsors" for its wasteful use or abuse of public monies. If you would like a whole
14 BOOK full of reasons why the only "taxpayers" under the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A are "public offices", please see
15 the following exhaustive analysis:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 23.4.4 De Facto Public Officers

17 Based on the previous section, we are now thoroughly familiar with all the legal requirements for:

- 18 1. How public offices are lawfully created.
- 19 2. The only places where they can lawfully be exercised.
- 20 3. The duties that attach to the public office.
- 21 4. The type of agency exercised by the public officer.
- 22 5. The relationship between the public office and the public officer.

23 What we didn't cover in the previous section is what are all the legal consequences when someone performs the duties of a
24 public office without satisfying all the legal requirements for lawfully occupying the office? In law, such a person is called
25 a "de facto officer" and books have been written about the subject of the "de facto officer doctrine". Below is what the U.S.
26 Supreme Court held on the subject of "de facto officers":

27 *None of the cases cited militates against the doctrine that, **for the existence of a de facto officer, there must be***
28 ***an office de jure**, although there may be loose expressions in some of the opinions, not called for by the facts,*
29 *seemingly against this view. **Where no office legally exists, the pretended officer is merely a usurper, to whose***
30 ***acts no validity can be attached; and such, in our judgment**, was the position of the commissioners of Shelby*
31 *county, who undertook to act as the county court, which could be constitutionally held only by justices of the*
32 *peace. Their right to discharge the duties of justices of the peace was never recognized by the justices, but from*
33 *the outset was resisted by legal proceedings, which terminated in an adjudication that they were usurpers, clothed*
34 *with no authority or official function.*

35 [Norton v. Shelby Co State of Tennessee, 118 U.S. 425, 6 S.Ct. 1121, 30 L.Ed. 178 (1886)]

36 As we have already established, all statutory "taxpayers" are public offices in the U.S. and not state government. This is
37 exhaustively proven with evidence in:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

38 A person who fulfills the DUTIES of a statutory "taxpayer" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) without lawfully occupying a
39 public office in the U.S. government BEFORE becoming surety for the "taxpayer" public office would be a good example of
40 a de facto public officer. Those who exercise the duties of a public officer without meeting all the requirements, from a legal
41 perspective, are in fact committing the crime of impersonating a public officer.

42 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 43 > § 912](#)
43 [§ 912. Officer or employee of the United States](#)

1 *Whoever falsely assumes or pretends to be an officer or employee acting under the authority of the United States*
2 *or any department, agency or officer thereof, and acts as such, or in such pretended character demands or obtains*
3 *any money, paper, document, or thing of value, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than three*
4 *years, or both.*

5 What are some examples where a person would be impersonating a public officer unlawfully? Here are a few:

- 6 1. You elect or appoint yourself into public office by filling out a tax form without being occupying said office BEFORE
7 becoming surety for the statutory “taxpayer” office.
- 8 2. You serve in the office in a geographic place NOT expressly authorized by law. For instance, 4 U.S.C. §72 requires
9 that ALL federal public offices MUST be exercised ONLY in the District of Columbia and NOT ELSEWHERE,
10 unless expressly authorized by law.
- 11 3. A third party unilaterally ELECTS you into a public office by submitting an information return linking you to such a
12 BOGUS office under the alleged but not actual authority of 26 U.S.C. §6041(a).
- 13 4. You occupy the public office without either expressly consenting to it IN WRITING or without even knowing you
14 occupy such an office.

15 If a so-called “GOVERNMENT” is established in which:

- 16 1. The only kind of “citizens” or “residents” allowed are STATUTORY citizens and residents. CONSTITUTIONAL
17 citizens are residents are either not recognized or allowed. . . .OR
- 18 2. All “citizens” and “residents” are compelled under duress to accept the duties of a public office or ANY kind of duties
19 imposed by the government upon them. Remember, the Thirteenth Amendment forbids “involuntary servitude”, so if
20 the government imposes any kind of duty or requires you to surrender private property of any kind by law, then they
21 can only do so through the medium of a public office. . . .OR
- 22 3. Everyone is compelled to obey government statutory law. Remember, nearly all laws passed by government can and
23 do regulate ONLY the government and not private people. See:

Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 . . .then you end up not only with a LOT of public officers, but a **de facto GOVERNMENT** as well. That government is
25 thoroughly described in:

De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 Even at the state level, it is a crime in every state of the Union to pretend to be a public officer of the state government who
27 does not satisfy ALL of the legal requirements for occupying the public office. Below is an itemized list by jurisdiction of
28 constitutional and statutory requirements that are violated by those who either impersonate a state public officer OR who
29 serve simultaneously as BOTH a FEDERAL public office and a STATE public office AT THE SAME TIME. That’s right:
30 When you either impersonate a state public officer OR serve in BOTH a FEDERAL public office and STATE public office
31 AT THE SAME TIME, then you are committing a crime and have a financial conflict of interest and conflict of allegiance
32 that can and should disqualify you from exercising or accepting the duties of the office:
33

1 **Table 19: Statutory remedies for those compelled to act as public officers and straw man**

<i>Jurisdiction</i>	<i>Legal Cite Type</i>	<i>Title</i>	<i>Legal Cite</i>
Alabama	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Article III, Section 25; Article IV, Sect. 22; Art. V, Sect. 10; Article VI, Section 12
Alabama	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	C.O.A. §13A-10-10
Alabama	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	C.O.A. Title 13A, Article 10
Alaska	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Sections 2.5, 3.6, 4.8
Alaska	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	A.S. §11.46.160
Alaska	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	A.S. §11.56.830
Arizona	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 4, Part 2, Section 4; Const. Article 6, Section 28
Arizona	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	A.R.S. §13-2006
Arizona	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	A.R.S. §13-2406
Arkansas	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 3, Section 10; Const. Article 5, Section 7; Article 5, Section 10; Art. 80, Sect. 14
Arkansas	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	A.S.C. §5-37-208
California	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 5, Section 2 (governor); Const. Article 5, Section 14; Article 7, Section 7
California	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	Penal Code §484.1
Colorado	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article V, Section 8 (internal)
Connecticut	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 1, Section 11 (internal)
Connecticut	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	C.G.S.A. § 53a-129a to 53a-129c
Delaware	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 1, Section 19
Delaware	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	D.C. Title 11, Section 854
Delaware	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	D.C. Title 11, Section 907(3)
District of Columbia	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. of D.C., Article IV, Sect. 4(B) (judges); Art. III, Sect, 4(D) (governor)
District of Columbia	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	D.C. Code §22-1404
Florida	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article II, Section 5
Florida	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	F.S. Title XLVI, Section 817.02
Georgia	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article I, Section II, Para. III; Const. Article III, Section II, Para. IV(b)
Georgia	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	O.C.G.A. §16-10-23
Hawaii	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III, Section 8 (internal)
Hawaii	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	H.R.S. §710-1016
Idaho	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article V, Section 7 (judges)

<i>Jurisdiction</i>	<i>Legal Cite Type</i>	<i>Title</i>	<i>Legal Cite</i>
Idaho	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	I.S. §18-3001
Illinois	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article IV, Section 2(e) (legislative)
Illinois	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	720 I.L.C.S. 5/17-2
Indiana	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 2, Section 9; Const. Article 4, Section 30 (legislative)
Indiana	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	I.C. §25-30-1-18
Iowa	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III, Section 22 (legislature); Const. Article IV, Section 14 (governor)
Iowa	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	I.C. Title XVI, Section 718.2
Kansas	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 3, Section 13 (judges)
Kansas	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	K.R.S. §21-3825
Kentucky	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	K.R.S. §434.570
Kentucky	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	K.R.S. §514.60; K.R.S. §532.034
Kentucky	Statute	Dual Office Prohibition	K.R.S. §61.080
Louisiana	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article II, Section 2 (internal); Const. Article IV, Section 2 (executive)
Louisiana	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	R.S. §14:112
Maine	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III, Section 2 (internal)
Maine	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	17-A M.R.S. Section 457
Maryland	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Declaration of Rights, Article 33 (judges); Const. Const. Declaration of Rights, Article 35 (officers)
Maryland	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	Statutes §8-301
Massachusetts	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Chapter VI, Article 2
Massachusetts	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	G.L.M. Chapter 268, Section 33
Michigan	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article IV, Section 8
Michigan	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	Mich. Penal Code, Chapter XXXV, Section 750.217c
Minnesota	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article IV, Section 5
Minnesota	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	M.S. §609.475
Mississippi	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	M.C. §97-7-43
Missouri	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article VII, Section 9
Missouri	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	M.R.S. §570.223
Missouri	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	M.R.S. §570.223

Jurisdiction	Legal Cite Type	Title	Legal Cite
Montana	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III, Section 1; Const. Article V, Section 9 (office); Article VII, Section 9 (judges)
Montana	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	M.C.A. §45-7-209
Nebraska	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III-9
Nebraska	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	N.R.S. §28-636
Nebraska	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	N.R.S. §28-639
Nevada	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 4, Section 9 (officers)
Nevada	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	N.R.S. §197.120
New Hampshire	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Art. 94-95
New Hampshire	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	N.H.R.S. §359-I:2
New Jersey	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III, Section 1; Const. Article IV, Section V, Sections 3-4; Const. Article V, Section I, Section 3
New Jersey	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	N.J.S.A. §2C:28-8
New Mexico	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article IV, Section 3 (senators); Const. Article VI, Section 19 (judge)
New Mexico	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	N.M.S.A. §30-16-21.1
New York	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III, Section 7 (legislature); Const. Article VI, Section 20(b)(1)
New York	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	General Business Law 380-S; Penal Law §190.78
New York	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	Penal Law §190.23
North Carolina	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article VI, Section 9
North Carolina	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	N.C.G.S. §14-277
North Dakota	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	N.D.C.C. §12.1-13-04
Ohio	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 2, Section 04 (legislature); Const. Article 4, Section 06, Para. (B)
Ohio	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	
Oklahoma	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article II, Section 12; Const. Article V, Section 18 (legislature)
Oklahoma	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	O.S. Title 21, Section 1533
Oklahoma	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	O.S. Title 21, Section 1533.1
Oregon	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article II, Section 10
Oregon	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	O.R.S. §162.365
Oregon	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	O.R.S. §165.803
Pennsylvania	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article V, Section 17 (judges)

<i>Jurisdiction</i>	<i>Legal Cite Type</i>	<i>Title</i>	<i>Legal Cite</i>
Pennsylvania	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	18 Pa.C.A. §4120
Rhode Island	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article III, Section 6
Rhode Island	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	G.L.R.I. §11-14-1
South Carolina	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 1, Section 8(internal);Const. Article VI, Section 3 (officers)
South Carolina	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	S.C.C.O.L. § 16-13-290
South Dakota	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 3, Section 3
South Dakota	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	S.D.C.L. §22-40-16
South Dakota	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	S.D.C.L. §22-40-8
Tennessee	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article II, Section 2 (internal);Const. Article II, Section 26 (officers)
Tennessee	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	T.C. §39-16-301
Texas	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 2, Section 1 (internal);Const. Article 3, Section 18 (legislature); Const. Article 4, Section 6 (executive)
Texas	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	Penal Code, Section 37.11
Texas	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	T.S. §32.51
United States	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	18 U.S.C. §912
Utah	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article V, Section 1 (internal);Const. Article VIII, Section 10 (judges)
Utah	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	U.C. §76-8-512
Vermont	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Chapter II, Section 54
Vermont	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	13 V.S.A. §3002
Virginia	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article IV, Section 4 (legislature); Const. Article V, Section 4 (governor)
Virginia	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	C.O.V. §18.2-186.3
Washington	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article II, Section 14 (legislature); Const. Article IV, Section 15 (judges)
Washington	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	R.C.W. §18.71.190
West Virginia	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article 6, Section 16 (senators); Const. Article 7, Section 4 (executive); Const. Article 8, Section 7 (judges)
West Virginia	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	W.V.C. §61-5-27a(e)
Wisconsin	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Article IV, Section 13
Wisconsin	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	W.S. §943.201
Wyoming	Constitution	Dual Office Prohibition	Const. Section 97-3-008 (legislature);Const. Section 97-5-027 (judges)

<i>Jurisdiction</i>	<i>Legal Cite Type</i>	<i>Title</i>	<i>Legal Cite</i>
Wyoming	Statute	Crime: Identity Theft	W.S. §6-3-901
Wyoming	Statute	Crime: Impersonating Public Officer	W.S. §6-5-307

1 If you would like to research further the laws and remedies available in the specific jurisdiction you are in, we highly
2 recommend the following free tools on our website:

- 3 1. *SEDM Jurisdictions Database*, Litigation Tool #09.003
4 <http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
- 5 2. *SEDM Jurisdictions Database Online*, Litigation Tool #09.004
6 <http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

7 The above tool is also available at the top row under the menu on our Litigation Tools Page at the link below:

8 <http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

9 **23.5 The Government Protection Racket: Privilege Induced Slavery²⁶²**

10 *"In the matter of taxation, every privilege is an injustice."*
11 *[Voltaire]*

12 *"The more you want, the more the world can hurt you."*
13 *[Confucius]*

14 *"If you think of yourselves as helpless and ineffectual, it is certain that you will create a despotic government to
15 be your master. The wise despot, therefore, maintains among his subjects a popular sense that they are helpless
16 and ineffectual."*
17 *[Frank Herbert, The Dosadi Experiment]*

18 A **protection racket** is an extortion scheme whereby a criminal group or individual coerces other less powerful entities to
19 pay money, allegedly for protection services against external threats (usually violence or property damage). Many racketeers
20 will coerce potential clients into buying protection through property damage or other harassment. In most cases, the
21 "protection" they want you to pay for is really from themselves and not third parties and therefore, what they offer is little
22 more than extortion.

23 Governments often become "protection rackets" just as readily as Italian mobs. The main difference is who the "organizers"
24 of the mob are. In the private sector, the organizer is a violent and ruthless gangster leader. In the government:

- 25 1. The "organizer" is usually a corrupt franchise court judge with a financial conflict of interest and no scruples.
26 1.1. He is much more "civilized" and far more educated than most gangsters, but he serves the same role.
27 1.2. He serves in the Executive Branch rather than the Judicial Branch, because all franchise courts are in that branch
28 as we pointed out earlier in section 4.
- 29 2. The IRS and licensed attorneys act as his/her "hit men". Both make "useful idiots" for the protection racket, because
30 neither ever really reads or follows what the law says or applies the strict rules of statutory construction, but rather
31 operate on "policy" disguised to "look" like law but which in fact, rarely has the "force of law". In effect, they are
32 agents of the corrupt gangster judge instead of what the law actually says.
- 33 3. Instead of machine guns, they use administrative enforcement that is usually criminal and illegal against
34 "nontaxpayers" who are outside their territorial or legislative jurisdiction. This unlawful and criminal administrative
35 enforcement threatens property and hence, the only way to remove the threat is to pay the extortion.
- 36 4. Courts serve the same purpose as smoky rooms in the basement where people get "worked over" and terrorized:
37 4.1. Everything that happens in these rooms is censored.
38 4.2. No recording is allowed in the room. The guards at the door often search for recording devices and will
39 confiscate them if you bring them in. The purpose of this is to protect the judge from the consequences of his
40 criminal conspiracy against your constitutional rights and to keep the public from learning just how corrupt the
41 courts really are.

²⁶² Adapted from Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.3.12 with permission.

- 4.3. Judges tamper with the court record by telling court reporters fulfilling transcript requests to censor the record.
- 4.4. Judges whisper to counsel out of hearing of the jury. Thus, they engage in a conspiracy to obstruct justice and keep the WHOLE truth out of hearing of the fact finders.
- 4.5. More than 95% of all cases never even get in front of a real jury. Hence, they are routinely decided by corrupt judges with a criminal conflict of interest based on policy and not what the law actually says.
- 4.6. In tax trials, both litigants and jurists are forbidden to talk about or even read the law in the courtroom, thus allowing the judge to substitute his corrupt will for what the law actually says.
- 4.7. In many courthouses that have law libraries, jurists are forbidden to enter and read the law, because it would clearly prove that the judge is using the ignorance of the law of the jury and the vacuum of law in the courtroom to substitute his will for what the law says.
- 4.8. If the evidence against the government protection racket is especially unfavorable, the transcript and court record is sealed or unpublished by order of the gangster judge.
5. Tax collection notices sent by the extortionists serve as “threats” to compel people at the equivalent of gunpoint to:
 - 5.1. Volunteer into a public office in the U.S. government and solicit bribes for the “privilege” of occupying said office. This violates 18 U.S.C. §912.
 - 5.2. Fill out government forms that contain information about themselves that is usually FALSE. This is perjury in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1001, because all tax forms are required by 26 U.S.C. §6065 to be filled out under penalty of perjury and therefore constitute “testimony of a witness”. For instance, they describe themselves as a statutory “U.S. person”, “U.S. citizen”, or “U.S. resident”, or even a “taxpayer”, which is usually FALSE. Or they use an identifying number that the franchise contract itself says can only lawfully be used by those occupying a public office in the U.S. government. See:

Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a “Taxpayer Identification Number”, Form #04.205
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 5.3. Send bribery money called a “tax” that so that the criminals sending the letter will unlawfully and criminally treat those who are not in fact “public officers” AS public officers, in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912, 210, and 211.
6. Tax collection enforcement notices sent by the IRS constitute criminal witness tampering in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1512, because the tax forms that must be submitted in response to them are required to be signed under penalty of perjury per 26 U.S.C. §6065 and therefore constitute “testimony of a witness”. Gangster judges know this, but look the other way because they have a criminal financial conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208 and will unlawfully enlarge their own pay and importance by doing so. This is called “selective enforcement” and it is always motivated by the lust for money and power.
7. The entire activities of these gangsters also qualifies as an act of international terrorism, because it is instituted against nonresident parties outside the territorial or legislative jurisdiction of the tax collection agency in a legislatively “foreign state”. The U.S. Supreme Court has held more than once that states of the Union are “nations” in nearly every particular and therefore, illegal enforcement of tax laws that only apply to territory and domiciliaries of the national government qualifies as “international terrorism”. Where is the Department of Homeland Security when you need them?
8. The Internal Revenue Code serves as a ruse to deceive nonresident people into believing that they must pay the extortion money, when in fact, it clearly it is a voluntary franchise that does not even apply to the average American and can lawfully be enforced ONLY against public officers within the government itself. See:

Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>

It is precisely because of the above types of criminal activity and conflict of interest by judges that the common law and common law courts was designed to prevent and avoid, because it leaves the outcome entirely to completely disinterested third parties who the corrupt judge and prosecutor have no influence over. Private rights, after all, should always be protected mainly by private people, who are the only true sovereign in the American republican form of government.

Now do you know why the Bible says the following?:

*“Shall the throne of iniquity, which devises evil by law, have fellowship with You? They gather together against the life of the righteous, and condemn innocent blood. But the Lord has been my defense, and my God the rock of my refuge. He has brought on them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; **the Lord our God shall cut them off.**”*
 [Psalm 94:20-23, Bible, NKJV]

1 The following subsections will explore how this criminal government mafia enterprise functions, how it behaves in every
2 particular as an organized crime protection racket subject to the RICO laws found in Title 18 of the U.S. Code, Chapter 95,
3 and why Christians are not allowed by God to subsidize or participate in it.

4 **23.5.1 The Social Compact or “protection contract”**

5 Anyone who has been married instinctively knows what “privilege-induced slavery” is. They understand that you have to
6 give up some of your “rights” for the benefits and “privileges” associated with being married. For instance, one of the rights
7 that the government forces you to give up using the instrument it created called the “marriage license”, especially if you are
8 a man, is sovereignty over your property and your labor. If you get married with a state marriage license, then control over
9 your property and labor is surrendered ultimately to the government, because if your spouse becomes dissatisfied, the marriage
10 license gives the government absolute authority to hijack all your property and your labor for the imputed “public good”, but
11 as you will find out, the chief result of this hijacking is actually injustice . The marriage license authorizes a family law judge
12 to abuse your property and your labor without your voluntary consent to create a welfare state for women intent on rebelling
13 against their husbands and using marriage as a means of economic equalization and administrative control. We explain in
14 our book entitled Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009 that this very characteristic of marriage licenses issued by the
15 state accomplishes the following unjust results:

- 16 1. Usurps and rebels against the sovereignty of God by interfering with His plan for marriage and family clearly spelled out
17 in the Bible.
- 18 2. Encourages spouses to get divorced, because at least one of them will be financially rewarded with the property and labor
19 of the other for doing so.
- 20 3. Makes marriage into legalized prostitution, where the sex comes during the marriage and the money comes after marriage
21 and the state and family court judge becomes the pimp and the family law attorneys become collectors for the pimp.

22 The above defects in the institution of marriage caused by the government “privilege” called state-issued marriage licenses,
23 of course, are the natural result of violating God’s/Natural law on marriage found in the Bible, where Eph. 5:22-24 makes the
24 man, and not the government or the woman, the sovereign in the context of families. This is what happens whenever mankind
25 rebels against God’s authority by trying to improve on God’s design for the family: massive injustice. Remember, that God
26 created man first, and out of man’s rib was created woman, which makes man the sovereign, and this conclusion is completely
27 consistent with the concept of Natural Order was discussed in section 4.1 of the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302.

28 *“For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, since he is made in the image and glory of God; but woman is
29 the glory of man. For man is not from woman, but woman from man. Nor was man created for the woman, but
30 woman for the man.”*
31 *[1 Cor. 11:7-9, Bible, NKJV]*

32 If you are going to arrogantly call this attitude chauvinistic, politically incorrect, or bigoted then you’re slapping God in the
33 face and committing blasphemy because this is the way GOD designed the system and who are YOU to question that?

34 *“But indeed, O man, who are you to reply against God? Will the thing formed say to him who formed it, ‘Why
35 have you made me like this?’ Does not the potter have power over the clay, from the same lump to make one
36 vessel for honor and another for dishonor?”*
37 *[Romans 9:20-21, Bible, NKJV]*

38 If you would like to learn more about this subject, we refer you to the following book posted on our website at:

[Sovereign Christian Marriage](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.009
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

39 The de facto government uses this very same concept of privilege-induced slavery in the “constructive contract” you in effect
40 consent to by becoming a statutory “citizen” or availing yourself of a government “benefit.” The writers of the Law of
41 Nations upon which the constitution was written called this contract the “social compact”:

42 *The Law of Nations, Book I: Of Nations Considered in Themselves*
43 § 223. *Cases in which a citizen has a right to quit his country.*

1 There are cases in which a citizen has an absolute right to renounce his country, and abandon it entirely — a
2 right founded on reasons derived from the very nature of the social compact.

3 1. If the citizen cannot procure subsistence in his own country, it is undoubtedly lawful for him to seek it elsewhere.
4 For, political or civil society being entered into only with a view of facilitating to each of its members the means
5 of supporting himself, and of living in happiness and safety, it would be absurd to pretend that a member, whom
6 it cannot furnish with such things as are most necessary, has not a right to leave it.

7 2. If the body of the society, or he who represents it, absolutely fail to discharge their obligations [of protection]
8 towards a citizen, the latter may withdraw himself. For, if one of the contracting parties does not observe his
9 engagements, the other is no longer bound to fulfil his; as the contract is reciprocal between the society and its
10 members. It is on the same principle, also, that the society may expel a member who violates its laws.

11 3. If the major part of the nation, or the sovereign who represents it, attempt to enact laws relative to matters
12 in which the social compact cannot oblige every citizen to submission, those who are averse to these laws have
13 a right to quit the society, and go settle elsewhere. For instance, if the sovereign, or the greater part of the nation,
14 will allow but one religion in the state, those who believe and profess another religion have a right to withdraw,
15 and take with them their families and effects. For, they cannot be supposed to have subjected themselves to the
16 authority of men, in affairs of conscience;³ and if the society suffers and is weakened by their departure, the blame
17 must be imputed to the intolerant party; for it is they who fail in their observance of the social compact — it
18 is they who violate it, and force the others to a separation. We have elsewhere touched upon some other instances
19 of this third case, — that of a popular state wishing to have a sovereign (§ 33), and that of an independent nation
20 taking the resolution to submit to a foreign power (§ 195).

21 [The Law of Nations, Book 1, Section 223, Vattel; SOURCE:
22 http://famguardian.org/Publications/LawOfNations/vattel_01.htm#%20224.%20Emigrants/

23 Here is the phrase that one of our astute readers uses to describe the social compact in his book Social Security: Mark of the
24 Beast, Form #11.407, which is posted on our website for your reading pleasure:

25 “Protection draws subjection.”
26 [Steven Miller]

27 “Protectio trahit subjectionem, subjectio projectionem.
28 Protection draws to it subjection, subjection, protection. Co. Litt. 65.”
29 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
30 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

31 In a sense, when you become a “citizen”, you “marry” the state in order to have its protection. Consenting to the contract
32 makes you into a “government contractor” and therefore “public officer” of sorts. The terms of this constructive “marriage
33 contract” are described in section 4.12 of the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302. Below is a summary:

- 34 1. When you become a “citizen” by either being naturalized or by choosing a domicile within the jurisdiction of the
35 government, you must profess allegiance.
36 1.1. “Domicile” carries with it the concept of “allegiance”.

37 “Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit
38 or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth
39 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally
40 reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously
41 includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of
42 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration
43 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located.”
44 [Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, [347 U.S. 340](http://www.courtlistener.com/opinion/347-us-340/) (1954)]

45 “This right to protect persons having a domicile, though not native-born or naturalized citizens, rests on the firm
46 foundation of justice, and the claim to be protected is earned by considerations which the protecting power is not
47 at liberty to disregard. Such domiciled citizen pays the same price for his protection as native-born or
48 naturalized citizens pay for theirs. He is under the bonds of allegiance to the country of his residence, and, if
49 he breaks them, incurs the same penalties. He owes the same obedience to the civil laws. His property is, in
50 the same way and to the same extent as theirs, liable to contribute to the support of the Government. In nearly
51 all respects, his and their condition as to the duties and burdens of Government are undistinguishable.”
52 [Fong Yu Ting v. United States, [149 U.S. 698](http://www.courtlistener.com/opinion/149-us-698/) (1893)]

- 53 1.2. Naturalization requires an oath of “allegiance”. See 8 U.S.C. §1448.

- 1 2. You marry the state by promising it “allegiance”. Spouses who marry each other take a similar oath to “love, honor, and
2 obey” each other, and thereby protect each other.
3 3. Your passport is proof you are “married” to the state. See 22 U.S.C. §212:

4 *"No passport shall be granted or issued to or verified for any other persons than those owing allegiance, whether
5 citizens or not, to the United States."
6 [\[22 U.S.C. §212\]](#)*

- 7 4. After you have “married” the state, you assume a citizenship status as a “national”, which is simply someone who has
8 allegiance to the “state”:

9 [TITLE 8 > CHAPTER 12 > SUBCHAPTER I > § 1101](#)
10 [§ 1101. Definitions](#)

11 (a) As used in this chapter—
12 (21) The term "national" means a person owing permanent allegiance to a state.

13 All forms of allegiance require the taking of oaths, and God says you can’t take oaths and that the reason is because you are
14 married to Him and not some pagan ruler or government. Those who take oaths to anything other than God become “friends
15 of the world” and enemies of God:

16 *"Do not fear, for you will not be ashamed; neither be disgraced, for you will not be put to shame; for you will
17 forget the shame of your youth, and will not remember the reproach of your widowhood anymore. **For your
18 Maker is your husband, the Lord of hosts is His name; and your Redeemer is the Holy One of Israel; He is
19 called the God of the whole earth**, for the Lord has called you like a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, like
20 a youthful wife when you were refused," says your God. "For a mere moment I have forsaken you, but with great
21 mercies I will gather you. With a little wrath I hid My face from you for a moment; but with everlasting kindness
22 I will have mercy on you," says the Lord, your Redeemer."
23 [\[Isaiah 54:4-8, Bible, NKJV\]](#)
24*

25 *"Again you have heard that it was said to those of old, 'You shall not swear falsely, but shall perform your oaths
26 to the Lord.'*

27 *"But I say to you, **do not swear at all: neither by heaven, for it is God's throne; 35 nor by the earth, for it is His**
28 **footstool; nor by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King.***

29 *"Nor shall you swear by your head, because you cannot make one hair white or black.*

30 *"But let your 'Yes' be 'Yes,' and your 'No,' 'No.' For whatever is more than these is from the evil one.
31 [\[Matt. 5:33-37, Bible, NKJV\]](#)
32*

33 *"**Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [allegiance toward] with the world [or the**
34 **governments of the world] is enmity with God?** Whoever therefore wants to be a friend ["citizen", "resident",
35 "taxpayer"] of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of God."
36 [\[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV\]](#)*

37 There is an article on the website below that actually describes in detail the terms of the citizenship marriage contract below:

[The Citizenship Contract, George Mercier
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/MercierGeorge/InvContrcts--TheCitizenshipContract.htm>](http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/MercierGeorge/InvContrcts--TheCitizenshipContract.htm)

38 Here is the way the U.S. Supreme Court describes this marriage contract:

39 *"There cannot be a nation without a people. The very idea of a political community, such as a nation is, implies
40 an [88 U.S. 162, 166] association of persons for the promotion of their general welfare. Each one of the persons
41 associated becomes a member of the nation formed by the association. He owes it allegiance and is entitled to its
42 protection. **Allegiance and protection are, in this connection, reciprocal obligations. The one is a compensation**
43 **for the other; allegiance for protection and protection for allegiance.**"
44 [\[Minor v. Happersett, 88 U.S. \(21 Wall.\) 162, 166-168 \(1874\)\]](#)*

1 Like marriage licenses, consenting to the “citizenship contract” means you give up some of your rights, and as a matter of
2 fact, the government wants you to believe that you give up the same rights by becoming a citizen as you do by getting a
3 marriage license.

4 In a de facto government, the “social compact” is a franchise that obligates the citizens and residents and makes them servants
5 of the rulers. In a de jure government, the social compact only obligates the public servants and leaves the citizens and
6 residents completely free and sovereign.

7 When you marry the de facto U.S. government by becoming a statutory “U.S. citizen”, you in effect are assimilated into the
8 federal corporation called the “United States” defined in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) and are classified by the franchise courts
9 as an officer of that corporation in receipt of taxable privileges. You also then become completely subject to the jurisdiction
10 of that corporation as the equivalent of a public officer.

11 This is NOT how de jure governments are supposed to work, but it is how de facto governments that are corporations work.
12 All they want to do is recruit more cheap “employees” or officers and they do it through deceit, words of art and statutory
13 franchises called “codes” that don’t acquire the “force of law” until you consent to them. In a de jure government, becoming
14 a citizen is done through nationality and NOT statutory “U.S. citizen” status. Those who join retain all their rights and do
15 not become a government officer or employee by joining. This is the de jure government we used to have but which was
16 replaced in 1933 when real money disappeared and rights were replaced with franchises.

17 **23.5.2 God forbids participation in the government “protection racket”/franchise**

18 If you are a child of God, at the point when you married the state as a citizen, you united God with an idolatrous, mammon
19 state and sold yourself into legal slavery voluntarily, in direct violation of the Bible:

20 *“No one can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one,
21 and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.”*
22 *[Matt. 6:24, Bible, NKJV]*

23 *“Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness?
24 And what communion has light with darkness?”*
25 *[2 Cor. 6:14, Bible, NKJV]*

26 As expected, God’s law once again says that we should not become citizens of this world, and especially if it is dominated
27 by unbelievers:

28 *“For our citizenship is in heaven, from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ”*
29 *[Philippians 3:20]*

30 *“These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off were assured of them,
31 embraced them and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.”*
32 *[Hebrews 11:13]*

33 *“Beloved, I beg you as sojourners and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts which war against the soul...”*
34 *[1 Peter 2:1]*

35 *“Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of
36 the world makes himself an enemy of God.”*
37 *[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]*

38 One of the reasons God doesn’t want us to become citizens of this world is because when we do, we have violated the first
39 commandment and committed idolatry, by replacing God with an artificial god called government, who then provides
40 protection for us that we for one reason or another can’t or won’t trust or have faith in God to provide. This lack of faith then
41 becomes our downfall. The words of the Apostle Paul resolve why this is:

42 *“But he who doubts is condemned if he eats, because he does not eat from faith; for whatever is not from faith
43 in God is sin.”*
44 *[Rom. 14:23, Bible, NKJV]*

1 **23.5.3 How corrupt governments abuse privileges and franchises to destroy rights that they were created to**
2 **protect**

3 Corrupt governments function as “protection rackets” and do so by abusing franchises. All privileges and franchises destroy
4 and undermine rights and equal protection that are the foundation of the formation of all lawful governments. Is it moral or
5 ethical for the government to try to manipulate our rights out of existence by replacing them with taxable and regulatable
6 “privileges” by procuring our consent and agreement? Here is what the U.S. Supreme Court says on this subject:

7 *“It would be a palpable incongruity to strike down an act of state legislation which, by words of express*
8 *divestment, seeks to strip the citizen of rights guaranteed by the federal Constitution, but to uphold an act by*
9 *which the same result is accomplished under the guise of a surrender of a right in exchange for a valuable*
10 *privilege which the state threatens otherwise to withhold. It is not necessary to challenge the proposition that, as*
11 *a general rule, the state, having power to deny a privilege altogether, may grant it upon such conditions as it sees*
12 *fit to impose. But the power of the state in that respect is not unlimited, and one of the limitations is that it may*
13 *not impose conditions which require the relinquishment of Constitutional rights. If the state may compel the*
14 *surrender of one constitutional right as a condition of its favor, it may, in like manner, compel a surrender of all.*
15 *It is inconceivable that guaranties embedded in the Constitution of the United States may thus be manipulated*
16 *out or existence.”*
17 *[Frost v. Railroad Commission, 271 U.S. 583, 46 S.Ct. 605 (1926)]*

18 So the bottom line is that it is not permissible for a state to try to undermine your Constitutional rights by making privileges
19 they offer contingent on surrendering Constitutional rights, but they do it anyway because we let them get away with it, and
20 because they are very indirect about how they do it.

21 In a very real sense, the government has simply learned how to use propaganda to create fear and insecurity in the people,
22 and then they invent vehicles to turn eliminating your fear into a profit center that requires you to become citizens and pay
23 taxes to support. For instance, they use the Federal Reserve to create the Great Depression by contracting the money supply,
24 and then they get these abused people worried and feeling insecure about retirement and security in the early 1930’s, and then
25 invent a new program called Social(ist) Security to help eliminate their fear and restore your sense of security. But remember,
26 in the process of procuring the “privilege” to be free of anxiety about old age, you have surrendered sovereignty over your
27 person and labor to the government, and they then have the moral authority to tax your wages and make you into a serf and
28 a peon to pay off the federal debt accumulated to run that program.

29 *“The righteousness[and contentment] of the upright will deliver them, but the unfaithful will be caught by their*
30 *lust [for security or government benefits].”*
31 *[Prov. 11:6, Bible, NKJV]*

32 Another favorite trick of governments is to make something illegal and then turn it into a “privilege” that is taxed. This is
33 how governments maximize their revenues. They often call the tax a “license fee”, as if to imply that you never had the right
34 to do that activity without a license. You will never hear a government official admit to it, but the government reasoning is
35 that the tax amounts to a “bribe” or “tribute” to the government to get them to honor or respect the exercise of some right that
36 is cleverly disguised as a taxable “privilege” and to enforce payment of the bribe to a corrupt officer in a court of law. Unless
37 you know what your rights are, it will be very difficult to recognize this subtle form of usury. Here is what the courts have
38 to say about this kind of despicable behavior by the government:

39 *“A right common in every citizen such as the right to own property or to engage in business of a character not*
40 *requiring regulation CANNOT, however, be taxed as a special franchise by first prohibiting its exercise and*
41 *then permitting its enjoyment upon the payment of a certain sum of money.”*
42 *[Stevens v. State, 2 Ark. 291; 35 Am. Dec. 72, Spring Val. Water Works v. Barber, 99 Cal. 36, 33 Pac. 735, 21*
43 *L.R.A. 416. Note 57 L.R.A. 416]*

44 Clear thinking about our freedom and liberty demands that when faced with situations like this, we ask ourselves, where does
45 the government derive its authority and “privileges”(?). The answer is:

46 **...from the PEOPLE!**

47 The Declaration of Independence says so!:

48 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator*
49 *with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure*

1 *these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the*
2 *governed.*
3 *[Declaration of Independence]*

4 Instead, we ought to charge government employees a tax for the “privilege” of having the authority and the “privilege” from
5 the people to serve (not “govern”, but SERVE) them, and the tax that government servants pay us for that privilege should
6 be equal to whatever *they* charge us for the privileges they delegate back to us using the authority we gave them! We need
7 to think clearly about this because it’s very easy to get trapped in bad logic by [deceitful lawyers and politicians](#) who want to
8 get into your bank account and enslave you with their unjust laws and extortion cleverly disguised as legitimate taxes. We
9 should always remember who the public servants are and who the public is. *We are the public and government employees*
10 *are the servants!* Start acting like the boss for once and tell the government what you expect out of them. The only reason
11 the government continues to listen to us is because:

- 12 1. We vote our officials into office.
- 13 2. If we don’t like the laws they pass, we can nullify them every time we sit down on a jury or a grand jury.
- 14 3. If the above two approaches don’t keep their abuse of power in check, we can buy guns to protect ourselves from
15 government abuse.

16 For instance, the government started issuing marriage licenses in about 1923 and charged people for the “privilege”. But
17 then we have to ask ourselves what a license is. A license is permission from the state to perform an act which, without a
18 license, would be illegal. Is it illegal to get married *without* the blessing of the state? Did Adam and Eve have a marriage
19 license from God? Absolutely **NOT**. Marriage licenses, driver’s licenses, and professional licenses are a scam designed to
20 increase control of the state over your life and turn you into a financial slave and serf to the government!

21 **23.5.4 Example: IRS privilege induced slavery**

22 The IRS uses privilege-induced slavery to its advantage as well. For instance, it:

- 23 1. Sets the rate of withholding for a given income slightly higher than it needs to be so that Americans who paid tax will
24 have to file to get their money back. In the process of filing, these unwitting citizens:
 - 25 1.1. Have to incriminate themselves on their tax returns.
 - 26 1.2. Forfeit most of the Constitutional rights, including the First (right to NOT communicate with your government),
27 Fourth (seizure), and Fifth Amendment (self-incrimination) protections.
 - 28 1.3. Tell the IRS who their employer is, which later allows the IRS to serve the private employer illegally with a “Notice
29 of Levy” and steal assets in violation of due process protections in the Constitution in the Fifth Amendment.
- 30 2. On the W-4 form, makes it a privilege just to hold onto your income. The regulations written by the Treasury illegally
31 (and unconstitutionally) say that if a person does not submit a W-4 or submits an incorrect W-4, the employer (who really
32 isn’t an “employer” because it isn’t a federal employer who has “employees” as defined in 26 C.F.R. § 31.3401(c)) must
33 withhold at the single zero rate. Thus, it becomes a “privilege” to just receive the money you earned *without* tax deducted!
34 The only way you can preserve the “privilege” is to incriminate yourself by filling out the W-4, in violation of the Fifth
35 Amendment.
- 36 3. The federal judiciary and the IRS will wickedly tell you that because of the Anti-Injunction Act found at 26 U.S.C.
37 §7421, if you dispute the amount of tax you owe or you assert non-liability, you must pay the tax FIRST before you are
38 permitted to file a lawsuit and subject your case to judicial review. In effect, *what Congress has done by legislation is*
39 *forced you to bribe the government in order to have the privilege to sue them!* If you assert that you are a “nontaxpayer”
40 and a person not liable for tax, the IRS will try to get your case dismissed because corrupt judges will assert “sovereign
41 immunity”. See section 1.4.2 of the *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual*, Form #10.005 for further details on
42 this scam. For those of you who are Christians, this scam quite clearly violates the bible, which declares:

43 *“And you shall take no bribe, for a bribe blinds the discerning and perverts the words of the righteous.”*
44 *[Exodus 23:8]*

- 45 4. Your state government will tell you that you MUST give them a valid Social Security Number in order for you to get a
46 state driver’s license. They will do this in spite of the fact that traveling is a right and not a government privilege. In the
47 words of the U.S. Supreme Court and lower courts:

48 *“The right to travel is part of the ‘liberty’ that a citizen cannot be deprived without due process of law.”*
49 *[Kent v. Dulles, 357 U.S. 116 (1958); U.S. v. Laub, 385 U.S. 475 (1967)]*

1 *"The use of the highways for the purpose of travel and transportation is not a mere privilege, but a common and*
2 *fundamental Right of which the public and the individual cannot be rightfully deprived."*
3 *[Chicago Motor Coach v. Chicago, 169 N.E. 22; Ligare v. Chicago, 28 N.E. 934; Boon v. Clark, 214 S.S.W. 607;*
4 *25 American Jurisprudence (1st), Highways Sect.163]*

5 **23.5.5 Example: Privilege induced slavery using licenses to practice law**

6 To give you just one more example of how privilege-induced slavery leads to government abuse, let's look at licenses to
7 practice law. The only rational basis for having any kind of professional license is consumer protection, but the legal
8 profession has totally distorted and twisted this concept to benefit them, which amounts to a massive conflict of interest. For
9 instance:

- 10 1. Only licensed attorneys can defend others in court. This prevents family members or friends or paralegals from providing
11 low-cost legal assistance in court, and creates a greater marketplace and monopoly for legal services by attorneys. This
12 also means that a lot more people go without legal representation, because they can't afford to hire a lawyer to represent
13 them. Is that justice, or is that simply the spread of oppression and injustice in the name of profit for the legal profession?
- 14 2. Even if the attorney is licensed to practice law from the socialist state, the court can revoke their right to defend anyone
15 in a court of law. For instance:
 - 16 2.1. Look at what the court did to attorney Jeffrey Dickstein in *United States v. Collins, 920 F.2d. 619 (10th Cir.*
17 *11/27/1990)*, which was described in section 6.12.4.5 of the *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302. If you look at the
18 ruling for this case, you will find that the court withdrew defendant Collins right to be represented by Attorney
19 Dickstein, because they called attorney Dickstein a "vexatious litigant". He was therefore deprived of his choice
20 of competent legal counsel, because the court viewed his counsel as "politically incorrect".
 - 21 2.2. Refer also to what the court did to attorney Oscar Stilley in section 6.11.1 of the *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302,
22 as he defended Dr. Phil Roberts on tax charges. The court said, and we quote:

23 *"The practice of law, sir, is a privilege, especially in Federal Court. You're close to losing that privilege in this*
24 *court, Mr. Stilley."*

- 25 3. Clients with attorneys are given favoritism by the court in the award of attorney fees against the other side. This leads
26 attorneys to inflate their fees if they expect sanctions, in order to coerce the opposing side to settle. In most courts, pro
27 per or pro S.E. litigants are either not allowed or seldom are awarded attorney fees against the opposing side. Only
28 litigants who have counsel can get attorney fee awards by the court. In effect, the courts treat the time and expense of
29 pro per litigants in defending themselves as irrelevant and completely without value! That's right.. if you as a pro per
30 litigant keep track of your time diligently and bill for it at a rate less than an attorney in your motion for sanctions against
31 the other side, the judge (who incidentally used to be a lawyer and probably still has lawyer golf buddies he wants to
32 bring business to) will laugh you out of the courtroom! This has the effect of incentivizing people to have expensive
33 legal counsel and incentivizes the lawyers to prolong the litigation and maximize their hourly rate to maximize their
34 income. If you then ask a judge why they don't award attorney fee sanctions to pro per litigants, he might get defensive
35 and say: "*Pro per litigants are high maintenance, and make extra work for the court because they don't know what they*
36 *are doing.*" And yet these same courts and judges are the ones who earlier, as attorneys practicing law, intimidated and
37 perpetuated the very ignorance on the part of their clients that made these people ignorant litigants as pro pers! All this
38 rhetoric is just a smokescreen for the real agenda, which is maximizing business for and profits of those who practice
39 law, and restricting the supply of qualified talent in order to keep the prices and the income of attorneys artificially high.

40 If we avail ourselves of a "privilege" granted by the state through operation of any statute that does not involve the exercise
41 of a fundamental right, then we cannot have a constitutional grounds for redress of grievances against the statute:

42 *"The Government urges that the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the*
43 *Tennessee Valley Authority, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297*
44 *U.S. 323] maintain this suit. The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot*
45 *be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581;*
46 *Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260*
47 *U.S. 469."*
48 *[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]*

49 But if we are simply trying to exist, by working and receiving a paycheck, voting, serving on jury duty, and fulfilling our
50 various civic and family duties, we cannot be taxed for the mere privilege of existing:

1 *"The individual, unlike the corporation, **cannot be taxed for the mere privilege of existing.** The corporation is*
2 *an artificial entity which owes its existence and charter power to the State, but the individual's right to live and*
3 *own property are natural rights for the enjoyment of which **an excise cannot be imposed.**"*
4 *[Redfield v. Fisher, 292 Oregon 814, 817]*

5 *"Legislature...cannot name something to be a taxable privilege unless it is first a privilege." [Taxation West*
6 *Key 43]..."The Right to receive income or earnings is a right belonging to every person and realization and*
7 *receipt of income is therefore not a 'privilege', that can be taxed."*
8 *[Taxation West Key 933]-[Jack Cole Co. v. MacFarland, 337 S.E.2d. 453, Tenn.]*

9 **23.6 Inequities between government and private franchises which lead to abuse and oppression**

10 At its heart, a franchise can be thought of simply as a way to deliver a service demanded by the consumer and to collect the
11 revenues needed to pay for that service and nothing more. There is nothing wrong with that approach in the private sector.
12 Businesses do it all the time, in fact. An example is the McDonald's franchise, in which if you want to open one of their
13 stores you sign the franchise contract and they get you on your feet, design the store, train you, and even supply you.

14 The trouble with the way that governments implement franchises are the following things they do that private businesses
15 aren't allowed by law to do, and which inevitably lead to inequality, abuse, privilege, oppression, crime, and injustice:

- 16 1. Governments either don't have competition or don't allow competition in delivering the protection sought. This leads
17 to a monopoly that causes the price to artificially inflate. For instance:
 - 18 1.1. The federal government insists on a monopoly in the postal service and have repeatedly put private competitors
19 out of business. Lysander Spooner, the founder of the modern libertarian movement, tried to compete with the
20 post office and was forced out of business.
 - 21 1.2. The government won't allow people to fund and create their own retirement and divert social security taxes to
22 fund their own savings. Then the governments squander all the money so that it isn't available when it is needed.
23 Social Security will be bankrupt when it is needed most.
- 24 2. Governments prosecute those who refuse to consent to the franchise. For instance:
 - 25 2.1. They arrest people for driving without a license.
 - 26 2.2. They confiscate vehicles that are unregistered.
 - 27 2.3. They prosecute nonresident aliens for tax crimes who don't consent to the "trade or business" franchise and earn
28 no "income".

29 In other words, they make it a crime NOT to be a "customer" for their service. No business can do that or would be
30 allowed to do that. Yet, that is what a government is: A corporation and a business that delivers a service called
31 "protection" and which EVERYONE should have the right to hire anyone they want for. What is wrong with having
32 private police or private fire departments that rather than funding them using property taxes that are unavoidable?
- 33 3. Governments refuse to recognize what they are doing as essentially PRIVATE businesses activity that places them on
34 the same level as every other business. Instead, corrupt governments protect and expand the franchise illegally by
35 abusing sovereign immunity when they are sued in court to dismiss or limit the effect of the civil suit against them.
36 This gives them unfair advantage over private companies doing similar business.
- 37 4. Governments give those who sign up for the franchise a name such as statutory "citizen", statutory "resident",
38 "taxpayer", "spouse", etc. which implies that they are a public officer subject to the franchise, and they then unjustly
39 insist on treating the participant with the status of "public officer" for EVERYTHING! Franchises are supposed to
40 focus only on a specific activity and the status one has under the franchise is supposed to be limited ONLY to that
41 activity, but the government wants you to:
 - 42 4.1. Have that inferior relation of a public officer for EVERYTHING YOU DO.
 - 43 4.2. Be subject to EVERY ACT of legislation they pass as a public officer, because you are part of the government.
 - 44 4.3. Bend over for them, instead of them bending over for you. They want to replace a "citizen" with an "employee"
45 or "public officer" so they can be in charge instead of you.
- 46 5. When you sign up for one of their franchises, the franchise agreement usually hooks you up indirectly to all the other
47 franchises without your express consent and sometimes without even your knowledge. For instance:
 - 48 5.1. When you get a driver's license, they presume you are a "resident" and a "domiciliary" even if you don't want to
49 be, and then the vehicle code allows the state department of motor vehicles to:
 - 50 5.1.1. Share the information with the department of revenue and thus connect you with implicit consent to
51 participate in the income tax "trade or business" franchise.
 - 52 5.1.2. Share the information with the courts and place you on the jury summons list, which is also a franchise
53 arising from domicile within the vicinage.

- 1 5.2. When you register a vehicle, they put in the registration franchise agreement that the owner essentially consents
2 to have the vehicle confiscated if it is driven by an unlicensed driver.
- 3 6. Private businesses make the revenues from the individual franchise support ALL the costs of the franchise and
4 NOTHING more. This is the only way they can be competitive in the marketplace and stay in business. Governments,
5 on the other hand:
 - 6 6.1. Charge you whatever they want for the service because they have a monopoly with no competition. Would you
7 hire a private company that insisted on you handing them a blank check and then putting you in jail because you
8 don't want to be a customer called a "taxpayer"? As a bare minimum there needs to be a constitutional limit of
9 no more than 15% on the total amount of taxes that a person pays, STATE AND FEDERAL, in order to prevent
10 this problem.
 - 11 6.2. Do not limit the revenues collected to payment for ONLY that specific franchise, but rather subsidize other
12 completely unrelated activities with it. This allows them to charge virtually anything they want and do anything
13 they want with the money.
- 14 7. They implement the franchise with civil law rather than private contract law, so that in order to participate, you must
15 agree to be subject to ALL civil law enacted by the government, rather than only the terms of the separate franchise
16 contract ONLY. Signing up for a government franchise therefore acts as a blank check to be subject to ALL the laws
17 passed by the grantor of the franchise.
- 18 8. When you don't pay your fees, they administratively levy your assets. No private business can do that. They have to
19 take you to court instead unless you consent to some other arrangement IN WRITING.
- 20 9. Private businesses respect your right to NOT contract with them. Governments, on the other hand, HIDE all the
21 methods to withdraw consent by omitting the following two options in the "Status" block describing yourself:
 - 22 9.1. None of the above.
 - 23 9.2. Not subject but not statutorily "exempt".

24 The combined effect of all the above abusive tactics by corrupted governments is that they are illegally and unconstitutionally
25 employing franchises to completely eliminate all private rights, private property, and equality and convert a de jure
26 government into a totalitarian de facto government. All of the above abuses must be eliminated before there can ever be any
27 realistic hope of returning to a de jure constitutional and lawful government. Governments should be required in the
28 constitution to compete on an equal playing field with private businesses and be subject to competition in virtually
29 EVERYTHING they do as a way to prevent all of the above types of abuses.

30 The inequities indicated above are clearly unjust and oppressive. When you want to sue a government in court, they will
31 make you produce an express waiver of sovereign immunity for the specific issue being litigated and if you can't, the case is
32 dismissed and you have no standing. In other words, the government must EXPRESSLY CONSENT to every separate civil
33 liability you claim against them. That consent can only be expressed in writing in the form of a statute.

34 Under the constitution, all "persons", including government "persons" are equal. Therefore, all de jure governments must
35 both allow and protect your equal right of freedom to choose ONLY the specific things you expressly consent in writing to
36 receive and pay for, rather than simply EVERYTHING or NOTHING the government offers. For instance, you should be
37 able to be a "resident" for the purposes of the vehicle code but a NONRESIDENT for every other code if you want to be.
38 When you sign up to be a "citizen" or "resident", they should hand you a list of specific services you want and are willing to
39 pay for, and they should deliver and charge for ONLY those services, just like any business. If you don't want public schools,
40 you should be able to deduct the cost from your property tax bill. If fire protection costs too much, you should be able to
41 cancel your coverage and hire a more competitive private service. If you don't pay for the service, they ought to have to take
42 you to court just like any business does, rather than administratively levying your assets without a court order. No business
43 can do that.

44 De facto governments also stealthily pretend like you are a "customer" and that you are in charge in order to perpetuate the
45 smoke screen that hides the THEFT and LIES they are engaging in. In fact, you cannot BE a "customer" as long as.

- 46 1. They can charge whatever they want for their services.
- 47 2. They can decide what services you will receive.
- 48 3. They can put you in jail for not being a "customer" called a "taxpayer".
- 49 4. They play by different or better rules than you do.
- 50 5. They don't protect your absolute right to NOT consent, pay for, or subsidize things you either don't want or think are
51 harmful.

23.7 Biblical Explanation of How Judges and Prosecutors and Government Use Franchises to Plunder and Enslave You

We're sure you have heard the old saying:

"A fool and his money are soon parted."

This section will describe how government-granted franchises such as Social Security, the income tax, Medicare, federal employment or office, etc. are the main method of choice used and abused by clever judges and government prosecutors in THEIR privileged "franchise courts" for parting a fool of ALL of his or her money and rights. More particularly, franchises are the main method:

1. That God uses to punish a wicked and rebellious people. See Nehemiah 8-9.
2. That rulers and governments use to plunder and enslave those they are supposed to be serving and protecting.
3. By which the wicked are uprooted from the land and kidnapped legally from the protections of God to occupy a foreign land. Prov. 2:21-22.

The Bible says that the Heavens and the Earth belong to the Lord and NOT Caesar.

*"The heavens are Yours [God's], the earth also is Yours;
The world and all its fullness, You have founded them.
The north and the south, You have created them;
Tabor and Hermon rejoice in Your name.
You have a mighty arm;
Strong is Your hand, and high is Your right hand."
[Psalm 89:11-13, Bible, NKJV]*

*"I have made the earth,
And created man on it.
I—My hands—stretched out the heavens,
And all their host I have commanded."
[Isaiah 45:12, Bible, NKJV]*

*"Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the Lord your God, also the earth with all that is in it."
[Deuteronomy 10:14, Bible, NKJV]*

Since God owns everything and Caesar owns nothing, then what we are to render to Caesar is NOTHING according to Romans 13. Caesar is therefore God's temporary trustee and steward over what ultimately belongs exclusively and permanently and ONLY to God. The delegation of authority from God to Caesar is the Bible itself, which is a trust indenture that describes itself as a covenant or promise, and which makes God the beneficiary of all of Caesar's and our choices as God's steward. The terms of that delegation of authority order and trust indenture are exhaustively described below:

[Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #13.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The Bible says that God is the source of all authority.

*"...there is no authority except from God."
[Romans 13:1, Bible, NKJV]*

*"...you are complete in Him [Christ], **who is the head of all principality and power.**"
[Colossians 2:10, Bible, NKJV]*

Consequently, the term "governing authorities" as used in Romans 13 can only mean God and not Caesar. When Caesar is acting consistent with the Bible trust indenture and delegation of authority to Caesar, then and only then can he therefore be called a "governing authority". These facts are the basis for why 1 Peter 2 says the following, and note the phrase "for the Lord's sake":

1 *“Therefore submit yourselves to every ordinance of man **for the Lord’s sake**, whether to the king as supreme, or*
2 *to governors, as to those who are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers and for the praise of those who do*
3 *good. For this is the will of God, that by doing good you may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men— as*
4 *free, yet not using liberty as a cloak for vice, but as bondservants of God. Honor all people. Love the brotherhood.*
5 *Fear God. Honor the king.”*
6 *[1 Peter 2:13-17, Bible, NKJV]*

7 That government which is NOT “for the Lord’s sake” and instead is for Satan’s sake we are not only NOT to submit to as
8 Christians, but are required to rebel against and literally “hate” its bad deeds but not the people who affect them. The hate is
9 directed at evil behavior, not evil people. It is a fact that most kings and governors are NOT sent by God, but by Satan, and
10 most of them rebel against rather than obey God or His moral laws. These rulers, in fact, are the ones who ultimately will
11 engage in the final conflict against God:

12 *“And I saw **the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him***
13 ***[Jesus] who sat on the horse and against His army.**”*
14 *[Rev. 19:19, Bible, NKJV]*

15 God would never and has never commanded us to do evil nor to obey rulers who are evil. In fact, most of the evil in our
16 society originates from abuses by rulers who refuse to either recognize or obey God’s moral laws in the Bible. The essence
17 of loving the Lord, for instance, is to “fear God”.

18 ***You shall fear the LORD your God and serve [ONLY] Him**, and shall take oaths in His name. You shall not go*
19 *after other gods, the gods of the peoples who are all around you (for the LORD your God is a jealous God among*
20 *you), lest the anger of the LORD your God be aroused against you and destroy you from the face of the earth.*

21 [. . .]

22 *And the LORD commanded us to observe all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, for our good always, that*
23 *He might preserve us alive, as it is this day.*
24 *[Deut. 6:13, 24, Bible, NKJV]*

25 _____
26 ***“You shall fear the LORD your God; you shall serve [ONLY] Him**, and to Him you shall hold fast, and take*
27 *oaths in His name.”*
28 *[Deut. 10:20, Bible, NKJV]*

29 The Bible then defines “fearing the Lord” as “hating evil”. You can’t “hate evil” by effecting it or by obeying or subsidizing
30 rulers who effect it in our name as our representatives. No one who wars against God’s commandments or obeys rulers who
31 war against God’s commandments can claim to be “fearing the Lord”. We argue that one cannot simultaneously love God,
32 and not hate His opposite, which is evil.

33 ***“The fear of the LORD is to hate evil:***
34 *Pride and arrogance and the evil way*
35 *And the perverse mouth I hate.”*
36 *[Prov. 8:13, Bible, NKJV]*

37 Therefore, so long as we as Christians continually recognize God’s exclusive ownership and control over the Earth and the
38 fact that Caesar doesn’t own any part of it, the only type of allegiance we can have that attaches to any geographical territory
39 is allegiance to God and not Caesar. That allegiance manifests itself in choosing a legal domicile that is not within the
40 jurisdiction of any man-made government and instead is within God’s Kingdom on Earth exclusively. This exclusive
41 allegiance we have to God then determines who we nominate as our protector and where the civil laws are derived which
42 protect us.

43 *“**domicile**. A person’s legal home. That place where a man has his true, fixed, and **permanent home** and*
44 *principal establishment, and to which whenever he is absent he has **the intention of** returning. Smith v. Smith,*
45 *206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94. Generally, physical presence within a state and **the intention** to make it one’s*
46 *home are the requisites of establishing a “domicile” therein. The permanent residence of a person or the place*
47 *to which he **intends to** return even though he may actually reside elsewhere. A person may have more than one*
48 *residence but only one domicile. **The legal domicile of a person is important since it, rather than the actual***
49 ***residence, often controls the jurisdiction of the taxing authorities and determines where a person may exercise***
50 ***the privilege of voting and other legal rights and privileges.**”*
51 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485]*

1 **"The citizen cannot complain [about the laws or the tax system], because he has voluntarily submitted himself**
2 **to such a form of government.** He owes allegiance to the two departments, so to speak, and within their respective
3 spheres must pay the penalties which each exacts for disobedience to its laws. In return, he can demand protection
4 from each within its own jurisdiction."
5 [United States v. Cruikshank, [92 U.S. 542](#) (1875) [emphasis added]]

6 **"Allegiance and protection [by the government from harm] are, in this connection, reciprocal obligations. The**
7 **one is a compensation for the other; allegiance for protection and protection for allegiance."**
8 [Minor v. Happersett, [88 U.S. \(21 Wall.\) 162](#), 166-168 (1874)]

9 We can't have allegiance to Caesar because the Bible says we can't serve two masters or, by implication, have two masters:

10 "No one can serve two masters [two employers, for instance]; for either he will hate the one and love the other,
11 or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [government]."
12 [Luke 16:13, NKJV. Written by a tax collector]

13 God is our ONLY Lawgiver, Judge, and Protector:

14 **"For God is the King of all the earth; Sing praises with understanding."**
15 [Psalm 47:7, Bible, NKJV]

16 **"For the LORD is our Judge, the LORD is our Lawgiver, the LORD is our King; He will save [and protect] us."**
17 [Isaiah 33:22, Bible, NKJV]

18 Those who do not have a domicile within Caesar's jurisdiction are called by any of the following names in Caesar's courts:

19 1. "transient foreigners"

20 **"Transient foreigner.** One who visits the country, without the intention of remaining."
21 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1498]

22 2. "stateless persons"

23 **Social Security Program Operations Manual System (P.O.M.S.)**
24 **RS 02640.040 Stateless Persons**

25 A. DEFINITIONS

26 [. . .]

27 **DE FACTO**—Persons who have left the country of which they were nationals and no longer enjoy its protection
28 and assistance. They are usually political refugees. They are legally citizens of a country because its laws do not
29 permit denaturalization or only permit it with the country's approval.

30 [. . .]

31 2. De Facto Status

32 Assume an individual is de facto stateless if he/she:

33 a. says he/she is stateless but cannot establish he/she is de jure stateless; and

34 b. establishes that:

- 35 • he/she has taken up residence [chosen a **legal domicile**] outside the country of his/her nationality;
- 36 • there has been an event which is hostile to him/her, such as a sudden or radical change in the
37 government, in the country of nationality; and

38 **NOTE: In determining whether an event was hostile to the individual, it is sufficient to show the**
39 **individual had reason to believe it would be hostile to him/her.**

- he/she renounces, in a sworn statement, the protection and assistance of the government of the country of which he/she is a national and declares he/she is stateless. The statement must be sworn to before an individual legally authorized to administer oaths and the original statement must be submitted to SSA.

*De facto [stateless] status stays in effect only as long as the conditions in b. continue to exist. If, for example, the individual returns [changes their **domicile** back] to his/her country of nationality, de facto statelessness ends.*
[SOURCE: Social Security Program Operations Manual System (P.O.M.S.), Section RS 02640.040 entitled "Stateless Persons"
<https://s044a90.ssa.gov/apps10/poms.nsf/lrx/0302640040/>]

3. "nonresidents"

Man's law says that if we exercise our right of political association or DISASSOCIATION protected by the First Amendment by choosing a domicile in God's kingdom rather than Caesar's kingdom, that the law which then applies is the law from our domicile, which means God's Holy laws.

[IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)
[Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

(b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

- (1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;**
(2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and
(3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:
(A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or laws; and
(B) 28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or be sued in a United States court.
[SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/Rule17.htm>]

Notice that in addition to "domicile" above, three other sources or "choice of law" are provided, which is:

1. Acting in a representative capacity on behalf of another. This can only happen by holding an "office", such as a "public office" in the government.
2. Operating as a corporation, which is a franchise.
3. The state court where suit is brought. This court ordinarily has civil jurisdiction only if the party bringing suit or the respondent has a domicile in that forum.

Therefore, there are only two methods to switch the civil choice of law away from the protections of a person's domicile, which are:

1. Acting in a representative capacity on behalf of another as an officer or public officer or trustee.
2. Operating as a corporation, which is a franchise.

Note that both of the above conditions of a person result from the voluntary exercise of your right to contract, because contracting is the only way you can enter into such relationships. Note also that both conditions are franchises of one kind or another. You can't become a "public officer" of the government, for instance, without signing an employment agreement, which is a franchise. That franchise, by the way, implies a surrender of your constitutional rights, according to the U.S. Supreme Court:

"The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees. Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many circumstances government employees can. O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality opinion); id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v.

1 Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277 -278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:
2 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired
3 for that reason. *Connick v. Myers*, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
4 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. *Public*
5 *Workers v. Mitchell*, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); *Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers*, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973);
6 *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 616 -617 (1973)."
7 [*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]

8 God's laws say that a wicked or unfaithful people will be "cut off from the earth" meaning divorced from the protections of
9 God's laws and of their legal domicile. By "wicked", we believe He means "ignorant, lazy, presumptuous, or covetous".
10 The above two mechanisms are the means for doing this:

11 *"For the upright will dwell in the land,*
12 *And the blameless will remain in it;*
13 **But the wicked will be cut off from the earth,**
14 **And the unfaithful will be uprooted from it."**
15 [*Prov. 2:21-22, Bible, NKJV*]

16 How do the upright "dwell in the land"? By having a legal domicile there! How are they "uprooted from it"? By engaging
17 in franchises or acting in a representative capacity. We hope that by now, you understand that:

- 18 1. Those who engage in government franchises act as "public officers" or agents of the government.
- 19 2. Engaging in a franchise and operating in a representative capacity are therefore synonymous.

20 Consequently, God's laws recognize that franchises are the main method to uproot a wicked people from His protection, the
21 protection of His laws, and their legal domicile in order that they may be legally kidnapped and moved to another jurisdiction.
22 The mechanisms for effecting that kidnapping are recognized by Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) above.

23 The U.S. Supreme Court described how this kidnapping occurs against those who accept privileges when it held the following.
24 The phrase "exempted from the rigor of the common law" is synonymous with exempted from the protections of the bill of
25 rights and equity jurisdiction in relation to the grantor of the franchise:

26 *The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been*
27 *carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from*
28 *the time of Magna Charta. **For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified***
29 ***a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or class***
30 ***of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.** Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any*
31 *person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to*
32 *enjoy some particular advantage or exemption. See *Magill v. Browne*, *Fed.Cas. No. 8952*, *16 Fed.Cas. 408*; *6*
33 *Words and Phrases*, 5583, 5584; *A. J. Lien*, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in
34 *Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law*, vol. 54, p. 31.
35 [*Paul v. Virginia*, 8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357]*

36 Whenever a judge or ruler wants to tempt a wicked person and use their weaknesses to bring them into servitude and
37 "voluntary compliance", they will try to bribe them with franchises, such as Social Security, Medicare, Unemployment
38 compensation. They do this to entice the ignorant, the lazy, covetous, and those who want "something for nothing" to give
39 up their rights.

40 *"The hand of the diligent will rule, but the lazy man will be put to **forced labor** [slavery!]."*
41 [*Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV*]

42
43 **"My son, if sinners [socialists, in this case] entice you,**
44 **Do not consent**
45 **If they say, "Come with us,**
46 **Let us lie in wait to shed blood;**
47 **Let us lurk secretly for the innocent without cause;**
48 **Let us swallow them alive like Sheol,**
49 **And whole, like those who go down to the Pit:**
50 **We shall fill our houses with spoil [plunder];**
51 **Cast in your lot among us,**
52 **Let us all have one purse"--**
53 **My son, do not walk in the way with them,**
54 **Keep your foot from their path;**
55 **For their feet run to evil,**

1 And they make haste to shed blood.
2 Surely, in vain the net is spread
3 In the sight of any bird;
4 **But they lie in wait for their own blood.**
5 **They lurk secretly for their own lives.**
6 **So are the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain;**
7 **It takes away the life of its owners.”**
8 [Proverbs 1:10-19, Bible, NKJV]

9 The “one purse” they are referring to above is the government’s purse! They want to hire you on as a recipient of stolen
10 goods, which are goods stolen from others who are compelled to participate in their franchises and would not participate if
11 offered a fully informed, un-coerced choice not to participate. Once your tyrant rulers and public servants get you eating out
12 of their hand, then you are roped into ALL their other franchises and become their servant and slave, literally. Every one of
13 their franchises inevitably ropes you into other franchises. For instance, the drivers licensing franchise forces you to have a
14 domicile on federal territory and to participate in the federal and state income tax system.

15 “The more you want, the more the world can hurt you.”
16 [Confucius]

17 “But those who desire to be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and harmful lusts [for
18 “free” government “benefits”] which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money [or
19 unearned “benefits”] is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness,
20 and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.”
21 [[1 Tim. 6:9-10](#), Bible, NKJV]

22 **“For the turning away of the simple will slay them. And the complacency of fools will destroy them; but**
23 **whoever listens to me [God and the wisdom that comes ONLY from God] will dwell safely, and will be secure**
24 **[within the protections of God’s laws and their place of domicile], without fear of evil.”**
25 [[Prov. 1:20-33](#), Bible, NKJV]

26 When we abuse our power of choice to consent to government franchises we therefore are FIRING God as our Lawgiver,
27 Judge, and Protector and replacing Him and His Laws with a vain man or ruler. For that, God says ultimately, we are severely
28 punished, plundered, and enslaved:

29 “The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness’ sake; **He will exalt the law [HIS law, not man’s law] and make**
30 **it honorable. But this is a people robbed and plundered!** [by tyrants in government] **All of them are snared in**
31 **[legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and**
32 **no one delivers; for plunder, and no one says, “Restore!”**”

33 **Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for**
34 **plunder, and Israel to the robbers? [IRS] Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they**
35 **would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law [they divorced themselves from their domicile**
36 **using their right to contract], therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger and the strength of battle; it**
37 **has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart. [he became**
38 **an unwitting victim of his own IGNORANCE OF THE LAW]”**
39 [[Isaiah 42:21-25](#), Bible, NKJV]

41 **“Woe to the rebellious children,” says the Lord, “Who take counsel, but not of Me, and who devise plans [e.g.**
42 **“social insurance”], but not of My Spirit, that they may add sin to sin; who walk to go down to Egypt [Babylon**
43 **or the District of Criminals, Washington, D.C.], and have not asked My advice, to strengthen themselves in the**
44 **strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! Therefore the strength of Pharaoh shall be your**
45 **shame, and trust in the shadow of Egypt shall be your humiliation...**

46 Now go, write it before them on a tablet, and note it on a scroll, that it may be for time to come, forever and ever:
47 that this is a rebellious people, **lying children, children who will not hear the law of the Lord**; who say to the
48 seers, “Do not see,” and to the prophets [economic prognosticators], “Do not prophesy to us right things” **Speak**
49 **to us smooth [politically correct] things, prophesy deceits.** Get out of the way, turn aside from the path, cause
50 the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us [take the ten commandments out of the Supreme Court Building].”

51 Therefore thus says the Holy One of Israel:

52 **“Because you despise this word [God’s word/law], and trust in [government] oppression and perversity, and**
53 **rely on them, therefore this iniquity shall be to you like a breach ready to fall, a bulge in a high wall, whose**
54 **breaking comes suddenly, in an instant. And He shall break it like the breaking of the potter’s vessel, which**

1 *is broken in pieces; He shall not spare. So there shall not be found among its fragments a shard to take fire*
2 *from the hearth, or to take water from the cistern.”*
3 *[Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-14, Bible, NKJV]*

4 Thus, franchises act as an insidious snare that destroys freedom, people, lives, and families. Both the Bible and our Founding
5 Fathers forcefully say we must wisely exercise our discretion and our power of choice to systematically avoid such snares
6 and the franchises and contracts which implement them:

7 *Take heed to yourself, lest you make a covenant [contract or franchise] with the inhabitants of the land where*
8 *you are going, lest it be a snare in your midst. But you shall destroy their altars, break their sacred pillars, and*
9 *cut down their wooden images (for you shall worship no other god, for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is*
10 *a jealous God), lest you make a covenant [engage in a franchise, contract, or agreement] with the inhabitants*
11 *of the land, and they play the harlot with their gods [pagan government judges and rulers] and make sacrifice*
12 *[YOU and your RIGHTS!] to their gods, and one of them invites you and you eat of his sacrifice, and you take*
13 *of his daughters for your sons, and his daughters play the harlot with their gods and make your sons play the*
14 *harlot with their gods.*
15 *[Exodus 34:10-16, Bible, NKJV]*

16 *"My ardent desire is, and my aim has been...to comply strictly with all our engagements foreign and domestic;*
17 *but to keep the United States free from political connections with every other Country. To see that they may be*
18 *independent of all, and under the influence of none. In a word, I want an American character, that the powers*
19 *of Europe may be convinced we act for ourselves and not for others* *[as contractors, franchisees, or "public*
20 *officers"]; this, in my judgment, is the only way to be respected abroad and happy at home."*
21 *[George Washington, (letter to Patrick Henry, 9 October 1775);*
22 *Reference: The Writings of George Washington, Fitzpatrick, ed., vol. 34 (335)]*

23 *"About to enter, fellow citizens, on the exercise of duties which comprehend everything dear and valuable to you,*
24 *it is proper that you should understand what I deem the essential principles of our government, and consequently*
25 *those which ought to shape its administration. I will compress them within the narrowest compass they will bear,*
26 *stating the general principle, but not all its limitations. Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever state or*
27 *persuasion, religious or political; **peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations – entangling***
28 *alliances [contracts, treaties, franchises] with none."*
29 *[Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801]*

30 The Bible forbids Christians to allow anyone but the true and living God to be their king or ruler. Franchises replace God as
31 our ruler, replace him with a man or a government, and destroy equal protection of the law. Your right to contract is the most
32 dangerous right you have, folks! The abuse of that right to sign up for government franchises leaves you entirely without
33 remedy and entirely without any protection for any of your God given rights. Governments are created to protect the exercise
34 of your right to contract and if you abuse that right, you are TOAST folks, because they can't undo the damage for you and
35 you lose your right to even go into court to invoke the government's protection!

36 *"These general rules are well settled: (1) That the United States, when it creates [STATUTORY FRANCHISE]*
37 *rights in individuals against itself [a "public right", which is a euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court*
38 *disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation to provide a remedy through the courts. United*
39 *States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed.*
40 *696; Gordon v. United States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433,*
41 *18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108. (2) That where a statute creates a right and*
42 *provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive. Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S.*
43 *165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118; Arson v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct.*
44 *184, 27 L.Ed. 920; Barnett v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212; Farmers' & Mechanics' National*
45 *Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined*
46 *might not, if the provision stood alone, require us to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of*
47 *review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact*
48 *and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon the construction of the act. See Medbury v. United States,*
49 *173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779; Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed.*
50 *936; McLean v. United States, 226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260; United States v. Laughlin (No. 200),*
51 *249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 696, decided April 14, 1919.:*
52 *[U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]*

53 Under God's law, all persons are equal and any attempt to make them unequal is an attempt at idolatry. In God's eyes, when
54 we show partiality in judgment of others based on the "privileges" or "franchises" they are in receipt of or other forms of
55 "social status", then we are condemned as Christians:

56 *"You shall not show partiality in judgment; you shall hear the small as well as the great; you shall not be afraid*
57 *in any man's presence, for the judgment is God's. The case that is too hard for you, bring to me, and I will hear*
58 *it."*

1 [Deut. 1:17, Bible, NKJV]

2 **"You shall not pervert justice; you shall not show partiality, nor take a bribe [a franchise or "benefit"**
3 **payment], for a bribe blinds the eyes of the wise and twists the words of the righteous."**
4 [Deut. 16:19, Bible, NKJV]

5 "For the LORD your God is God of gods and Lord of lords, the great God, mighty and awesome, **who shows no**
6 **partiality nor takes a bribe [a franchise is a type of government bribe]."**
7 [Deut. 10:17, Bible, NKJV]

8 **"He [God] will surely rebuke you If you secretly show partiality [against a accused who refuses to participate**
9 **in franchises as taxpayer and therefore refuses to subsidize your lifestyle as a "benefit" recipient]."**
10 [Job 13:10, Bible, NKJV]

11 "The rich and the poor have this in common, the **LORD is the maker of them all.**"
12 [Prov. 22:2, Bible, NKJV]

13 "But you, do not be called 'Rabbi'; for One is your Teacher, the Christ, and you are all brethren. Do not call
14 anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in heaven. And do not be called teachers; for One
15 is your Teacher, the Christ. **But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts**
16 **himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted"**.
17 [Jesus in Matt. 23:8-12, Bible, NKJV]

18 But Jesus called them to Himself and said to them, "You know that those who are considered rulers over the
19 Gentiles lord it over them, and their great ones exercise authority over them. Yet it shall not be so among you;
20 but **whoever desires to become great among you shall be your servant. And whoever of you desires to be first**
21 **shall be slave of all.** For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a
22 ransom for many."
23 [Mark 10:42-45, Bible, NKJV. See also Matt. 20:25-28]

24 "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is neither male nor female; **for you are all**
25 **one in Christ Jesus.**"
26 [Gal. 3:28, Bible, NKJV]

27 Is it fitting to say to a king, "You are worthless,"
28 And to nobles, "You are wicked"?
29 **Yet He [God] is not partial to princes [or FRANCHISEES].**
30 **Nor does He regard the rich more than the poor;**
31 **For they are all the work of His hands.**
32 [Job. 34:18-19, Bible, NKJV]

33 "The poor man is hated even by his own neighbor,
34 But the rich has many friends.
35 **He who despises his neighbor sins;**
36 **But he who has mercy on the poor, happy is he."**
37 [Prov. 14:20-21]

38 **"You shall not show partiality to a poor man in his dispute."**
39 [Exodus 23:3, Bible, NKJV]

40 "The rich shall not give more and the poor shall not give less than half a shekel, when you give an offering to
41 the LORD, to make atonement for yourselves."
42 [Exodus 30:15, Bible, NKJV]

43 "Better is the poor who walks in his integrity Than one perverse in his ways, though he be rich."
44 [Prov. 28:6, Bible, NKJV]

45 "And again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter
46 the kingdom of God."
47 [Matt. 19:24, Bible, NKJV]

48 **"For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek, for the same Lord over all is rich to all who call upon**
49 **Him."**
50 [Rom. 10:12, Bible, NKJV]

51 "Command those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches but in the
52 living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy."

Therefore, accepting any kind of government “privilege” or franchise for a Christian encourages unlawful partiality and constitutes idolatry. The “privilege” described by God in the passage below is the “privilege” of having a King (man) to protect, care for, and “govern” the people as a substitute for God’s protection. It is a “protection franchise”. The price exchanged for receipt of the “protection franchise” privilege is becoming “subjects” and paying usurious “tribute” in many forms to the king using their labor, property, and life.

*Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah, and said to him, "Look, you are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. **Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations** [and be OVER them]".*

*But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, "Give us a king to judge us." So Samuel prayed to the Lord. **And the Lord said to Samuel, "Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me [God], that I should not reign over them.** According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods [Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry]. Now therefore, heed their voice. **However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign over them.**"*

*So Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who asked him for a king. And he said, "**This will be the behavior of the king who will reign over you: He will take [STEAL] your sons and appoint them for his own chariots and to be his horsemen, and some will run before his chariots. He will appoint captains over his thousands and captains over his fifties, will set some to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and some to make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take [STEAL] your daughters to be perfumers, cooks, and bakers. And he will take [STEAL] the best of your fields, your vineyards, and your olive groves, and give them to his servants. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your grain and your vintage, and give it to his officers and servants. And he will take [STEAL] your male servants, your female servants, your finest young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work [as SLAVES]. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your sheep. And you will be his servants. And you will cry out in that day because of your king whom you have chosen for yourselves, and the LORD will not hear you in that day.**"*

Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, "No, but we will have a king over us, that we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles." [1 Sam. 8:4-20, Bible, NKJV]

The right to be protected by the King above is earned by giving him exclusive allegiance, and thereby withdrawing allegiance from God as your personal sovereign:

"And the men of Israel were distressed that day, for Saul [their new king] had placed the people under oath [of allegiance and thereby FIRED God as their protector]" [1 Sam. 14:24, Bible, NKJV]

The method described above of taking an oath of allegiance is voluntarily choosing your domicile and nominating a king or ruler to protect you, who you then owe allegiance, support, and tribute to, which today we call “taxes”:

***“TRIBUTE.** Tribute in the sense of an impost paid by one state to another, as a mark of subjugation, is a common feature of international relationships in the biblical world. The tributary could be either a hostile state or an ally. Like deportation, **its purpose was to weaken a hostile state. Deportation aimed at depleting the man-power. The aim of tribute was probably twofold: to impoverish the subjugated state and at the same time to increase the conqueror’s own revenues** and to acquire commodities in short supply in his own country. As an instrument of administration it was one of the simplest ever devised: the subjugated country could be made responsible for the payment of a yearly tribute. **Its non-arrival would be taken as a sign of rebellion, and an expedition would then be sent to deal with the recalcitrant.** This was probably the reason for the attack recorded in Gn. 14. [New Bible Dictionary, Third Edition. Wood, D. R. W., Wood, D. R. W., & Marshall, I. H. 1996, c1982, c1962; InterVarsity Press: Downers Grove]*

The abuse of “benefits” to tempt, debase, and destroy people is the heart of traitor Franklin Delano Roosevelt’s “New Deal”, which we call the “Raw Deal”. It’s a raw deal because:

- 1. What they tempt you with has no economic value because the government’s half of the bargain is unenforceable. Note the word “scheme” in the second ruling. Quite telling:

“... railroad benefits, like social security benefits, are not contractual and may be altered or even eliminated at any time.”

1 [United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 (1980)]

2 “We must conclude that **a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments**... This is not to
3 say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional
4 restraint.”

5 [Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)]

6 2. The money used to pay you the “benefit” is counterfeited or stolen or both and isn’t lawful money anyway. See:

The Money Scam, Form #05.041

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 The above may explain why the Bible says:

8 *For thus says the LORD: “ You have sold yourselves for nothing, And you shall be redeemed without money.”*

9 [Isaiah 52:3, Bible, NKJV]

10 If you would like to learn more about the FRAUD of government “benefits” and all the mechanisms by which they are abused
11 to destroy, entrap, and enslave people in a criminal tax prosecution, see:

The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 **23.8 Franchises implemented as trusts are the vehicle used to compel you to become the “straw** 13 **man”**

14 Every straw man we have identified:

- 15 1. Is a “public officer” within the government.
- 16 2. Is in receipt, custody, or control of public property.
- 17 3. Has a fiduciary duty to the government as a “trustee” over public property.
- 18 4. Consented at some point to act as a “trustee” by filling out a government form such as a license or application for
19 “benefits”. See:

The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 Why did the government use the mechanism of trusts to implement the straw man? Because once you sign up to become the
21 trustee, you can’t resign without the express permission of the beneficiary under the terms of the trust indenture or contract
22 itself. You know the government isn’t EVER gonna give you permission to quit your job as trustee and their free WHORE.

23 **VIII. Devestment of Office.**

24 *A trustee is discharged:*

- 25 (1) by extinction of the trust,
- 26 (2) by completion of his duties,
- 27 (3) by such means as the instrument contemplates,
- 28 (4) by consent of the beneficiaries,
- 29 (5) by judgment of a competent court.²⁶³

30 [. . .]

31 *The trustee cannot abandon his trust, and even if he conveys away the property he will still remain liable as*
32 *trustee;²⁶⁴ but he may resign.²⁶⁵*

²⁶³ Rev. Civ. Code So. Dak. (1903), §1651; Rev. Code N. Dak (1895), 4298; Civ. Code Cal. (1903), §2282.

²⁶⁴ Webster v. Vandeventer, 6 Gray. 428.

²⁶⁵ Mass. Rev. Laws (1902). ch. 147, 12.

1 *Resignation. The resignation in most jurisdictions may be at pleasure,²⁶⁶ and in any jurisdiction for good reason.*
2 ²⁶⁷

3 *To be effective, the resignation must be made either according to an express provision of the trust instrument,²⁶⁸*
4 *or with the assent of all the beneficiaries or the court.²⁶⁹*

5 *The assent of the beneficiaries must be unanimous; hence, if some are under age, unascertained, unborn, or*
6 *incompetent, a valid assent cannot be given by the beneficiaries, and resort must be had to the court.*

7 *The mere resignation and acceptance thereof will not convey the title to the property, but the trustee should then*
8 *divest himself of the property by suitable conveyances, and complete his duties, and until he does so he will*
9 *remain liable as trustee.²⁷⁰*

10 *Even where all persons in interest assent, it has been suggested that the resignation is not complete without the*
11 *action of the court,²⁷¹ but it is, to say the least, doubtful ; and especially as all persons who are likely to raise the*
12 *question are concluded by their assent.*

13 *The resignation need not be in writing, and where a trustee has conveyed the trust property to a successor*
14 *appointed by the court, there being no evidence of any direct resignation, one would be presumed.²⁷²*

15 *Ordinarily courts of probate have jurisdiction in these matters; but where it is not specially given to them, a court*
16 *of equity will have the power to accept a resignation among its ordinary powers, and generally has concurrent*
17 *jurisdiction where the Probate Court has the power.²⁷³*

18 *The court will not accept a resignation until the retiring trustee has settled his account,²⁷⁴ and returned any*
19 *benefit connected with the office,²⁷⁵ and in some jurisdictions they will require a successor to be provided for.²⁷⁶*

20 *Where there is more than one trust in the same instrument, the rule for resignation is the same as for acceptance;*
21 *namely, unless the trusts are divisible, all or neither must be resigned.²⁷⁷*
22 *[A Trustees Handbook, Third Edition, August Peabody Loring, 1907, Little, Brown, and Company, pp. 19-22;*
23 *SOURCE: <http://www.archive.org/details/trusteeshandbook00loriala>]*

24 **Because you can't quit as trustee without their permission, government franchises and "benefits" behave as "adhesion**
25 **contracts":**

26 ***"Adhesion contract. Standardized contract form offered to consumers of [government] goods and services on***
27 ***essentially "take it or leave it" basis without affording consumer realistic opportunity to bargain and under such***
28 ***conditions that consumer cannot obtain desired product or services except by acquiescing in form contract.***
29 ***Distinctive features of adhesion contract is that weaker party has no realistic choice as to its terms. Cubic Corp.***
30 ***v. Marty, 4 Dist., 185 C.A.3d. 438, 229 Cal.Rptr. 828, 833; Standard Oil Co. of Calif. v. Perkins, C.A.Or., 347***
31 ***F.2d. 379, 383. Recognizing that these contracts are not the result of traditionally "bargained" contracts, the***
32 ***trend is to relieve parties from onerous conditions imposed by such contracts. However, not every such contract***
33 ***is unconscionable. Lechmere Tire and Sales Co. v. Burwick, 360 Mass. 718, 720, 721, 277 N.E.2d. 503."***
34 ***[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 40]***

²⁶⁶ Bogle v. Bogle, 3 Allen, 158; Ellis v. Boston, H. & E. Railroad, 107 Mass. 1 ; statutes passim.

²⁶⁷ Craig v. Craig, 3 Barb. Ch. 76 ; Dean v. Lanford, 9 Rich. Eq. (S. C.) 423.

²⁶⁸ Stearns v. Fraleigh, 39 Fla. 603.

²⁶⁹ Cruger v. Halliday, 11 Paige, 314.

²⁷⁰ Ibid.

²⁷¹ Matter of Miller, 15 Abb. Pr. 277.

²⁷² Thomas v. Higham, 1 Bail.Eq. 222.

²⁷³ Bowditch v. Banuelos, 1 Gray, 220.

²⁷⁴ Statutes passim. In re Olmstead, 24 App.Div. (N. Y.) 190.

²⁷⁵ Statutes passim. In re Olmstead, 24 App.Div. (N. Y.) 190.

²⁷⁶ Civ. Code Cal. (1903), 2260; Rev. Civ. Code So. Dak. (1903), §1638.

²⁷⁷ Carruth v. Carruth, 118 Mass. 431.

1 We allege that the nature of Social Security as a trust and your role as a “trustee” explains why:

- 2 1. They can tell you that you aren’t allowed to quit. The trust indenture doesn’t permit the trustees to quit.
- 3 2. They will fraudulently call you the “beneficiary” even though technically you AREN’T the beneficiary, but the “trustee”.
- 4 They want to fool you into believing that you are “benefitted” by being their cheap whore so you won’t rattle your legal
- 5 chains and try to resign as trustee or complain about the burdens of your uncompensated position. The BIG secret they
- 6 can’t clue you into is that you didn’t get any “consideration” in exchange for your duties so the contract is not legally
- 7 enforceable. The Courts have ruled that you have no legally enforceable right to collect anything.

8 “... railroad benefits, like social security benefits, are not contractual and may be altered or even eliminated at
9 any time.”
10 [*United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz*, [449 U.S. 166](#) (1980)]

11 “We must conclude that **a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments**... This is not to
12 say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional
13 restraint.”
14 [*Flemming v. Nestor*, [363 U.S. 603](#) (1960)]

- 15 3. They will accept anyone as an applicant, and especially those who do not meet the legal requirements. All it takes to
- 16 become a trustee is your consent, and they don’t care where you live, including outside of federal territory. Technically,
- 17 20 C.F.R. §422.104 says that only statutory “citizens” and “permanent residents”, both of whom are statutory “U.S.
- 18 persons” (per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)) with a domicile on federal territory, can lawfully participate. However, in
- 19 practice, if you go to the Department of Motor Vehicles to obtain a license and tell them you don’t qualify for Social
- 20 Security, they will demand a rejection letter from the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) indicating that you don’t
- 21 qualify. Social Security then will say that you do qualify even if you aren’t a “U.S. citizen” or “permanent resident”
- 22 because their main job is to recruit more “taxpayers”, not to follow the law.

23 The above may explain why the Bible says the following on the subject of government franchises, licenses, and “benefits”:

24 “My son, if sinners [*socialists, in this case*] entice you,
25 **Do not consent [do not abuse your power of choice]**
26 *If they say, “Come with us,*
27 *Let us lie in wait to shed blood [of innocent "nontaxpayers"];*
28 *Let us lurk secretly for the innocent without cause;*
29 *Let us swallow them alive like Sheol,*
30 *And whole, like those who go down to the Pit:*
31 *We shall fill our houses with spoil [plunder];*
32 *Cast in your lot among us,*
33 *Let us all have one purse [share the stolen LOOT]”--*

34 **My son, do not walk in the way with them [do not ASSOCIATE with them and don't let the government**
35 **FORCE you to associate with them either by forcing you to become a "taxpayer"/government whore or a**
36 **"U.S. citizen"]**
37 *Keep your foot from their path;*
38 *For their feet run to evil,*
39 *And they make haste to shed blood.*
40 *Surely, in vain the net is spread*
41 *In the sight of any bird;*
42 ***But they lie in wait for their own blood.***
43 ***They lurk secretly for their own lives.***
44 ***So are the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain [or unearned government benefits];***
45 ***It takes away the life of its owners.”***
46 [[Proverbs 1:10-19](#), Bible, NKJV]

47
48 For thus says the LORD: “ You have sold yourselves for nothing, And you shall be redeemed without money.”
49 [[Isaiah 52:3](#), Bible, NKJV]

50 The Social Security scam above is further documented later in section 30.2. This whole mess started in 1939, and it happened
51 during Traitor Franklin Delano Roosevelt’s presidency. In that year:

- 52 1. The Trust Indenture Act of 1939 was enacted that codified the above rules. See:

Trust Indenture Act of 1939, 15 U.S.C., Chapter 2A
<https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/15/chapter-2A/subchapter-III>

2. The Public Salary Tax Act of 1939 was passed, authorizing taxes on the salaries of “public officers”. This tax is STILL the basis for the modern Internal Revenue Code. See:

Public Salary Tax Act of 1939
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/HistoricalActs/HistFedIncTaxActs.htm>

3. The Internal Revenue Code was enacted into law for the first time. See:

Internal Revenue Code or 1939
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/HistoricalActs/HistFedIncTaxActs.htm>

Only one year after all the above happened, the Buck Act of 1940 was enacted authorizing states to impose income taxes upon “public officers” of the United States government, thus completing the transformation of our tax system into a franchise based tax upon public offices that was common between both the states of the Union and the Federal government. The Buck Act can be found at 4 U.S.C. §105-113.

Most government franchises are implemented as trusts. When you complete and sign an application for a franchise such as Social Security, the following mechanisms occur:

1. A “public office” is created.
2. You become surety for the public office and thereby enter into a partnership with the office your consent created. That partnership, in fact, is the one referenced in the definition of “person” found in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) . You are in partnership with Uncle Sam, in fact, because the office is owned by Uncle:

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)
[§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

(b) Person defined

The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs.

3. You become a trustee and fiduciary in relation to the beneficiary, which is the government and not you.
4. You forfeit all rights affected by the franchise itself.

*“The Government urges that **the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the Tennessee Valley Authority**, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297 U.S. 323] maintain this suit. **The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469.**”*
[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]

“...when a State willingly accepts a substantial benefit from the Federal Government, it waives its immunity under the Eleventh Amendment and consents to suit by the intended beneficiaries of that federal assistance.”
[Papasan v. Allain, 478 U.S. 265 (1986)]

The reason the courts keep the subject of the “trade or business” franchise and the public offices that attach to it secret, is because they don’t want to inform the public of how they are TRAPPED into becoming uncompensated “employees” and “officers” of the government. It’s a legalized peonage and slavery scheme that no one would consent to if they were given all the facts about the effects of it BEFORE they signed that government application for a license or a benefit. Your consent instead is procured through constructive fraud and out of your own legal ignorance. They dumb you down about law in the public fool academy and then harvest your property using the stupidity they manufactured. Welcome to “The Matrix”, Neo.

“SUB SILENTIO. Under silence; without any notice being taken. Passing a thing sub silentio may be evidence of consent”
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593]

Qui tacet consentire videtur.
He who is silent appears to consent. Jenk. Cent. 32.

The weak point of the abuse of franchises and trusts to enslave you are the following:

1. There is no legally enforceable "consideration" so the franchise contract is unenforceable.
2. Your consent was procured before you became an adult. Contracts as a minor are unenforceable.
3. Your consent was not fully informed.
4. The contract was not signed by BOTH parties to it. There is no government signature, so it can't be binding.
5. The concept of equal protection and equal treatment that is the foundation of the Constitution allows you to employ the same techniques to protect yourself using franchises that they use to enslave you. In other words, you can make your own "anti-franchise franchise". See:

Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

If you would like to know more about all the devious and harmful effects that both trusts and franchises have upon your rights, see:

1. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Trusts: Invisible Snares (ASNM, Vol. 12, No. 1)
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Media/Antishyster/V12N1-Trusts.pdf>
3. A Trustees Handbook, Third Edition, August Peabody Loring, 1907, Little, Brown, and Company, pp. 19-22
<http://www.archive.org/details/trusteeshandbook00loriala>
4. The Truth About Trusts (ASNM, Vol. 7, No. 1)
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Media/Antishyster/V07N1-TheTruthAboutTrusts.pdf>
5. Trust Fever (ASNM, Vol. 7, No. 1)
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/trust%20fever.pdf>
6. Trust Fever II: Divide and Conquer (ASNM, Vol. 7, No. 4)
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Media/Antishyster/V07N4-DivideAndConquer.pdf>

23.9 Compelled participation in franchises and licensed activities

This section will prove why your consent to participate in franchises is mandatory, all of the effects upon the status of your property associated with compelled participation, and how the government abuses the voluntary system we have to compel your participation.

The most important things we want you to remember about compelled participation in franchises is that:

1. All franchises are contracts.

As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,²⁷⁸ and thus a franchise partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But when granted, it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing out of its other nature as publici juris.²⁷⁹
[American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]

2. One of the main purposes of establishing government is to protect your right to both contract and NOT contract with anyone, including the government.

²⁷⁸ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

²⁷⁹ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

3. A so-called government that not only doesn't protect your right to NOT contract with anyone including them, but forces you to contract with them is not a government, but a usurper and an organized crime ring. In law, all rights are property and contracts convey rights. Anyone who compels you to contract with them is taking your property and is a THIEF and an extortioner, not a protector.
4. Anyone who compels you to participate in franchises offered by the government is violating the Constitution by:
 - 4.1. Compelling you to contract with the government.
 - 4.2. Interfering with and impairing the exercise of your right to NOT contract with the government protected by Article 1, Section 10.
 - 4.3. Engaging in involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment if you do not consent to participate or do not want to participate.
5. No franchise offered by government can be called "voluntary" that:
 - 5.1. Does not recognize the existence of those who have a right to not participate. For instance, the IRS refuses to recognize the existence of, file the paperwork of, or help those who are "nontaxpayers" not subject to the Internal Revenue Code even though even the U.S. Supreme Court recognized their existence in *South Carolina v. Regan*, 465 U.S. 367 (1984). See:

"Taxpayer" v. "Nontaxpayer": Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm>
 - 5.2. Penalizes those who choose not to participate. For instance, the IRS penalizes some people who claim to be "nontaxpayers".
 - 5.3. Does not provide or make publicly and conspicuously available all legal provisions, forms, and procedures needed to quit and surrender the right to receive the "benefits" of the franchise.
 - 5.4. Does not routinely criminally prosecute those who compel participation.
 - 5.5. Hides the forms, procedures, statutes, or regulations that allow participation. The Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) hides the SSA Form 521 and the procedures to quit on their website and only describes them in their Social Security Program Operations Manual System (P.O.M.S.) (POMS) that is only for internal use.
 - 5.6. Tells people they cannot quit the franchise. The Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) FALSELY tells Americans all the time that they cannot quit the program.
 - 5.7. Signs people up as infants before they even have the legal capacity or standing to provide fully informed consent. This is what happens with the enumeration of infants.

23.9.1 Consent to participate is mandatory

There is an unspoken presumption within law that those who consent to a thing do so for their own benefit and that they cannot and will not be harmed by anything they consent to:

Volunt non fit injuria.
 He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.

Consensus tollit errorem.
 Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.

Invito beneficium non datur.
 No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be considered as assenting. Vide Assent.

Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.
 It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.

Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.
 One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.

Non videtur consensum retinuisse si quis ex praescripto minantis aliquid immutavit.
 He does not appear to have retained his consent, if he have changed anything through the means of a party threatening. Bacon's Max. Reg. 33.
 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;
 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

All franchises are contracts between the grantor and the grantee that result in a voluntary surrender of rights by both parties. This surrender of rights constitutes the mutual consideration exchanged between the parties.

1 As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon
2 valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,²⁸⁰ and thus a franchise
3 partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is
4 subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be
5 granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in
6 exercising it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But
7 when granted, it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental
8 control growing out of its other nature as publici juris.²⁸¹
9 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]

10 An example of one type of franchise that is a contract between the government grantor and the private grantees is corporations.
11 The U.S. Supreme Court has repeatedly held that an act of incorporation constitutes a contract between the government and
12 the stock holders. That's right: If you own stock in a corporation, then you are a government contractor and you probably
13 didn't even know it!

14 *The court held that the first company's charter was a contract between it and the state, within the protection of*
15 *the constitution of the United States, and that the charter to the last company was therefore null and void., Mr.*
16 *Justice DAVIS, delivering the opinion of the court, said that, if anything was settled by an unbroken chain of*
17 *decisions in the federal courts, it was that an act of incorporation was a contract between the state and the*
18 *stockholders, 'a departure from which now would involve dangers to society that cannot be foreseen, would*
19 *shock the sense of justice of the country, unhinge its business interests, and weaken, if not destroy, that respect*
20 *which has always been felt for the judicial department of the government.'*
21 [New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650 (1885)]

22 The above case is the reason why the U.S. Supreme Court held in the famous case of Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad
23 Co., 240 U.S. 1 (1916), that those who own stock in federal corporations cannot complain about the corporation voluntarily
24 paying federal income tax. The Union Pacific Railroad was a federal corporation and Frank Brushaber, a nonresident alien,
25 was a stock holder who argued that the corporation was stealing from him by volunteering to participate in the fraudulent
26 federal income tax and thereby reducing the corporate dividends he received. The court held that it could not force the
27 corporation to not participate in the income tax excise taxable franchise.

28 The main purpose for the establishment of all governments is the protection and preservation of these rights by preventing
29 and punishing their INVOLUNTARY surrender. All contracts and agreements, including franchise agreements, require
30 voluntary consent completely absent any kind of duress. Furthermore, the Constitution forbids interference by a state
31 government with your right to contract.

32 U.S. Constitution
33 Article 1, Section 10.

34 No State shall enter into any Treaty, Alliance, or Confederation; grant Letters of Marque and Reprisal; coin
35 Money; emit Bills of Credit; make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts; pass any
36 Bill of Attainder, ex post facto Law, Law impairing the Obligation of Contracts, or grant any Title of Nobility.

37 The U.S. Supreme Court has also held that the federal government was established to protect your right to either contract or
38 NOT contract and that no government, including either the state or federal governments, may lawfully interfere with your
39 right to contract.

40 "Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to
41 impair contracts [either the Constitution or the Holy Bible], by direct action to that end, does not exist with the
42 general [federal] government. In the first place, one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its
43 preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was
44 justly said by the late Chief Justice, in Hepburn v. Griswold, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the
45 time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was
46 engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of
47 compact were established between the people of the original States and the people of the Territory, for the
48 purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty,
49 upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were erected. By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the
50 just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that
51 shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud

²⁸⁰ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857,
47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

²⁸¹ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857,
47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

1 previously formed. The same provision, adds the Chief Justice, found more condensed expression in the
2 prohibition upon the States [in Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution] against impairing the obligation of
3 contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition
4 is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and
5 the majority of the court at the time, that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the
6 Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that
7 the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with
8 legislation [or judicial precedent] of an opposite tendency.' 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are
9 found expressed in the opinions of other judges of this court."
10 [[Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 \(1878\)](#)]

11 It is therefore self-evident that no government may lawfully either compel you to contract, to not contract, or to prescribe the
12 terms and conditions under which you must contract. Since all franchises are contracts, the implication is that no government
13 may lawfully compel you to:

- 14 1. Sign or consent to a franchise agreement.
- 15 2. Consent without being fully informed of all the rights that are surrendered:

16 *Non videntur qui errant consentire.*
17 *He who errs is not considered as consenting. Dig. 50, 17, 116.*
18 [*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
19 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

20 "*Waivers of Constitutional rights not only must be voluntary, but must be knowing, intelligent acts done with*
21 *sufficient awareness of the relevant circumstances and likely consequences.*"
22 [[Brady v. U.S., 397 U.S. 742 \(1970\)](#)]

- 23 3. Apply for a license of any kind, which is the equivalent of consenting to a franchise.

24 "*A state cannot impose restrictions on the acceptance of a license that will deprive the licensee of his*
25 *constitutional rights*".
26 [[Ruckenbrod v. Mullins, 102 Utah 548, 133 P.2d. 325, 144 A.L.R. 839](#)]

- 27 4. Lie on the franchise agreement or application for benefits by penalizing or threatening to penalize you for truthfully
28 disclosing that you were under duress in signing it.

29 *Non videtur consensus retinuisse si quis ex praescripto minantis aliquid immutavit.*
30 *He does not appear to have retained his consent, if he have changed anything through the means of a party*
31 *threatening. Bacon's Max. Reg. 33.*
32 [*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
33 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

- 34 5. Accept any benefit or obligation arising out of a franchise against your will. This would constitute involuntary servitude
35 in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, [42 U.S.C. §1994](#), and [18 U.S.C. §1589](#).

36 *Quod meum est sine me auferri non potest.*
37 *What is mine [constitutional rights] cannot be taken away without my consent. Jenk. Cent. 251. Sed vide Eminent*
38 *Domain.*
39 [*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
40 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

41 *Invito beneficium non datur.*
42 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*
43 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*
44 [*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
45 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

- 46 6. Deprive you of the right to require that your consent MUST be procured ONLY in writing and that all rights surrendered
47 must appear on the contract itself. If the U.S. Government can be delegated authority to pass a law requiring that all
48 contracts with the government MUST be reduced to writing, then the people must ALSO have that authority, because all
49 the government's authority is delegated from we the people.

50 "*Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract with an officer without having it reduced*
51 *to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law.*"

[Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

7. Interfere with your right to reserve all your rights pursuant to U.C.C. §1-308 when signing said franchise agreements. The method for doing that is to write the following below to your signature.

"All rights reserved without prejudice, U.C.C. §1-308 and its predecessor, U.C.C. §1-207."

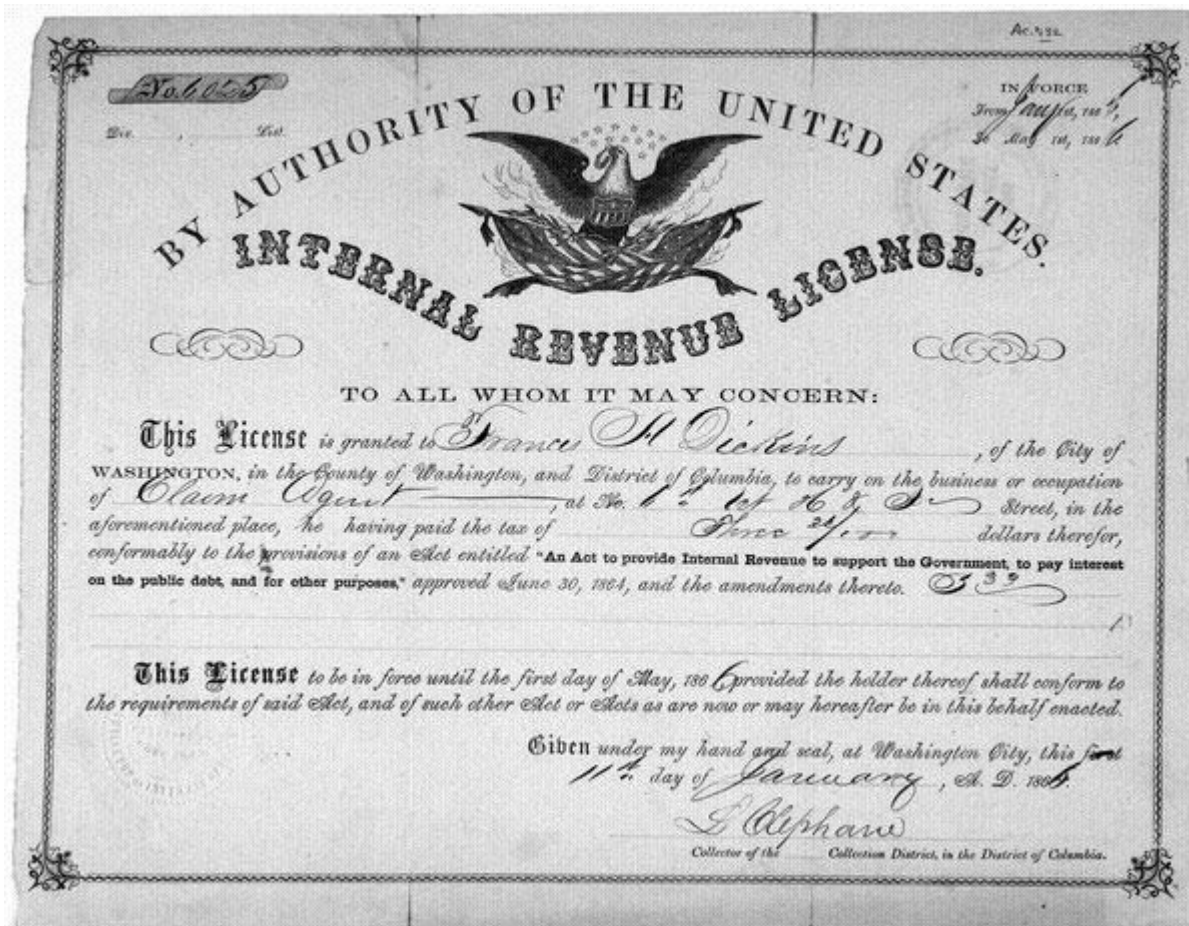
8. Prescribe the terms under which your signature or penalty of perjury statement on the signature are provided, and especially if the standard perjury statement would cause perjury because it places the person on federal territory. This is true of all IRS Forms, which invoke [28 U.S.C. §1746\(2\)](#) and therefore mandate PERJURY under penalty of perjury if not modified. For details, see:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

In earlier times, the national government was honest and required that all those who participated in franchises that could impair their rights had to voluntarily consent in writing to the franchise by applying for a license. Licenses were a good way to do this, because the license served as notice to those affected of the rights they were surrendering and informed them of the statutes they were then subject to which regulated the franchise.

The first income tax was passed during the Civil War in 1862, and this act also created the Bureau of Internal Revenue (B.I.R.). After the Revenue Act of 1862, the new Bureau of Internal Revenue (B.I.R.) began issuing licenses to "taxpayers" under that revenue act. Below is an example of such a license:

Figure 3: Internal Revenue License



1 However, many were compelled illegally to procure these licenses and to pay the associated internal revenue tax, culminating
2 in the License Tax Cases being heard by the U.S. Supreme Court in 1872. In that case, the U.S. Supreme Court held that the
3 federal government could not license anything within a state in order to tax it.

4 *“Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
5 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting licenses, licenses to pilots, licenses to
6 trade with the Indians, and any other licenses necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
7 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
8 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

9 **But very different considerations apply to the internal commerce or domestic trade of the States. Over this
10 commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs
11 exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is
12 warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to
13 the legislature.** *The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of
14 the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given
15 in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
16 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
17 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.*

18 **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**
19 [*License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)*]

20 Following the above holding, the Bureau of Internal Revenue (B.I.R.) suspended issuing the license indicated above.
21 Furthermore, the first income tax in 1862 was repealed by Congress in 1871, so the need for the licenses was suspended. See
22 17 Stat. 401 and Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 6.8.20.

23 During World War II, the need for federal revenues to fund war returned. At that point, The Social Security Number became
24 a “de facto license”. This is evident in instructions published by the IRS for its various forms, which indicate that an SSN or
25 TIN are only required for those engaged in a “trade or business”, which means a “public office” in the U.S. government.

26 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

27 *“The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of the functions of a public office.”*

28

29 **Box 14, Recipient’s U.S. Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN)**

30 *You must obtain and enter a U.S. taxpayer identification number (TIN) for:*

- 31 • Any recipient whose income is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the
32 United States.

33 [[IRS Form 1042-S Instructions](#), p. 14]

34 Remember: A “license” constitutes permission from the state to do that which is otherwise illegal.

- 35 1. 18 U.S.C. §912 makes it illegal to impersonate a “public officer” in the government. The SSN constitutes the de facto
36 “license” to engage in this otherwise illegal activity.
- 37 2. 18 U.S.C. §654 makes it a crime for an employee of the government to convert private property to a public use without
38 compensation. However, use of the SSN functions as a de facto “license” to allow this otherwise illegal activity.

39 Therefore, if the IRS receives information about you that is attached to a government identifying number, they assume that:

- 40 1. You consented to participate in the franchise. It is otherwise illegal to compel use or disclosure of Social Security
41 Numbers. 42 U.S.C. §408.
- 42 2. The Social Security Number is a de facto license number for those participating in the “trade or business”/“public office”
43 franchise.
- 44 3. You are a “public officer” engaged in a “trade or business” in the context of the transaction reported. 20 C.F.R.
45 §422.103(d) and the Social Security Card itself both say the Social Security Number and card are the property of the
46 Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) and must be returned upon request. It is ILLEGAL to use such public property

1 for a private use. That is called embezzlement. The IRS therefore gives you the benefit of the doubt by ASSUMING
2 that you are not a criminal and that whatever transaction is associated with the de facto license number is private property
3 donated to a public use to procure the benefits of a franchise.

- 4 4. You consented to donate all private property associated with the number to a “public use”, a “public purpose”, and a
5 “public office” in order to procure the compensation associated with a federal franchise that you were lawfully eligible
6 for. You waive your right to claim that criminal conversion of your assets occurred under 18 U.S.C. §654 in this process,
7 because you consented to it.
- 8 5. You are “federal personnel” pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(13) because eligible for Social Security.

9 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
10 [§552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

11 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

12 (13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,
13 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), individuals entitled to
14 receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the
15 United States (including survivor benefits).

16 **23.9.2 Effect of compelled participation in franchises**

17 As we said in section 5 earlier:

- 18 1. All government franchises make those who engage in them into “public officers”, trustees, and fiduciaries of the
19 government and the “public trust”.
- 20 2. Property and rights managed by the franchisee within the confines of his/her official duties become private property
21 donated to a public use to procure the “benefits” of the franchise.

22 All such offices and employments must be consensual and voluntary because if they are not:

- 23 1. The Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude is violated.
- 24 2. The crime of peonage has been attempted in violation of 42 U.S.C. §1994 and 18 U.S.C. §1583. Peonage is a crime both
25 on federal territory and within states of the Union.

26 *“That it does not conflict with the Thirteenth Amendment, which abolished slavery and involuntary servitude,*
27 *except as a punishment for crime, is too clear for argument. Slavery implies involuntary servitude—a state of*
28 *bondage; the ownership of mankind as a chattel, or at least the control of the labor and services of one man for*
29 *the benefit of another, and the absence of a legal right to the disposal of his own person, property, and services*
30 *[in their entirety]. This amendment was said in the Slaughter House Cases, 16 Wall, 36, to have been intended*
31 *primarily to abolish slavery, as it had been previously known in this country, and that it equally forbade Mexican*
32 *peonage or the Chinese coolie trade, when they amounted to slavery or involuntary servitude and that the use of*
33 *the word ‘servitude’ was intended to prohibit the use of all forms of involuntary slavery, of whatever class or*
34 *name.”*

35 *[Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537, 542 (1896)]*

36 *“The constitutionality and scope of sections 1990 and 5526 present the first questions for our consideration.*
37 *They prohibit peonage. What is peonage? It may be defined as a state or condition of compulsory service,*
38 *based upon the indebtedness of the peon to the master. The basal fact is indebtedness. As said by Judge*
39 *Benedict, delivering the opinion in Jaramillo v. Romero, 1 N.Mex. 190, 194: ‘One fact existed universally; all*
40 *were indebted to their masters. This was the cord by which they seemed bound to their masters’ service.’ Upon*
41 *this is based a condition of compulsory service. Peonage is sometimes classified as voluntary or involuntary,*
42 *but this implies simply a difference in the mode of origin, but not in the character of the servitude. The one*
43 *exists where the debtor voluntarily contracts to enter the service of his creditor. The other is forced upon the*
44 *debtor by some provision of law. But peonage, however created, is compulsory service, involuntary servitude.*
45 *The peon can release himself therefrom, it is true, by the payment of the debt, but otherwise the service is*
46 *enforced. A clear distinction exists between peonage and the voluntary performance of labor or rendering of*
47 *services in payment of a debt. In the latter case the debtor, though contracting to pay his indebtedness by labor*
48 *or service, and subject like any other contractor to an action for damages for breach of that contract, can elect*
49 *at any time to break it, and no law or force compels performance or continuance of the service.”*

50 *[Clyatt v. U.S., 197 U.S. 207 (1905)]*

- 51 3. If the source of the duress is an officer or agent of the government, then that actor is interfering with your right to contract
52 by compelling you to contract with the government. Since all franchises are contracts, then compelled participation is

1 equivalent to compelled contracting. The foundation of the Constitution is equal protection and the absolute duty of the
2 government to protect your right to contract. Protecting your right to contract implies:

3 3.1. Enforcing the contract upon those who are parties and who violate it using the authority of the courts.

4 3.2. Protecting your right to NOT contract with those you do not wish to contract with, including anyone in the
5 government.

6 Another very important effect and implication of participating in franchises is that all property connected with the franchise
7 transitions its status from private property to public property subject to government regulation. The process of converting
8 private property into a public use against the wishes of the property owner is called “eminent domain”:

9 *Eminent domain* /emanant dambyn/. The power to take private property for public use by the state,
10 municipalities, and private persons or corporations authorized to exercise functions of public character. Housing
11 Authority of Cherokee National of Oklahoma v. Langley, Okl., 555 P.2d. 1025, 1028. Fifth Amendment, U.S.
12 Constitution.

13 *In the United States, the power of eminent domain is founded in both the federal (Fifth Amend.) and state*
14 *constitutions. **However, the Constitution limits the power to taking for a public purpose and prohibits the***
15 ***exercise of the power of eminent domain without just compensation to the owners of the property which is***
16 ***taken. The process of exercising the power of eminent domain is commonly referred to as "condemnation",***
17 ***or, "expropriation".***

18 *The right of eminent domain is the right of the state, through its regular organization, to reassert, either*
19 *temporarily or permanently, its dominion over any portion of the soil of the state on account of public exigency*
20 *and for the public good. Thus, in time of war or insurrection, the proper authorities may possess and hold any*
21 *part of the territory of the state for the common safety; and in time of peace the legislature may authorize the*
22 *appropriation of the same to public purposes, such as the opening of roads, construction of defenses, or providing*
23 *channels for trade or travel. Eminent domain is the highest and most exact idea of property remaining in the*
24 *government, or in the aggregate body of the people in their sovereign capacity. It gives a right to resume the*
25 *possession of the property in the manner directed by the constitution and the laws of the state, whenever the public*
26 *interest requires it.*

27 *See also Adequate compensation; Condemnation; Constructive taking; Damages; Expropriation; Fair market*
28 *value; Just compensation; Larger parcel; Public use; Take.*
29 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 470]*

30 The U.S. Supreme Court has held that the national government possesses NO RIGHT of eminent domain within a state of
31 the Union:

32 ***"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent***
33 ***domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court***
34 ***denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty***
35 ***or compact."***
36 *[Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)]*

37 The U.S. Supreme Court has also summarized the circumstances under which private property may be taken and converted
38 into a public use when it said:

39 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;"*
40 *and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a***
41 ***man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it***
42 ***to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his***
43 ***neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other***
44 ***public "benefit"]***
45 ***; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control***
46 ***that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due***
47 ***compensation."***
48 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

1 The rules for converting private property to a public use indicated above are then summarized below:

2 **Table 20: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office**

#	Description	Requires consent of owner to be taken from owner?
1	The owner of property justly acquired enjoys full and exclusive use and control over the property. This right includes <u>the right to exclude government uses</u> or ownership of said property.	Yes
2	He may not use the property to injure the equal rights of his neighbor. For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are “property”. Therefore, the basis for the “taking” was a violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign “neighbor”.	No
3	He cannot be compelled or required to use it to “benefit” his neighbor. That means he cannot be compelled to donate the property to any franchise that would “benefit” his neighbor such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.	Yes
4	If he donates it to a public use, he gives the public the right to control that use.	Yes
5	Whenever the public needs require, the public may take it without his consent upon payment of due compensation. E.g. “eminent domain”.	No

3 If you look at all the above criteria, there is one and only one circumstance in which the private property can become public
4 property or become associated with a “public office” or “public use” without the just compensation, and without hurting
5 someone with it. That would be Case Number 4 in which the owner voluntarily donates it to a public use to procure the
6 benefits of a franchise. That case, incidentally, is the ONLY basis for the federal income tax and it requires his or her consent
7 and may or may not be accompanied by “consideration”. When it is not accompanied by consideration, then the government
8 similarly cannot acquire any reciprocal consideration, right, or benefit. To deny this would be to deny equal protection to
9 both parties. Once private property has been connected to the “public office” or “public use”, those who donated it also
10 implicitly agree to give the public the right to control said use as public property:

11 *“ . . . if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use. . . ”*
12 [*Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)*]

13 The right to control the use of private property donated to a public use to procure the benefits of a franchise is enforced
14 through the Internal Revenue Code, which is the equivalent of the employment agreement for franchisees called “taxpayers”.

15 18 U.S.C. §654 further makes it a crime for officers or employees of the national government, including the IRS, to convert
16 private property into a “public use” without the consent of the owner and especially without consideration:

17 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 31 > § 654](#)
18 [§ 654. Officer or employee of United States converting property of another](#)

19 *Whoever, being an officer or employee of the United States or of any department or agency thereof, embezzles or*
20 *wrongfully converts to his own use the money or property of another which comes into his possession or under*
21 *his control in the execution of such office or employment, or under color or claim of authority as such officer or*
22 *employee, shall be fined under this title or not more than the value of the money and property thus embezzled or*
23 *converted, whichever is greater, or imprisoned not more than ten years, or both; but if the sum embezzled is*
24 *\$1,000 or less, he shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than one year, or both.*

25 The above statute explains why:

26 1. IRS cannot do an assessment or Substitute For Return (SFR) without your consent. See:

<p>Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings With an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent, Form #05.011 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</p>

27 2. You cannot be subject to either employment tax withholding or employment tax reporting without voluntarily signing
28 an IRS Form W-4.

Title 26: Internal Revenue
PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE
Subpart E—Collection of Income Tax at Source
Sec. 31.3402(p)-1 Voluntary withholding agreements.

(a) In general.

An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of §31.3401(a)-3, made after December 31, 1970. **An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which are includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts paid by the employer to the employee.** The amount to be withheld pursuant to an agreement under section 3402(p) shall be determined under the rules contained in section 3402 and the regulations thereunder. See §31.3405(c)-1, Q&A-3 concerning agreements to have more than 20-percent Federal income tax withheld from eligible rollover distributions within the meaning of section 402.

(b) Form and duration of agreement

(2) An agreement under section 3402 (p) shall be effective for such period as the employer and employee mutually agree upon. **However, either the employer or the employee may terminate the agreement prior to the end of such period by furnishing a signed written notice to the other.** Unless the employer and employee agree to an earlier termination date, the notice shall be effective with respect to the first payment of an amount in respect of which the agreement is in effect which is made on or after the first "status determination date" (January 1, May 1, July 1, and October 1 of each year) that occurs at least 30 days after the date on which the notice is furnished. If the employee executes a new Form W-4, the request upon which an agreement under section 3402 (p) is based shall be attached to, and constitute a part of, such new Form W-4.

26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3 Amounts deemed wages under voluntary withholding agreements

(a) In general.

Notwithstanding the exceptions to the definition of wages specified in section 3401(a) and the regulations thereunder, the term "wages" includes the amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of this section with respect to which there is a voluntary withholding agreement in effect under section 3402(p). References in this chapter to the definition of wages contained in section 3401(a) shall be deemed to refer also to this section (§31.3401(a)-3).

(b) Remuneration for services.

(1) Except as provided in subparagraph (2) of this paragraph, **the amounts referred to in paragraph (a) of this section include any remuneration for services performed by an employee for an employer which, without regard to this section, does not constitute wages under section 3401(a).** For example, remuneration for services performed by an agricultural worker or a domestic worker in a private home (amounts which are specifically excluded from the definition of wages by section 3401(a) (2) and (3), respectively) are amounts with respect to which a voluntary withholding agreement may be entered into under section 3402(p). See §§31.3401(c)-1 and 31.3401(d)-1 for the definitions of "employee" and "employer".

3. The courts have no authority under the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) to declare you a franchisee called a "taxpayer". You own yourself.

Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) **This Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the instant action. See 28 U.S.C. § 2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991) (affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability). Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED. [Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]**

4. The revenue laws may not be cited or enforced against a person who is not a "taxpayer":

"The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers, and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws..."

1 [Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]

2 "Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal
3 Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive
4 jurisdiction of the Federal Government and who did not volunteer to participate in the federal "trade or business"
5 franchise]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt
6 is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law. "
7 [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

8 "And by statutory definition, 'taxpayer' includes any person, trust or estate subject to a tax imposed by the revenue
9 act. ...Since the statutory definition of 'taxpayer' is exclusive, the federal courts do not have the power to create
10 nonstatutory taxpayers for the purpose of applying the provisions of the Revenue Acts..."
11 [C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)]

12 All of the above requirements have in common that violating them would result in the equivalent of exercising eminent
13 domain over the private property of the private person without their consent and without just compensation, which the U.S.
14 Supreme Court said violates the Fifth Amendment takings clause:

15 "To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow
16 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery
17 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under
18 legislative forms.

19 Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or
20 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed
21 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

22 Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common
23 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the
24 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are
25 imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11
26 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.
27 Fond du Lac, supra."
28 [Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

29 As a consequence of the above considerations, any government officer or employee who does any of the following is
30 unlawfully converting private property to a public use without the consent of the owner and without consideration:

- 31 1. Assuming or "presuming" you are a "taxpayer" without producing evidence that you consented to become one. In our
32 system of jurisprudence, a person must be presumed innocent until proven guilty with court admissible evidence.
33 Presumptions are NOT evidence. That means they must be presumed to be a "nontaxpayer" until they are proven with
34 admissible evidence to be a "taxpayer". See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 35 2. Performing a tax assessment or re-assessment if you haven't first voluntarily assessed yourself by filing a tax return.
36 See:

Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings With an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent,
Form #05.011
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 37 3. Citing provisions of the franchise agreement against those who never consented to participate. This is an abuse of law
38 for political purposes and an attempt to exploit the innocent and the ignorant. The legislature cannot delegate authority
39 to another branch to convert innocent persons called "nontaxpayers" into franchisees called "taxpayers" without
40 producing evidence of LAWFUL consent to become "taxpayers".

41 "In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and
42 State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned a law which
43 punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and
44 labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that
45 made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the
46 government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,'
47 he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they
48 have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence
49 into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment]
50 contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a

1 Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained,
2 would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.' 3 Dall.
3 388."
4 [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

- 5 4. Relying on third party information returns that are unsigned as evidence supporting the conclusion that you are a
6 "taxpayer". These forms include IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099 and they are NOT signed and are inadmissible
7 as evidence under Federal Rule of Evidence 802 because not signed under penalty of perjury. Furthermore, the submitters
8 of these forms seldom have personal knowledge that you are in fact and in deed engaged in a "trade or business" as
9 required by 26 U.S.C. §6041(a) . Most people don't know, for instance, that a "trade or business" includes ONLY "the
10 functions of a public office".

11 **23.9.3 How government hides the requirement for consent**

12 What governments do to circumvent the above limitations upon their authority is to try to avoid or hide the requirement for
13 explicit or implicit consent by devious and deceptive means:

- 14 1. Refusing to acknowledge that the thing being enforced is a franchise. Remember, all franchises are contracts and
15 therefore they don't need a liability statute. The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A has NO liability statute because it is
16 a franchise, and yet when this fact is pointed out in court and the government's jurisdiction is challenged by demanding,
17 pursuant to a quo warranto action, that they produce either evidence of liability or evidence of consent, they refuse to
18 satisfy either requirement. This amounts to treason, because they cannot compel you into indentured economic servitude
19 by making presumptions about your consent or your liability.

20 *"In another, not unrelated context, Chief Justice Marshall's exposition in Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheat. 264*
21 *(1821), could well have been the explanation of the Rule of Necessity; he wrote that a court "must take jurisdiction*
22 *if it should. The judiciary cannot, as the legislature may, avoid a measure because it approaches the confines of*
23 *the constitution. We cannot pass it by, because it is doubtful. With whatever doubts, with whatever difficulties, a*
24 *case may be attended, we must decide it, if it be brought before us. **We have no more right to decline the exercise***
25 *of jurisdiction which is given, than to usurp that which is not given. The one or the other would be treason to*
26 *the constitution. Questions may occur which we would gladly avoid; but we cannot avoid them." Id., at 404*
27 *(emphasis added)*
28 [U.S. v. Will, 449 U.S. 200 (1980)]

- 29 2. Judges refusing to require that evidence of consent must appear on the record of the litigation when the government's
30 jurisdiction to enforce the terms of the franchise is challenged in a court of law. This approach violates the presumption
31 of innocence until proven guilty that is the foundation of American jurisprudence. If a person is presumed innocent until
32 proven guilty, then he must also be presumed to be EXEMPT from all government franchises and OTHER than a
33 "franchisee" until the government produces admissible evidence of consent to the franchise on the record of the judicial
34 proceeding.
- 35 3. They write the franchise agreement so that that explicit written consent is *not* required and within the franchise
36 agreement, create unconstitutional and prejudicial "statutory presumptions" which *imply* consent based on partaking of
37 the benefits of the franchise. One's conduct in partaking of the benefits of the franchise then provides evidence of
38 "implied consent".

39 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
40 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
41 PART 2. CONTRACTS
42 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
43 Section 1589

44 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a [government benefit] transaction is equivalent to a consent to*
45 *all the obligations [and legal liabilities] arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to*
46 *the person accepting.*

- 47
- 48 4. They unlawfully apply penalties authorized under the franchise agreement against those who clearly are not party to the
49 franchise agreement. For instance, they penalize "nontaxpayers" for refusing to act like "taxpayers". This is one of the
50 main methods by which they recruit more "taxpayers" and franchisees, in fact, and it is highly illegal because it
51 constitutes an unlawful "bill of attainder", which is a penalty against other than a franchisee without a court trial.

52 Bill of attainder. Legislative acts, no matter what their form, that apply either to named individuals or to easily
53 ascertainable members of a group in such a way as to inflict punishment on them without a judicial trial. United

1 *States v. Brown*, 381 U.S. 437, 448-49, 85 S.Ct. 1707, 1715, 14 L.Ed. 484, 492; *United States v. Lovett*, 328 U.S.
2 303, 315, 66 S.Ct. 1073, 1079, 90 L.Ed. 1252. An act is a "bill of attainder" when the punishment is death and
3 a "bill of pains and penalties" when the punishment is less severe; both kinds of punishment fall within the
4 scope of the constitutional prohibition. U.S.Const. Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3 (as to Congress);' Art. I, Sec, 10 (as to
5 state legislatures).
6 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 165]

7 5. They make those who administer the franchise exempt from liability for false or fraudulent statements or acts, which
8 constitutes a license to LIE to the public. This license to lie to the public is then used to:

9 5.1. Deceive the public into believing that EVERYONE is a party to the franchise by calling EVERYONE a "taxpayer".
10 The term "taxpayer" is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(14\)](#) as a person subject to the IRC. Only those who consent
11 to represent the public office called "taxpayer" can be subject, and so by calling everyone a "taxpayer", they are
12 making a presumption that EVERYONE consents to be a party to the franchise agreement. These tactics are
13 exhaustively exposed in the following free pamphlet:

Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?, Form #05.013
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

14 5.2. Falsely describe the franchise agreement as "public law" that applies equally to everyone, rather than "private law"
15 which applies only to those who explicitly or implicitly consent.

16 5.3. Falsely state that EVERYONE has an affirmative legal duty to regularly submit evidence to the government which
17 connects their neighbors, employees, and friends to participation in the franchise. For instance, the IRS encourages
18 EVERYONE to file information returns for all payments to anyone, including those that are NOT connected to the
19 "trade or business" franchise. This FRAUD is exhaustively described in the following pamphlet on our website:

Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 For further details on how they license public servants to LIE, see the following amazing article:

Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words or for
Following Its Own Written Procedures!, *Family Guardian Fellowship*
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>

21 6. By refusing to provide remedies to the public to correct evidence submitted by third parties which might connect them
22 to the franchise. For instance, refusing to provide a form or procedure to the public which would correct erroneous IRS
23 Form W-2's submitted by ignorant private employers WITHOUT submitting a tax return to the government that
24 FURTHER violates the right to privacy. [26 U.S.C. §6041\(a\)](#) says that the IRS Form W-2 is the method for connecting
25 workers to the "trade or business" franchise, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as "the functions of a public
26 office". The only form provided by the IRS for remedying false W-2's that the falsely accused worker can submit is IRS
27 Form 4852, and this form can ONLY be submitted attached to a fully completed tax return. There is no method provided
28 to correct these false W-2 reports WITHOUT submitting a tax return.

29 7. They silently "presume" that you consented. This makes the process of consent effectively "invisible" and then becomes
30 a vehicle to falsely claim to the public that "participation is mandatory". All such presumptions which might injure a
31 constitutionally guaranteed right are unconstitutional and a violation of due process of law. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 8. They issue an identifying number in association with signing up for the franchise which is public property and then
33 silently presume that use of this public property constitutes constructive consent to the terms of the franchise agreement.
34 This is how Social Security and the federal and state income taxes work. See:

About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 If you would like to know more about the above kinds of games in fraudulently procuring your consent, we refer you to the
36 following detailed treatment on our website:

Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

37 Those who value their freedom should be on the lookout for all of the above types of usurpations and take extraordinary steps
38 to ensure that they are not victimized by them. You can find forms and tools for doing this both in the next section and later
39 in section 30

23.10 The Government “Benefits” Scam

The foundation of the Franklin Delano Roosevelt “New Deal” is to abuse the government’s taxing and spending power to offer insurance or welfare “benefits” to the people, such as Social Security, Medicare, unemployment insurance, etc. This “scheme” is based on LIES and FRAUD, which include the following:

1. All “benefits” are paid under the authority of a franchise agreement of some kind which requires the consent of those who participate in order to be enforceable.
2. The franchise agreements do not provide full or unambiguous disclosure of the obligations of both parties to the franchise.
3. The franchise agreements typically either:
 - 3.1. Lack a provision to quit...or
 - 3.2. The government refuses to execute the provisions to quit so that those who join become lifelong prisoners.
4. The franchises are both offered and enforced unlawfully outside of the federal territory they are limited to.
5. Nonresident participants who don’t qualify and who it is illegal to offer benefits to are allowed to join by rigging the forms and words on the forms to deceive those who don’t qualify that they are eligible. This is done in order to manufacture more franchisees and “taxpayers”.
6. The franchise creates an UNEQUAL relationship between the parties that destroys the very foundation of the government, which is equal protection and equal rights.
 - 6.1. Those who participate must surrender nearly all of their rights and sovereignty and ultimately become government serfs, officers, and employees.
 - 6.2. The grantor, which is the government, is the only party to the franchise who can unilaterally rewrite the franchise agreement without consent or notice of the participants, causing all participants to be shafted.
 - 6.3. Courts refuse to hold the government grantor of the franchise accountable to deliver on the “benefits” that are promised. This ultimately means that the government once again gets something for nothing because they don’t have to deliver anything in exchange for the right to enforce the agreement against you.
7. The “benefits” are paid for with money that is:
 - 7.1. Counterfeited (printed) by the Federal Reserve, which is yet another franchise. It is a “counterfeiting franchise”, to be precise. See:

The Money Scam, Form #05.041
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.2. STOLEN from people who don’t consent to participate in the franchise and who therefore are compelled under threat of not being hired or being fired if they don’t.
8. Disputes arising under the franchise agreement are enforced in particularized administrative courts in the Executive Branch of the government where there is no jury and no justice. The non-judge commissioners who sit on these pseudo-courts, which are in fact the equivalent of “binding arbitration boards” sanctioned by the franchise itself, have a conflict of interest and are in the government’s pocket. For instance, their “benefits” or salary are paid by revenues from the franchise, and therefore, they have a direct, pecuniary conflict of interest in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §208. The citizen always loses in these courts and is unjustly stripped of rights and property. See:

What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The government “benefits” scam is the heart of socialism and ultimately destroys a republic. Below is how Baron Charles de Montesquieu, in his seminal treatise entitled Spirit of Laws, described how our republic would be corrupted. This document was used by the Founders in writing the Constitution and was quoted more often than any other document in the constitution itself. The whole model of division of powers came from this document:

“The principle of democracy is corrupted not only when the spirit of equality is extinct [BECAUSE OF FRANCHISES!], but likewise when they fall into a spirit of extreme equality, and when each citizen would fain be upon a level with those whom he has chosen to command him. Then the people, incapable of bearing the very power they have delegated, want to manage everything themselves, to debate for the senate, to execute for the magistrate, and to decide for the judges.

When this is the case, virtue can no longer subsist in the republic. The people are desirous of exercising the functions of the magistrates, who cease to be revered. The deliberations of the senate are slighted; all respect is then laid aside for the senators, and consequently for old age. If there is no more respect for old age, there will be none presently for parents; deference to husbands will be likewise thrown off, and submission to masters. This license will soon become general, and the trouble of command be as fatiguing as that of obedience. Wives, children, slaves will shake off all subjection. No longer will there be any such thing as manners, order, or virtue.

1 We find in Xenophon's Banquet a very lively description of a republic in which the people abused their equality.
2 Each guest gives in his turn the reason why he is satisfied. "Content I am," says Chamides, "because of my poverty.
3 When I was rich, I was obliged to pay my court to informers, knowing I was more liable to be hurt by them than
4 capable of doing them harm. The republic constantly demanded some new tax of me; and I could not decline
5 paying. Since I have grown poor, I have acquired authority; nobody threatens me; I rather threaten others. I
6 can go or stay where I please. The rich already rise from their seats and give me the way. I am a king, I was
7 before a slave: I paid taxes to the republic, now it maintains [PAYS "BENEFITS" TO] me: I am no longer
8 afraid of losing; but I hope to acquire."

9 The people fall into this misfortune when those in whom they confide, desirous of concealing their own corruption,
10 endeavour to corrupt them. To disguise their own ambition, they speak to them only of the grandeur of the state;
11 to conceal their own avarice, they incessantly flatter theirs.

12 The corruption will increase among the corruptors, and likewise among those who are already corrupted. The
13 people will divide the public money among themselves [to pay "BENEFITS"], and, having added the
14 administration of affairs to their indolence, will be for blending their poverty with the amusements of luxury.
15 But with their indolence and luxury, nothing but the public treasure ["BENEFITS"] will be able to satisfy their
16 demands.

17 We must not be surprised to see their suffrages [VOTES at the ballot box] given for money [GOVERNMENT
18 "BENEFITS"]. It is impossible to make great largesses to the people without great extortion: and to compass
19 this, the state must be subverted. The greater the advantages they seem to derive from their liberty, the nearer
20 they approach towards the critical moment of losing it. Petty tyrants arise who have all the vices of a single
21 tyrant. The small remains of liberty soon become insupportable; a single tyrant starts up, and the people are
22 stripped of everything, even of the profits of their corruption.'

23 [The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758,

24 SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_08.htm#002]

25 Ayn Rand, who came hundreds of years after Montesquieu, and who fled Soviet communism and its attendant corruption to
26 come to this country, stated the same thing as Montesquieu slightly differently, but much more passionately:

27 "But money demands of you the highest virtues, if you wish to make it or to keep it. Men who have no courage,
28 pride, or self-esteem, men who have no moral sense of their right to their money and are not willing to defend
29 it as they defend their life, men who apologize for being rich--will not remain rich for long. They are the
30 natural bait for the swarms of looters [who gravitate like magnets to places of power in a corrupted
31 government] that stay under rocks for centuries, but come crawling out at the first smell of a man who begs to
32 be forgiven for the guilt of owning wealth. They will hasten to relieve him of the guilt--and of his life, as he
33 deserves.

34 "Then you will see the rise of the double standard--the men who live by force [the de facto government and
35 corrupted legal profession], yet count on those who live by trade to create the value of their looted money--the
36 men who are the hitchhikers of virtue. In a moral society, these are the criminals, and the statutes are written
37 to protect you against them. But when a society establishes criminals-by-right and looters-by-law--men who use
38 force to seize the wealth of DISARMED victims--then money becomes its creators' avenger. Such looters [de facto
39 government thieves] believe it safe to rob defenseless [made ignorant of the law by sneaky lawyers and politicians
40 who run the public education system, in this case] men, once they've passed a law to disarm them. But their loot
41 becomes the magnet for other looters, who get it from them as they got it. Then the race goes, not to the ablest at
42 production, but to those most ruthless at brutality. When force is the standard, the murderer wins over the
43 pickpocket. And then that society vanishes, in a spread of ruins and slaughter.

44 [Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand;

45 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Money/AynRandOnMoney.htm>]

46 The memorandum of law below explains the "benefits" scam in detail. It is intended to be used in your defense in a criminal
47 tax trial. The following subsections were extracted from that document to summarize how the scam operates:

[The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

48 **23.10.1 It is unlawful to use the government's taxing power to transfer wealth or subsidize "benefits" to private** 49 **persons**

50 The U.S. Supreme Court has held many times that the ONLY purpose for lawful, constitutional taxation is to collect revenues
51 to support ONLY the machinery and operations of the government and its "employees". This purpose, it calls a "public use"
52 or "public purpose":

1 "The power to tax is, therefore, the strongest, the most pervading of all powers of government, reaching directly
2 or indirectly to all classes of the people. **It was said by Chief Justice Marshall, in the case of McCulloch v.
3 Md., 4 Wheat. 431, that the power to tax is the power to destroy.** A striking instance of the truth of the proposition
4 is seen in the fact that the existing tax of ten per cent, imposed by the United States on the circulation of all other
5 banks than the National Banks, drove out of existence every *state bank of circulation within a year or two after
6 its passage. This power can be readily employed against one class of individuals and in favor of another, so as
7 to ruin the one class and give unlimited wealth and prosperity to the other, if there is no implied limitation of the
8 uses for which the power may be exercised.

9 To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow
10 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery
11 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under
12 legislative forms.

13 Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or
14 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed
15 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

16 Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common
17 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the
18 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are
19 imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11
20 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.
21 Fond du Lac, supra."
22 [Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

24 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the
25 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group
26 for the benefit of another."
27 [U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

28 Black's Law Dictionary defines the word "public purpose" as follows:

29 "Public purpose. In the law of taxation, eminent domain, etc., this is a term of classification to distinguish the
30 objects for which, according to settled usage, the government is to provide, from those which, by the like usage,
31 are left to private interest, inclination, or liberality. The constitutional requirement that the purpose of any tax,
32 police regulation, or particular exertion of the power of eminent domain shall be the convenience, safety, or
33 welfare of the entire community and not the welfare of a specific individual or class of persons [such as, for
34 instance, federal benefit recipients as individuals]. "Public purpose" that will justify expenditure of public money
35 generally means such an activity as will serve as benefit to community as a body and which at same time is directly
36 related function of government. Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794.

37 The term is synonymous with governmental purpose. As employed to denote the objects for which taxes may be
38 levied, it has no relation to the urgency of the public need or to the extent of the public benefit which is to follow;
39 the essential requisite being that a public service or use shall affect the inhabitants as a community, and not
40 merely as individuals. A public purpose or public business has for its objective the promotion of the public
41 health, safety, morals, general welfare, security, prosperity, and contentment of all the inhabitants or residents
42 within a given political division, as, for example, a state, the sovereign powers of which are exercised to promote
43 such public purpose or public business."
44 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231, Emphasis added]

45 A related word defined in Black's Law Dictionary is "public use":

46 Public use. Eminent domain. The constitutional and statutory basis for taking property by eminent domain. For
47 condemnation purposes, "public use" is one which confers some benefit or advantage to the public; it is not
48 confined to actual use by public. It is measured in terms of right of public to use proposed facilities for which
49 condemnation is sought and, as long as public has right of use, whether exercised by one or many members of
50 public, a "public advantage" or "public benefit" accrues sufficient to constitute a public use. Montana Power
51 Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773.

52 Public use, in constitutional provisions restricting the exercise of the right to take property in virtue of eminent
53 domain, means a use concerning the whole community distinguished from particular individuals. But each and
54 every member of society need not be equally interested in such use, or be personally and directly affected by it;
55 if the object is to satisfy a great public want or exigency, that is sufficient. Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262
56 U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186. The term may be said to mean public usefulness, utility, or advantage,
57 or what is productive of general benefit. It may be limited to the inhabitants of a small or restricted locality, but
58 must be in common, and not for a particular individual. The use must be a needful one for the public, which

1 cannot be surrendered without obvious general loss and inconvenience. A "public use" for which land may be
2 taken defies absolute definition for it changes with varying conditions of society, new appliances in the sciences,
3 changing conceptions of scope and functions of government, and other differing circumstances brought about by
4 an increase in population and new modes of communication and transportation. *Katz v. Brandon*, 156 Conn.
5 521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586.

6 See also *Condemnation; Eminent domain*.
7 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232]

8 Black's Law Dictionary also defines the word "tax" as follows:

9 "Tax: A charge by the government on the income of an individual, corporation, or trust, as well as the value
10 of an estate or gift. The objective in assessing the tax is to generate revenue to be used for the needs of the public.

11 A pecuniary [relating to money] burden laid upon individuals or property to support the government, and is a
12 payment exacted by legislative authority. *In re Mytinger*, D.C.Tex. 31 F.Supp. 977,978,979. **Essential**
13 **characteristics of a tax are that it is NOT A VOLUNTARY**
14 **PAYMENT OR DONATION, BUT AN ENFORCED**
15 **CONTRIBUTION, EXACTED PURSUANT TO**
16 **LEGISLATIVE AUTHORITY.** *Michigan Employment Sec. Commission v. Patt*, 4
17 Mich.App. 228, 144 N.W.2d. 663, 665. ..."
18 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1457]

19 So in order to be legitimately called a "tax" or "taxation", the money we pay to the government must fit all of the following
20 criteria:

- 21 1. The money must be used ONLY for the support of government.
- 22 2. The subject of the tax must be "liable", and responsible to pay for the support of government under the force of law.
- 23 3. The money must go toward a "public purpose" rather than a "private purpose".
- 24 4. The monies paid cannot be described as wealth transfer between two people or classes of people within society
- 25 5. The monies paid cannot aid one group of private individuals in society at the expense of another group, because this
26 violates the concept of equal protection of law for all citizens found in Fourteenth Amendment, Section 1.

27 If the monies demanded by government do not fit all of the above requirements, then they are being used for a "private"
28 purpose and cannot be called "taxes" or "taxation", according to the U.S. Supreme Court. Actions by the government to
29 enforce the payment of any monies that do not meet all the above requirements can therefore only be described as:

- 30 1. Theft and robbery by the government in the guise of "taxation"
- 31 2. Government by decree rather than by law
- 32 3. Extortion under the color of law in violation [18 U.S.C. §872](#).
- 33 4. Tyranny
- 34 5. Socialism
- 35 6. Mob rule and a tyranny by the "have-nots" against the "haves"
- 36 7. [18 U.S.C. §241](#): Conspiracy against rights. The IRS shares tax return information with states of the union, so that both
37 of them can conspire to deprive you of your property.
- 38 8. [18 U.S.C. §242](#): Deprivation of rights under the color of law. The Fifth Amendment says that people in states of the
39 Union cannot be deprived of their property without due process of law or a court hearing. Yet, the IRS tries to make it
40 appear like they have the authority to just STEAL these people's property for a fabricated tax debt that they aren't even
41 legally liable for.
- 42 9. [18 U.S.C. §247](#): Damage to religious property; obstruction of persons in the free exercise of religious beliefs
- 43 10. [18 U.S.C. §872](#): Extortion by officers or employees of the United States.
- 44 11. [18 U.S.C. §876](#): Mailing threatening communications. This includes all the threatening notices regarding levies, liens,
45 and idiotic IRS letters that refuse to justify why government thinks we are "liable".
- 46 12. [18 U.S.C. §880](#): Receiving the proceeds of extortion. Any money collected from Americans through illegal enforcement
47 actions and for which the contributors are not "liable" under the law is extorted money, and the IRS is in receipt of the
48 proceeds of illegal extortion.

- 1 13. [18 U.S.C. §1581](#): Peonage, obstructing enforcement. IRS is obstructing the proper administration of the Internal
2 Revenue Code and the Constitution, which require that they respect those who choose NOT to volunteer to participate
3 in the federal donation program identified under subtitle A of the I.R.C.
4 14. [18 U.S.C. §1583](#): Enticement into slavery. IRS tries to enlist “nontaxpayers” to rejoin the ranks of other peons who pay
5 taxes they aren't demonstrably liable for, which amounts to slavery.
6 15. [18 U.S.C. §1589](#): Forced labor. Being forced to expend one's personal time responding to frivolous IRS notices and
7 pay taxes on my labor that I am not liable for.

8 The U.S. Supreme Court has further characterized all efforts to abuse the tax system in order to accomplish “wealth transfer”
9 as “political heresy” which is a denial of republican principles that form the foundation of our Constitution, when it issued
10 the following strong words of rebuke. Incidentally, the case below also forms the backbone of reasons why the Internal
11 Revenue Code can never be anything more than private law that only applies to those who volunteer into it:

12 *“The Legislature may enjoin, permit, forbid, and punish; they may declare new crimes; and establish rules of*
13 *conduct for all its citizens in future cases; they may command what is right, and prohibit what is wrong; but they*
14 *[the government] cannot change innocence [a “nontaxpayer”] into guilt [a “taxpayer”]; or punish innocence*
15 *as a crime [criminally prosecute a “nontaxpayer” for violation of the tax laws]; or violate the right of an*
16 *antecedent lawful private contract; or the right of private property. To maintain that our Federal, or State,*
17 *Legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT and FRAUD], if they had not been expressly restrained; would,*
18 **389 in my opinion, be a political heresy, altogether inadmissible in our free republican governments.”*
19 *[Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386 (1798)]*

20 We also cannot assume or suppose that our government has the authority to make “gifts” of monies collected through its
21 taxation powers, and especially not when paid to private individuals or foreign countries because:

- 22 1. The Constitution DOES NOT authorize the government to “gift” money to anyone within states of the Union or in foreign
23 countries, and therefore, this is not a Constitutional use of public funds, nor does unauthorized expenditure of such funds
24 produce a tangible public benefit, but rather an injury, by forcing those who do not approve of the gift to subsidize it and
25 yet not derive any personal benefit whatsoever for it.
26 2. The Supreme Court identifies such abuse of taxing powers as “robbery in the name of taxation” above.

27 Based on the foregoing analysis, we are then forced to divide the monies collected by the government through its taxing
28 powers into only two distinct classes. We also emphasize that every tax collected and every expenditure originating from the
29 tax paid MUST fit into one of the two categories below:

30

1 **Table 21: Two methods for taxation**

#	Characteristic	Public use/purpose	Private use/purpose
1	Authority for tax	U.S. Constitution	Legislative fiat, tyranny
2	Monies collected described by Supreme Court as	Legitimate taxation	“Robbery in the name of taxation” (see <i>Loan Assoc. v. Topeka</i> , above)
3	Money paid only to following parties	Federal “employees”, contractors, and agents	Private parties with no contractual relationship or agency with the government
4	Government that practices this form of taxation is	A righteous government	A THIEF
5	This type of expenditure of revenues collected is	Constitutional	Unconstitutional
6	Lawful means of collection	Apportioned direct or indirect taxation	Voluntary donation (cannot be lawfully implemented as a “tax”)
7	Tax system based on this approach is	A lawful means of running a government	A charity and welfare state for private interests, thieves, and criminals
8	Government which identifies payment of such monies as mandatory and enforceable is	A righteous government	A lying, thieving government that is deceiving the people.
9	When enforced, this type of tax leads to	Limited government that sticks to its corporate charter, the Constitution	Socialism Communism Mafia protection racket Organized extortion
10	Lawful subjects of Constitutional, federal taxation	Taxes on imports into states of the Union coming from foreign countries. See Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 (external) taxation.	No subjects of lawful taxation. Whatever unconstitutional judicial fiat and a deceived electorate will tolerate is what will be imposed and enforced at the point of a gun
11	Tax system based on this approach based on	Private property	All property being owned by the state through eminent domain. Tax becomes a means of “renting” what amounts to state property to private individuals for temporary use.

2 The U.S. Supreme Court also helped to clarify how to distinguish the two above categories when it said:

3 *“It is undoubtedly the duty of the legislature which imposes or authorizes municipalities to impose a tax to see*
4 *that it is not to be used for purposes of private interest instead of a public use, and the courts can only be justified*
5 *in interposing when a violation of this principle is clear and the [87 U.S. 665] reason for interference cogent.*
6 *And in deciding whether, in the given case, the object for which the taxes are assessed falls upon the one side*
7 *or the other of this line, they must be governed mainly by the course and usage of the government, the objects*
8 *for which taxes have been customarily and by long course of legislation levied, what objects or purposes have*
9 *been considered necessary to the support and for the proper use of the government, whether state or municipal.*
10 *Whatever lawfully pertains to this and is sanctioned by time and the acquiescence of the people may well be*
11 *held to belong to the public use, and proper for the maintenance of good government, though this may not be*
12 *the only criterion of rightful taxation.”*
13 *[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]*

14 If we give our government the benefit of the doubt by “assuming” or “presuming” that it is operating lawfully and consistent
15 with the model on the left above, then we have no choice but to conclude that everyone who lawfully receives any kind of
16 federal payment MUST be either a federal “employee” or “federal contractor” on official duty, and that the compensation
17 received must be directly connected to the performance of a sovereign or Constitutionally authorized function of government.
18 Any other conclusion or characterization of a lawful tax other than this is irrational, inconsistent with the rulings of the U.S.
19 Supreme Court on this subject, and an attempt to deceive the public about the role of limited Constitutional government based
20 on Republican principles. This means that you cannot participate in any of the following federal social insurance programs
21 WITHOUT being a federal “employee”, and if you refuse to identify yourself as a federal employee, then you are admitting
22 that your government is a thief and a robber that is abusing its taxing powers:

- 1 1. Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code. Internal Revenue Code, Sections 1, 32, and 162 all confer privileged financial
- 2 benefits to the participant which constitute federal “employment” compensation.
- 3 2. Social Security.
- 4 3. Unemployment compensation.
- 5 4. Medicare.

6 **23.10.2 Why the only persons who can legitimately participate in government “benefits” are government officers**
7 **and employees**

8 An examination of the Privacy Act, [5 U.S.C. §552a\(a\)\(13\)](#), in fact, identifies all those who participate in the above programs
9 as “federal personnel”, which means federal “employees”. To wit:

10 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
11 [§552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

12 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

13 (13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,
14 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), **individuals entitled to**
15 **receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the**
16 **United States (including survivor benefits).**

17 The “individual” they are talking about above is further defined in 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2) as follows:

18 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
19 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

20 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

21 (2) the term “individual” means a citizen of the United States or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent
22 residence;

23 The “citizen of the United States” they are talking about above is based on the STATUTORY rather than
24 CONSTITUTIONAL definition of the “United States”, which means it refers to “national and citizen of the United States**
25 at birth” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 rather than a CONSTITUTIONAL or Fourteenth Amendment “Citizen” or “citizen of the
26 United States respectively born in and domiciled in states of the Union. We cover this in:

[Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen](#), Form #05.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 Also, note that both of the two preceding definitions are found within Title 5 of the U.S. Code, which is entitled “Government
28 Organization and Employees”. Therefore, it refers ONLY to government “employees” and excludes private employees.
29 There is no definition of the term “individual” anywhere in Title 26 (I.R.C.) of the U.S. Code or any other title that refers to
30 private natural humans, because Congress cannot legislate for them. Notice the use of the phrase “private business” in the
31 U.S. Supreme Court ruling below:

32 *“The individual may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. **He is entitled to carry on his private***
33 ***business in his own way [unregulated by the government]. His power to contract is unlimited. He owes no duty***
34 ***to the State or to his neighbor to divulge his business, or to open his doors to an investigation, so far as it may***
35 ***tend to criminate him. He owes no such duty to the State, since he receives nothing therefrom, beyond the***
36 ***protection of his life and property.** His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long antecedent to the
37 organization of the State, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in accordance with the
38 Constitution. Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of himself and his property
39 from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. **He owes nothing to the public [including so-called***
40 ***“taxes” under Subtitle A of the I.R.C.] so long as he does not trespass upon their rights.”***
41 *[Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906)]*

42 The purpose of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights instead is to REMOVE authority of the Congress to legislate for private
43 persons and thereby protect their sovereignty and dignity. That is why the U.S. Supreme Court ruled the following:

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8

"The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**"

[*Olmstead v. United States*, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also *Washington v. Harper*, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)]

QUESTIONS FOR DOUBTERS: If you aren't a federal statutory "employee" as a person participating in Social Security and the Internal Revenue Code, then why are all of the Social Security Regulations located in Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations under parts 400-499, entitled "Employee Benefits"? See for yourself:

<https://law.justia.com/cfr/title20.html>

Below is the definition of "employee" for the purposes of the above:

26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1 Employee:

"...the term [employee] includes officers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, a [federal] State, Territory, Puerto Rico or any political subdivision, thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term 'employee' also includes an officer of a corporation."

26 U.S.C. §3401(c) Employee

For purposes of this chapter, the term "employee" includes [is limited to] an officer, employee, or elected official of the United States, a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term "employee" also includes an officer of a corporation.

TITLE 5 > PART III > Subpart A > CHAPTER 21 > § 2105
§2105. Employee

(a) For the purpose of this title, "employee", except as otherwise provided by this section or when specifically modified, means an officer and an individual who is—

(1) appointed in the civil service by one of the following acting in an official capacity—

- (A) the President;
- (B) a Member or Members of Congress, or the Congress;
- (C) a member of a uniformed service;
- (D) an individual who is an employee under this section;
- (E) the head of a Government controlled corporation; or
- (F) an adjutant general designated by the Secretary concerned under section 709 (c) of title 32;

(2) engaged in the performance of a Federal function under authority of law or an Executive act; and
(3) subject to the supervision of an individual named by paragraph (1) of this subsection while engaged in the performance of the duties of his position.

Keeping in mind the following rules of statutory construction and interpretation, please show us SOMEWHERE in the statutes defining "employee" that EXPRESSLY includes PRIVATE human beings working as PRIVATE workers protected by the constitution and not subject to federal law:

"Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one thing is the exclusion of another.** *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."
[*Black's Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's ordinary meaning. *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."
[*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

1 Another very important point to make here is that the purpose of nearly all federal law is to regulate "public conduct" rather
2 than "private conduct". Congress must write laws to regulate and control every aspect of the behavior of its employees so
3 that they do not adversely affect the rights of private individuals like you, who they exist exclusively to serve and protect.
4 Most federal statutes, in fact, are exclusively for use by those working in government and simply do not apply to private
5 citizens in the conduct of their private lives. This fact is exhaustively proven with evidence in:

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.037
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 Franchises of the National (not federal but national) government cannot apply to the private public at large because the
7 Thirteenth Amendment says that involuntary servitude has been abolished. If involuntary servitude is abolished, then they
8 can't use, or in this case "abuse" the authority of law to impose ANY kind of duty against anyone in the private public except
9 possibly the responsibility to avoid hurting their neighbor and thereby depriving him of the equal rights he enjoys.

10 *For the commandments, "You shall not commit adultery," "You shall not murder," "You shall not steal," "You*
11 *shall not bear false witness," "You shall not covet," and if there is any other commandment, are all summed up*
12 *in this saying, namely, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself."*

13 **Love does no harm to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of [the ONLY requirement of] the law [which**
14 **is to avoid hurting your neighbor and thereby love him].**
15 [Romans 13:9-10, Bible, NKJV]
16

17 *"Do not strive with a man without cause, if he has done you no harm."*
18 [Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV]

19 Thomas Jefferson, our most revered founding father, summed up this singular duty of government to LEAVE PEOPLE
20 ALONE and only interfere or impose a "duty" using the authority of law when and only when they are hurting each other in
21 order to protect them and prevent the harm when he said.

22 *"With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing*
23 *more, fellow citizens--**a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall***
24 ***leave them otherwise free** to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from*
25 *the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the*
26 *circle of our felicities."*
27 [Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320]

28 The U.S. Supreme Court confirmed this view, when it ruled:

29 *"The power to "legislate generally upon" life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the "power to provide modes*
30 *of redress" against offensive state action, was "repugnant" to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States*
31 *v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190 U.S.*
32 *127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see,*
33 *e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745*
34 *(1966), their treatment of Congress' §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been*
35 *questioned."*
36 [*City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)*]

37 What the U.S. Supreme Court is saying above is that the government has no authority to tell you how to run your private life.
38 This is contrary to the whole idea of the Internal Revenue Code, whose main purpose is to monitor and control every aspect

1 of those who are subject to it. In fact, it has become the chief means for Congress to implement what we call “social
2 engineering”. Just by the deductions they offer, people are incentivized into all kinds of crazy behaviors in pursuit of
3 reductions in a liability that they in fact do not even have. Therefore, the only reasonable thing to conclude is that Internal
4 Revenue Code, Subtitle A which would “appear” to regulate the private conduct of all human beings in states of the Union,
5 in fact:

- 6 1. Only applies to “public employees”, “public offices”, and federal instrumentalities in the official conduct of their
7 duties on behalf of the municipal corporation located in the District of Columbia, which [4 U.S.C. §72](#) makes the “seat
8 of government”.
- 9 2. Does not CREATE any new public offices or instrumentalities within the national government, but only regulates the
10 exercise of EXISTING public offices lawfully created through Title 5 of the U.S. Code. The IRS abuses its forms to
11 unlawfully CREATE public offices within the federal government. In payroll terminology, this is called “creating
12 fictitious employees”, and it is not only quite common, but highly illegal and can get private workers FIRED on the
13 spot if discovered.
- 14 3. Regulates PUBLIC and not PRIVATE conduct and therefore does not pertain to private human beings.
- 15 4. Constitutes a franchise and a “benefit” within the meaning of 5 U.S.C. §552a. Tax “refunds” and “deductions”, in fact,
16 are the “benefit”, and 26 U.S.C. §162 says that all those who take deductions MUST, in fact, be engaged in a public
17 office within the government, which is called a “trade or business”:

18 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
19 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

20 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

21 (12) the term “Federal benefit program” means any program administered or funded by the Federal
22 Government, or by any agent or State on behalf of the Federal Government, providing cash or in-kind
23 assistance in the form of payments, grants, loans, or loan guarantees to individuals: . . .

- 24 5. Has the job of concealing all the above facts in thousands of pages and hundreds of thousands of words so that the
25 average American is not aware of it. That is why they call it the “code” instead of simply “law”: Because it is private
26 law you have to volunteer for and an “encryption” and concealment device for the truth. Now we know why former
27 Treasury Secretary Paul O’Neil called the Internal Revenue Code “9500 pages of gibberish” before he quit his job in
28 disgust and went on a campaign to criticize government.

29 The I.R.C. therefore essentially amounts to a part of the job responsibility and the “employment contract” of EXISTING
30 “public employees”, “public officers”, and federal instrumentalities. This was also confirmed by the House of
31 Representatives, who said that only those who take an oath of “public office” are subject to the requirements of the personal
32 income tax. See:

33 Salary Tax Upon Clerks to Postmasters, Letter from the Secretary of the Treasury, Ex. Doc 99, 39th Congress, 2nd Session
34 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/PublicOrPrivate-Tax-Return.pdf>

35 The total lack of authority of the government to regulate or tax private conduct explains why, for instance:

- 36 1. The vehicle code in your state cannot be enforced on PRIVATE property. It only applies on PUBLIC roads owned by
37 the government
- 38 2. The family court in your state cannot regulate the exercise of unlicensed and therefore PRIVATE CONTRACT
39 marriage. Marriage licenses are a franchise that make those applying into public officers. Family court is a franchise
40 court and the equivalent of binding arbitration that only applies to fellow statutory government “employees”.
- 41 3. City conduct ordinances such as those prohibiting drinking by underage minors only apply to institutions who are
42 licensed, and therefore PUBLIC institutions acting as public officers of the government.

43 Within the Internal Revenue Code, those legal “persons” who work for the government are identified as engaging in a “public
44 office”. A “public office” within the Internal Revenue Code is called a “trade or business”, which is defined below. We
45 emphasize that engaging in a privileged “trade or business” is the main excise taxable activity that in fact and in deed is what
46 REALLY makes a person a “taxpayer” subject to the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A:

47 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

"The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a public office."

Below is the definition of "public office":

Public office

"Essential characteristics of a 'public office' are:

- (1) Authority conferred by law,
- (2) Fixed tenure of office, and
- (3) Power to exercise some of the sovereign functions of government.
- (4) Key element of such test is that "officer is carrying out a sovereign function".
- (5) Essential elements to establish public position as 'public office' are:
 - (a) Position must be created by Constitution, legislature, or through authority conferred by legislature.
 - (b) Portion of sovereign power of government must be delegated to position,
 - (c) Duties and powers must be defined, directly or implied, by legislature or through legislative authority.
 - (d) Duties must be performed independently without control of superior power other than law, and
 - (e) Position must have some permanency."

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1230]

Those who are fulfilling the "functions of a public office" are under a legal, fiduciary duty as "trustees" of the "public trust", while working as "volunteers" for the "charitable trust" called the "United States Government Corporation", which we affectionately call "U.S. Inc.":

"As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.²⁸²

Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts.²⁸³ That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.²⁸⁴ and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.²⁸⁵ It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.²⁸⁶ Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.²⁸⁷"

[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

"U.S. Inc." is a federal corporation, as defined below:

"Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; all governments are corporations, created by usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property. It is a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes 'all persons,' ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst. 4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. 'No man shall be taken,' 'no man shall be disseised,' without due process of law, is a principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal government, by the amendments to the constitution."

²⁸² State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

²⁸³ Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

²⁸⁴ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

²⁸⁵ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

²⁸⁶ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

²⁸⁷ Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE
PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS
CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE
SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS
[Sec. 3002](#). Definitions

- (15) **"United States" means** -
(A) **a Federal corporation;**
(B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or
(C) an instrumentality of the United States.

Those who are acting as “public officials” for “U.S. Inc.” have essentially donated their formerly private property to a “public use”. In effect, they have joined the SOCIALIST collective and become partakers of money STOLEN from people, most of whom, do not wish to participate and who would quit if offered an informed choice to do so.

*“My son, if sinners [socialists, in this case] entice you,
Do not consent [do not abuse your power of choice]
If they say, “Come with us,
Let us lie in wait to shed blood [of innocent “nontaxpayers”];
Let us lurk secretly for the innocent without cause;
Let us swallow them alive like Sheol,
And whole, like those who go down to the Pit:
We shall fill our houses with spoil [plunder];
Cast in your lot among us,
Let us all have one purse [share the stolen LOOT]”--*

My son, do not walk in the way with them [do not ASSOCIATE with them and don't let the government FORCE you to associate with them either by forcing you to become a “taxpayer”/government whore or a “U.S. citizen”].
*Keep your foot from their path;
For their feet run to evil,
And they make haste to shed blood.
Surely, in vain the net is spread
In the sight of any bird;
But they lie in wait for their own blood.
They lurk secretly for their own lives.
So are the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain [or unearned government benefits];
It takes away the life of its owners.”*
[\[Proverbs 1:10-19, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Below is what the U.S. Supreme Court says about those who have donated their private property to a “public use”. The ability to volunteer your private property for “public use”, by the way, also implies the ability to UNVOLUNTEER at any time, which is the part no government employee we have ever found is willing to talk about. I wonder why....DUHHHH!:

*“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness; and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that USE; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation.***
[\[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 \(1892\)\]](#)

The reason governments are created, according to the Declaration of Independence, is exclusively to protect PRIVATE rights. The only thing MENTIONED in the Declaration, in fact, as the object of protection is HUMANS, not GOVERNMENTS. Government did not CREATE these PRIVATE, UNALIENABLE rights and therefore, they do not OWN them. They can only tax or regulate that which they CREATE, and the place they do the creating is in the definition section of franchise agreements. See:

Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>

1 The VERY first step in protecting PRIVATE rights held exclusively by HUMANS is to prevent them from being converted
2 to PUBLIC rights or franchises without the EXPRESS written VOLUNTARY consent of those who have the legal capacity
3 to consent. Governments should not be using word games, equivocation, or other forms of legal treachery to compel the
4 conversion from PRIVATE to PUBLIC. If you would like to know the legal boundaries for this separation between PRIVATE
5 and PUBLIC and how it is illegally circumvented by covetous public servants, see:

Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 Now some rules for how PUBLIC and PRIVATE must be kept separated or else the government has violated its fiduciary
7 duty to protect PRIVATE property. These rules derive from the above document:

- 8 1. The PRIVATE constitutional rights of human beings are UNALIENABLE according to the Declaration of
9 Independence.
 - 10 1.1. Hence, you aren't even allowed to give them away, even WITH your consent.
 - 11 1.2. The only place that consent can lawfully be given is on federal territory where private or constitutional or
12 unalienable rights DO NOT exist in the first place.
 - 13 1.3. The rights created by the consent can be enforced on federal territory not within a state of the Union. All law is
14 prima facie territorial. That is why all public offices are REQUIRED by 4 U.S.C. §72 to be exercised IN the
15 "District of Columbia" and "NOT elsewhere".
- 16 2. Statutory "persons" are PUBLIC fictions of law, agents, and/or offices created in civil statutes by government as a civil
17 franchise. All civil franchises are contracts between the government grantor and the participant. Hence PRIVATE
18 human beings whose rights are unalienable are UNABLE to consent to a franchise contract if standing on land
19 protected by the Constitution and must do so on federal territory AT THE TIME consent is given.
- 20 3. A civil or statutory or legal "person", whether it be a natural person, a corporation, or a trust, may ADD to its duties or
21 join specific franchises through consent. HOWEVER:
 - 22 3.1. Licensing and franchises may not be used to CREATE new public offices.
 - 23 3.2. If licensing or franchises are abused to create NEW public offices, then those who engage in said offices outside
24 the place "expressly authorized" to do so by Congress are criminally impersonating a public officer in violation of
25 18 U.S.C. §912.
 - 26 3.3. A subset of those engaging in a "public office" are federal "employees", but the term "public office" or "trade or
27 business" encompass more than just government "employees". Corporations, for instance, are public offices and
28 instrumentalities of the government grantor.
- 29 4. In law, when a human being volunteers to accept the legal duties of a "public office", it therefore becomes a "trustee",
30 an agent, and fiduciary (as defined in 26 U.S.C. §6903) acting on behalf of the federal government by the operation of
31 private contract/franchise law. It becomes essentially a "franchisee" of the federal government carrying out the
32 provisions of the franchise agreement, which is found in:
 - 33 4.1. Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A , in the case of the federal income tax.
 - 34 4.2. The Social Security Act , which is found in Title 42 of the U.S. Code.

35 If you would like to learn more about how this "trade or business" scam works, consult the authoritative article below:

The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

36 If you would like to know more about the extreme dangers of participating in all government franchises and why you destroy
37 ALL your Constitutional rights and protections by doing so, see:

- 38 1. *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030
39 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 40 2. SEDM Liberty University, Section 4: Avoiding Government Franchises and Licenses:
41 <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>

1 The IRS Form 1042-S Instructions confirm that all those who use Social Security Numbers are engaged in the “trade or
2 business” franchise:

3 **Box 14, Recipient’s U.S. Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN)**

4 You must obtain and enter a U.S. taxpayer identification number (TIN) for:

- 5 • Any recipient whose income is effectively connected with the conduct of a [trade or business](#) in the
6 United States.

7 [[IRS Form 1042-S Instructions](#), p. 14]

8 Engaging in a “trade or business” therefore implies a “public office”. All those who USE “Taxpayer Identification Numbers”
9 are therefore treated, USUALLY ILLEGALLY IF THEY ARE OTHERWISE PRIVATE, as public officers in the national
10 government. All property associated with the number then is treated effectively as “private property donated to a public use
11 to procure the benefits of a government franchise”. At that point, the person in control of said property is treated as a de facto
12 manager and trustee over public property created by that donation process. That public property includes his/her formerly
13 private time and services. The “employment agreement” for managing this newly, and in most cases ILLEGALLY created
14 public property is the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A and the Social Security Act found in Title 42 of the U.S. Code.

15 The Social Security Number is therefore the equivalent of a “de facto license number” to act as a “public officer” for the
16 federal government, who is a fiduciary or trustee subject to the plenary legislative jurisdiction of the federal government
17 pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#), [26 U.S.C. §7408\(c\)](#), and [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure Rule 17\(b\)](#), regardless of where
18 he might be found geographically, including within a state of the Union. The franchise agreement governs “choice of law”
19 and where it’s terms may be litigated, which is the District of Columbia, based on the agreement itself.

20 The invisible process of essentially consenting to become a public officer of the national and not state government is a
21 FRAUD because:

- 22 1. They don’t protect your right to NOT volunteer.
- 23 2. They refuse to prosecute the fraud once discovered and respond with silence to criminal complaints directed at
24 stopping it. Remember: It is a maximum of law that such gross negligence is in essence and substance, FRAUD itself.
- 25 3. They don’t recognize even the EXISTENCE of a “non-resident non-person”, who is someone who DID NOT
26 volunteer. To do so would mean a surrender of their “plausible deniability” in front of a legally ignorant jury.
- 27 4. They call those who insist that the withholdings and/or reportings associated with the fraudulently created public office
28 “frivolous”, and yet refuse to address the content of this section or to address specifically how your property was
29 LAWFULLY converted from PRIVATE to PUBLIC WITHOUT your consent. Even the taxation process requires, as
30 a bare minimum, CONSENT to become a public officer.

31 Now let’s apply what we have learned to your employment situation. God said you cannot work for two companies at once.
32 You can only serve one company, and that company is the federal government if you are receiving federal benefits:

33 *“No one can serve two masters [god and government, or two employers, for instance]; for either he will hate the
34 one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and
35 mammon [government].”*
36 [[Luke 16:13](#), Bible, NKJV. Written by a tax collector]

37 Everything you make while working for your slave master, the federal government, is their property over which you are a
38 fiduciary and “public officer”.

39 “THE” + “IRS” = “THEIRS”

40 A federal “public officer” has no rights in relation to their master, the federal government:

41 *“The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the
42 regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity
43 as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.
44 Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, [425](#)
45 [U.S. 238, 247](#) (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many
46 circumstances government employees can. O’Connor v. Ortega, [480 U.S. 709, 723](#) (1987) (plurality opinion);*

1 *id.*, at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the
2 government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the
3 incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. *Gardner v.*
4 *Broderick*, [497 U.S. 62, 95] [392 U.S. 273, 277-278](#) (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:
5 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired
6 for that reason. *Connick v. Myers*, [461 U.S. 138, 147](#) (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
7 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. *Public*
8 *Workers v. Mitchell*, [330 U.S. 75, 101](#) (1947); *Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers*, [413 U.S. 548, 556](#) (1973)
9 ; *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, [413 U.S. 601, 616-617](#) (1973)."
10 [*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, [497 U.S. 62](#) (1990)]

11 Your existence and your earnings as a federal “public officer” and “trustee” and “fiduciary” are entirely subject to the whim
12 and pleasure of corrupted lawyers and politicians, and you must beg and grovel if you expect to retain anything:

13 *“In the general course of human nature, A POWER OVER A MAN’S SUBSISTENCE AMOUNTS TO A POWER*
14 *OVER HIS WILL.”*
15 [*Alexander Hamilton, Federalist Paper No. 79*]

16 You will need an “exemption” from your new slave master specifically spelled out in law to justify *anything* you want to
17 keep while working on the federal plantation. The 1040 return is a profit and loss statement for a federal business trust wholly
18 owned by the “United States” federal corporation. You are in partnership with your slave master and they decide what scraps
19 they want to throw to you in your legal “cage” AFTER they figure out whatever is left in financing their favorite pork barrel
20 project and paying off interest on an ever-expanding and endless national debt. Do you really want to reward this type of
21 irresponsibility and surety?

22 The W-4 therefore essentially is being deceptively and illegally MISUSED as a federal employment application. It is your
23 badge of dishonor and a tacit admission that you can’t or won’t trust God and yourself to provide for yourself. Instead, you
24 need a corrupted “protector” to steal money from your neighbor or counterfeit (print) it to help you pay your bills and run
25 your life. Furthermore, if your private employer forced you to fill out the W-4 against your will or instituted any duress to
26 get you to fill it out, such as threatening to fire or not hire you unless you fill it out, then he/she is:

- 27 1. Engaging in criminal identity theft. See:
- | |
|---|
| Government Identity Theft , Form #05.046
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm |
|---|
- 28 2. Acting as an employment recruiter for the federal government.
29 3. Recruiting you into federal slavery in violation of the [Thirteenth Amendment](#), and [42 U.S.C. §1994](#).
30 4. Involved in a conspiracy to commit grand theft by stealing money from you to pay for services and protection you don’t
31 want and don’t need.
32 5. Involved in racketeering and extortion in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1951](#).
33 6. Involved in money laundering for the federal government, by sending in money stolen from you to them, in violation of
34 [18 U.S.C. §1956](#).

35 The higher-ups at the IRS probably know the above, and they certainly aren’t going to tell private employers or their
36 underlings the truth, because they aren’t going to look a gift horse in the mouth and don’t want to surrender their defense of
37 “plausible deniability”. They will NEVER tell a thief who is stealing for them that they are stealing, especially if they don’t
38 have to assume liability for the consequences of the theft. No one who practices this kind of slavery, [deceit](#), and evil can
39 rightly claim that they are loving their neighbor and once they know they are involved in [such deceit](#), they have a duty to
40 correct it or become an “accessory after the fact” in violation of [18 U.S.C. §3](#). This [form of deceit](#) is also the sin most hated
41 by God in the Bible. Below is a famous Bible commentary on [Prov. 11:1](#):

42 *“As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so*
43 *righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest, nor can he*
44 *expect that his devotion should be accepted; for, 1. Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce.*
45 *A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in*
46 *dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those*
47 *abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront*
48 *to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men*
49 *[in the IRS and the Congress] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money*
50 *to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit,*
51 *Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are*
52 *defrauded by their brethren. 2. Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more*
53 *necessary to make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight. He himself goes by a*

1 just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein
2 followers of him. A balance cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater
3 abomination to God.”
4 [Matthew Henry’s Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1]

5 The Bible also says that those who participate in this kind of “commerce” with the government are practicing harlotry and
6 idolatry. The Bible book of Revelation describes a woman called “Babylon the Great Harlot”.

7 “And I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast which was full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten
8 horns. The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls,
9 having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the filthiness of her fornication. And on her forehead a
10 name was written:

11 MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE
12 EARTH.

13 I saw the woman, drunk with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus. And when I saw
14 her, I marveled with great amazement.”
15 [Rev. 17:3-6, Bible, NKJV]

16 This despicable harlot is described below as the “woman who sits on many waters”.

17 “Come, I will show you the judgment of the great harlot [Babylon the Great Harlot] who sits on many waters,
18 with whom the kings of the earth [politicians and rulers] committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth
19 were made drunk [indulged] with the wine of her fornication.”
20 [Rev. 17:1-2, Bible, NKJV]

21 These waters are simply symbolic of a democracy controlled by mobs of atheistic people who are fornicating with the Beast
22 and who have made it their false, man-made god and idol:

23 “The waters which you saw, where the harlot sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues.”
24 [Rev. 17:15, Bible, NKJV]

25 The Beast is then defined in Rev. 19:19 as “the kings of the earth”, which today would be our political rulers:

26 “And I saw **the beast, the kings of the earth**, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who
27 sat on the horse and against His army.”
28 [Rev. 19:19, Bible, NKJV]

29 Babylon the Great Harlot is “fornicating” with the government by engaging in commerce with it. Black’s Law Dictionary
30 defines “commerce” as “intercourse”:

31 “**Commerce**. ...**Intercourse** by way of trade and traffic between different peoples or states and the citizens or
32 inhabitants thereof, including not only the purchase, sale, and exchange of commodities, but also the
33 instrumentalities [governments] and agencies by which it is promoted and the means and appliances by which it
34 is carried on...”
35 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 269]

36 If you want your rights back people, you can’t pursue government employment in the context of your private job. If you do,
37 the Bible, not us, says you are a harlot and that you are CONDEMNED to hell!

38 And I heard another voice from heaven saying, “Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest
39 you receive of her plagues. For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities. Render
40 to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works; in the cup which she has mixed,
41 mix double for her. In the measure that she glorified herself and lived luxuriously, in the same measure give her
42 torment and sorrow; for she says in her heart, ‘I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.’
43 Therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned
44 with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her.
45 [Rev. 18:4-8, Bible, NKJV]

46 If you would like to know more about why Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code only applies to federal instrumentalities
47 and payments to or from the federal government, we refer you to the free memorandum of law below:

23.10.3 All government "benefits" amount to private business activity that is beyond the core purposes of government

Based on the content of the preceding sections, all government programs which implement "benefits" of any kind amount to private law or special law:

"Private law. That portion of the law which defines, regulates, enforces, and administers relationships among individuals, associations, and corporations. As used in contradistinction to public law, the term means all that part of the law which is administered between citizen and citizen, or which is concerned with the definition, regulation, and enforcement of rights in cases where both the person in whom the right inheres and the person upon whom the obligation is incident are private individuals. See also Private bill; Special law. Compare Public Law."

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1196]

"special law. One relating to particular persons or things; one made for individual cases or for particular places or districts; one operating upon a selected class, rather than upon the public generally. A private law. A law is "special" when it is different from others of the same general kind or designed for a particular purpose, or limited in range or confined to a prescribed field of action or operation. A "special law" relates to either particular persons, places, or things or to persons, places, or things which, though not particularized, are separated by any method of selection from the whole class to which the law might, but not such legislation, be applied. Utah Farm Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754. A special law applies only to an individual or a number of individuals out of a single class similarly situated and affected, or to a special locality. Board of County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362. See also Private bill; Private law. Compare General law; Public law."

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398]

Government benefits are private law and special law because they activate with your consent to a contract or agreement. That consent can take many forms, such as:

1. Signing a federal job application.
2. Completing and submitting an SSA Form SS-5 to participate in Social Security as a government employee. It is ILLEGAL for the government to offer social security to private persons and those who sign up implicitly become "federal personnel":

[TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
[§552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

(a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

(13) the term "Federal personnel" means officers and employees of the Government of the United States, members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), individuals entitled to receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the United States (including survivor benefits).

3. Applying for a professional license.
4. Applying for a driver's license.
5. Applying for a marriage license.

Because they are an exercise in private law and special law, all government "benefits" amount to private business activity between the government as a business and the private individuals who decide to work for it as "officers" or "employees". The statutes that implement these so-called "benefits" essentially form the body of what most private companies would describe as an "employment agreement". The government, like any other private employer, has always had the right to regulate the conduct of their employees in the context of their official duties

"The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees. Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many circumstances government employees can. O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality opinion);

1 *id.*, at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the
2 government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the
3 incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. *Gardner v.*
4 *Broderick*, [497 U.S. 62, 95] [392 U.S. 273, 277](#) -278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:
5 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired
6 for that reason. *Connick v. Myers*, [461 U.S. 138, 147](#) (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
7 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. *Public*
8 *Workers v. Mitchell*, [330 U.S. 75, 101](#) (1947); *Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers*, [413 U.S. 548, 556](#) (1973);
9 *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, [413 U.S. 601, 616](#) -617 (1973)."
10 [*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, [497 U.S. 62](#) (1990)]

11 When the government is acting as an “employer” rather than a government, and paying workplace “benefits” to its “public
12 employees”, it is engaging essentially in private business concerns and in that capacity, it:

- 13 1. Implicitly surrenders sovereign immunity and agrees to be subject to the same laws and regulations as everyone else.
14 This is the foundation of the notion of “equal protection”, whereby all men, and all creations of men called “government”,
15 are entitled to equal protection and equal treatment.

16 “No language is more worthy of frequent and thoughtful consideration than these words of Mr. Justice Matthews,
17 speaking for this court, in *Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, [118 U.S. 356, 369](#), 6 S.Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071: ‘When we consider
18 the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they are supposed to rest,
19 and review the history of their development, we are constrained to conclude that they do not mean to leave room
20 for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power.’ The first official action of this nation declared
21 the foundation of government in these words: ‘We hold these truths to be self-evident, [165 U.S. 150, 160] that
22 all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among
23 these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.’ **While such declaration of principles may not have the force**
24 **of organic law, or be made the basis of judicial decision as to the limits of right and duty, and while in all cases**
25 **referenced must be had to the organic law of the nation for such limits, yet the latter is but the body and the**
26 **letter of which the former is the thought and the spirit, and it is always safe to read the letter of the constitution**
27 **in the spirit of the Declaration of Independence. No duty rests more imperatively upon the courts than the**
28 **enforcement of those constitutional provisions intended to secure that equality of rights which is the foundation**
29 **of free government.**”
30 [*Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis*, [165 U.S. 150](#) (1897)]

- 31 2. Comes down to the status of any other private business and not a government:

32 *Moreover, if the dissent were correct that the sovereign acts doctrine permits the Government to abrogate its*
33 *contractual commitments in “regulatory” cases even where it simply sought to avoid contracts it had come to*
34 *regret, then the Government’s sovereign contracting power would be of very little use in this broad sphere of*
35 *public activity. We rejected a virtually identical argument in* *Perry v. United States*, 294 U.S. 330 (1935), *in which*
36 *Congress had passed a resolution regulating the payment of obligations in gold. We held that the law could not*
37 *be applied to the Government’s own obligations, noting that “the right to make binding obligations is a*
38 *competence attaching to sovereignty.”* *Id.* at 353.

39 *See also* *Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States*, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) (“**The United States does business on**
40 **business terms**”) (quoting *United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore*, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926));
41 *Perry v. United States*, *supra* at 352 (1935) (“**When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes**
42 **contracts, it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties to such**
43 **instruments. There is no difference . . . except that the United States cannot be sued without its consent**”)
44 (citation omitted); *United States v. Bostwick*, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) (“**The United States, when they contract with**
45 **their citizens, are controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf**”); *Cooke v. United States*,
46 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875) (explaining that when the United States “comes down from its position of sovereignty,
47 **and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals there**”).

48 *See* *Jones*, 1 Cl.Ct. at 85 (“**Wherever the public and private acts of the government seem to commingle, a citizen**
49 **or corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether**
50 **the action will lie against the supposed defendant**”); *O’Neill v. United States*, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982)
51 (sovereign acts doctrine applies where, “[w]here [the] contracts exclusively between private parties, the party hurt
52 by such governing action could not claim compensation from the other party for the governing action”). The
53 dissent ignores these statements (including the statement from *Jones*, from which case *Horowitz* drew its
54 reasoning literally verbatim), when it says, post at 931, that the sovereign acts cases do not emphasize the need
55 to treat the government-as-contractor the same as a private party.

56 *Our Contract Clause cases have demonstrated a similar concern with governmental self-interest by recognizing*
57 *that “complete deference to a legislative assessment of reasonableness and necessity is not appropriate because*
58 *the State’s self-interest is at stake.”* *United States Trust Co. of N.Y. v. New Jersey*, 431 U.S. 1, 26 (1977); *see also*
59 *Energy Reserves Group, Inc. v. Kansas Power & Light Co.*, 459 U.S. 400, 412-413, and n. 14 (1983) (noting that
60 a stricter level of scrutiny applies under the Contract Clause when a State alters its own contractual obligations);

1 cf. *Perry*, supra at 350-351 (drawing a "clear distinction" between Congress' power over private contracts and
2 "the power of the Congress to alter or repudiate the substance of its own engagements").

3 The generality requirement will almost always be met where, as in *Deming*, the governmental action "bears upon
4 [the government's contract] as it bears upon all similar contracts between citizens." *Deming v. United States*, 1
5 Ct.Cl. 190, 191 (1865). *Deming* is less helpful, however, in cases where, as here, the public contracts at issue
6 have no obvious private analogs.
7 [*United States v. Winstar Corp.*, 518 U.S. 839 (1996)]

8 3. When it borrows money, does so on the same terms as any other private business:

9 "What, then, is meant by the doctrine that contracts are made with reference to the taxing power resident in the
10 State, and in subordination to it? Is it meant that when a person lends money to a State, or to a municipal division
11 of the State having the power of taxation, there is in the contract a tacit reservation of a right in the debtor to
12 raise contributions out of the money promised to be paid before payment? **That cannot be, because if it could,**
13 **the contract (in the language of Alexander Hamilton) would 'involve two contradictory things: an obligation**
14 **to do, and a right not to do; an obligation to pay a certain sum, and a right to retain it in the shape of a tax. It**
15 **is against the rules, both of law and of reason, to admit by implication in the construction of a contract a**
16 **principle which goes in destruction of it.' The truth is, States and cities, when they borrow money and contract**
17 **to repay it with interest, are not acting as sovereignties. They come down to the level of ordinary individuals.**
18 **Their contracts have the same meaning as that of similar contracts between private persons. Hence, instead of**
19 **there being in the undertaking of a State or city to pay, a reservation of a sovereign right to withhold payment,**
20 **the contract should be regarded as an assurance that such a right will not be exercised. A promise to pay, with**
21 **a reserved right to deny or change the effect of the promise, is an absurdity."**
22 [*Murray v. City of Charleston*, 96 U.S. 432 (1877)]

23 Because all government "benefits" are a product of private law and your right to contract, then they are subject to the same
24 limitations as every other private individual. Namely:

- 25 1. Government may not compel persons to do business with it or to participate in government benefits or franchises. Thus,
26 it may not compel participation in any of the following franchises:
27 1.1. Domicile.
28 1.2. Residence.
29 1.3. Social Security.
30 1.4. Medicare.
31 1.5. Unemployment insurance.
32 1.6. Federal income tax.
33 1.7. State income tax.
34 2. Government may not call funds collected to support the program a "tax" if the benefits are paid to private individuals.
35 Rather, they must call it "insurance" or "social insurance" and must emphasize that participation is voluntary and can be
36 terminated at any time. This is the same requirement that private employers must abide by in offering employment
37 benefits to their employees.
38 3. Government may not criminalize non-payment for the service or benefit. Like every other kind of commercial offering,
39 payment can only lawfully be enforced in a civil and not criminal proceeding.
40 4. Government, like any other business, may not have a monopoly on any of the "benefits" it offers or outlaw competition
41 from private industry in offering such a benefit. Monopolies, including government monopolies, are illegal under the
42 Sherman Anti-Trust Act codified in [15 U.S.C. Chapter 1](#).

43 **23.10.4 "Benefits" defined**

44 The term "benefit" is defined in the following statute.

45 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
46 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

47 *Definitions.— For purposes of this section—*

48 *(12) the term "Federal benefit program" means any program administered or funded by the Federal*
49 *Government, or by any agent or State on behalf of the Federal Government, providing cash or in-kind*
50 *assistance in the form of payments, grants, loans, or loan guarantees to individuals; . . .*

51 The two criteria to receive a "benefit" are:

- 1 1. The recipient must be an “Individual”, who is defined in 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2) as a “citizen of the United States or an
2 alien lawfully admitted for permanent residence” who is domiciled on federal territory and not within any state of the
3 Union.
- 4 2. The recipient must receive cash or in-kind assistance in the form of payments, grants, loans, or loan guarantees.

5 The above definition excludes Federal Reserve Notes as “cash, grants. Loans, or loan guarantees”, which are not lawful
6 money, as we prove below:

The Money Scam, Form #05.041
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 Below is yet another definition from Black’s Law Dictionary:

8 ***Benefit.*** Advantage; profit; fruit; privilege; gain; interest. ***The receiving*** as the exchange for promise some
9 performance or forbearance which promisor was not previously entitled to receive. *Graphic Arts Finishers, Inc.*
10 *v. Boston Redevelopment Authority*, 357 Mass. 49, 255 N.E.2d. 793, 795. Benefits are something to advantage
11 of, or profit to, recipient. *Cheltenham Tp. v. Cheltenham Tp. Police Dept.*, 11 Pa.Cmwlth. 348, 312 A.2d. 835,
12 838.

13 *Financial assistance received in time of sickness, disability, unemployment, etc. either from insurance or public*
14 *programs such as social security.*

15 ***Contracts.*** When it is said that a valuable consideration for a promise may consist of a benefit to the promisor,
16 “benefit” means that the promisor has, in return for his promise, acquired some legal right to which he would
17 not otherwise have been entitled. *Woolum v. Sizemore*, 267 Ky. 384, 102 S.W.2d. 323, 324. “Benefits” of contract
18 are advantages which result to either party from performance by other. *DeCarlo v. Geryco, Inc.*, 46 N.C.App.
19 15, 264 S.E.2d. 370, 375.

20 ***Eminent domain.*** It is a rule that, in assessing damages for private property taken or injured for public use,
21 “special benefits” may be set off against the amount of damage found, but not “general benefits.” Within the
22 meaning of this rule, general benefits are such as accrue to the community at large, to the vicinage, or to all
23 property similarly situated with reference to the work or improvement in question; while special benefits are such
24 as accrue directly and solely to the owner of the land in question and not to others.

25 As respects eminent domain law, “general benefits” are those which arise from the fulfillment of the public object
26 which justified the taking, while “special benefits” are those which arise from the particular relation of the land
27 in question to the public improvement. *Morehead v. State Dept. of Roads*, 195 Neb. 31, 236 N.W.2d. 623, 627.
28 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 158*]

29 The above meaning of the word “benefit” is vague and depends on which of the two parties to a franchise or prospective
30 franchise is permitted to define it. There are many reasons why legislators might purposefully leave words undefined. Some
31 of these reasons include the fact that they might want:

- 32 1. The definition to be subjective so as to replace a “society of law” with a “society of men”.
- 33 2. The jury and the judge, who are usually “benefit” recipients, to be subjectively in charge of defining it and to have the
34 ability to COMPEL others to PRESUME that what is offered is in fact a “benefit”. This, however, causes a criminal
35 violation of:
 - 36 2.1. 18 U.S.C. §208 on the part of the judge.
 - 37 2.2. 18 U.S.C. §201 in the case of the jurists, who are public officials.
- 38 3. To delegate to federal judges the authority to reach beyond the government’s constitutionally delegated power. Typically
39 this is done by giving undue and excessive “policy” discretion to federal judges in order to convert a society of law into
40 a society of men.
- 41 4. To politicize and compel the court to engage in public policy questions rather than legal questions and therefore violate
42 the separation of powers doctrine. See:

Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

43 Any attempt to delegate arbitrary power to a judge represents slavery itself, according to the U.S. Supreme Court:

44 “When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they
45 are supposed*370 to rest, and review the history of their development, we are constrained to conclude that they

1 do not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power. Sovereignty itself is,
2 of course, not subject to law, for it is the author and source of law; but in our system, while sovereign powers are
3 delegated to the agencies of government, sovereignty itself remains with the people, by whom and for whom all
4 government exists and acts. And the law is the definition and limitation of power. It is, indeed, quite true that
5 there must always be lodged somewhere, and in some person or body, the authority of final decision; and in many
6 cases of mere administration, the responsibility is purely political, no appeal lying except to the ultimate tribunal
7 of the public judgment, exercised either in the pressure of opinion, or by means of the suffrage. But the
8 fundamental rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness, considered as individual possessions, are
9 secured by those maxims of constitutional law which are the monuments showing the victorious progress of
10 the race in securing to men the blessings of civilization under the reign of just and equal laws, so that, in the
11 famous language of the Massachusetts bill of rights, the government of the commonwealth 'may be a
12 government of laws and not of men.' For the very idea that one man may be compelled to hold his life, or the
13 means of living, or any material right essential to the enjoyment of life, at the mere will of another, seems to
14 be intolerable in any country where freedom prevails, as being the essence of slavery itself."
15 [*Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, 118 U.S. 356, 6 S.Ct. 1064 (U.S. 1886)]

16 If the word "benefit" is not defined within the context of the specific franchise you are accused of violating, then the word is
17 what the legal profession calls "void for vagueness", thus rendering it a violation of due process of law and a tort to prosecute
18 anyone for a crime involving receipt of "benefits":

19 *That the terms of a penal statute creating a new offense must be sufficiently explicit to inform those who are*
20 *subject to it what conduct on their part will render them liable to its penalties is a well- recognized requirement,*
21 *consonant alike with ordinary notions of fair play and the settled rules of law; and a statute which either forbids*
22 *or requires the doing of an act in terms so vague that men of common intelligence must necessarily guess at its*
23 *meaning and differ as to its application violates the first essential of due process of law. *International Harvester**
24 *Co. v. Kentucky*, [234 U.S. 216, 221](#), 34 S.Ct. 853; *Collins v. Kentucky*, [234 U.S. 634, 638](#), 34 S.Ct. 924

25 ...

26 *... The dividing line between what is lawful and unlawful cannot be left to conjecture. The citizen cannot be held*
27 *to answer charges based upon penal statutes whose mandates are so uncertain that they will reasonably admit*
28 *of different constructions. A criminal statute cannot rest upon an uncertain foundation. The crime, and the*
29 *elements constituting it, must be so clearly expressed that the ordinary person can intelligently choose, in*
30 *advance, what course it is lawful for him to pursue. Penal statutes prohibiting the doing of certain things, and*
31 *providing a punishment for their violation, should not admit of such a double meaning that the citizen may act*
32 *upon the one conception of its requirements and the courts upon another.'*
33 [*Connally vs. General Construction Co.*, [269 U.S. 385 \(1926\)](#)]

34 How can we prove that a statute is vague in court? That's easy: Conduct a poll and ask people who don't receive the benefit
35 on the jury and who therefore do not have a criminal conflict of interest what a "benefit" is and whether they regard the
36 benefit at issue in the case as a "consideration" based on the content of this section. If there is any variation among the
37 persons polled and if their answers are not entirely consistent, then the law is void for vagueness.

38 Absent a clear, unambiguous, objective definition of the word "benefit", any crime or prosecution based on its definition is
39 required to give the defendant the benefit of the doubt under a practice called the "rule of lenity":

40 *This expansive construction of § 666(b) is, at the very least, inconsistent with the rule of lenity -- which the*
41 *Court does not discuss. This principle requires that, to the extent that there is any ambiguity in the term*
42 *"benefits," we should resolve that ambiguity in favor of the defendant. See *United States v. Bass*, [404 U.S. 336,](#)
43 [347 \(1971\)](#) ("In various ways over the years, we have stated that, when choice has to be made between two*
44 *readings of what conduct Congress has made a crime, it is appropriate, before we choose the harsher*
45 *alternative, to require that Congress should have spoken in language that is clear and definite" (internal*
46 *quotation marks omitted)).*
47 [*Fischer v. United States*, [529 U.S. 667 \(2000\)](#)]

48 *"When Congress leaves to the Judiciary the task of imputing to Congress an undeclared will, the ambiguity*
49 *should be resolved in favor of lenity. And this not out of any sentimental consideration, or for want of sympathy*
50 *with the purpose of Congress in proscribing evil or antisocial conduct. It may fairly be said to be a*
51 *presupposition of our law to resolve doubts . . . against the imposition of a harsher punishment."*
52 [*Bell v. United States*, [349 U.S. 81, 83 \(1955\)](#)]

53 If the defendant in a criminal trial involving "benefits" is a Christian, it is also important to point out that the Bible forbids
54 us to regard anything that is offered by the government as a "benefit". Anyone who compels you to regard what the
55 government offers as a benefit is therefore compelling you to violate your religious beliefs and violate the First Amendment:

1 "Behold, the nations [and governments and politicians of the nations] are as a drop in the bucket, and are
2 counted as the small dust on the scales."
3 [Isaiah 40:15, Bible, NKJV]

4 "All the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing; He does according to His will in the army of heaven
5 And among the inhabitants of the earth. No one can restrain His hand Or say to Him, 'What have You done?'"
6 [Daniel 4:35, Bible, NKJV]

7 "All nations [and governments] before Him [God] are as nothing, and they are counted by Him less than
8 nothing and worthless."
9 [Isaiah 40:17, Bible, NKJV]

10 "He [God] brings the princes [and Kings and Presidents] to nothing; He makes the judges of the earth useless."
11 [Isaiah 40:23, Bible, NKJV]

12 "Indeed they [the governments and the men who make them up in relation to God] are all worthless; their
13 works are nothing; their molded images [and their bureaus and agencies and usurious "codes" that are not
14 law] are wind [and vanity] and confusion."
15 [Isaiah 41:29, Bible, NKJV]

16 Understanding the meaning of the word "benefit", however, is hugely important because:

- 17 1. The definition of the term becomes the metric for whether sufficient "consideration" was rendered by both parties to the
18 contract or franchise so as to make the contract or agreement binding on both of them.
- 19 2. Receipt of "benefit" is the basis for criminally prosecuting those participating in federal franchises who don't "pay their
20 fair share".
- 21 3. The person granted authority to define the word in any legal contest will always win, which will end up being the judge
22 if you don't define it on the government form that administers the franchise you are either involved in or accused of
23 being involved in.

24 Since the word can and often is very deliberately and purposefully not legislatively defined, it is therefore our job whenever
25 we submit a government form to identify that we are the only ones who can define it and then to define it unambiguously so
26 that silver-tongued judges, government prosecutors, and other vermin cannot later invent a unilateral definition that we
27 disagree with and which ultimately will advantage and benefit them at your expense. This approach, in fact, was taken into
28 account in the following form on our website which we religiously attach to all government tax forms we are compelled to
29 submit:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30 The definition of the word "benefit" that provides the most protection for your rights is the following:

31 "Benefit: Advantage; profit; fruit; gain; interest associated with a specific transaction which conveys a right or
32 property interest which:

- 33 1. Is not dispensed by an administrative agency of any state or federal government, but by a private individual.
- 34 2. Does not require the recipient to be an officer, agent, employee, or "personnel" within any government.
- 35 3. Is not called a "tax" or collected by the Internal Revenue Service, but is clearly identified as "private
36 business activity beyond the core purposes of government".
- 37 4. Does not confer upon the grantor any form of sovereign, official, or judicial immunity.
- 38 5. Is legally enforceable in OTHER than a franchise court or administrative agency. That is, may be heard in
39 equity within a true, Article III constitutional court and NOT a legislative franchise court.
- 40 6. True constitutional courts are provided in which to litigate disputes arising under the benefit and those with
41 said disputes are not required to exhaust administrative remedies with an executive branch agency BEFORE
42 they may litigate. These constitutional courts are required to produce evidence that they are constitutional
43 courts with OTHER than strictly legislative franchise powers when challenged by the recipients of said
44 benefits.
- 45 7. The specific value of the consideration can be quantified at any time.
- 46 8. Monies paid in by the recipient to subsidize the program are entirely refundable if the benefits they pay for
47 have not been received or employed either partially or in full.
- 48 9. A person who dies and never collects a benefit is refunded ALL of the monies they paid in.
- 49 10. Participation in the program is not also attached to any other government program. For instance, being a
50 recipient of "social insurance" does not also make the recipient liable for unrelated or other federal taxes.

11. The term "benefit" must be defined in the franchise agreement that dispenses it, and its definition may not be left to the subjective whims of any judge or jury.
12. If the "benefit" is financial, then it is paid in lawful money rather than Federal Reserve Notes, which are non interest bearing promissory notes that are not lawful money and are backed by nothing.
13. The franchise must expressly state that participation is voluntary and that no one can be prosecuted or punished for failure to participate.
14. The identifying numbers, if any, that administer the program may not be used for identification and may not be shared with or used by any nongovernmental entity other than the recipient him or her self.
15. May not be heard by any judge, jurist, or prosecutor who is a recipient or beneficiary of the same benefit, because this would cause a conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455.
16. During any litigation that involving the "benefit", both the grantor and the grantee share equal obligation to prove that equally valuable consideration was provided to the other party. Note that Federal Reserve Notes do not constitute lawful money or therefore consideration.
17. Does NOT include a return of monies UNLAWFULLY withheld against a non-taxpayer. It is not a commercial "benefit" or "purposeful availment" to have property STOLEN by a corrupted government returned to me.

Anything offered by the government that does not meet ALL of the above criteria is herein defined as an INJURY and a TORT. Compelled participation is stipulated by both parties as being slavery in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §1583, 42 U.S.C. §1994, and the Thirteenth Amendment.

Receipt of the attached government application constitutes consent by the recipient of the application to use the above definition of "benefit" in any disputes that might arise over this transaction. Government recipient and its agents, employees, and assigns forfeit their right as private individuals acting in any government office to define the term "benefit" and agree to use ONLY the above definition.
[Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, Section 4: Definition of Key "Words of Art" On All Government Forms; <https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/TaxFormAtt.pdf>]

The above definition is intended to prevent the creation of a state-sponsored religion or fantasy in which people may be fooled into believing that they receive anything of value from the government:

"BELIEF. A conviction of the truth of a proposition, existing subjectively in the mind, and induced by argument, persuasion [GOVERNMENT LIES, PROPAGANDA], or proof addressed to the judgment. Keller v. State, 102 Ga. 506, 31 S.E. 92. Latrobe v. J. H. Cross Co., D.C.Pa., 29 F.2d. 210, 212. A conclusion arrived at from external sources after weighing probability. Ex parte State ex rel. Attorney General, 100 So. 312, 313, 211 Ala. 1.

Conviction of the mind, arising not from actual perception or knowledge, but by way of inference, or from evidence received or information derived from others.

A conviction of the truth of a given proposition or an alleged fact resting upon grounds insufficient to constitute positive knowledge. Boone v. Merchants' & Farmers' Bank, D.C.N.C.. 285 F. 183. 191.

With regard to things which make not a very deep impression on the memory, it may be called "belief." "Knowledge" is nothing more than a man's firm belief. The difference is ordinarily merely in the degree; to be judged of by the court, when addressed to the court; by the jury, when addressed to the jury. Hatch v. Carpenter, 9 Gray (Mass.) 274.

Knowledge is an assurance of a fact or proposition founded on perception by the senses, or intuition; while "belief" is an assurance gained by evidence, and from other persons. Brooks v. Sessoms, 47 Ga.App. 554, 171 S.E. 222, 224. "Suspicion" is weaker than "belief," since suspicion requires no real foundation for its existence. while "belief" is necessarily based on at least assumed facts. Pen. Code. Ci 836, subd. 3. Cook v. Singer Sewing Mach. Co., 32 P.2d. 430, 431, 138 Cal.App. 418."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 197]

If you submit a government form with the above Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 and the application is rejected, this is a great way to prove to anyone who was trying to force you to participate that you weren't eligible! Hurt me! It is a maxim of law that any act which is compelled is not YOUR act, and that the law cannot require an impossibility, which means that no one can require you to obtain or punish you for failure to obtain that which the government won't issue you or which you can prove you aren't even legally qualified to obtain. For an example of this phenomenon, see:

1. [Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.001
2. [Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a "Taxpayer Identification Number"](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #04.205

23.11 How franchises are used to destroy equal protection that is the foundation of the Constitution and all free government

The foundation of all free governments is equal protection. We have published an entire memorandum of law on the subject of equal protection on our website below, because it is such an important subject:

[Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.033
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The U.S. Supreme Court agreed with the above assertion and emphasized that preserving equal protection is the most important priority of the courts when it said:

"The equal protection demanded by the fourteenth amendment forbids this. No language is more worthy of frequent and thoughtful consideration than these words of Mr. Justice Matthews, speaking for this court, in Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S.Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071: 'When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, we are constrained to conclude that they do not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power.' The first official action of this nation declared the foundation of government in these words: 'We hold these truths to be self-evident, 165 U.S. 150, 160] that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.' While such declaration of principles may not have the force of organic law, or be made the basis of judicial decision as to the limits of right and duty, and while in all cases reference must be had to the organic law of the nation for such limits, yet the latter is but the body and the letter of which the former is the thought and the spirit, and it is always safe to read the letter of the constitution in the spirit of the Declaration of Independence. No duty rests more imperatively upon the courts than the enforcement of those constitutional provisions intended to secure that equality of rights which is the foundation of free government."
[Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897)]

Therefore, any attempt to destroy equal protection is a direct assault on our rights and our freedom as persons protected by the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. Ironically, the very purpose of franchises is to replace equal protection with privileges, partiality, favoritism, and hypocrisy, and to make the entity granting the franchise *unequal* in relation to those it offers the franchise to. All government franchises inevitably result in making the government into a "parens patriae", king, or "parent" and cause those who partake of the benefits of the franchise to become "persons under legal disability".²⁸⁸ To wit:

FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not belong to citizens of country generally of common right. Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360. In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.

A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general. State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.

In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise. The various powers conferred on corporations are franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. Social Insurance/Socialist Security], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a Federal Reserve NOTE], are franchises. People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property acquired by the exercise of the franchise. Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63. Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. **In a popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage, etc.**

²⁸⁸ For instance, American Jurisprudence Legal Encyclopedia, 2d Edition says of those participating in the "public office" franchise the following:

"Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts. That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves. and owes a fiduciary duty to the public. It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual. Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy."
[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

1 Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484; State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E,
2 352.
3 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

4 Note based on the definition above the following language, which implies that those who participate are UNEQUAL in
5 relation to common citizens:

6 "A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not belong to
7 citizens of country generally of common right. Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360. "

8 [. . .]

9 "today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege conferred by government on an individual, natural
10 or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general. State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639,
11 86 A.L.R. 240."

12 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

13 Participating in franchises is therefore the way that we become a "subject" and nominate a "king" or "parens patriae" to be
14 above us:

15 "A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference
16 to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise
17 from the king's grant, or be held by prescription,"

18 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

19 Franchises are therefore the vehicle of choice that governments use to maliciously destroy and undermine the legal obligation
20 they would otherwise have to deliver equal protection and equal treatment to all. In that sense, equal protection on the one
21 hand and franchises on the other are opposites, cannot coexist, and undermine each other. There can be no equal protection
22 where there are franchises or privileges granted to only a select few, and there can be no franchises where pure equality reigns
23 among all. This subject is covered in detail starting later in section 27.

24 The Constitutional requirement for equal protection found in Section 1 of the Fourteenth Amendment and Article 4, Section
25 2, Clause 1 is heart of the United States Constitution. The requirement for equal protection is the reason why, for instance:

- 26 1. Persons domiciled within states of the Union are considered "nonresident aliens" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(B\)](#).
27 Everything that happens on federal territory is a franchise and a privilege, and there is no equal protection there.
28 Consequently, persons domiciled in states of the Union would be denied equal protection to even be subject to federal
29 statutory law.
- 30 2. There is no federal common law within states of the Union. Everything that happens on federal territory is a franchise
31 and a privilege and there is no equal protection there. It would be unjust to impose the edicts of this totalitarian socialist
32 democracy against persons who have rights and are protected by the Federal Constitution.

33 "There is no Federal Common Law, and Congress has no power to declare substantive rules of Common Law
34 applicable in a state. Whether they be local or general in their nature, be they commercial law or a part of the
35 Law of Torts"

36 [Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938)]

- 37 3. Persons domiciled in states of the Union pay a flat 30% tax rate as mandated by Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 and [26](#)
38 [U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#) instead of the graduated, discriminatory tax found in [26 U.S.C. §1](#). Making everyone domiciled in states
39 of the Union pay the same percentage excise tax is the only way for persons protected by the Constitution to not be
40 subject to a discriminatory, unequal taxing measure or penalty imposed based on their degree of wealth.

41 United States Constitution
42 Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1

43 The Congress shall have Power To lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and
44 provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States; but all Duties, Imposts and Excises
45 shall be uniform throughout the United States;

1 Given all the above, any public servant who offers franchises to persons domiciled in states of the Union who are protected
2 by the Constitution or the Bill of Rights is therefore engaged in a criminal conspiracy to destroy equal protection and deprive
3 you of Constitutional rights by the following means:

- 4 1. Attempting to destroy equal protection that is the foundation of the Declaration of Independence and the United States
5 Constitution. They are replacing “equal protection” with unequal privilege.
- 6 2. Attempting to make you into a “subject” instead of a sovereign and cause you to waive sovereign immunity pursuant to
7 [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)](#).
- 8 3. Trying to assimilate you into the federal corporation called “government” as a “public officer”, an officer of a federal
9 corporation, and a fellow coworker. See section 23.1 earlier.
- 10 4. Trying to bribe you with moneys that were stolen from others who also did not want to participate in government
11 franchises and wouldn’t sign up if offered an informed choice.
- 12 5. Conspiring to undermine, waive, and destroy your constitutional rights that they as public servants took an oath to protect
13 and defend.
- 14 6. Seeking to impose upon you the legal disabilities associated with participating in the franchise:

15 *“The Government urges that **the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the***
16 ***Tennessee Valley Authority**, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297*
17 *U.S. 323] maintain this suit. **The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot***
18 ***be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581;***
19 ***Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260***
20 ***U.S. 469.**“*
21 *[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]*

- 22 7. Seeking to deprive you of a remedy to seek redress of grievances or protection of your constitutional rights in other than
23 a “franchise court”.

24 *“**These general rules are well settled: (1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against***
25 ***itself [a "public right", which is a euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court disguise the nature of the***
26 ***transaction], is under no obligation to provide a remedy through the courts. United States ex rel. Dunlap v.***
27 ***Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; Gordon v. United***
28 ***States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys***
29 ***v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108 That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that***
30 ***remedy is exclusive. Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59***
31 ***L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118; Armon v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; Barnet v.***
32 ***National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212; Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29,***
33 ***35, 23 L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood***
34 ***alone, require U.S. to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims,***
35 ***where the decision of the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation***
36 ***was rested wholly upon the construction of the act. See Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct.***
37 ***503, 43 L.Ed. 779; Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; McLean v. United States,***
38 ***226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260; United States v. Laughlin (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340,***
39 ***63 L.Ed. 696, decided April 14, 1919.:***
40 *[U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]*

41
42 *The appellant poses the following questions: (1) Does the superior court have jurisdiction to review a*
43 *administrative decision of the Department of Public Welfare? (2) Are extraordinary writs available to review*
44 *such administrative decisions? (3) Is [A.R.S. s 12-902, subsec. A](#) unconstitutional?*

45 *[A.R.S. s 12-901](#) et seq., provide for judicial review of ‘a final decision of an administrative agency.’ However,*
46 *decisions of the State Department of Public Welfare are specifically expected therefrom. [A.R.S. s 12-902, subsec.](#)*
47 *[A. Judicial review of administrative decisions is not a matter of right except when authorized by law. Roer v.](#)*
48 *[Superior Court, 4 Ariz.App. 46, 417 P.2d. 559 \(1966\)](#) and cases cited therein. In view of the exception of the*
49 *[State Department of Public Welfare from the Judicial Review Act, the appellant had no Right of review](#)*
50 *[thereunder. Bennett v. Arizona State Board of Public Welfare, 95 Ariz. 170, 172, 388 P.2d. 166 \(1963\).](#) Nor does*
51 *[the Act creating that administrative agency or any other Act provide for judicial review of its decisions. There](#)*
52 *[being *338 **242 no ‘positive enactment of law’, Roen, supra, the appellant had no Right to judicial review of](#)*
53 *[the welfare agency’s denial of Old Age Assistance. The trial court apparently concluded, and correctly so, that](#)*
54 *[judicial review was foreclosed.](#)*

55 *[. . .]*

1 The State has no common law or constitutional duty to support its poor [e.g. Social Security]. Division of Aid
2 for the Aged, etc., v. Hogan, 143 Ohio.St. 186, 54 N.E.2d. 781 (1944); Beck v. Buena Park Hotel Corp., 30 Ill.2d.
3 343, 196 N.E.2d. 686 (1964). Aid to needy persons is solely a matter of statutory enactment. In re O'Donnell's
4 Estate, 253 Iowa 607, 113 N.W.2d. 246 (1962); Williams v. Shapiro, 4 Conn.Cir. 449, 234 A.2d. 376 (1967).

5 Pension and relief programs not involving contributions to specific funds by the actual or prospective
6 beneficiaries provide only a voluntary bounty. Senior Citizens League v. Dept. of Social Security, 38 Wash.2d.
7 142, 228 P.2d. 478 (1951). Recipients or applicants have no inherent or vested right in the public assistance
8 they are receiving or desire to receive. 16 C.J.S. Constitutional Law s 245; Senior Citizens League v. Dept. of
9 Social Security, supra; Smith v. King, 277 F.Supp. 31 (M.D.Ala.1967), probable jurisdiction noted, 390 U.S.
10 903, 88 S.Ct. 821, 19 L.Ed.2d. 869; see also, Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 80 S.Ct. 1367, 4 L.Ed.2d. 1435
11 (1960). The term 'property' as used in the due process clause refers to vested rights. It has no reference to mere
12 concessions or privileges which a State may control and bestow or withhold at will. Senior Citizens League v.
13 Dept. of Social Security, supra; 16A C.J.S. Constitutional Law s 599 c.²⁸⁹

14 Appellant appears to take the position that a Right of appeal is essential to due process of law. Due process is
15 not necessarily judicial process, Reetz v. People of State of Michigan, 188 U.S. 505, 23 S.Ct. 390, 47 L.Ed. 563
16 (1903), and a Right of appeal is not essential to due process of law. Inland Navigation Co. v. Chambers, 202 Or.
17 339, 274 P.2d. 104 (1954); Board of Education, etc. v. County Board of School Trustees, 28 Ill.2d. 15, 191 N.E.2d.
18 65 (1963); In re Durant Community School District, 252 Iowa 237, 106 N.W.2d. 670 (1960); Commonwealth,
19 Dept. of Highways v. Fister, 376 S.W.2d. 543 (Ky. 1964); Weiner v. State Dept. of Roads, 179 Neb. 297, 137
20 N.W.2d. 852 (1965); Real Estate Commission v. McLemore, 202 Tenn. 540, 306 S.W.2d. 683 (1957); Beck v.
21 Missouri Valley Drainage District of Holt County, 46 F.2d. 632, 84 A.L.R. 1089 (8th Cir. 1931); Reetz v. People
22 of State of Michigan, supra.

23 Appellant argues that, notwithstanding welfare benefits are more gratuities, access to the courts via a Right of
24 appeal is a constitutional requisite. We do not agree. Welfare benefits are grants by the legislature which has
25 delegated to the Department of Public Welfare the power to determine the recipients of such grants. Under
26 such circumstances, i.e., when the state creates rights in individuals against itself, it is not bound to provide a
27 remedy in the courts and may withhold all remedy or it may provide an administrative remedy and make it
28 exclusive, however mistaken its exercise. Dismuke v. United States, 297 U.S. 167, 56 S.Ct. 400, 80 L.Ed. 561
29 (1936); United States v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464, 63 L.Ed. 1011 (1919); Blanc v. United States, 140
30 F.Supp. 481 (E.D.N.Y.1956).

31 We are cognizant of the recent decisions which require that a state, having undertaken to provide a statutory
32 program of assistance, must do so in conformity with constitutional mandates. See, *340 **244 Thompson v.
33 Shapiro, 270 F.Supp. 331 (Conn.1967); Green v. Dept. of Public Welfare of the State of Delaware, 270 F.Supp.
34 173 (Del.1967); Smith v. Reynolds, 277 F.Supp. 65 (E.D.Pa.1967), probable jurisdiction noted, 390 U.S. 940, 88
35 S.Ct. 1054, 19 L.Ed.2d. 1129; Smith v. King, supra; Harrell v. Tobriner, 279 F.Supp. 22 (D.C.1967), probable
36 jurisdiction noted, 390 U.S. 940, 88 S.Ct. 1053, 19 L.Ed.2d. 1129. However, in each of these cases, a
37 constitutional infirmity was found to exist because the statutory scheme for determining eligibility for benefits
38 was predicated upon an arbitrary classification. These decisions are therefore inapposite here where no attack
39 is directed to the constitutionality of the statutory program of assistance.
40 [Allen v. Graham, 446 P.2d. 240, 243. (Ct. App. Ariz. 1968)]

- 41 8. Appoint himself or herself as a king or “parens patriae” to administratively supervise your activities and your private life
42 as a “franchisee”.

43 “The proposition is that the United States, as the grantor of the franchises of the company, the author of its
44 charter, and the donor of lands, rights, and privileges of immense value, and as parens patriae, is a trustee,
45 invested with power to enforce the proper use of the property and franchises granted for the benefit of the
46 public.”
47 [U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co., 98 U.S. 569 (1878)]
48

49 PARENS PATRIAE. Father of his country; parent of the country. In England, the king. In the United States, the
50 state, as a sovereign referring to the sovereign power of guardianship over persons under disability; In re
51 Turner, 94 Kan. 115, 145 P. 871, 872, Ann.Cas.1916E, 1022; such as minors, and insane and incompetent
52 persons; McIntosh v. Dill, 86 Okl. 1, 205 P. 917, 925.
53 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1269]

²⁸⁹ FN3. In the case of Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 80 S.Ct. 1367 (1960), the Supreme Court of the United States declined to engraft upon the Social Security system a concept of ‘accrued property rights’. A person covered by the Social Security Act was not considered to have such a ‘right’ in benefit payments as would make every defeasance of ‘accrued’ interest violative of the due process clause of the Fifth Amendment.

- 1 9. Entering the private market for goods and services and lowering themselves to the level of ordinary private persons who
2 are contracting with other private persons such as yourself. In that capacity, they implicitly surrender sovereign immunity
3 and must compete on equal terms with every other private corporation that offers or could offer the same service:
4 9.1. Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) ("The United States does business on business
5 terms") (quoting United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926))
6 9.2. Perry v. United States, supra at 352 (1935) ("When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes contracts,
7 it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties to such instruments. There is
8 no difference . . . except that the United States cannot be sued without its consent") (citation omitted);
9 9.3. United States v. Bostwick, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) ("The United States, when they contract with their citizens, are
10 controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf");
11 9.4. Cooke v. United States, 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875) (explaining that when the United States "comes down from its
12 position of sovereignty, and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern
13 individuals there").
14 9.5. Jones, 1 Cl.Ct. at 85 ("Wherever the public and private Cl.Ct. of the government seem to commingle, a citizen or
15 corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether the
16 action will lie against the supposed defendant");
17 9.6. O'Neill v. United States, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982) (sovereign acts doctrine applies where, "[w]ere [the] contracts
18 exclusively between private parties, the party hurt by such governing action could not claim compensation from
19 the other party for the governing action").
20 10. Attempting to destroy the separation of powers between the states and the federal government. The federal government
21 is not supposed to be invading states of the Union and entering the private marketplace of goods and "social insurance
22 services" in order to enslave all the persons domiciled therein. Worst yet, they are not empowered to deceive the
23 American public by calling the fees for these services "taxes". Rather, they are simply private insurance premiums and
24 their payment cannot be criminalized like nonpayment of "taxes" can.
25 11. Violating the Constitutional requirement to protect and defend the sovereign states of the Union and the sovereign people
26 in them from invasion or subjugation:

27 *United States Constitution*
28 *Article IV, Section 4*

29 *The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall*
30 *protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the*
31 *Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

32 We as Americans must be vigilant in defending our God given rights by avoiding franchises and continually reminding
33 ourselves of why they are used, and the criminal purposes that they usually are put to by our public servants as described
34 above.

35 **23.12 Hiding Methods to Terminate Participation in the Franchise**

36 As long as a franchisee is in the position of being able to receive "benefits" under the terms of the franchise agreement, he is
37 subject to its provisions, even if he or she in fact does not receive any benefits or consideration. This was alluded to by the
38 U.S. Supreme Court when it said:

39 *"The Government urges that the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the*
40 *Tennessee Valley Authority, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297*
41 *U.S. 323] maintain this suit. The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot*
42 *be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581;*
43 *Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260*
44 *U.S. 469.*
45 *[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]*

46 Governments, being keenly aware of the above, will go out of their way to eliminate or hide all methods of terminating
47 participation in franchises in an attempt to perpetuate their ability to enforce the terms of the franchise agreement against
48 those who do not wish to participate. This is clearly a criminal abuse of the voluntary nature of participation in franchises
49 and indirectly results in the equivalent of criminal slavery against those who do not wish to participate and who refuse to
50 receive any benefits, in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, 42 U.S.C. §1994, and 18 U.S.C. §1583. The end result of
51 this slavery is "peonage", which is surety as a slave to pay off an endless public debt:

1 “The constitutionality and scope of sections 1990 and 5526 present the first questions for our consideration.
2 They prohibit peonage. What is peonage? It may be defined as a state or condition of compulsory service,
3 based upon the indebtedness of the peon to the master. The basal fact is indebtedness. As said by Judge
4 Benedict, delivering the opinion in *Jaremillo v. Romero*, 1 N.Mex. 190, 194: ‘One fact existed universally; all
5 were indebted to their masters. This was the cord by which they seemed bound to their masters’ service.’ Upon
6 this is based a condition of compulsory service. Peonage is sometimes classified as voluntary or involuntary,
7 but this implies simply a difference in the mode of origin, but not in the character of the servitude. The one
8 exists where the debtor voluntarily contracts to enter the service of his creditor. The other is forced upon the
9 debtor by some provision of law. But peonage, however created, is compulsory service, involuntary servitude.
10 The peon can release himself therefrom, it is true, by the payment of the debt, but otherwise the service is enforced
11 [by the I.R.C.]. A clear distinction exists between peonage and the voluntary performance of labor or rendering
12 of services in payment of a debt. In the latter case the debtor, though contracting to pay his indebtedness by labor
13 or service, and subject like any other contractor to an action for damages for breach of that contract, can elect
14 at any time to break it, and no law or force compels performance or continuance of the service.”
15 [*Clyatt v. U.S.*, 197 U.S. 207 (1905)]

16 Let’s give you an example of the most prevalent franchise, which is Social Security, to show how the Social Security
17 Administration (S.S.A.) and its twin sister, the Internal Revenue Service, maliciously interfere with the ability to terminate
18 participation in Social Security and to discontinue using the de facto license numbers associated with participation:

- 19 1. If you visit your local Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) office and request instructions on how to terminate
20 participation, they will LIE to you by telling you that you can’t. Not only will they lie to you, but in our case, they had
21 us escorted out of the office in front of a long line of other people there and told us we could not come back into the
22 office.
- 23 2. If you call the Social Security 800 number and ask them how to terminate participation, they will LIE to you by telling
24 you that you can’t.
- 25 3. When you submit the proper forms to terminate Social Security Participation, the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.)
26 will try to deceive you and say that is not the correct procedure and refuse to provide the correct procedure. You
27 practically have to show them the procedure in their own Social Security Program Operations Manual System (P.O.M.S.)
28 in order for them to quit arguing with you.
- 29 4. The Social Security Website does not contain consumer instructions on how to specifically terminate participation in
30 Social Security.
 - 31 4.1. They have a generic SSA Form SSA-521 called “Request for Withdrawal of Application”. See:
32 http://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/ssa_521.pdf
 - 33 4.2. The SSA Form SSA-521 does not mention Social Security or any other franchise offered by SSA.
 - 34 4.3. Unlike all the other forms offered by SSA on their website, there are no published consumer instructions.
 - 35 4.4. The Social Security Program Operations Manual System (P.O.M.S.) provides deliberately vague instructions on
36 how to process the form but no instructions on how to fill it out or how to terminate Social Security participation
37 with it. See:
38 <https://secure.ssa.gov/apps10/>
- 39 5. When employers submit IRS Forms W-2 and W-3 to the IRS without Taxpayer Identification Numbers, the IRS rejects
40 ALL forms submitted in the batch, including those that have valid numbers. They do this as a punishment against those
41 who allow people to work for private employers that do not have federal identifying numbers and do not want to be
42 compelled to get them. After your IRS Forms W-2 and W-3 are rejected and you call them to explain that Social Security
43 Numbers are NOT “Taxpayer Identification Numbers” and read to them 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(d)(3) to prove that they
44 aren’t, and demand that they not penalize you because they are violating the law, they will LIE to you and say you MUST
45 provide a Social Security Number on the IRS Forms W-2 and W-3 and refuse to provide the statute and regulation that
46 makes a Social Security Number equivalent to a “Taxpayer Identification Number”. Since they know they are violating
47 the law, they will also refuse to provide their full legal name in order to protect themselves from legal liability for the
48 lie. See:

[Notice of Pseudonym Use and Unreliable IRS Records](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #04.206
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

49 A justly administered franchise, on the other hand will:

- 50 1. Provide clear instructions on how to terminate participation that directly mention:
 - 51 1.1. Each franchise by name.
 - 52 1.2. Exact procedures for terminating participation.
 - 53 1.3. Statutes and regulations authorizing termination of participation.
- 54 2. Provide clear forms for use in terminating participation in each franchise offered.

- 1 3. Provide forms and procedures for dealing with the government in the context of all government services OTHER than
- 2 the franchise which do not require one to participate in any franchises.
- 3 4. Not require the use of license numbers associated with franchises when submitting every government form. This includes
- 4 Social Security Numbers and Taxpayer Identification Numbers.

5 If you want forms and instructions on how to lawfully and permanently quit Social Security, see section 30.1 later. It took
6 the authors of the document provided there several years to discover how to terminate participation in Social Security because
7 the procedures is so carefully hidden from the public.

8 **23.13 Destruction of the Separation of Powers Using Franchises**

9 *“Governments never do anything by accident; if government does something you can bet it was carefully*
10 *planned.”*
11 *[Franklin D. Roosevelt, President of the United States]*

12 Franchises and/or their abuse are the main method by which:

- 13 1. De jure governments are transformed into corrupted de facto governments.
- 14 2. The requirement for consent of the governed is systematically eliminated.
- 15 3. The equal protection that is the foundation of the Constitution is replaced with inequality, privilege, hypocrisy, and
- 16 partiality in which the government is a parens patriae and possesses an unconstitutional “title of nobility” in relation to
- 17 those it is supposed to be serving and protecting.
- 18 4. The separation of powers between the states and federal government are eliminated.
- 19 5. The separation between what is “public” and what is “private” is destroyed. Everything becomes PUBLIC and is owned
- 20 by the “collective”. There is no private property and what you think is private property is really just equitable title in
- 21 PUBLIC property.
- 22 6. Constitutional rights attaching to the land you stand on are replaced with statutory privileges created through your right
- 23 to contract and your “status” under a franchise agreement.

24 *“You shall **make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them** [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan*
25 *government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs **by***
26 ***becoming a “resident” or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them**], lest they make you sin against*
27 *Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under **contract or agreement or franchise**], it will surely*
28 *be a snare to you.”*
29 *[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]*

- 30 7. Your legal identity is “laundered”, and kidnapped or transported to a foreign jurisdiction, the District of Criminals, and
- 31 which is not protected by the Constitution.

32 *“For the upright will dwell in the land,*
33 *And the blameless will remain in it;*
34 ***But the wicked will be cut off from the earth,***
35 ***And the unfaithful will be uprooted from it.”***
36 *[Prov. 2:21-22, Bible, NKJV]*

- 37 8. The protections of the Constitution for your rights are eliminated.
- 38 9. Rights are transformed into privileges.
- 39 10. Republics based on individual rights are transformed into socialist democracies based on collective rights and individual
- 40 privileges.
- 41 11. The status of “citizen, resident, or inhabitant” is devolved into nothing but an “employee” or “officer” of a corporation.
- 42 12. Constitutional courts are transformed into franchise courts.
- 43 13. Conflicts of interest are introduced into the legal and court systems that perpetuate a further expansion of the de facto
- 44 system.
- 45 14. Socialism is introduced into a republican form of government.
- 46 15. The sovereignty of people in the states of the Union are destroyed.

47 Franchises are the main method by which the sovereignty of people in the states of the Union are destroyed. The gravely
48 injurious effects of participating in government franchises include the following.

1. Those who participate become domiciliaries of the federal zone, “U.S. persons”, and “resident aliens” in respect to the federal government.
2. Those who participate become “trustees” of the “public trust” and “public officers” of the federal government and suffer great legal disability as a consequence:

*“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.”²⁹⁰ **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts.**²⁹¹ **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.**²⁹² **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.**²⁹³ **It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.**²⁹⁴ Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.²⁹⁵”*

[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

3. Those who participate are stripped of ALL of their constitutional rights and waive their Constitutional right not to be subjected to penalties and other “bills of attainder” administered by the Legislative or Executive Branch without court trials. They then must experience the degrading treatment of filling the role of a federal “public employee” subject to the supervision of their servants in the government.

“The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees. Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many circumstances government employees can. O’Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality opinion); id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v. Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277-278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular: Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired for that reason. Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. Public Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); Civil Service Comm’n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973); Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 (1973).”

[Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]

4. Those who participate may lawfully be deprived of equal protection of the law, which is the foundation of the U.S. Constitution. This deprivation of equal protection can lawfully become a provision of the franchise agreement.
5. Those who participate can lawfully be deprived of remedy for abuses in federal courts.

“These general rules are well settled: (1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself [a “public right”, which is a euphemism for a “franchise” to help the court disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation to provide a remedy through the courts. United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; Gordon v. United States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys

²⁹⁰ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

²⁹¹ Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

²⁹² Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

²⁹³ United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

²⁹⁴ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

²⁹⁵ Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

1 [v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108.](#) (2) That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy,
2 that remedy is exclusive. [Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct.](#)
3 [398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118;](#) [Arnson v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920;](#) [Barnet](#)
4 [v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212;](#) [Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29,](#)
5 [35, 23 L.Ed. 196.](#) Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood
6 alone, require us to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where
7 the decision of the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was
8 rested wholly upon the construction of the act. See [Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503,](#)
9 [43 L.Ed. 779;](#) [Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936;](#) [McLean v. United States, 226](#)
10 [U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260;](#) [United States v. Laughlin \(No. 200\), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63](#)
11 [L.Ed. 696,](#) decided April 14, 1919. ”
12 [U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]

13
14 The appellant poses the following questions: (1) Does the superior court have jurisdiction to review an
15 administrative decision of the Department of Public Welfare? (2) Are extraordinary writs available to review
16 such administrative decisions? (3) Is [A.R.S. s 12-902, subsec. A](#) unconstitutional?

17 [A.R.S. s 12-901](#) et seq., provide for judicial review of ‘a final decision of an administrative agency.’ However,
18 decisions of the State Department of Public Welfare are specifically excepted therefrom. [A.R.S. s 12-902, subsec.](#)
19 [A. Judicial review of administrative decisions is not a matter of right except when authorized by law. Roer v.](#)
20 [Superior Court, 4 Ariz.App. 46, 417 P.2d. 559 \(1966\) and cases cited therein. In view of the exception of the](#)
21 [State Department of Public Welfare from the Judicial Review Act, the appellant had no Right of review](#)
22 [thereunder. Bennett v. Arizona State Board of Public Welfare, 95 Ariz. 170, 172, 388 P.2d. 166 \(1963\). Nor does](#)
23 [the Act creating that administrative agency or any other Act provide for judicial review of its decisions. There](#)
24 [being *338 **242 no ‘positive enactment of law’, Roen, supra, the appellant had no Right to judicial review of](#)
25 [the welfare agency’s denial of Old Age Assistance. The trial court apparently concluded, and correctly so, that](#)
26 [judicial review was foreclosed.](#)

27 [. . .]

28 [The State has no common law or constitutional duty to support its poor \[e.g. Social Security\]. Division of Aid](#)
29 [for the Aged, etc., v. Hogan, 143 Ohio.St. 186, 54 N.E.2d. 781 \(1944\); Beck v. Buena Park Hotel Corp., 30 Ill.2d.](#)
30 [343, 196 N.E.2d. 686 \(1964\). Aid to needy persons is solely a matter of statutory enactment. In re O’Donnell’s](#)
31 [Estate, 253 Iowa 607, 113 N.W.2d. 246 \(1962\); Williams v. Shapiro, 4 Conn.Cir. 449, 234 A.2d. 376 \(1967\).](#)

32 [Pension and relief programs not involving contributions to specific funds by the actual or prospective](#)
33 [beneficiaries provide only a voluntary bounty. Senior Citizens League v. Dept. of Social Security, 38 Wash.2d.](#)
34 [142, 228 P.2d. 478 \(1951\). Recipients or applicants have no inherent or vested right in the public assistance](#)
35 [they are receiving or desire to receive. 16 C.J.S. Constitutional Law s 245; Senior Citizens League v. Dept. of](#)
36 [Social Security, supra; Smith v. King, 277 F.Supp. 31 \(M.D.Ala.1967\), probable jurisdiction noted, 390 U.S.](#)
37 [903, 88 S.Ct. 821, 19 L.Ed.2d. 869; see also, Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 80 S.Ct. 1367, 4 L.Ed.2d. 1435](#)
38 [\(1960\). The term ‘property’ as used in the due process clause refers to vested rights. It has no reference to mere](#)
39 [concessions or privileges which a State may control and bestow or withhold at will. Senior Citizens League v.](#)
40 [Dept. of Social Security, supra; 16A C.J.S. Constitutional Law s 599 c.²⁹⁶](#)

41 Appellant appears to take the position that a Right of appeal is essential to due process of law. Due process is
42 not necessarily judicial process, [Reetz v. People of State of Michigan, 188 U.S. 505, 23 S.Ct. 390, 47 L.Ed. 563](#)
43 [\(1903\),](#) and a Right of appeal is not essential to due process of law. [Inland Navigation Co. v. Chambers, 202 Or.](#)
44 [339, 274 P.2d. 104 \(1954\); Board of Education, etc. v. County Board of School Trustees, 28 Ill.2d. 15, 191 N.E.2d.](#)
45 [65 \(1963\); In re Durant Community School District, 252 Iowa 237, 106 N.W.2d. 670 \(1960\); Commonwealth,](#)
46 [Dept. of Highways v. Fister, 376 S.W.2d. 543 \(Ky. 1964\); Weiner v. State Dept. of Roads, 179 Neb. 297, 137](#)
47 [N.W.2d. 852 \(1965\); Real Estate Commission v. McLemore, 202 Tenn. 540, 306 S.W.2d. 683 \(1957\); Beck v.](#)
48 [Missouri Valley Drainage District of Holt County, 46 F.2d. 632, 84 A.L.R. 1089 \(8th Cir. 1931\); Reetz v. People](#)
49 [of State of Michigan, supra.](#)

50 [Appellant argues that, notwithstanding welfare benefits are more gratuities, access to the courts via a Right of](#)
51 [appeal is a constitutional requisite. We do not agree. Welfare benefits are grants by the legislature which has](#)
52 [delegated to the Department of Public Welfare the power to determine the recipients of such grants. Under](#)
53 [such circumstances, i.e., when the state creates rights in individuals against itself, it is not bound to provide a](#)
54 [remedy in the courts and may withhold all remedy or it may provide an administrative remedy and make it](#)
55 [exclusive, however mistaken its exercise. Dismuke v. United States, 297 U.S. 167, 56 S.Ct. 400, 80 L.Ed. 561](#)

²⁹⁶ FN3. In the case of [Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 80 S.Ct. 1367 \(1960\)](#), the Supreme Court of the United States declined to engraft upon the Social Security system a concept of ‘accrued property rights’. A person covered by the Social Security Act was not considered to have such a ‘right’ in benefit payments as would make every defeasance of ‘accrued’ interest violative of the due process clause of the Fifth Amendment.

(1936); United States v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464, 63 L.Ed. 1011 (1919); Blanc v. United States, 140 F.Supp. 481 (E.D.N.Y.1956).

We are cognizant of the recent decisions which require that a state, having undertaken to provide a statutory program of assistance, must do so in conformity with constitutional mandates. See, *340 **244 Thompson v. Shapiro, 270 F.Supp. 331 (Conn.1967); Green v. Dept. of Public Welfare of the State of Delaware, 270 F.Supp. 173 (Del.1967); Smith v. Reynolds, 277 F.Supp. 65 (E.D.Pa.1967), probable jurisdiction noted, 390 U.S. 940, 88 S.Ct. 1054, 19 L.Ed.2d. 1129; Smith v. King, supra; Harrell v. Tobriner, 279 F.Supp. 22 (D.C.1967), probable jurisdiction noted, 390 U.S. 940, 88 S.Ct. 1053, 19 L.Ed.2d. 1129. However, in each of these cases, a constitutional infirmity was found to exist because the statutory scheme for determining eligibility for benefits was predicated upon an arbitrary classification. These decisions are therefore inapposite here where no attack is directed to the constitutionality of the statutory program of assistance.
[Allen v. Graham, 446 P.2d. 240, 243. (Ct. App. Ariz. 1968)]

6. Those who participate can be directed which federal courts they may litigate in and can lawfully be deprived of a Constitution Article III judge or Article III court and forced to seek remedy ONLY in an Article I or Article IV legislative or administrative tribunal within the Executive rather than Judicial branch of the government.

Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress and other rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against "encroachment or aggrandizement" by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a statutory right [a "privilege" in this case, such as a "trade or business"], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.
[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

Since the founding of our country franchises have systematically been employed in every area of government to transform a government based on equal protection into a for-profit private corporation based on privilege, partiality, and favoritism. The effects of this form of corruption are exhaustively described in the following memorandum of law on our website:

Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

What are the mechanisms by which this corruption has been implemented by the Executive Branch? This section will detail the main mechanisms to sensitize you to how to fix the problem and will relate how it was implemented by exploiting the separation of powers doctrine.

The foundation of the separation of powers is the notion that the powers delegated to one branch of government by the Constitution cannot be re-delegated to another branch.

"...a power definitely assigned by the Constitution to one department can neither be surrendered nor delegated by that department, nor vested by statute in another department or agency. Compare Springer v. Philippine Islands, 277 U.S. 189, 201, 202, 48 S.Ct. 480, 72 L.Ed. 845."
[Williams v. U.S., 289 U.S. 553, 53 S.Ct. 751 (1933)]

Keenly aware of the above limitation, lawmakers over the years have used it to their advantage in creating a tax system that is exempt from any kind of judicial interference and which completely destroys all separation of powers. Below is a summary of the mechanism, in the exact sequence it was executed at the federal level:

1. Create a franchise based upon a "public office" in the Executive or Legislative Branch. This:
 - 1.1. Allows statutes passed by Congress to be directly enforced against those who participate. It is otherwise unconstitutional to regulate private conduct.

1 *"The power to "legislate generally upon" life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the "power to provide modes*
2 *of redress" against offensive state action, was "repugnant" to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States*
3 *v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190*
4 *U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified,*
5 *see, e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745*
6 *(1966), their treatment of Congress' §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been*
7 *questioned."*
8 *[City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]*

- 9 1.2. Eliminates the need for publication in the Federal Register of enforcement implementing regulations for the statutes.
10 See [5 U.S.C. §553](#)(a) and [44 U.S.C. §1505](#)(a)(1).
- 11 1.3. Causes those engaged in the franchise to act in a representative capacity as "public officers" of the United States
12 government pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), which is defined in [28 U.S.C. §3002](#)(15)(A) as a
13 federal corporation.
- 14 1.4. Causes all those engaged in the franchise to become "officers of a corporation", which is the United States, pursuant
15 to [26 U.S.C. §6671](#)(b) and [26 U.S.C. §7343](#).
- 16 2. Give the franchise a deceptive "word of art" name that will deceive everyone into believing that they are engaged in it.
17 2.1. The franchise is called a "trade or business" and is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(26) as "the functions of a public
18 office". How many people know this and do they teach this in the public (government) schools or the IRS
19 publications? NOT!
20 2.2. Earnings connected with the franchise are called "effectively connected with a trade or business in the United
21 States". The term "United States" deceptively means the GOVERNMENT, and not the geographical United States.
- 22 3. In the franchise agreement, define the effective domicile or choice of law of all those who participate as being on federal
23 territory within the exclusive jurisdiction of the United States. [26 U.S.C. §7408](#)(d) and [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(39) place
24 the effective domicile of all "franchisees" called "taxpayers" within the District of Columbia. If the feds really had
25 jurisdiction within states of the Union, do you think they would need this devious device to "kidnap your legal identity"
26 or "res" and move it to a foreign jurisdiction where you don't physically live?
27 4. Place an excise tax upon the franchise proportional to the income earned from the franchise. In the case of the Internal
28 Revenue Code, all such income is described as income which is "effectively connected with a trade or business within
29 the United States".

30 *"Excises are taxes laid upon the manufacture, sale or consumption of commodities within the country, upon*
31 *licenses to pursue certain occupations and upon corporate privileges...the requirement to pay such taxes*
32 *involves the exercise of [220 U.S. 107, 152] privileges, and the element of absolute and unavoidable demand*
33 *is lacking...*

34 *...It is therefore well settled by the decisions of this court that when the sovereign authority has exercised the right*
35 *to tax a legitimate subject of taxation as an exercise of a franchise or privilege, it is no objection that the measure*
36 *of taxation is found in the income produced in part from property which of itself considered is nontaxable...*

37 *Conceding the power of Congress to tax the business activities of private corporations.. the tax must be measured*
38 *by some standard..."*
39 *[Flint v. Stone Tracy Co., 220 U.S. 107 (1911)]*

- 40 5. Mandate that those engaged in the franchise must have usually false evidence submitted by ignorant third parties that
41 connects them to the franchise. IRS information returns, including IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099, are the
42 mechanism. [26 U.S.C. §6041](#) says that these information returns may ONLY be filed in connection with a "trade or
43 business", which is a code word for the name of the franchise.
- 44 6. Write statutes prohibiting interference by the courts with the collection of "taxes" (kickbacks) associated with the
45 franchise based on the idea that courts in the Judicial Branch may not interfere with the internal affairs of another branch
46 such as the Executive Branch. Hence, the "INTERNAL Revenue Service". This will protect the franchise from
47 interference by other branches of the government and ensure that it relentlessly expands.
48 6.1. The Anti-Injunction Act, [26 U.S.C. §7421](#) is an example of an act that enjoins judicial interference with tax
49 collection or assessment.
50 6.2. The Declaratory Judgments Act, [28 U.S.C. §2201](#)(a) prohibits federal courts from pronouncing the rights or status
51 of persons in regard to federal "taxes". This has the effect of gagging the courts from telling the truth about the
52 nature of the federal income tax.
53 6.3. The word "internal" means INTERNAL to the Executive Branch and the United States government, not
54 INTERNAL to the geographical United States of America.
- 55 7. Create administrative "franchise" courts in the Executive Branch which administer the program pursuant to Articles I
56 and IV of the United States Constitution.

- 7.1. U.S. Tax Court. [26 U.S.C. §7441](#) identifies the U.S. Tax Court as an Article I court.
- 7.2. U.S. District Courts. There is no statute establishing any United States District Court as an Article III court. Consequently, even if the judges are Article III judges, they are not filling an Article III office and instead are filling an Article IV office. Consequently, they are Article IV judges. All of these courts were turned into franchise courts in the Judicial Code of 1911 by being renamed from the “District Court of the United States” to the “United States District Court”.

For details on the above scam, see:

[What Happened to Justice?](#), Form #06.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8. Create other attractive federal franchises that piggyback in their agreements a requirement to participate in the franchise. For instance, the original Social Security Act of 1935 contains a provision that those who sign up for this program, also simultaneously become subject to the Internal Revenue Code.

*Section 8 of the Social Security Act
 INCOME TAX ON EMPLOYEES*

SECTION 801. In addition to other taxes, there shall be levied, collected, and paid upon the income of every individual a tax equal to the following percentages of the wages (as defined in section 811) received by him after December 31, 1936, with respect to employment (as defined in section 811) after such date:

- (1) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1937, 1938, and 1939, the rate shall be 1 per centum.
 (2) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1940, 1941, and 1942, the rate shall 1 1/2 per centum.
 (3) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1943, 1944, and 1945, the rate shall be 2 per centum.
 (4) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1946, 1947, and 1948, the rate shall be 2 1/2 per centum.
 (5) With respect to employment after December 31, 1948, the rate shall be 3 per centum.*

9. Offer an opportunity for private citizens not domiciled within the jurisdiction of Congress to “volunteer” by license or private agreement to participate in the franchise and thereby become “public officers” within the Executive Branch. The W-4 and Social Security SS-5 is an example of such a contract.

- 9.1. Call these volunteers “taxpayers”.
- 9.2. Call EVERYONE “taxpayers” so everyone believes that the franchise is MANDATORY.
- 9.3. Do not even acknowledge the existence of those who do not participate in the franchise. These people are called “nontaxpayers” and they are not mentioned in any IRS publication.
- 9.4. Make the process of signing the agreement invisible by calling it a “Withholding Allowance Certificate” instead of what it really is, which is a “license” to become a “taxpayer” and call all of your earnings “wages” and “gross income”.

26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3 Amounts deemed wages under voluntary withholding agreements

(a) In general.

Notwithstanding the exceptions to the definition of wages specified in section 3401(a) and the regulations thereunder, the term “wages” includes the amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of this section with respect to which there is a voluntary withholding agreement in effect under section 3402(p). References in this chapter to the definition of wages contained in section 3401(a) shall be deemed to refer also to this section (§31.3401(a)-3).

*Title 26: Internal Revenue
 PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE
 Subpart E—Collection of Income Tax at Source
 §31.3402(p)-1 Voluntary withholding agreements.*

(a) In general.

*An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of §31.3401(a)-3, made after December 31, 1970. **An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which are includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts paid by the employer to the employee.** The amount to be withheld pursuant to an agreement under section 3402(p) shall be determined under the rules contained in section 3402 and the regulations thereunder. See §31.3405(c)-1, Q&A-3 concerning agreements to have more than 20-percent Federal income tax withheld from eligible rollover distributions within the meaning of section 402.*

10. Create a commissioner to service the franchise who becomes the “fall guy”, who then establishes a “bureau” without the authority of any law and which is a private corporation that is not part of the U.S. government.

53 State 489
Revenue Act of 1939, 53 Stat. 489
Chapter 43: Internal Revenue Agents
Section 4000 Appointment

The Commissioner may, whenever in his judgment the necessities of the service so require, employ competent agents, who shall be known and designated as internal revenue agents, and, except as provided for in this title, no general or special agent or inspector of the Treasury Department in connection with internal revenue, by whatever designation he may be known, shall be appointed, commissioned, or employed.

The above means that everyone who works for the Internal Revenue Service is private contractor not appointed, commissioned, or employed by anyone in the government. They operate on commission and their pay derives from the amount of plunder they steal. See also:

Department of Justice Admits under Penalty of Perjury that the IRS is Not an Agency of the Federal Government, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/USGovDeniesIRS/USGovDeniesIRS.htm>

11. Create an environment that encourages irresponsibility, lies, and dishonesty within the bureau that administers the franchise.

11.1. Indemnify these private contractors from liability by giving them “pseudo names” so that they can disguise their identify and be indemnified from liability for their criminal acts. The IRS Restructuring and Reform Act, Pub.Law 105-206, Title III, Section 3706, 112 Stat. 778 and Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.2.4 both authorize these pseudo names.

11.2. Place a disclaimer on the website of this private THIEF contractor indemnifying them from liability for the truthfulness or accuracy of any of their statements or publications. See Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8.

*“IRS Publications, issued by the National Office, explain the law in plain language for taxpayers and their advisors... While a good source of general information, publications should not be cited to sustain a position.”
[Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 (05-14-1999)]*

11.3. Omit the most important key facts and information from publications of the franchise administrator that would expose the proper application of the “tax” and the proper audience. See the following, which is over 2000 pages of information that are conveniently “omitted” from the IRS website about the proper application of the franchise and its nature as a “franchise”:

Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11.4. Establish precedent in federal courts that you can’t trust anything that anyone in the government tells you, and especially those who administer the franchise. See:

Federal Courts and the IRS’ Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words or for Following Its Own Written Procedures!, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>

12. Use the lies and deceptions created in the previous step to promote several false perceptions in the public at large that will expand the market for the franchise. These include:

12.1. That the franchise is NOT a franchise, but a mandatory requirement that applies to ALL.

12.2. That participation is mandatory for ALL, instead of only for franchisees called “taxpayers”.

12.3. That the IRS is an “agency” of the United States government that has authority to interact directly with the public at large. In fact, it is a “bureau” that can ONLY lawfully service the needs of other federal agencies within the Executive Branch and which may NOT interface directly with the public at large.

12.4. That the statutes implementing the franchise are “public law” that applies to everyone, instead of “private law” that only applies to those who individually consent to participate in the franchise.

13. Create a system to service those who prepare tax returns for others whereby those who accept being “licensed” and regulated get special favors. This system created by the IRS essentially punishes those who do not participate by giving them horrible service and making them suffer inconvenience and waiting long in line if they don’t accept the “privilege” of being certified. Once they are certified, if they begin telling people the truth about what the law says and encourage following the law by refusing to volunteer, their credentials are pulled. This sort of censorship is accomplished through:

13.1. IRS Enrolled Agent Program.

1 13.2. Certified Public Accountant (CPA) licensing.

2 13.3. Treasury Circular 230.

3 14. Engage in a pattern of “selective enforcement” and propaganda to broaden and expand the scam. For instance:

4 14.1. Refuse to answer simple questions about the proper application of the franchise and the taxes associated with it.

5 See:

If the IRS Were Selling Used Cars, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/FalseRhetoric/IRSSellingCars.htm>

6 14.2. Prosecute those who submit false TAX returns, but not those who submit false INFORMATION returns. This
7 causes the audience of “taxpayers” to expand because false reports are connecting innocent third parties to
8 franchises that they are not in fact engaged in.

9 14.3. Use confusion over the rules of statutory construction and the word “includes” to fool people into believing that
10 those who are “included” in the franchise are not spelled out in the law in their entirety. This leaves undue discretion
11 in the hands of IRS employees to compel ignorant “nontaxpayers” to become franchisees. See the following:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 14.4. Refuse to define the words used on government forms, use terms that are not defined in the code such as “U.S.
13 citizen”, and try to confuse “words of art” found in the law with common terms in order to use the presumptuous
14 behavior of the average American to expand the misperception that everyone has a legal DUTY to become a
15 “franchisee” and a “taxpayer”.

16 14.5. Refuse to accept corrected information returns that might protect innocent “nontaxpayers” so that they are inducted
17 involuntarily into the franchise as well.

18 The above process is WICKED in the most extreme way. It describes EXACTLY how our public servants have made
19 themselves into our masters and systematically replaced every one of our rights with “privileges” and franchises. The
20 Constitutional prohibition against this sort of corruption are described as follows by the courts:

21 *“It would be a palpable incongruity to strike down an act of state legislation which, by words of express*
22 *divestment, seeks to strip the citizen of rights guaranteed by the federal Constitution, but to uphold an act by*
23 *which the same result is accomplished under the guise of a surrender of a right in exchange for a valuable*
24 *privilege which the state threatens otherwise to withhold. It is not necessary to challenge the proposition that, as*
25 *a general rule, the state, having power to deny a privilege altogether, may grant it upon such conditions as it sees*
26 *fit to impose. But the power of the state in that respect is not unlimited, and one of the limitations is that it may*
27 *not impose conditions which require the relinquishment of Constitutional rights. If the state may compel the*
28 *surrender of one constitutional right as a condition of its favor, it may, in like manner, compel a surrender of all.*
29 *It is inconceivable that guaranties embedded in the Constitution of the United States may thus be manipulated*
30 *out or existence.”*

31 [*Frost v. Railroad Commission*, 271 U.S. 583, 46 S.Ct. 605 (1926)]

32 *“A right common in every citizen such as the right to own property or to engage in business of a character not*
33 *requiring regulation CANNOT, however, be taxed as a special franchise by first prohibiting its exercise and*
34 *then permitting its enjoyment upon the payment of a certain sum of money.”*
35 [*Stevens v. State*, 2 Ark. 291; 35 Am. Dec. 72, Spring Val. *Water Works v. Barber*, 99 Cal. 36, 33 Pac. 735, 21
36 L.R.A. 416. Note 57 L.R.A. 416]

37 *“The individual, unlike the corporation, cannot be taxed for the mere privilege of existing. The corporation is*
38 *an artificial entity which owes its existence and charter power to the State, but the individual’s right to live and*
39 *own property are natural rights for the enjoyment of which an excise cannot be imposed.”*
40 [*Redfield v. Fisher*, 292 Oregon 814, 817]

41 *“Legislature...cannot name something to be a taxable privilege unless it is first a privilege.”* [*Taxation West*
42 *Key 43*]...*“The Right to receive income or earnings is a right belonging to every person and realization and*
43 *receipt of income is therefore not a ‘privilege’, that can be taxed.”*
44 [*Jack Cole Co. v. MacFarland*, 337 S.E.2d. 453, Tenn.]

45 Through the above process of corruption, the separation of powers is completely destroyed and nearly every American has
46 essentially been “assimilated” into the Executive Branch of the government, leaving the Constitutional Republic bequeathed
47 to us by our founding fathers vacant and abandoned. Nearly every service that we expect from government has been
48 systematically converted over the years into a franchise using the techniques described above. The political and legal changes
49 resulting from the above have been tabulated to show the “BEFORE” and the “AFTER” so their extremely harmful effects
50 become crystal clear in your mind. This process of corruption, by the way, is not unique to the United States, but is found in
51 every major industrialized country on earth.

1 **Table 22: Effect of turning government service into a franchise**

#	Characteristic	DE JURE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT	DE FACTO GOVERNMENT BASED ENTIRELY ON FRANCHISES
1	Purpose of government	Protection	Provide “social services” and “social insurance” to government “employees” and officers
2	Nature of government	Public trust Charitable trust	For-profit private corporation (see 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A))
3	Citizens	The Sovereigns “nationals” under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) “a person who, though not a citizen of the United States, owes permanent allegiance to the United States*.”	1. “Employees” or “officers” of the government 2. “Trustees” of the “public trust” 3. “customers” of the corporation 4. Statutory “U.S. citizens” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A)
4	Effective domicile of citizens	Sovereign state of the Union	Federal territory and the District of Columbia
5	Purpose of tax system	Fund “protection”	1. Socialism. 2. Political favors. 3. Wealth redistribution 4. Consolidation of power and control (corporate fascism)
6	Equal protection	Mandatory	Optional
7	Nature of courts	Constitutional Article III courts in the Judicial Branch	Administrative or “franchise” courts within the Executive Branch
8	Branches within the government	Executive Legislative Judicial	Executive Legislative (Judiciary merged with Executive. See Judicial Code of 1911)
9	Purpose of legal profession	Protect <i>individual</i> rights	1. Protect <i>collective</i> (government) rights. 2. Protect and expand the government monopoly. 3. Discourage reforms by making litigation so expensive that it is beyond the reach of the average citizen. 4. Persecute dissent.
10	Lawyers are	Unlicensed	Privileged and licensed and therefore subject to control and censorship by the government.
11	Votes in elections cast by	“Electors”	“Franchisees” called “registered voters” who are surety for bond measures on the ballot. That means they are subject to a “poll tax”.
12	Driving is	A common right	A licensed “privilege”
13	Marriage is	A common right	A licensed “privilege”
14	Purpose of the military	Protect sovereign American nationals. No draft within states of the Union is lawful. See Federalist Papers #15	1. Expand the corporate monopoly internationally 2. Protect public servants from the angry populace who want to end the tyranny.

#	Characteristic	DE JURE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT	DE FACTO GOVERNMENT BASED ENTIRELY ON FRANCHISES
15	Money is	Based on gold and silver Issued pursuant to Article 1, Section 8. Clause 5.	1. A corporate bond or obligation borrowed from the Federal Reserve at interest. 2. Issued pursuant to Article 1, Section 8. Clause 2.
16	Property of citizens is	Private and allodial	All property is donated to a "public use" and connected with a "public office" to procure the benefits of a franchise
17	Ownership of real property is	Legal	Equitable. The government owns the land, and you rent it from them using property taxes.
18	Purpose of sex	Procreation	Recreation
19	Responsibility	The individual sovereign is responsible for all his actions and choices.	The collective social insurance company is responsible. Personal responsibility is outlawed.

1 If you would like a more thorough explanation about the differences between a de facto government and a de jure government,
2 and evidence proving that we don't have a de jure government and the present government we have is, in fact, a de facto
3 government, see:

De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 **23.14 How the Courts attempt to illegally compel "nontaxpayers" into "franchise courts" and**
5 **deprive them of due process**

6 **23.14.1 Congress Cannot Pass a law to Compel those who are not Franchisees to Litigate in a Franchise Court**

7 It is very important to realize that no one can force a "nontaxpayer" into a legislative Court, such as an Article I or Article IV
8 court, to adjudicate a matter relating to taxes. Filing a case in these courts is entirely consensual in the case of a "nontaxpayer"
9 but not in the case of a "taxpayer".

10 *"The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our precedents.²⁹⁷*
11 *Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public rights must at a*
12 *minimum arise "between the government and others." Ex parte Bakelite Corp., *supra*, at 451, 49 S.Ct., at 413.²⁹⁸*
13 *In contrast, "the liability of one individual to another under the law as defined," Crowell v. Benson, *supra*, at 51,*
14 *52 S.Ct., at 292, is a matter of private rights. **Our precedents clearly establish that only controversies in the***
15 ***former category may be removed from Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or administrative***
16 ***agencies for their determination. See Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n,***
17 ***430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); Crowell v. Benson, *supra*, 285 U.S.,***
18 ***at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292. See also Katz, *Federal Legislative Courts*, 43 *Harv.L.Rev.* 894, 917-918 (1930).**FN24*****
19 ***Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized judicial power."***

20 [. . .]

²⁹⁷ *Crowell v. Benson*, 285 U.S. 22, 52 S.Ct. 285, 76 L.Ed. 598 (1932), attempted to catalog some of the matters that fall within the public-rights doctrine:

"Familiar illustrations of administrative agencies created for the determination of such matters are found in connection with the exercise of the congressional power as to interstate and foreign commerce, taxation, immigration, the public lands, public health, the facilities of the post office, pensions and payments to veterans." *Id.*, at 51, 52 S.Ct., at 292 (footnote omitted).

²⁹⁸ Congress cannot "withdraw from [Art. III] judicial cognizance any matter which, from its nature, is the subject of a suit at the common law, or in equity, or admiralty." *Murray's Lessee v. Hoboken Land & Improvement Co.*, 18 How. 272, 284 (1856) (emphasis added). It is thus clear that the presence of the United States as a proper party to the proceeding is a necessary but not sufficient means of distinguishing "private rights" from "public rights." And it is also clear that even with respect to matters that arguably fall within the scope of the "public rights" doctrine, the presumption is in favor of Art. III courts. See *Glidden Co. v. Zdanok*, 370 U.S., at 548-549, and n. 21, 82 S.Ct., at 1471-1472, and n. 21 (opinion of Harlan, J.). See also Currie, *The Federal Courts and the American Law Institute*, Part 1, 36 U.Chi.L.Rev. 1, 13-14, n. 67 (1968). Moreover, when Congress assigns these matters to administrative agencies, or to legislative courts, it has generally provided, and we have suggested that it may be required to provide, for Art. III judicial review. See *Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n*, 430 U.S., at 455, n. 13, 97 S.Ct., at 1269, n. 13.

1 Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress and other rights,
2 such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition of a critical difference between rights
3 created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us
4 to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected
5 in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against "encroachment or
6 aggrandizement" by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S.,
7 at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a statutory right [a "privilege" in this case, such as a "trade
8 or business"], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of
9 proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before
10 particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.FN35 Such
11 provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to
12 define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated
13 is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally
14 been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to
15 define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial
16 power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.
17 [*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

18 The above considerations explain many important unlawful activities of the District Courts and U.S. attorneys who litigate
19 in these courts on tax matters:

- 20 1. They frequently try to evade or disguise the nature of Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C as an excise taxes upon
21 the "trade or business" franchise. See:

[The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 22 2. They will refuse to acknowledge: that the ALL CAPS rendition of your name or the federal identifying number associated
23 with it are all of the following:
24 2.1. Is not the entity identified on your birth certificate.
25 2.2. Is the "res" or legal person against whom they are proceeding.

26 *"Res. Lat. The subject matter of a trust or will [or legislation]. In the civil law, a thing; an object. As a term*
27 *of the law, this word has a very wide and extensive signification, including not only things which are objects of*
28 *property, but also such as are not capable of individual ownership. And in old English law it is said to have a*
29 *general import, comprehending both corporeal and incorporeal things of whatever kind, nature, or species. By*
30 *"res," according to the modern civilians, is meant everything that may form an object of rights, in opposition*
31 *to "persona," which is regarded as a subject of rights. "Res," therefore, in its general meaning, comprises*
32 *actions [or CONSEQUENCES of choices and CONTRACTS/AGREEMENTS you make by procuring*
33 *BENEFITS] of all kinds; while in its restricted sense it comprehends every object of right, except actions.*
34 *This has reference to the fundamental division of the Institutes that all law relates either to persons, to things, or*
35 *to actions.*

36 **Res is everything that may form an object of rights and includes an object, subject-matter or status.** *In re*
37 *Riggle's Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22. The term is particularly applied to an object, subject-*
38 *matter, or status, considered as the defendant [hence, the ALL CAPS NAME] in an action, or as an object*
39 *against which, directly, proceedings are taken. Thus, in a prize case, the captured vessel is "the res"; and*
40 *proceedings of this character are said to be in rem. (See In personam; In Rem.) "Res" may also denote the action*
41 *or proceeding, as when a cause, which is not between adversary parties, is entitled "In re _____".*
42 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306*]

- 43 2.3. Is the "public office", "taxpayer", "trust", and "individual" against whom they are enforcing.

44 In practice, you must petition the court in what is called an "identity hearing" in order to force them to acknowledge that
45 the person they are enforcing against is not you, but your "straw man". When you finally get to the point where they
46 admit it, it becomes a matter of choice whether you choose to represent this entity. To the extent that you do is the extent
47 to which all obligations associated with the franchise are "voluntary".

- 48 3. When judges in District Courts are challenged to produce the statute from the Statutes At Large conferring Article III
49 jurisdiction upon their court and are told that case law doesn't answer the question, they will respond in the following
50 evasive and dilatory ways:
51 3.1. They are silent instead of just admitting that no such statute exists.
52 3.2. They will cite case law that doesn't answer the question. NO case law ever has identified a statute and if the judge
53 or U.S. attorney knew what it was, he would directly provide it but can't.
54 3.3. The judge will fraudulently claim "I have Article III jurisdiction". This is ridiculous, because:
55 3.3.1. Even if the Judge was appointed with Article III powers and is an Article III judge, he must ALSO preside in
56 an Article III court.

3.3.2. We are a society of laws, not men or the policy of men. Marbury v. Madison, [5 U.S. 137](#); 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803). Consequently, the ONLY authority he can cite to answer the question is a statute.

3.3.3. Courts CANNOT lawfully confer Constitutional jurisdiction upon themselves and only Congress can:

*It is contended that Congress has reversed this current by permitting the Supreme Court to legislate upon it. Congress could not confer, nor could the Supreme Court exercise the authority to ordain and establish 'inferior federal courts' and fix the jurisdiction thereof which power was given to Congress alone by the Constitution. Suffice it to say Congress gave the Supreme Court 'power to prescribe * * * rules of pleading, practice, and procedure * * * in criminal cases in district courts of the United States. ' 18 U.S.C.A. §687. Unless the transfer of jurisdiction from one court to another is governed by rules of pleading, practice and procedure, the statute was of no avail.[FN41](#) [U.S. v. Bink, 74 F.Supp. 603, D.C.Or. (1947)]*

*"This court has no authority to interpolate a limitation that is neither expressed nor implied. Our duty is to **execute** the law, **not to make it.**" [U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649 (1898)]*

4. When litigants submit affidavits to the court claiming under penalty of perjury that they are “nontaxpayers”, then these affidavits are ignored by the court, because addressing them would require an admission by the court that it may not hear the matter as a legislative “franchise court” only.
5. When the United States as Plaintiff cites I.R.C. provisions directly against a defendant and is challenged to produce evidence supporting one of the following two MANDATORY sources of jurisdiction, they are silent and cannot respond, because they would have to admit that they are making a prejudicial presumption that the defendant is a “public officer” working in the Executive Branch:
 - 5.1. Implementing regulations published in the Federal Register authorizing enforcement actions against private parties who are “nontaxpayers” domiciled outside the “United States”
 - 5.2. Proof that the defendant falls within one of the following three groups specifically exempted from the requirement for publication of enforcement regulations in the Federal Register:
 - 5.2.1. A military or foreign affairs function of the United States. [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(1\)](#).
 - 5.2.2. A matter relating to agency management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or contracts. [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(2\)](#).
 - 5.2.3. Federal agencies or persons in their capacity as officers, agents, or employees thereof. [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)\(1\)](#).

For further information on the above, see:

[Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

If a federal prosecutor tries to force a “nontaxpayer” into a “franchise court”, such as Tax Court, U.S. District Court, or the Court of Appeals, the defendant in such a case has standing to sue for:

1. Involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment and [42 U.S.C. §1994](#).
2. Deprivation of rights pursuant to [42 U.S.C. §1983](#).
3. Theft of your time and labor without just compensation in violation of the Fifth Amendment takings clause and , and [18 U.S.C. §1589\(3\)](#). Mandatory restitution is warranted pursuant to [18 U.S.C. §1593](#).

When the above happens, you can sue the federal actor civilly and personally as a constitutional tort action for damages indicated above. The following resources would be very helpful in the context of such a suit:

1. [Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [Silence as a Weapon and a Defense in Legal Discovery, Form #05.021](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. [Jailhouse Lawyer’s Handbook, Litigation Tool #10.002](#). Describes how to prosecute a Constitutional Tort Action
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
5. [42 U.S.C.A. §1983 \(42 Mbytes, large file!\)](#). All the case law on how to prosecute a Constitutional Tort.
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Sovereignty/42USCA1983-20070311.pdf>

23.14.2 How Courts Unlawfully Compel Nontaxpayers into Franchise Courts

The federal District and Circuit courts, being legislative franchise courts and not true Constitution Article III Courts, have adopted the following unlawful and unethical techniques to:

1. Reduce their workload.
2. Force “nontaxpayers” into franchise courts.
3. Manufacture more “taxpayers” out of innocent “nontaxpayers”.
4. Limit exposure to IRS abuses to those serving on jury duty.
5. Increase IRS collection “efficiency” and reduce collection costs.

The unlawful techniques are as follows:

1. The U.S. Supreme Court created the judicial doctrine known as the “Full Payment Rule”. This doctrine requires that “taxpayers” challenging an IRS assessment or collection action must pay the FULL amount owed BEFORE they may file suit in court. This doctrine was first appeared in explained in *Flora v. United States*, 362 U.S. 145, 80 S.Ct. 630, 647 (1960). The Full Payment Rule, however, can only apply to “taxpayers” without violating the Constitution, but courts commonly attempt to apply it unlawfully to innocent “nontaxpayers” and in so doing, compel many into slavery by fulfilling the obligations of franchisees called “taxpayers” without being able to avail themselves of any of the “benefits”.
2. The District and Circuit Courts frequently and unlawfully invoke the Anti-Injunction Act against “nontaxpayers” who are not subject to it. The act only applies to “taxpayers”, as the U.S. Supreme Court revealed in *South Carolina v. Regan*, 465 U.S. 367 (1984).
3. The District Courts frequently invoke the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) when they are petitioned to declare rights or status of persons who are “nontaxpayers” so that the IRS will leave them alone.

[TITLE 28 > PART VI > CHAPTER 151 > § 2201](#)
[§ 2201. Creation of remedy](#)

*(a) In a case of actual controversy within its jurisdiction, **except with respect to Federal taxes other than actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, a proceeding under section 505 or 1146 of title 11, or in any civil action involving an antidumping or countervailing duty proceeding regarding a class or kind of merchandise of a free trade area country (as defined in section 516A(f)(10) of the Tariff Act of 1930), as determined by the administering authority, any court of the United States, upon the filing of an appropriate pleading, may declare the rights and other legal relations of any interested party seeking such declaration, whether or not further relief is or could be sought. Any such declaration shall have the force and effect of a final judgment or decree and shall be reviewable as such.***

All of the above techniques are unlawful and violative of the Constitution for the following reasons:

1. There are no Article III courts that “nontaxpayers” may avail themselves of and therefore no remedy. See:

<i>What Happened to Justice?</i> , Form #06.012: Why there is no justice in federal court and what to do about it http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--
2. They impose unlawful deprivations of rights and bills of attainder against those who never explicitly surrendered any of their rights by consenting to participate in any franchise.
3. The judges who issue these orders are, themselves, surety for a “taxpayer” office who are incapable of being impartial. Any judge with an economic interest in the outcome a tax trial and especially one who judges without the supervision of an impartial jury is in violation of the following:
 - 3.1. 28 U.S.C. §144
 - 3.2. 28 U.S.C. §455
 - 3.3. The Code of Conduct for United States Judges
<http://www.uscourts.gov/guide/vol2/ch1.html>The U.S. Supreme Court even sanctioned this type of conflict of interest when a case concerning it was put before them. See *O’Malley v. Woodrough*, 307 U.S. 277 (1938) . Prior to that time, Congress had attempted to impose federal income taxes upon the judges and lost. See *Evans v. Gore*, 253 U.S. 245. The policy of the U.S. Supreme Court since *O’Malley* has consistently authorized federal judges to become subject to enforcement by the IRS, which has completely destroyed their partiality and caused the illegal enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code by the IRS to expand within states of the Union unchecked, even though it is not authorized by the Constitution.
4. The effect of being forced into an Article I franchise court such as U.S. Tax Court are that the accused is deprived of a right of trial by jury guaranteed by the Seventh Amendment.

23.15 Defending Yourself Against Compelled Participation in Franchises using the Government's Own Tactics

Government employs several weapons for defending themselves against legal against by others. We should understand these tactics and employ them prudently in our own defense to prevent compelled participation in franchises. If they try to interfere with our ability to do the same thing they are doing, we can claim they are violating equal protection protected by the Constitution:

1. Sovereign immunity. The "state" may not be sued in its own courts without its consent. This is a judicial doctrine which is also codified in 28 U.S.C., Chapter 97. An implied waiver of sovereign immunity occurs:

1.1. For any of the conditions specified in 28 U.S.C. §1605.

1.2. If the sovereign inadvertently misrepresents themselves as a "citizen" within the government's jurisdiction pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1603(b)(3).

The important thing to remember is that the government protects its attempts to compel participation in franchises by connecting activities of those who do it with the "color of law" and official duty and by creating at least the "appearance" that it is being done lawfully.

2. No delegated authority. Government will defend actions of employees, officers, and agents accused of wrongdoing by claiming that they were acting outside their delegated authority and that you should have known that by reading the law. Then they will blame you for trusting what the agent told you as a basis for belief because he was outside of his or her authority. See:

Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words or for Following Its Own Written Procedures!, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>

3. Disclaimer on speech. Government will claim that their publication, form, or speech was covered by a disclaimer and therefore was untrustworthy when those who rely upon it are injured. Then they will blame the person who relied on their unreliable forms or statements as the cause for their own injury. The IRS Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), for instance, says in section 4.10.7.2.8 that all IRS publications are untrustworthy. See also:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. Requirement that all contracts with the government be reduced to writing. Congress has on several occasions enacted statutes requiring that all contracts or franchises with the government must be reduced to writing and that anything not reduced to writing is unenforceable. The U.S. Supreme Court ruled on such a statute in the case of *Clark v. United States* (1877):

"Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law."
[*Clark v. United States*, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)]

5. Official Immunity. Employees of the government may not be sued in the government's courts if the Attorney General certifies in writing pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §2679(d) that they were acting within the bounds of their lawfully delegated authority. An officer of the government who exceeds the bounds of his or her authority, the courts have ruled, "ceases to represent the government":

*"The Government may not be sued except by its consent. The United States has not submitted to suit for specific performance*99 or for an injunction. This immunity may not be avoided by naming an officer of the Government as a defendant. **The officer may be sued only if he acts in excess of his statutory authority or in violation of the Constitution for then he ceases to represent the Government.**"*
[*U.S. ex. rel. Brookfield Const. Co. v. Stewart*, 284 F.Supp. 94 (1964)]

"... the maxim that the King can do no wrong has no place in our system of government; yet it is also true, in respect to the State itself, that whatever wrong is attempted in its name is imputable to its government and not to the State, for, as it can speak and act only by law, whatever it does say and do must be lawful. That which therefore is unlawful because made so by the supreme law, the Constitution of the United States, is not the word or deed of the State, but is the mere wrong and trespass of those individual persons who falsely spread and act in its name."

"This distinction is essential to the idea of constitutional government. To deny it or blot it out obliterates the line of demarcation that separates constitutional government from absolutism, free self- government based on the

1 sovereignty of the people from that despotism, whether of the one or the many, which enables the agent of the
2 state to declare and decree that he is the state; to say 'L'Etat, c'est moi.' Of what avail are written constitutions,
3 whose bills of right, for the security of individual liberty, have been written too often with the blood of martyrs
4 shed upon the battle-field and the scaffold, if their limitations and restraints upon power may be overpassed with
5 impunity by the very agencies created and appointed to guard, defend, and enforce them; and that, too, with the
6 sacred authority of law, not only compelling obedience, but entitled to respect? And how else can these principles
7 of individual liberty and right be maintained, if, when violated, the judicial tribunals are forbidden to visit
8 penalties upon individual offenders, who are the instruments of wrong, whenever they interpose the shield of the
9 state? **The doctrine is not to be tolerated.** The whole frame and scheme of the political
10 institutions of this country, state and federal, protest against it. Their continued existence is not compatible with
11 it. **It is the doctrine of absolutism, pure, simple, and naked, and of communism which is its twin, the double**
12 **progeny of the same evil birth."**
13 [*Poindexter v. Greenhow*, 114 U.S. 270, 5 S.Ct. 903 (1885)]

- 14 6. Judicial Immunity. Judges in the government's courts may not be sued if they were acting in the bounds of their own
15 lawfully delegated authority. The person responsible for determining whether they acted within the bounds of their
16 authority is the United States Attorney General, who must certify that under 28 U.S.C. §2679(d) above at the
17 commencement of any lawsuit against a judge.
- 18 7. Government pays the legal fees and/or court judgments against its own employees, even if they violated the law. [26](#)
19 [U.S.C. §7423](#) authorizes the Secretary of the Treasury to reimburse any IRS employee for damages and costs recovered
20 against him in court for wrongful collection actions.
- 21 8. Indemnification of their business partners for criminal or unlawful acts. 26 U.S.C. §3403 says that "employers" who
22 pay over withheld taxes shall not be liable to any person for the amount deducted and withheld. Judges and prosecutors
23 abuse this provision to infer that it protects those who withhold:
24 8.1. Illegally
25 8.2. Against persons who do not consent as required by 26 U.S.C. §3402(p).
26 8.3. Against persons who are not "taxpayers" and who have no liability.
27 8.4. Who are not "employers" and therefore not engaged in the "trade or business" franchise.
28 None of the above are true, but covetous public servants just love to create the impression that they are.

29 We employ many of the same protections for our Members as the government does above. For instance, Members are
30 required to employ all of the following documents throughout their interactions with the government to ensure that their rights
31 are fully protected:

- 32 1. SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001. This form:
33 1.1. Establishes a franchise that protects Members against government moles who join our ministry and use participation
34 as a method to gather evidence about or prosecute other Members.
35 1.2. Places the physical location of all Members outside the "United States" during the time that they are conducting
36 any financial transactions with the ministry.
37 1.3. Adds a disclaimer to all speech and writings of the ministry making them NON factual, NONactionable pursuant
38 to Federal Rule of Evidence 610. This prevents the ministry or from ever being the target of any legal proceeding.
- 39 2. Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002. This form surrenders all entitlement to Social Security
40 and does so in strict accordance with the rules and procedures of the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.). Once you
41 lose eligibility for the benefit, they can't enforce either the Social Security or "trade or business" franchises against you.
- 42 3. Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001. Members
43 are required to send this form to the Secretary of State and Attorney General of both the federal government and of their
44 state government.
45 3.1. Section 4.1 requires that all contracts with the government must be reduced to writing, must include consideration
46 that is specified in both directions in the contract itself. No government franchises satisfy all the requirements of
47 section 4.1 of the following document, and therefore they become unenforceable for the same reasons that contracts
48 against the government are enforceable. If the government argues with you, they are violating your right of equal
49 protection.
50 3.2. Section 4.2 reserves all rights under the Uniform Commercial Code, U.C.C. §1-308 and its predecessor, U.C.C. §1-
51 207.
52 3.3. Section 8.6 defines all terms on government forms IN ADVANCE so that they may not be used to employ
53 prejudicial presumptions that judges or prosecutors might use to destroy your rights.
54 3.4. Section 8.2 redefines the penalty of perjury statements on all government forms you submit pursuant to 28 U.S.C.
55 §1746(1) in order to place you outside of the "United States" and therefore outside of the jurisdiction of federal
56 courts.

- 1 3.5. Section 8.5 prevents the use of government identifying numbers against you by establishing that their use violates
2 the law.
- 3 3.6. Asks in advance of filing that all those filing information return reports that might connect you to the “trade or
4 business” franchise, such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099, be criminally prosecuted by the Department
5 of Justice because you don’t consent to participate and because it is illegal for you to impersonate a “public officer”
6 in the government pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §912.
- 7 3.7. Establishes an anti-franchise franchise whereby all those using or storing information about you, and especially
8 with a commercial purpose in mind, agree to become personally liable for all assessments and penalties. The
9 franchise also makes the perpetrators into the “substitute defendant” for you.
- 10 4. Corrected Information Return Attachment Letter, Form #04.002. This form:
- 11 4.1. Surrenders all right to any government “benefit” and requests that the recipient identify any benefits they think you
12 are eligible for that might cause a surrender of sovereign immunity. Failure to respond constitutes a court
13 admissible admission by the recipient that you are not eligible for any government “benefits” or franchises.
- 14 4.2. Rebutts all information returns filed against you that connect you to the “trade or business” franchise that is the heart
15 of the income tax.
- 16 4.3. Asks that those filing these false reports be criminally prosecuted pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §§7206, 7207, 18 U.S.C.
17 §912, etc.
- 18 4.4. Places a tremendous burden of proof upon the IRS to rebut if any part of the submission is incorrect and prescribes
19 a time limit that quickly puts them in default for silence.
- 20 5. Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a “Taxpayer Identification Number”, Form #04.205. This form proves that it
21 would be a criminal act for you to request or use a Taxpayer Identification Number. You can give this to financial
22 institutions, private employers, and business associates in order to prevent them from using government identification
23 numbers in association with you or any transactions you might have with them. This prevents you from being connected
24 to the “trade or business” franchise or from being confused with an “alien”. All “taxpayers” within the I.R.C. are statutory
25 “aliens” engaged in the “trade or business” franchise.
- 26 6. Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201. Attach this form to all tax forms you are compelled under threat of not being
27 hired or fired, to submit.
- 28 6.1. Establishes an anti-franchise franchise whereby all those using or storing information about you, and especially
29 with a commercial purpose in mind, agree to become personally liable for all assessments and penalties and must
30 reimburse you for any demand placed upon your time and resources. The franchise also makes the perpetrators
31 into the “substitute defendant” in any criminal prosecutions they attempt against you. The anti-franchise franchise
32 also causes the Recipient to surrender official, judicial, and sovereign immunity and stipulate that they are acting
33 as a private rather than public entity.
- 34 6.2. Requires that all contracts or franchises with the recipient must be reduced to writing and that implied contracts are
35 not allowed.
- 36 6.3. Defines all terms used on government forms to prevent false presumptions that prejudice the rights of the Submitter.
- 37 6.4. Declares the status of the submitter as a “nontaxpayer” with no domicile on federal territory who is not engaged in
38 the “trade or business” franchise to prevent false presumptions.
- 39 6.5. Identifies all identifying numbers as OTHER than Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers so
40 that they may not lawfully be used and fraud and identity theft results if they are used. Indicates that Submitter is
41 not eligible for any government benefit or Social Security to prevent being connected with government franchise.
- 42 6.6. The form establishes that you have no delegated authority to contract with the government, and therefore any
43 signatures or paper that might imply consent to engage in a franchise does not in fact produce it.
- 44 6.7. Requires the Recipient to provide witness immunity for the Submitter pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §6002.
- 45 7. Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001. Attach this form to all withholding documents.
- 46 7.1. Section 1, Box 14 Section indemnifies withholding agents from all liability for failure to withhold by transferring
47 the liability to the Submitter.
- 48 7.2. Declares the status of the submitter as a “nontaxpayer” with no domicile on federal territory who is not engaged in
49 the “trade or business” franchise to prevent false presumptions.

50 All of the above forms are available at the following location on our website:

[SEDM Forms/Publications Page](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 How “Justice” has been redefined to promote government franchises²⁹⁹

The term “justice” has been stealthily redefined over the years in order to promote government franchises. These franchises, in turn, are at the heart of unconstitutional efforts to privatize and corporatize government as described in the following:

Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

A very important subject that comes up all the time in the freedom community and especially in the context of litigation is the subject of “justice”. This term is widely misunderstood and quite subjective for most people. We must agree upon a definition in order to know EXACTLY what we are fighting for in the context of this ministry.

24.1 Legal definition of “justice”

The essence of the meaning of “justice” in fact, is the right to be “left alone”:

PAULSEN, ETHICS (Thilly's translation), chap. 9.

“Justice, as a moral habit, is that tendency of the will and mode of conduct which refrains from disturbing the lives and interests of others, and, as far as possible, hinders such interference on the part of others. This virtue springs from the individual's respect for his fellows as ends in themselves and as his co equals. The different spheres of interests may be roughly classified as follows: body and life; the family, or the extended individual life; property, or the totality of the instruments of action; honor, or the ideal existence; and finally freedom, or the possibility of fashioning one's life as an end in itself. The law defends these different spheres, thus giving rise to a corresponding number of spheres of rights, each being protected by a prohibition. . . . To violate the rights, to interfere with the interests of others, is injustice. All injustice is ultimately directed against the life of the neighbor; it is an open avowal that the latter is not an end in itself, having the same value as the individual's own life. The general formula of the duty of justice may therefore be stated as follows: Do no wrong yourself, and permit no wrong to be done, so far as lies in your power; or, expressed positively: Respect and protect the right.”
[*Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 2*]

The U.S. Supreme Court stated the above slightly differently:

“The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.”
[*Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990)*]

So in the context of “government” as legally defined, the FIRST duty of government is to LEAVE YOU ALONE, and to ONLY enforce that which you have specifically asked for and consented to in a civil context. If they won't do that, then you shouldn't be hiring them to protect your right to be left alone by anyone ELSE through paying them “taxes”.

“Justice is the end of government. It is the end of civil society. It ever has been, and ever will be pursued, until it be obtained, or until liberty be lost in the pursuit.”
[*James Madison, The Federalist No. 51 (1788)*]

The Bible also states the foundation of justice by saying:

“Do not strive with [or try to regulate or control or enslave] a man without cause, if he has done you no harm.”
[*Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV*]

And finally, Thomas Jefferson agreed with the above by defining “justice” as follows in his First Inaugural Address:

“With all [our] blessings, what more is necessary to make us a happy and a prosperous people? Still one thing more, fellow citizens--a wise and frugal Government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from

²⁹⁹ Source: *Requirement for Consent*, Form #05.003, Section 2; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 *the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close*
2 *the circle of our felicities.*

3 [*Thomas Jefferson: 1st Inaugural, 1801. ME 3:320*]

4 Therefore, the word “injustice” means interference with the equal rights of others absent their consent and which constitutes
5 an injury NOT as any law defines it, but as the PERSON who is injured defines it. Under this conception of “justice”,
6 anything done with your consent cannot be classified as “injustice” or an injury.

7 The most obvious form of injustice is a criminal mafia that will continue to disturb and threaten you until you pay them
8 “protection money” in order to essentially procure the PRIVILEGE to be left alone. This is the model upon which the IRS
9 operates: They continue to harass, lien, and levy you administratively, even if you are NOT a statutory “taxpayer” and instead
10 are a non-resident non-person, unless and until you essentially pay them “protection money”. Materials on our site prove
11 extensively that a criminal mafia is EXACTLY what the IRS is, including the following memorandum of law:

Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service, Form #05.005

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 The concept of justice explains why a policeman must have “probable cause” in order to detain, arrest, or interrogate you.
13 The presumption is that you have a right to be left alone and the policemen must not disturb your peace unless they have a
14 reasonable cause to do so that is or can be demonstrated with court admissible evidence.

15 The concept of justice originates from the legal definition of property. The essence and foundation of the “property right”,
16 as held by the U.S. Supreme Court, is the right to EXCLUDE ANYONE AND EVERYONE else, from using, controlling, or
17 benefitting from the use of YOUR property:

18 *“We have repeatedly held that, as to property reserved by its owner for private use, ‘the right to exclude [others*
19 *is] one of the most essential sticks in the bundle of rights that are commonly characterized as property.’”*
20 *Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 (1982), quoting Kaiser Aetna v. United*
21 *States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 (1979).* “

22 [*Nollan v. California Coastal Comm’n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987)*]

23
24 *“In this case, we hold that the ‘right to exclude,’ so universally held to be a fundamental element of the*
25 *property right,^[11] falls within this category of interests that the Government cannot take without*
26 *compensation.’”*

27 [*Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979)*]

28 [11] See, e. g., *United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Ct.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 (1975);*
29 *United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 (CA5 1961).* As stated by Mr. Justice Brandeis, “[a]n essential element
30 of individual property is the legal right to exclude others from enjoying it.” *International News Service v.*
31 *Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 (1918) (dissenting opinion).*

32 The right to exclude that is the essence of the right to PRIVATE property extends not only to other people or businesses, but
33 to ANY and EVERY government, because under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, all “persons”, including
34 artificial “persons” such as government corporations, are EQUAL. The result of exercising your right to exclude the
35 government is that they HAVE to LEAVE THE PROPERTY ALONE, and NOT try to steal it or deceive you into donating
36 it to them. The only lawful basis for interfering with the use or ownership of any kind of property is when the property is
37 abused to INJURE the equal rights of your sovereign neighbor, and that interference can come only AFTER the injury is
38 inflicted, and not before.

39 *“The sole end, for which mankind are warranted, individually or collectively... in interfering with the liberty of*
40 *action of any of their number, is self-protection.’”*

41 [*John Stewart Mill, On Liberty, p. 223*]

42 *“Do not strive with [or try to regulate or control or enslave] a man without cause, if he has done you no harm.’”*
43 [*Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV*]

44 Every remedy provided by a lawful de jure government for the protection of private rights therefore BEGINS with
45 demonstrating a quantifiable PAST and not FUTURE injury to a specific, enumerated natural or constitutional right. That
46 remedy can only be imposed absent our consent when the following two conditions are met:

- 1 1. Someone's else's equal rights have been injured.. AND
- 2 2. A specific injury has resulted from that violation under the common law.
- 3 2.1. If the remedy is a civil statutory remedy, we must have a domicile within the jurisdiction of the court administering
- 4 the remedy before it can be invoked.
- 5 2.2. If the remedy is a civil common law remedy, no domicile is necessary to invoke it in court.
- 6 2.3. If the remedy is a criminal remedy, the violation occurred on territory protected by the sovereign. Otherwise the
- 7 act of criminal enforcement against nonresident parties amounts essentially to international terrorism.

8 Fulfillment of the above requirements in a court of law is why those serving as "judges" are referred to as "justices".

9 "Leaving people alone" and "not injuring them" are therefore equivalent. The biblical definition of "love" also fills this
10 requirement not to harm others and thereby to ensure that you "leave them alone".

11 *For the commandments, "You shall not commit adultery," "You shall not murder," "You shall not steal," "You*
12 *shall not bear false witness," "You shall not covet," and if there is any other commandment, are all summed up*
13 *in this saying, namely, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself."*

14 **Love does no harm to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of the law.**
15 *[Romans 13:9-10, Bible, NKJV]*

16 In order to sue someone in court for an injury to your private rights under the common law, you must be able to demonstrate
17 an injury. This is called "standing". You don't have the right or the jurisdiction to interfere with others and drag them into
18 court until THEY have injured you and thereby disturbed your right to be left alone. That's what the Readings on the History
19 and System of the Common Law book above implies.

20 **24.2 Political definition of "Social Justice"**

21 "Social Justice" is used as the justification by statists for transforming a free society where the people are equal to the
22 government into a civil religion that worships government as a pagan deity. Here is a POLITICAL definition of the term
23 from a United Nations report:

24 *"Social justice may be broadly understood as the fair and compassionate distribution of the fruits of economic*
25 *growth...*

26 *[. . .]*

27 *"Social justice is not possible without strong and coherent redistributive policies conceived and implemented by*
28 *public agencies."*

29 *[["Social Justice in an Open World: The Role of the United Nations". The International Forum for Social](#)*
30 *[Development, DEPARTMENT OF ECONOMIC AND SOCIAL AFFAIRS, Division for Social Policy and](#)*
31 *[Development, ST/ESA/305" \(PDF\). New York: United Nations. 2006. p. 16\]](#)*

32 According to the above U.N. definition, "social justice" therefore implies:

- 33 1. A strong overarching government MUCH more powerful than individuals so it can STEAL from individuals with
34 impunity.

35 ***The Law and Charity***

36 *You say: "There are persons who have no money," and you turn to the law. but the law is not a breast that fills*
37 *itself with milk. Nor are the lacteal veins of the law supplied with milk from a source outside the society. Nothing*
38 *can enter the public treasury for the benefit of one citizen or one class unless other citizens and other classes*
39 *have been forced to send it in. **If every person draws from the treasury the amount that he has put in it, it is***
40 ***true that the law then plunders nobody. But this procedure does nothing for the persons who have no money.***
41 ***It does not promote equality of income. The law can be an instrument of equalization only as it takes from***
42 ***some persons and gives to other persons. When the law does this, it is an instrument of plunder.***
43 *[[The Law](#), Frederic Bastiat; SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/TheLaw/TheLaw.htm>]*

- 44 2. A collectivist society, where everything is controlled by the state. Control is synonymous with ownership, because
45 ownership is based on the right to EXCLUDE any and all others from using or benefitting from a thing:

1 *Collectivism: a political or economic theory advocating collective control [e.g. OWNERSHIP] esp. over*
2 *production and distribution or a system marked by such control.*
3 *[Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 259]*

4 *Property. [. . .]The term is said to extend to every species of valuable right and interest. More specifically,*
5 *ownership; **the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to dispose of a thing in every legal way, to***
6 ***possess it, to use it, and to exclude everyone else from interfering with it.** That dominion or indefinite right of*
7 *use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things or subjects. The exclusive right of*
8 *possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have to anything; being used to refer*
9 *to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no way depends on another man's*
10 *courtesy.*
11 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]*

12 A government that can take away your property that you haven't hurt someone with is the REAL owner. You are just
13 a custodian over THEIR property if they can do THAT. For more on collectivism, see:

[Collectivism and How to Resist It, Form #12.024
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

- 14 3. A government with superior or supernatural powers above human beings, who are the natural. If it is theft for a human
15 to steal wealth from one and give to another and all people are equal, then the government can't do it either.

16 ***To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow***
17 ***it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery***
18 ***because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under***
19 ***legislative forms.***

20 ***Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or***
21 ***property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed***
22 ***by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.'** Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.*

23 *Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common*
24 *mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the***
25 ***government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are***
26 ***imposed for a public purpose.'** See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11*
27 *Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.*
28 *Fond du Lac, supra.'*
29 *[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]*

- 30 4. No equality between the government and the governed.
31 5. Coerced servitude to the will of the majority at the expense of the individual.
32 6. Idolatry, which is the worship or servitude towards anything but God, and ESPECIALLY towards civil rulers.

33 *Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah, and said to him, "Look, you are*
34 *old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. **Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER***
35 ***them!]**".*

36 *But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, "**Give us a king to judge us.**" So Samuel prayed to the Lord. **And***
37 ***the Lord said to Samuel, "Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected Me***
38 ***[God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that***
39 ***I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods***
40 ***[Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry].** Now therefore, heed their*
41 *voice. However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign over*
42 *them."*

43 *So Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who asked him for a king. And he said, "**This will be the***
44 ***behavior of the king who will reign over you: He will take [STEAL] your sons and appoint them for his own***
45 ***chariots and to be his horsemen, and some will run before his chariots. He will appoint captains over his***
46 ***thousands and captains over his fifties, will set some to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and some to***
47 ***make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take [STEAL] your daughters to be***
48 ***perfumers, cooks, and bakers. And he will take [STEAL] the best of your fields, your vineyards, and your olive***
49 ***groves, and give them to his servants. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your grain and your vintage, and give***
50 ***it to his officers and servants. And he will take [STEAL] your male servants, your female servants, your finest***
51 ***young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work [as SLAVES]. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your***
52 ***sheep. And you will be his servants [PUBLIC OFFICER SLAVES/WHORES!]. And you will cry out in that***
53 ***day because of your king whom you have chosen for yourselves, and the LORD will not hear you in that day.**"*

1 Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, "No, but we will have a king over us,
2 that we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles."
3 [[1 Sam. 8:4-20](#), Bible, NKJV]

- 4 7. The resulting government CANNOT be one of delegated powers from the people, because The Sovereign People
5 cannot delegate a power to a government that they themselves do not possess. The following maxims of law prove this
6 point out.

7 "*Derivativa potestas non potest esse major primitive. Wing. Max. 36; Pinch. Law, b.1. c.3, p.11.*
8 *The power [sovereign immunity in this case] which is derived cannot be greater than that from which it is*
9 *derived."*
10 [[Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged](#), 8th Edition, pg. 2131]

11 "*Nemo potest facere per obliquum quod non potest facere per directum. 1 Eden 512.*
12 *No one can do that indirectly which cannot be done directly."*
13 [[Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged](#), 8th Edition, pg. 2147]

14 "*Quod per me non possum, nec per alium. 4 Co. 24 b: 11 id. 87a.*
15 *What I cannot do in person, I cannot do through the agency of another."*
16 [[Bouvier's Law Dictionary Unabridged](#), 8th Edition, pg. 2159]

17 **24.3 Legal justice can easily be perverted when it is defined as "give every man his due"**

18 This section is prompted by the following question appearing in our Member Forums:

19 **Ministry Introduction: Your Definition of "Justice"**

20 *After advising a friend to review materials regarding the Introduction to your Ministry, she raises a valid point*
21 *on the "Legal definition of Justice". According to your Form #12.014, It is stated that the legal definition of*
22 *justice is the right to simply be left alone.*

23 *Her concerns as well as mine are these:*

24 *1. After clicking the link and reading the entire page including Black's Law Dictionary, we didn't find anywhere*
25 *where the "legal definition" of Justice is the right to be left alone.*

26 *2. After researching the bible, hoping to discover even biblical law that implies justice as simply the right to be*
27 *left alone, I came up empty handed there as well.*

28 *3. No legal dictionary has this meaning, and it appears on the surface that this statement is purely driven by your*
29 *contempt of the government. Not that that's a bad thing, however, it doesn't reflect "truth" and truth is justice.*

30 *I address these issues because that statement seems a bit misleading to the average person whose reading your*
31 *material for the first time, and might be deterred from moving forward on the Path to Freedom if in fact there is*
32 *no way to prove the author's perspective of it.*

33 *As a member subscriber, I understand the mission at hand, and probably share the same sentiment as the author,*
34 *however, I feel it my duty to at least address it, as it might be a hindrance to those who are willing to learn from*
35 *and be a part of this ministry.*

36 [[SEDM Member Forum 9.4](#), SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/forums/topic/ministry-introduction-your-definition-of-justice/#post-122811>]
37

38 First of all, the author of the above appears to have missed the definition of "justice" in the context of the common law that
39 we provided in section 24.1 earlier:

40 *PAULSEN, ETHICS (Thilly's translation), chap. 9.*

41 ***"Justice, as a moral habit, is that tendency of the will and mode of conduct which refrains from disturbing the***
42 ***lives and interests of others, and, as far as possible, hinders such interference on the part of others.*** *This virtue*
43 *springs from the individual's respect for his fellows as ends in themselves and as his co equals. The different*
44 *spheres of interests may be roughly classified as follows: body and life; the family, or the extended individual*
45 *life; property, or the totality of the instruments of action; honor, or the ideal existence; and finally freedom, or*
46 *the possibility of fashioning one's life as an end in itself. The law defends these different spheres, thus giving rise*

1 to a corresponding number of spheres of rights, each being protected by a prohibition. . . . To violate the rights,
2 to interfere with the interests of others, is injustice. All injustice is ultimately directed against the life of the
3 neighbor; it is an open avowal that the latter is not an end in itself, having the same value as the individual's own
4 life. The general formula of the duty of justice may therefore be stated as follows: Do no wrong yourself, and
5 permit no wrong to be done, so far as lies in your power; or, expressed positively: Respect and protect the right."
6 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 2]

7 The author also overlooked most of the other treatment in section 24.1, which also defined "justice" using the Bible and the
8 U.S. Supreme Court. The fact that the word "justice" does not appear in the authorities cited isn't terribly relevant, because
9 the concept is sound from the authorities provided. The reader too should reread the section 24.1 if they are at all uncertain
10 about the meaning of justice.

11 Second of all, the main source of confusion comes from those who define justice as "giving every man his due". It is quite
12 common, for instance, to see legal definitions of "justice" include the phrase "give every man his due" rather than simply
13 "the right to be left alone". Below are a few notable examples we dug up from various authoritative sources:

14 *Justice, n. Title given to judges, particularly judges of U.S. and state supreme courts, and as well to judges of*
15 *appellate courts. The U.S. Supreme Court, and most state supreme courts are composed of a chief justice and*
16 *several associate justices.*

17 *Proper administration of laws. In jurisprudence, the constant and perpetual disposition of legal matters or*
18 *disputes to render every man his due.*

19 *Commutative justice concerns obligations as between persons (e.g., in exchange of goods) and requires*
20 *proportionate equality in dealings of person to person; Distributive justice concerns obligations of the community*
21 *to the individual, and requires fair disbursement of common advantages and sharing of common burdens; Social*
22 *justice concerns obligations of individual to community and its end is the common good.*

23 *In Feudal law, jurisdiction; judicial cognizance of causes or offenses. High justice was the jurisdiction or right*
24 *of trying crimes of every kind, even the highest. This was a privilege claimed and exercised by the great lords*
25 *or barons of the middle ages. Law justice was jurisdiction of petty offenses.*

26 *See also Miscarriage of justice; Obstructing justice.*

27 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 864]*

28
29 *The object of Law is the administration of justice. Law is a body of rule for the systematic and regular public*
30 *administration of justice. Hence we may ask, at the outset, what is justice?*

31 *INSTITUTES OF JUSTINIAN, I, I, sees. 1, 3.*

32 *Justice is the set and constant purpose which gives to every man his due. The precepts of law are these: to live*
33 *honorably, to injure no one, and to "give every man his due".*

34 *[Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 1]*

35
36 *JUSTICE - The constant and perpetual disposition to render every man his due. Justinian, Inst. b. 1, tit. 1; Co.*
37 *2d Inst. 56.*

38 *[Bouvier's Law Dictionary (1856)]*

39
40 *Justice — is rendering to every one [equally, whether citizen or alien] that which is his due. It has been*
41 *distinguished from equity in this respect, that while justice means merely the doing [of] what positive law*
42 *demand, equity means the doing of what is fair and right in every separate case.*

43 *[Easton's Bible Dictionary, 1996]*

44 The above definitions invite a PERVERSION of justice, and especially by judges. This is because:

1. He who writes the rules or definitions always wins. In other words, the CREATOR or GRANTOR of a PUBLIC right (franchise) literally OWNS everyone who exercises that right. See:

1.1. The U.S. Supreme Court:

"These general rules are well settled:

(1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself [a "public right", which is a euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation to provide a remedy through the courts. *United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black*, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354; *Ex parte Atocha*, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; *Gordon v. United States*, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; *De Groot v. United States*, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; *Comegys v. Vasse*, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108.

(2) That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive. *Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co.*, 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann. Cas. 1916A, 118; *Arnson v. Murphy*, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; *Barnet v. National Bank*, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212; *Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing*, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone, require us to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon the construction of the act. See *Medbury v. United States*, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779; *Parish v. MacVeagh*, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; *McLean v. United States*, 226 U.S. 374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260; *United States v. Laughlin (No. 200)*, 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 696, decided April 14, 1919."

[*U.S. v. Babcock*, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]

1.2. O'Reilly Factor, April 8, 2015, John Piper of the Oklahoma Wesleyan University

http://famguardian.org/Media/20150408_1958-The_O'Reilly_Factor-Dealing%20with%20slanderous%20liberals%20biblically-Everett%20Piper.mp4

2. Congress WRITES the rules in their statutory civil franchises and civil laws. This includes the entire civil code. These "rules" protect ONLY "public rights", not PRIVATE rights. In fact, you have to give up ALL of your natural and constitutional and common law rights to pursue a civil statutory remedy OF ANY KIND. In other words, you have to VOLUNTARILY SURRENDER your SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY to invoke a statutory remedy. This waiver of sovereignty and sovereign immunity under the common law and the Constitution is, in fact, how one becomes a "subject" under any "act of Congress":

"The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption."

[*The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship*, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;

SOURCE:

http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf

See *Magill v. Browne*, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 *Words and Phrases*, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in *Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law*, vol. 54, p. 31.

Municipal law, thus understood, is properly defined to be "a rule of civil conduct prescribed by the supreme power in a state, commanding what is right and prohibiting what is wrong."

[. . .]

It is also called a rule to distinguish it from a compact or agreement; for a compact is a promise proceeding from us, law is a command directed to us. The language of a compact is, "I will, or will not, do this"; that of a law is, "thou shalt, or shalt not, do it." It is true there is an obligation which a compact carries with it, equal in point of conscience to that of a law; but then the original of the obligation is different. In compacts we ourselves determine and promise what shall be done, before we are obliged to do it; in laws, we are obliged to act without ourselves determining or promising anything at all. Upon these accounts law is defined to be "a rule."
[*Readings on the History and System of the Common Law*, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4]

- 1 3. The civil franchise code, in turn, only regulates public officers on official business and cannot impair PRIVATE or
 2 CONSTITUTIONAL rights. That is why 4 U.S.C. §72 requires public officers to serve in places NOT protected by the
 3 Constitution on federal territory within the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress. See:
 4 3.1. *Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"*, Form #05.042
 5 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 6 3.2. *Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037
 7 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 8 4. Judges essentially by fiat write the "definitions" by adding to statutes and case law through presumption and violation
 9 of the Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation. On the other hand, judges CANNOT violate these rules if
 10 statutes are not invoked to determine "what is due". See:
 11

<i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i> , Form #05.014 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

 12 5. Judges are financially "incentivized" to use the statutory PUBLIC definitions and thereby ENFRANCHISE you and
 13 the administration of justice in order to increase their importance, pay, and government revenues.³⁰⁰ It makes them into
 14 lords over their own franchise "fiefdom":

14 *"franchise court. Hist. A privately held court that (usu.) exists by virtue of a royal grant [privilege], with*
 15 *jurisdiction over a variety of matters, depending on the grant and whatever powers the court acquires over time.*
 16 *In 1274, Edward I abolished many of these feudal courts by forcing the nobility to demonstrate by what authority*
 17 *(quo warranto) they held court. If a lord could not produce a charter reflecting the franchise, the court was*
 18 *abolished. - Also termed courts of the franchise.*

19 *Dispensing justice was profitable. Much revenue could come from the fees and dues, fines and amercements. This*
 20 *explains the growth of the second class of feudal courts, the Franchise Courts. They too were private courts held*
 21 *by feudal lords. Sometimes their claim to jurisdiction was based on old pre-Conquest grants ... But many of them*
 22 *were, in reality, only wrongful usurpations of private jurisdiction by powerful lords. These were put down after*
 23 *the famous Quo Warranto enquiry in the reign of Edward I." W.J.V. Windeyer, Lectures on Legal History 56-57*
 24 *(2d ed. 1949)."*
 25 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition, p. 668]*

- 26 6. The definition judges INVENT by illegal means and fiat invites you to use the civil STATUTORY definitions of what
 27 is "due" if you or they don't like the common law definitions. This then invites you to become a public officer and
 28 therefore "subject" of the government who is INFERIOR. That public officer is called a civil statutory "citizen",
 29 "resident", "person", or "taxpayer", etc.

30 The reason that so many legal reference sources try to confuse the definition of "justice" and replace "the right to be left
 31 alone" with the phrase "give every man his due" is to try to turn justice into a franchise and "benefit" that they can charge for
 32 and which you then have an obligation to PAY directly and personally for. That payment usually is demanded through
 33 income (franchise) taxes:

34 *"Hominum caus jus constitutum est. Law is established for the benefit of man."*
 35 *[Bouvier's Law Dictionary, 1856; SOURCE:*
 36 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>*]*

37 Franchises are covered in:

<i>Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises</i> , Form #05.030 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

38 This type of abuse by judges in collusion with legislators is a perversion of the original meaning of the word so that "justice"
 39 can be turned into a profitable franchise and the courts can be turned into a place of business, like the money changers who
 40 Jesus got angry at.

41 *"To no one will we sell, to no one will we refuse or delay right or justice."*
 42 *[Magna Carta, ch. 40 (1215)]*

³⁰⁰ Watch the following video for proof, right from Supreme Court justice Antonin Scalia: SEDM Exhibit 11.006;
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>.

1 "Woe to you, scribes [religious leaders] and Pharisees [lawyers], hypocrites! For you pay tithes of mint and anise
2 and cummin [to the false god of government with your attorney licenses and your 501(c)(3) and "privileged" tax
3 exemptions, neither of which any positive law requires], and have neglected the weightier [most important]
4 matters of the law [God's Law]: justice and mercy and faith [in God, and Truth]. These you ought to have done,
5 without leaving the others undone."
6 [Jesus (God) in Matt. 23:23, Bible, NKJV]

7 Government is a ministry OF GOD that can never be done for profit. The minute it adopts a profit motive or tries to recruit
8 you as a public officer in order to pay you "benefits" is the minute it becomes INJUSTICE. That injustice turns an ELITE
9 class of BENEFACTORS of the franchise loot into plunderers of the oppressed or enfranchised class. It also turns the ballot
10 box and the jury box into a BATTLEGROUND for loot.

11 "The income tax law under consideration is marked by discriminating features which affect the whole law. It
12 discriminates between those who receive an income of four thousand dollars and those who do not. It thus
13 vitiates, in my judgment, by this arbitrary discrimination, the whole legislation. Hamilton says in one of his
14 papers, (the Continentalist,) "the genius of liberty reprobates everything arbitrary or discretionary in taxation. It
15 exacts that every man, by a definite and general rule, should know what proportion of his property the State
16 demands; whatever liberty we may boast of in theory, it cannot exist in fact while [arbitrary] assessments
17 continue." 1 Hamilton's Works, ed. 1885, 270. The legislation, in the discrimination it makes, is class legislation.
18 Whenever a distinction is made in the burdens a law imposes or in the benefits it confers on any citizens by
19 reason of their birth, or wealth, or religion, it is class legislation, and leads inevitably to oppression and abuses,
20 and to general unrest and disturbance in society [e.g. wars, political conflict, violence, anarchy]. It was hoped
21 and believed that the great amendments to the Constitution which followed the late civil war had rendered such
22 legislation impossible for all future time. But the objectionable legislation reappears in the act under
23 consideration. It is the same in essential character as that of the English income statute of 1691, which taxed
24 Protestants at a certain rate, Catholics, as a class, at double the rate of Protestants, and Jews at another and
25 separate rate. Under wise and constitutional legislation every citizen should contribute his proportion, however
26 small the sum, to the support of the government, and it is no kindness to urge any of our citizens to escape from
27 that obligation. If he contributes the smallest mite of his earnings to that purpose he will have a greater regard
28 for the government and more self-respect 597*597 for himself feeling that though he is poor in fact, he is not a
29 pauper of his government. And it is to be hoped that, whatever woes and embarrassments may betide our people,
30 they may never lose their manliness and self-respect. Those qualities preserved, they will ultimately triumph over
31 all reverses of fortune."

32 [. . .]

33 "Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that go down to the very
34 foundation of the government. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress, where
35 is the course of usurpation to end? The present assault upon capital is but the beginning. It will be but the
36 stepping-stone to others. larger and more sweeping, till our political contests will become a war of the poor
37 against the rich; a war constantly growing in intensity and bitterness."

38 "If the court sanctions the power of discriminating taxation, and nullifies the uniformity mandate of the
39 Constitution," as said by one who has been all his life a student of our institutions, "it will mark the hour when
40 the sure decadence of our present government will commence." If the purely arbitrary limitation of \$4000 in
41 the present law can be sustained, none having less than that amount of income being assessed or taxed for the
42 support of the government, the limitation of future Congresses may be fixed at a much larger sum, at five or ten
43 or twenty thousand dollars, parties possessing an income of that amount alone being bound to bear the burdens
44 of government; or the limitation may be designated at such an amount as a board of "walking delegates" may
45 deem necessary. There is no safety in allowing the limitation to be adjusted except in strict compliance with the
46 mandates of the Constitution which require its taxation, if imposed by direct taxes, to be apportioned among the
47 States according to their representation, and if imposed by indirect taxes, to be uniform in operation and, so far
48 as practicable, in proportion to their property, equal upon all citizens. Unless the rule of the Constitution
49 governs, a majority may fix the limitation at such rate as will not include any of their own number."
50 [Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895)]

51
52 "And you shall take no bribe, for a bribe blinds the discerning and perverts the words of the righteous."
53 [Exodus 23:8, Bible, NKJV]

54 "He who is greedy for gain troubles his own house,
55 But he who hates bribes will live."
56 [Prov. 15:27, Bible, NKJV]

57 "Surely oppression destroys a wise man's reason.
58 And a bribe debases the heart."
59 [Ecclesiastes 7:7, Bible, NKJV]

1 Justice implies equity between you and the government, and franchises destroy that equity. If you and the government are
2 truly equal to each other and THEY claim to be “sovereign” then you are too, because all their authority was delegated by
3 WE THE PEOPLE individually. You can’t delegate what you don’t have. Usury and injustice always happens when private
4 financial interest is allowed to trump justice, equality, and equity between you and the government. By “usury”, we mean
5 the abuse of money and franchises to create inequality between people under the law. Justice and “leaving you alone” on the
6 one hand, and franchises and “giving men their due” on the other hand are entirely incompatible with each other. They
7 should NEVER be allowed to be confused, because EVIL and criminal conflict of interest will always result. That evil will
8 happen because of the inequality and subjection that is created through franchises and commerce.

9 *“Protectio trahit subjectionem, subjectio projectionem.*

10 *Protection draws to it subjection, subjection, protection. Co. Litt. 65.”*

11 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*

12 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>*

13 To choose a domicile within the jurisdiction of a secular and therefore pagan government under civil statutes that impute
14 superior or supernatural powers to the government is to nominate a secular king to be ABOVE you and to FIRE God as your
15 protector:

16 *Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah, and said to him, “Look, you are*
17 *old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER*
18 *them]”.*

19 *But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, “Give us a king to judge us.” So Samuel prayed to the Lord.*
20 *And the Lord said to Samuel, “Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected*
21 *Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that*
22 *I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods*
23 *[Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry]. Now therefore, heed their*
24 *voice. However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign*
25 *over them.”*

26 *So Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who asked him for a king. And he said, “This will be the*
27 *behavior of the king who will reign over you: He will take [STEAL] your sons and appoint them for his own*
28 *chariots and to be his horsemen, and some will run before his chariots. He will appoint captains over his*
29 *thousands and captains over his fifties, will set some to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and some to*
30 *make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take [STEAL] your daughters to be*
31 *perfumers, cooks, and bakers. And he will take [STEAL] the best of your fields, your vineyards, and your olive*
32 *groves, and give them to his servants. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your grain and your vintage, and give*
33 *it to his officers and servants. And he will take [STEAL] your male servants, your female servants, your finest*
34 *young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work [as SLAVES]. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your*
35 *sheep. And you will be his servants. And you will cry out in that day because of your king whom you have*
36 *chosen for yourselves, and the LORD will not hear you in that day.”*

37 *Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, “No, but we will have a king over us,*
38 *that we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles.”*
39 *[1 Sam. 8:4-20, Bible, NKJV]*

40 Judges in civil franchise court try to make justice profitable by saying that the civil STATUTES are what is “due” rather than
41 the Bill of Rights. If you gave a judge a choice of WHICH law he would enforce:

- 42 1. Common law or the Constitution that netted him NO money, NO power, and creates extra work executing because it
43 relies on case law instead of statutes.
- 44 2. Civil franchise “codes”, which are profitable and literally make him the head of his own little fiefdom or “franchise”.

45 ...then which one do you think he will ALWAYS choose? This subject is called “choice of law” in the legal field³⁰¹. It’s
46 inevitable that the judge will ALWAYS choose civil franchises so he can STEAL the most money and grab the most power.
47 Why even OFFER a judge this option by choosing a domicile, becoming a statutory “citizen” or “resident”? Its insanity and
48 commercial suicide.

49 *“It has long been my opinion, and I have never shrunk from its expression,... that the germ of dissolution of our*
50 *Federal Government is in the constitution of the Federal Judiciary--an irresponsible body (for impeachment is*
51 *scarcely a scare-crow), working like gravity by night and by day, gaining a little today and a little tomorrow,*

³⁰¹ For a discussion of Choice of Law rules, see: *Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018, Section 3; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 and advancing its noiseless step like a thief over the field of jurisdiction until all shall be usurped from the
2 States and the government be consolidated into one. To this I am opposed."

3 [Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:331]

4 "Contrary to all correct example, [the Federal judiciary] are in the habit of going out of the question before them,
5 to throw an anchor ahead and grapple further hold for future advances of power. They are then in fact the corps
6 of sappers and miners, steadily working to undermine the independent rights of the States and to consolidate
7 all power in the hands of that government in which they have so important a freehold estate."

8 [Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121]

9 "The judiciary of the United States is the subtle corps of sappers and miners constantly working under ground to
10 undermine the foundations of our confederated fabric. They are construing our Constitution from a co-ordination
11 of a general and special government to a general and supreme one alone. This will lay all things at their feet,
12 and they are too well versed in English law to forget the maxim, "boni iudicis est ampliari jurisdictionem."

13 [Thomas Jefferson to Thomas Ritchie, 1820. ME 15:297]

14 "When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the
15 center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another and will become
16 as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated."

17 [Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332]

18 "What an augmentation of the field for jobbing, speculating, plundering, office-building ["trade or business"
19 scam] and office-hunting would be produced by an assumption [PRESUMPTION] of all the State powers into the
20 hands of the General Government!"

21 [Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800. ME 10:168]

22 However, you can't cite the statutes if you are private, because they don't and can't regulate PRIVATE people. The only
23 people this ministry helps are PRIVATE people who don't participate in government franchises.

24 "Under basic rules of construction, statutory laws enacted by legislative bodies cannot impair rights given under
25 a constitution. 194 B.R. at 925. "

26 [In re Young, 235 B.R. 666 (Bankr.M.D.Fla., 1999)]

27 Civil statutes are privileges and franchises that only public officers can invoke. Accepting the "benefit" and "protection" of
28 the civil statutes, which create PUBLIC rights (privileges) available only to PUBLIC OFFICERS called STATUTORY (civil)
29 "citizens", is how they recruit you into volunteering to make Pyramids for Pharaoh without straw for free and make you
30 fornicate with the Beast. In effect, they try to bribe you with "benefits" to put PERSONAL interest above the requirements of
31 God's law and even above the requirements of the Constitution.

32 "Where do wars and fights come from among you? Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned
33 money or "benefits", privileges, or franchises, from the government] that war in your members [and your
34 democratic governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have. You murder [the unborn to
35 increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your
36 government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your
37 idleness]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the deceitful government]. You
38 ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. Adulterers and
39 adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [statutory "citizenship"] with the world [or the governments of
40 the world] is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [STATUTORY "citizen", "resident",
41 "inhabitant", "person franchisee] of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of
42 God."

43 [James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]

44
45 "I [God] brought you up from Egypt [government slavery using franchises] and brought you to the land of which
46 I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant
47 [contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall
48 tear down their [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you
49 done this?

50 "Therefore I also said, I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and
51 persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.'"

52 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up
53 their voices and wept.

54 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

1 We demonstrate in the following document how using “giving every man his due” as the definition of justice inevitably
2 perverts and corrupts the finest of people in government because it turns the civil statutory code into a “protection franchise”
3 that makes you into an indentured servant, slave, and whore of the government, often without even your knowledge:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 The only way that the equity and equality that justice demands can be maintained between EVERYONE is to ensure that the
5 ONLY measure for whether an injury has occurred is the criminal law and the constitution and the common law but NOT the
6 civil statutes or franchise codes. Equality between the governed and the governors as the basis for ALL your freedom is
7 covered in the following. You should NEVER surrender that equality, even for a bribe or “benefit”:

- 8 1. [Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.033
9 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 10 2. [Foundations of Freedom Course](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #12.021, Video 1: Introduction
11 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 The Bible already defines “what is due to others”, which is NOTHING. Why, then, would you want to define “justice” as
13 giving people “what is their due”? If you owe others NOTHING, they have NO CHOICE but to “leave you alone”, and
14 especially in court:

15 *“Owe no one anything except to love one another, for he who loves another has fulfilled the law.”*
16 *[Romans 13:8, Bible, NKJV]*

17 Adding ANYTHING to the above definition of “what is due” merely invites what Jesus called “the evil one” (Matt. 5:37)
18 into your life. That method of invitation is dramatized in the following video:

[Devils’ Advocate: Lawyers-What We Are Up Against](http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/), SEDM
<http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/>

19 For those die hard socialists who think the world owes them something for nothing, or that they have the right to abuse their
20 authority as a jurist or a voter to sanction the government to STEAL your money and redistribute it to others, consider the
21 following holding of the U.S. Supreme Court.

22 ***“To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow***
23 ***it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery***
24 ***because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under***
25 ***legislative forms.***

26 ***Nor is it taxation. ‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or***
27 ***property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed***
28 ***by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.***

29 *Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John’s Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, ‘I think the common*
30 *mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the***
31 ***government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are***
32 ***imposed for a public purpose.**’ See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11*
33 *Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.*
34 *Fond du Lac, supra.”*
35 *[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]*
36

37 *“A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the*
38 *support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group*
39 *for the benefit of another.”*
40 *[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]*

41 Consider also what Mark Twain said on the same subject:

42 *“Don’t go around saying the world owes you a living. The world owes you nothing. It was here first.”*
43 *[Mark Twain]*

1 It's a crime and sin to bribe a jurist or a voter, including with "benefits". Any politician who offers more STOLEN loot,
2 meaning an increase in "benefits" to government dependents, indirectly is guilty of that crime. No one receiving such a
3 benefit can vote for any politician offering such "bribes" without becoming a CRIMINAL under both secular law and God's
4 law. That crime is IMPLEMENTED by using franchises to create inequality and impute superior powers to the government.
5 It makes the government into the owner of EVERYTHING and EVERYONE, because ultimately EVERYONE becomes a
6 public officer called a "taxpayer". Property held in the name of the office and associated with the franchise license number,
7 meaning the SSN or Slave Surveillance Number, becomes PUBLIC property you no longer own. That's the ONLY way they
8 can lawfully redistribute wealth: by moving money around that continues to be THEIRS and not YOURS, no matter WHOSE
9 hands it ends up in.

10 Most of what happens in modern political campaigns would be irrelevant to the average American if the government had no
11 "goodies" or "benefits" to bribe voters and jurists with. The bribes are STOLEN money to those who do not wish to
12 participate or who are not allowed to quit. This makes those who receive the bribes into criminals and money launderers.
13 God says its outside your "delegation order" found in the bible to be able to consent to do this. When you do it, you are a
14 sinner and surrender the protections of His holy law:

15 *"My son, if sinners [socialists, in this case] entice you,*
16 ***Do not consent [do not abuse your power of choice]***
17 *If they say, "Come with us,*
18 *Let us lie in wait to shed blood [of innocent "nontaxpayers"];*
19 *Let us lurk secretly for the innocent without cause;*
20 *Let us swallow them alive like Sheol,*
21 *And whole, like those who go down to the Pit:*
22 ***We shall fill our houses with spoil [plunder];***
23 ***Cast in your lot [AND YOUR VOTE] among us,***
24 ***Let us all have one purse [share the STOLEN LOOT]"--***

25 ***My son, do not walk in the way with them [do not ASSOCIATE with them and don't let the government***
26 ***FORCE you to associate with them either by forcing you to become a "taxpayer"/government whore or a***
27 ***"U.S. citizen"l.***
28 *Keep your foot from their path;*
29 *For their feet run to evil,*
30 *And they make haste to shed blood.*
31 *Surely, in vain the net is spread*
32 *In the sight of any bird;*
33 ***But they lie in wait for their own blood.***
34 ***They lurk secretly for their own lives.***
35 ***So are the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain [or unearned government benefits];***
36 ***It takes away the life of its owners."***
37 ***[Proverbs 1:10-19, Bible, NKJV]***

38 **24.4 Biblical definition of "justice": God's law is the ONLY measure for whether "justice" is in** 39 **deed and in fact served by any secular judge**

40 The following Bible dictionary establishes that the only true measure for whether "justice" is in fact served by any judge or
41 prosecutor is the entirety of God's law:

42 **JUSTICE.** *The word 'justice' occurs 115 times in RSV OT, usually for mišpāt, 'judgment', the rule that should*
43 *guide *JUDGES. In the AV, however, it represents mišpāt only once (Jb. 36:17); elsewhere it translates ṣedeq or*
44 *ṣedāqā The more frequent rendering of these latter nouns is 'righteousness'; but when mišpāt and ṣedāqā appear*
45 *together AV translates the whole phrase as 'judgment and justice' (e.g. 2 Sa. 8:15; cf. Gn. 18:19), though RSV*
46 *renders the same combination as 'justice and righteousness'. In AV, therefore, 'justice' must be understood as*
47 *being the same word as *'RIGHTEOUSNESS', and seldom as denoting the specialized concept of 'fair play', or*
48 *legal equity, with which the term justice is presently associated.* *The expression, 'to do (someone) justice', occurs*
49 *twice, being taken from the corresponding Heb. verbal root ṣādaq, causative, which means 'to declare one right'*
50 *(2 Sa. 15:4; Ps. 82:3). Similarly, the adjective ṣaddīq, 'righteous', is over 40 times rendered by the adjective*
51 *'just', in both vss. In RSV NT, the noun 'justice' represents both krisis, 'judgment', and dikatosynē,*
52 *'righteousness'. In AV it does not appear; but at over 30 points the adjective dikaios, 'righteous', is likewise*
53 *translated by the English term 'just'.*

54 *This biblical concept of justice exhibits development through nine, generally chronological stages.*

1. Etymologically, it appears that the root of *ṣedāqā*, like that of its kindred noun *yōšer*, ‘uprightness’ (Dt. 9:5), signifies ‘straightness’, in a physical sense (BDB, p. 841).

2. But already in the patriarchal age *ṣedāqā* has the abstract meaning of conformity, by a given object or action, to an accepted standard of values, e.g. Jacob’s ‘honest’ living up to the terms of his sheep-contract with Laban (Gn. 30:33). Moses thus speaks of just balances, weights and measures (Lv. 19:36; Dt. 25:15) and insists that Israel’s *JUDGES pronounce ‘just (AV; righteous, RSV) judgment’ (Dt. 16:18, 20). Arguments that are actually questionable may seem, at first glance, to be ‘just’ (Pr. 18:17; RSV, ‘right’); and Christian masters are cautioned to treat their slaves ‘justly and fairly’ (Col. 4:1). Even inanimate objects may be described as *ṣedeq*, if they measure up to the appropriate standards. The phrase, ‘paths of *ṣedeq*’ (Ps. 23:3), for example, designates walkable paths.

3. Since life’s highest standard is derived from the character of deity, ‘justice’, from the time of Moses and onwards (cf. Dt. 32:4), comes to distinguish that which is God’s will and those activities which result from it. Heavenly choirs proclaim, ‘Just and true are thy ways’ (Rev. 15:3). Recognizing the ultimacy of the will of the Lord, Job therefore asks, ‘How can a man be just before God?’ (Jb. 9:2; cf. 4:17; 33:12). But even though God stands answerable to no man, still ‘to justice he doeth no violence’ (37:23, RVmg.); for the actions of the God who acts in harmony with his own standard are always perfect and right (Zp. 3:5; Ps. 89:14). *ṣedāqā* may thus describe Yahweh’s preservation of both human and animal life (Ps. 36:6) or his dissociation from vain enterprise (Is. 45:19). In both of the latter verses the EVV translate *ṣedāqā* as ‘righteousness’; but it might with greater accuracy be rendered ‘regularity’ or ‘reliability’.

4. By a natural transition, ‘justice’ then comes to identify that moral standard by which God measures human conduct (Is. 26:7). Men too must ‘do justice’ (Gn. 18:19) as they walk with deity (Gn. 6:9; Mt. 5:48); for not the hearers, but the doers of the law, are ‘just (AV; righteous, RSV) before God’ (Rom. 2:13). The attribute of justice is to be anticipated only in the hearts of those who fear God (Lk. 18:2), because justice in the biblical sense begins with holiness (Mi. 6:8; Mk. 6:20; 1 Thes. 2:10) and with sincere devotion (Lk. 2:25; Acts 10:22). Positively, however, the whole-hearted participation of the Gadites in the divinely ordered conquest of Canaan is described as ‘executing the just decrees of the Lord’ (Dt. 33:21; cf. S. R. Driver, ICC). The need for earnest conformity to the moral will of God lies especially incumbent upon kings (2 Sa. 8:15; Je. 22:15), princes (Pr. 8:15), and judges (Ec. 5:8); but every true believer is expected to ‘do justice’ (Ps. 119:121, AV; Pr. 1:3; cf. its personification in Is. 59:14). Justice constitutes the opposite of sin (Ec. 7:20) and serves as a marked characteristic of Jesus the Messiah (Is. 9:7; Zc. 9:9; Mt. 27:19; Acts 3:14). In the poetry of the OT there do arise affirmations of self-righteousness by men like David (‘Judge me according to my righteousness, and establish the just’, Ps. 7:8–9, AV; cf. 18:20–24) or Job (‘I am ... just and blameless’ Jb. 12:4; cf. 1:1), that might appear incongruous when considered in the light of their acknowledged iniquity (cf. Jb. 7:21; 13:26). The poets’ aims, however, are either to exonerate themselves from particular crimes that enemies have laid to their charge (cf. Ps. 7:4) or to profess a genuine purity of purpose and single-hearted devotion to God (Ps. 17:1). ‘They breathe the spirit of simple faith and childlike trust, which throws itself unreservedly on God ... and they disclaim all fellowship with the wicked, from whom they may expect to be distinguished in the course of His Providence’ (A. F. Kirkpatrick, *The Book of Psalms*, 1906, 1, p. lxxxvii). As Ezekiel described such a man, ‘He walks in my statutes ... he is righteous (AV, just), he shall surely live, says the Lord God’ (Ezk. 18:9).

5. In reference to divine government, justice becomes descriptive in a particular way of punishment for moral infraction. Under the lash of heaven-sent plagues, Pharaoh confessed, ‘The Lord is *ṣaddiq*, and I and my people are wicked’ (Ex. 9:27; cf. Ne. 9:33); and the one thief cried to the other as they were crucified, ‘We indeed justly ...’ (Lk. 23:41). For God cannot remain indifferent to evil (Hab. 1:13; cf. Zp. 1:12), nor will the Almighty pervert justice (Jb. 8:3; cf. 8:4; 36:17). Even the pagans of Malta believed in a divine nemesis, so that when they saw Paul bitten by a viper they concluded, ‘This man is a murderer ... justice has not allowed him to live’ (Acts 28:4). God’s punitive righteousness is as a consuming fire (Dt. 32:22; Heb. 12:29; *WRATH), and condemnation is just (Rom. 3:8).

6. From the time of the judges and onward, however, *ṣedāqā* comes also to describe his deeds of vindication for the deserving, ‘the triumph of the Lord’ (Jdg. 5:11). Absalom thus promised a petitioner he ‘would give him justice’ (2 Sa. 15:4; cf. Ps. 82:3), and Solomon proclaimed that God ‘blesses the abode of the righteous (AV, just)’ (Pr. 3:33; cf. Ps. 94:15). Divine vindication became also the plea of Isaiah’s contemporaries, ‘They ask of me the ordinances of justice’ (Is. 58:2–3, AV); for though God’s intervention might have been delayed (Ec. 7:15; 8:14; cf. Is. 40:27), he yet ‘became jealous for his land, and had pity on his people’ (Joel 2:18).

7. Such words, however, introduce another aspect, in which divine justice ceases to constitute an expression of precise moral desert and partakes rather of divine pity, love and grace. This connotation appears first in David’s prayer for the forgiveness of his crimes over Bathsheba, when he implored, ‘Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation, and my tongue will sing aloud of thy *ṣedāqā* (deliverance)’ (Ps. 51:14). But what David sought was not vindication; for he had just acknowledged his heinous sin and, indeed, his depravity from birth (Ps. 51:5). His petition sought rather for undeserved pardon; and *ṣedāqā* may be translated by simple repetition—O God of my salvation: my tongue shall sing of thy ‘salvation’. *ṣedāqā*, in other words, has become redemptive; it is God’s fulfilling of his own graciously promised salvation, irrespective of the merits of men (cf. David’s same usage in Pss. 31:1; 103:17; 143:1). David’s counsellor Ethan thus moves, in the space of two verses, from a reference to God’s ‘justice [*ṣedeq* according to sense 4 above] and judgment’ (Ps. 89:14, AV) to the joyful testimony, ‘In thy *ṣedāqā* [promised grace] shall Israel be exalted’ (Ps. 89:16, AV; cf. a similar contrast

1 within Is. 56:1). When Isaiah, therefore, speaks of 'a just [AV; righteous, RSV; ṣaddīq] God and a Saviour' (Is.
2 45:21), his thought is not, 'A just God, and yet at the same time a Saviour', but rather, 'A ṣaddīq God, and
3 therefore a Saviour' (cf. the parallelism of *'RIGHTEOUSNESS' with salvation in Is. 45:8; 46:13).
4 Correspondingly, we read in the NT that 'if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just [dikaios=faithful to his
5 gracious promise, not, demanding justice] and will forgive our sins' (1 Jn. 1:9). Such concepts of non-judicial
6 'justice', however, must be limited to those passages in which this usage is specifically intended. In Rom. 3, on
7 the contrary, with its contextual emphasis upon the wrath of God against sin and upon the propitiatory sacrifice
8 of Christ for the satisfaction of the Father's justice, we must continue to understand dikaios (Rom. 3:26) in its
9 traditional sense: 'That he [God] might be just [exacting punishment, according to sense 5 above], and [yet at
10 the same time] the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus' (AV; see Sanday and Headlam, ICC;
11 *JUSTIFICATION).

12 8. As a condition that arises out of God's forgiving 'justice', there next appears in Scripture a humanly possessed
13 ṣedāqā, which is simultaneously declared to have been God's own moral attribute (ṣedāqā in sense 4 above), but
14 which has now been imparted to those who believe on his grace. Moses thus describes how Abraham's faith
15 served as a medium for imputed righteousness (Gn. 15:6), though one must, of course, observe that his faith did
16 not constitute in itself the meritorious righteousness but was merely 'reckoned' so. He was justified through faith,
17 not because of it (cf. John Murray, *Redemption, Accomplished and Applied*, 1955, p. 155). Habakkuk likewise
18 declared, 'The just shall live by his faith' (Hab. 2:4, AV), though here too the justification derives, not from man's
19 own, rugged 'faithfulness' (RSVmg.), but from his humble dependence upon God's mercy (contrast the self-
20 reliance of the Babylonians, which the same context condemns; and cf. Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11). It was God's
21 prophet Isaiah, however, who first spoke directly of 'the heritage of the servants of the Lord ... their ṣedāqā from
22 me' (Is. 54:17). Of this 'righteousness', A. B. Davidson accurately observed, 'It is not a Divine attribute. It is a
23 Divine effect ... produced in the world by God' (*The Theology of the Old Testament*, 1925, p. 143). That is to say,
24 there exists within Yahweh a righteousness which, by his grace, becomes the possession of the believer (Is. 45:24).
25 Our own righteousness is totally inadequate (Is. 64:6); but 'in Yahweh' we 'are righteous' (ṣādaq) (Is. 45:25),
26 having been made just by the imputed merit of Christ (Phil. 3:9). A century later, Jeremiah thus speaks both of
27 Judah and of God himself as a 'habitation of justice' (Je. 31:23; 50:7, AV), i.e. a source of justification for the
28 faithful (cf. Je. 23:6; 33:16, 'Yahweh our righteousness', Theo. Laetsch, *Biblical Commentary, Jeremiah*, 1952,
29 pp. 191–192, 254).

30 9. But even as God in his grace bestows righteousness upon the unworthy, so the people of God are called upon
31 to 'seek justice' (Is. 1:17) in the sense of pleading for the widow and 'judging the cause of the poor and needy'
32 (Je. 22:16). 'Justice' has thus come to connote goodness (Lk. 23:50) and loving consideration (Mt. 1:19). Further,
33 from the days of the Exile onward, Aram. ṣīdā, 'righteousness', becomes specialized into a designation for alms
34 or charity (Dn. 4:27), an equivalent expression for 'giving to the poor' (Ps. 112:9; cf. Mt. 6:1) One might
35 therefore be led to conceive of biblical 'justice', particularly in these last three, supra-judicial senses, as involving
36 a certain tension or even contradiction: e.g. ṣedāqā in its 7th, gracious sense seems to forgive the very crimes
37 that it condemns in its 5th, punitive sense. The ultimate solution, however, appears in the person and work of the
38 Lord Jesus Christ. The ethical example furnished by his sinless life (Heb. 4:15) constitutes the climax of biblical
39 revelation on the moral will of God and far exceeds the perverted though seemingly lofty justice of the scribes
40 and Pharisees (Mt. 5:20). Yet he who commanded men to be perfect, even as their heavenly Father is perfect (Mt.
41 5:48), exhibited at the same time that love which has no equal, as he laid down his life for his undeserving friends
42 (Jn. 15:13). Here was revealed ṣedāqā, 'justice', in its ethical stage 5, in its redemptive stage 7, and in its imputed
43 stage 8, all united in one. He came that God might be just and yet the justifier of him that believeth in Jesus (Rom.
44 3:26) and that we might be found in him, who is made our righteousness and sanctification and redemption (1
45 Cor. 1:30).

46 BIBLIOGRAPHY. H. Conzelmann, 'Current Problems in Pauline Research', in R. Batey (ed.), *New Testament*
47 *Issues*, 1970, pp. 130–147; W. Eichrodt, *Theology of the Old Testament*, 1, 1961, pp. 239–249; D. Hill, *Greek*
48 *Words and Hebrew Meanings*, 1967, pp. 82–162; J. Jeremias, *The Central Message of the New Testament*, 1965,
49 pp. 51–70; G. E. Ladd, *A Theology of the New Testament*, 1975, pp. 437–450; J. B. Payne, *Theology of the Older*
50 *Testament*, 1962, pp. 155–161, 165f.; G. Quell and G. Schrenk, TDNT 2, pp. 174–225; Norman H. Snaith, *Mercy*
51 *and Sacrifice*, 1953, pp. 70–79; and *The Distinctive Ideas of the Old Testament*, 1946; J. A. Ziesler, *The Meaning*
52 *of Righteousness in Paul*, 1972; H. Seebass, C. Brown, NIDNTT 3, pp. 352–377.

53 Payne, J. B. (1996). *Justice*. In D. R. W. Wood, I. H. Marshall, A. R. Millard, J. I. Packer, & D. J. Wiseman (Eds.),
54 *New Bible dictionary* (3rd ed., pp. 634–636). Leicester, England; Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity Press.

55 [The New Bible Dictionary, Third Edition]

56 Below is what God expects of ALL judges, including secular judges:

57 **Unjust Judgments Rebuked.**

58 A Psalm of Asaph.

59 God stands in the divine assembly;
60 He judges among the gods (divine beings).

1 2
2 How long will you judge unjustly
3 And show partiality to the wicked? Selah.
4 3
5 Vindicate the weak and fatherless;
6 Do justice and maintain the rights of the afflicted and destitute.
7 4
8 Rescue the weak and needy;
9 Rescue them from the hand of the wicked.

10 5 The rulers do not know nor do they understand;
11 They walk on in the darkness [of complacent satisfaction];
12 All the foundations of the earth [the fundamental principles of the administration of justice] are shaken.
13 6 I said, "You are [a]gods;
14 Indeed, all of you are sons of the Most High.
15 7 "Nevertheless you will die like men
16 And fall like any one of the princes."
17 8 Arise, O God, judge the earth!
18 For to You belong all the nations.

19 [Psalm 82:1-8, Bible, NKJV]

20
21 **The Messiah's Triumph and Kingdom**

22 2 Why do the nations rage,
23 And the people plot a vain thing?
24 2 The kings of the earth set themselves,
25 And the rulers take counsel together,
26 Against the Lord and against His Anointed, saying,
27 3 "Let us break Their bonds in pieces
28 And cast away Their cords from us."

29 4 He who sits in the heavens shall laugh;
30 The Lord shall hold them in derision.
31 5 Then He shall speak to them in His wrath,
32 And distress them in His deep displeasure:
33 6 "Yet I have set My King
34 On My holy hill of Zion."

35 7 "I will declare the decree:
36 The Lord has said to Me,
37 'You are My Son,
38 Today I have begotten You.
39 8 Ask of Me, and I will give You
40 The nations for Your inheritance,
41 And the ends of the earth for Your possession.
42 9 You shall break[a] them with a rod of iron;
43 You shall dash them to pieces like a potter's vessel.'"

44 10 Now therefore, be wise, O kings;
45 Be instructed, you judges of the earth.
46 11 Serve the Lord with fear,
47 And rejoice with trembling.
48 12 Kiss the Son,[b] lest [c] He be angry,
49 And you perish in the way,
50 When His wrath is kindled but a little.
51 Blessed are all those who put their trust in Him.

52 [Psalm 2:1-12, Bible, NKJV]

53 **24.5 "Legal justice" v. "Social/Political justice"**

54 Let's now compare "Legal justice" with "Social/Political justice":

55 **Figure 4: Legal justice v. Social/Political Justice**

#	Characteristic	“Legal Justice”	“Social/Political Justice”
1	Equality between government and governed under the civil law	Yes	No
2	Promotes equality of RESULT	No	Yes
3	Promotes equality UNDER THE LAW for ALL	Yes	No. Government has “superior or supernatural” powers.
4	Type of equality promoted	Equality of OPPORTUNITY	Equality of RESULT (See communist manifesto)
5	Ownership/control of all property	Individuals	Government
6	Private property permitted	Yes	No
7	Sovereign within the system of government	Individual	Democratic majority
8	Biblical idolatry of individual in relation to government?	No	Yes
9	Implemented through what law system	Common law and equity	Civil statutory law that behaves as a franchises. Everyone is PRIVILEGED under the franchise .
10	Participation in the collective is	Voluntary and must be consented to	Coerced
11	Rights	Are unalienable and require consent to give away in relation to government.	Are revocable “privileges” that can be taken away by the majority. Hence they are PUBLIC PRIVILEGES, rather than REAL, unalienable rights.
12	Source of “rights”	God	Government grantor/creator
13	Contribution to paying for any and all rights	Absolute and exclusive	Zero. Completely irresponsible and insist on STEALING from another person or group or the rich.
14	Political issues and personal commitment to those issues defined mainly by	Morality, religion, and rationality (the spirit).	Personal economic expediency/need (the flesh).

1 A fascinating scientific study comparing conservatives to liberals validates the above table. See:

The Moral Roots of Liberals and Conservatives, Jonathan Haidt, TED
https://www.ted.com/talks/jonathan_haidt_the_moral_roots_of_liberals_and_conservatives

2 For collectivists and statists, “rights” really mean the following:

3 *the notion of "rights" is a mere term of entitlement, indicative of a claim for any possible desirable good, no*
4 *matter how important or trivial, abstract or tangible, recent or ancient. It is merely an assertion of desire, and a*
5 *declaration of intention to use the language of rights to acquire said desire.*

6 *In fact, since the program of social justice inevitably involves claims for government provision of goods, paid for*
7 *through the efforts of others, the term actually refers to an intention to use force to acquire one's desires. Not to*
8 *earn desirable goods by rational thought and action, production and voluntary exchange, but to go in there and*
9 *forcibly take [STEAL] goods from those who can supply them!*
10 *[O'Neill, Ben (2011-03-16) [The Injustice of Social Justice](#), Mises Institute]*

11 Don't allow “statists” or “collectivists” to pervert your language or redefine “justice” in the courtroom to mean “social
12 justice”. Don't allow them to perpetuate the superiority of the collective or government over the individual by this perversion
13 of the definition. When you hear the term “social justice” from any politician, NEVER vote for him. “Social justice”=
14 SOCIALISM. Insist on absolute equality at all times between the government and the governed, which we describe as the
15 FOUNDATION of all your freedom in:

Foundations of Freedom Course, Video 1: Introduction, Form #12.021
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
VIDEO: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=P3ggFibd5hk>

1 If you allow them to redefine justice, you will ultimately become a human sacrifice to a pagan civil religion or “collective”.
2 The “altar” where the sacrifice will occur is the judge’s bench, which is the altar of “Baal”. Hence “Bailiff”.

3 For a fascinating short video that demonstrates how the meaning of “justice” is perverted by adding the word “social” in front
4 of it, see:

What is Social Justice?, Prager University
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rtBvQj2k6xo>

5 The above video concludes about “Social Justice” the following:

- 6 1. “Social justice” is incompatible with freedom or a free society where all are equal under the law.
- 7 2. Social justice requires an elite set of privileged few in the government to decide how to redistribute wealth, and the
8 concentration of power this creates is dangerous to freedom.
- 9 3. The only institution capable of imposing or coercing “social justice” is the state.
- 10 4. It has no concrete definition for socialists collectivists, because if they defined what it meant, they would discredit
11 themselves.
- 12 5. It means whatever its champions want it to mean.
- 13 6. “Social Justice”=“good things” no one needs to ARGUE for and No one DARE be against.
- 14 7. “Social Justice” targets its conservative opponents as people who want to ENFORCE or COERCE THEIR values onto
15 others. The opposite is the real truth, because “social justice” requires a coercive state in every area of life, while with
16 LEGAL justice, the state only gets involved when there is a real, quantifiable injury to a RIGHT rather than a
17 PRIVILEGE.
- 18 8. Those who oppose “social justice” are inevitably branded as “greedy”. The most frequent social group who are
19 unjustly branded as “greedy” are conservatives or the right.
- 20 9. “Social Justice” is a tool of propaganda used by collectivists to get otherwise conservative people to unknowingly
21 accept socialism and collectivism.
- 22 10. The use of the term is most appealing to the lower class as a method to mobilize and engage them into a commercial
23 war against the upper class. It is essentially used as a recruitment mechanism for socialist organizers to recruit those
24 who will abuse their voting power and jury service to STEAL from the rich and fill their pocket with the plunder by
25 whatever means necessary.

26 *“Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that go down to the very
27 foundation of the government. If the provisions of the constitution can be set aside by an act of congress, where
28 is the course of usurpation [abuse of taxation power for THEFT and wealth transfer] to end? The present assault
29 [WAR!] upon capital [PRIVATE property] is but the beginning. It will be but the stepping-stone to others, larger
30 and more sweeping, till our political contests [in the jury box and the ballot box between the HAVES and the
31 HAVE NOTS] will become a war of the poor against the rich, -a war constantly growing in intensity and bitterness.
32 If the court sanctions the power of discriminating [UNEQUAL or GRADUATED] taxation, and nullifies the
33 uniformity mandate of the constitution, as said by one who has been all his life a student of our institutions, 'it
34 will mark the hour when the sure decadence of our present government will commence.'”
35 [Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (1895)]*

36 For an article that deals more with the subject of “social justice”, see:

Wikipedia: Social Justice; Downloaded 8/21/2014
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Social_justice

37 For a complete treatment of the legal definition of “justice”, see:

Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 2
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

38 **24.6 “Justice” in your interactions with government**

39 Let’s apply these concepts of justice to the way the government interacts with you personally. The minute that anyone does
40 any of the following without your consent:

1. Interferes with or penalizes the exercise of any constitutional right.
2. Treats you unequally.
3. Forces any status upon you such as “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, “spouse”, “driver”, etc.
4. Procures your consent to anything by any method you did not EXPRESSLY authorize IN WRITING. For instance, they PRESUME you consented rather than procure your consent in writing, even though you told them that the ONLY method by which you can or will consent is IN WRITING.
5. Compels you to contract with them or makes you a party to a contract or government franchise that you do not expressly consent to.
6. Calls anything voluntary while REFUSING to defend your ABSOLUTE RIGHT NOT to volunteer. This is FRAUD and it’s a crime.
7. Imputes or assumes any kind of fiduciary duty on your part towards anyone else absent express written consent.
8. Enforces civil statutory laws of any jurisdiction that you are not domiciled within and therefore protected by.
9. Demands any kind of property without rendering its equivalent in value. This is theft in violation of the Fifth Amendment takings clause.
10. Enforces any obligation associated with any status upon you, such as franchisee, public officer, etc.
11. As a government:
 - 11.1. Refuses to recognize or protect private rights.
 - 11.2. Insists that ALL your property is public property that the government has title to and you are a transferee or trustee over.
 - 11.3. Refuses to offer a status on government forms of “not subject but not exempt” or “other”, and thus compels you to choose a status that is within their jurisdiction as a public officer.
12. Converts private property or RIGHTS to property to a public use, public office, or public purpose without your EXPRESS consent, INCLUDING through the process of taxation. Yes, “taxes” are involuntary for “taxpayers”, but only AFTER you VOLUNTEER to become a statutory “taxpayer” by signing up for a government franchise, and AFTER they protect your right to NOT participate or volunteer. Otherwise, we are really dealing with what the U.S. Supreme Court calls “robbery in the name of taxation”.
13. Abuses its taxation power to redistribute wealth between private individuals:

“To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms.”

“Nor is it taxation. ‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.”
 [[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)](#)]

. .then an act of terrorism, theft, invasion of the states of the Union in violation of Constitution Article 4, Section 4, and possibly even slavery or involuntary servitude has occurred, all of which are torts cognizable under the state or federal constitutions and the common law.

The way that governments ensure that they are not the object of civil injustice and are “let alone” is by enforcing the requirement that whenever anyone wants to sue them, they must produce consent to be sued published as a positive law statute. This is called “sovereign immunity”:

A state’s freedom from litigation was established as a constitutional right through the Eleventh Amendment. The inherent nature of sovereignty prevents actions against a state by its own citizens without its consent. [491 U.S. 39] In *Atascadero*, 473 U.S. at 242, we identified this principle as an essential element of the constitutional checks and balances:

The “constitutionally mandated balance of power” between the States and the Federal Government was adopted by the Framers to ensure the protection of “our fundamental liberties.” [Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority, 469 U.S. 528, 572 (Powell, J., dissenting)]. By guaranteeing the sovereign immunity of the States against suit in federal court, the Eleventh Amendment serves to maintain this balance.
 [[Great Northern Ins. Co. v. Read, 322 U.S. 47, 51 \(1944\)](#)]

Likewise, all the authority possessed by both the state and federal governments is delegated by We The People to them. The people cannot delegate an authority collectively that they individually do not ALSO possess.

1 *"The question is not what power the federal government ought to have, but what powers, in fact, have been given*
2 *by the people... **The federal union is a government of delegated powers. It has only such as are expressly***
3 *conferred upon it, and such as are reasonably to be implied from those granted.* In this respect, we differ
4 radically from nations where all legislative power, without restriction or limitation, is vested in a parliament or
5 other legislative body subject to no restriction except the discretion of its members." (Congress)
6 [*U.S. v. William M. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)*]

7 Both the Constitution and the Declaration of Independence require that "all men are created equal" and that all "persons",
8 including governments, are treated equally IN EVERY RESPECT. That means that no creation of men, including a
9 government, can have any more authority than a single man. All "persons", whether human or artificial are, in fact EQUAL
10 in every respect, with the possible exception that artificial entities are not protected by the Bill of Rights. This is covered
11 further in:

Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 No government can or should therefore have or be able to enforce any more authority than a single human being. This means
13 that if the government claims "sovereign immunity" and insists that it cannot be sued without its express written consent,
14 then the government, in turn, when it is enforcing any civil liability against ANY American, has the EQUAL burden to
15 produce evidence of THEIR consent IN WRITING to be sued. That consent must, in turn, be given by a person domiciled
16 in a place OTHER than that protected by the U.S.A. Constitution, because the Declaration of Independence says the rights of
17 people in states of the Union are "unalienable", which means they CANNOT be sold, bargained away, or transferred by ANY
18 process, including a franchise or contract.

19 *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***
20 *with **certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
21 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
22 *--"*
23 [*Declaration of Independence*]

24 *"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."*
25 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693*]

26 Therefore, the only people who can lawfully "alienate" any Constitutional right in relation to a real, de jure government by
27 exercising their right to contract, are those NOT protected by the Constitution and who therefore are either domiciled on
28 federal territory or situated abroad, which also is not protected by the Constitution.

29 Any attempt to treat any government as having more power, authority, or rights than a single human, in fact, constitutes
30 idolatry. The source of all government power in America is The Sovereign People as individuals, who are human beings and
31 are also called "natural persons". Any power that did not come from this "natural" source is, therefore "supernatural", and
32 all religions are based on the worship of such "supernatural beings" or "superior beings".

33 ***"Religion. Man's relation to Divinity, to reverence, worship, obedience, and submission to***
34 ***mandates and precepts of supernatural or superior beings.** In its broadest sense*
35 *includes all forms of **belief in the existence of superior beings exercising power***
36 ***over human beings by volition, imposing rules of conduct, with future***
37 ***rewards and punishments. Bond uniting man to God, and a virtue whose***
38 ***purpose is to render God worship due him as source of all being and***
39 ***principle of all government of things.** Nikulnikoff v. Archbishop, etc., of Russian Orthodox*
40 *Greek Catholic Church, 142 Misc. 894, 255 N.Y.S. 653, 663."*
41 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1292*]

42 By "worship", we really mean "obedience" to the dictates of the supernatural or superior being.

43 *"worship 1. chiefly Brit: a person of importance—used as a title for various officials (as magistrates and some*
44 *mayors) 2: **reverence [obedience] offered a divine being or supernatural power**; also: an act of expressing*
45 *such reverence 3: a form of religious practice with its creed and ritual 4: extravagant respect or admiration for*
46 *or devotion to an object of esteem <~ the dollar>."*
47 [*Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 1361*]

1 In these respects, both law and religion are twin sisters, because the object of BOTH is “obedience” and “submission” to a
2 “sovereign” of one kind or another. Those in such “submission” are called “subjects” in the legal field. The only difference
3 between REAL religion and state worship is WHICH sovereign: God or man:

4 *“Obedientia est legis essentia.*

5 ***Obedience is the essence of the law.*** 11 Co. 100.”

6 [*Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*

7 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

8 A quick way to determine whether you are engaging in idolatry is to look at whether the authority being exercised by a so-
9 called “government” has a “natural” source, meaning whether any human being who is not IN the government can lawfully
10 exercise such authority. If they cannot, you are dealing with a state-sponsored religion and a de facto government rather than
11 a REAL, de jure government. The nature of that de facto government is described in:

[Socialism: The New American Civil Religion](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.016

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 Lastly, we discuss the concept of “justice” in the context of franchises and your right to contract later in section 29.1.

13 **25 Legislative “Franchise Courts”**

14 U.S. Tax Court, Federal District Court, and Federal Circuit Courts of the United States are what we call “franchise courts”.
15 Ditto for “traffic court” and “family court” at the state level. A “franchise court” is one which hears disputes relating ONLY
16 to a franchise or “public right” recognized in and CREATED BY statutory law. Below is a legal definition of the term
17 “franchise court”:

18 *“franchise court. Hist. A privately held court that (usu.) exists by virtue of a royal grant [privilege], with*
19 *jurisdiction over a variety of matters, depending on the grant and whatever powers the court acquires over time.*
20 *In 1274, Edward I abolished many of these feudal courts by forcing the nobility to demonstrate by what authority*
21 *(quo warranto) they held court. If a lord could not produce a charter reflecting the franchise, the court was*
22 *abolished. - Also termed courts of the franchise.*

23 *Dispensing justice was profitable. Much revenue could come from the fees and dues, fines and amercements. This*
24 *explains the growth of the second class of feudal courts, the Franchise Courts. They too were private courts held*
25 *by feudal lords. Sometimes their claim to jurisdiction was based on old pre-Conquest grants ... But many of them*
26 *were, in reality, only wrongful usurpations of private jurisdiction by powerful lords. These were put down after*
27 *the famous Quo Warranto enquiry in the reign of Edward I.” W.J.V. Windeyer, Lectures on Legal History 56-57*
28 *(2d ed. 1949).”*

29 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition, p. 668*]

30 Franchise courts may not officiate over disputes involving PRIVATE, Constitutionally protected rights, which in turn may
31 only be heard at the federal level in Article III Constitutional courts. Hence, they are ONLY what we call “property courts”,
32 and the property is the franchise and all rights that attach to the franchise “res”. They dispense “property justice”, not “people
33 justice”. The only remaining Article III courts at the federal level are the Court of International Trade and the United States
34 Supreme Court. The following subsections provide evidence supporting these facts. If you would like to analyze this matter
35 further, we refer you to the following book on our website:

[What Happened to Justice?](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.012

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

36 **25.1 Franchise (property) courts generally**

37 If any dispute arises under the franchise agreement, the franchise agreement normally specifies that the dispute must be heard
38 in what we call a “property court”. For instance, all federal district and circuit courts are “property” courts established
39 pursuant to Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution, which states:

40 *United States Constitution*

41 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*

1 The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and **make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the**
2 **Territory or other Property** belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed
3 as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.

4 Federal district and circuit courts are NOT Article III constitutional courts, but simply property courts. This fact is
5 exhaustively proven in the following book:

[What Happened to Justice?](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 For an example of why federal district and circuit courts are Article IV courts, we need look no further than the federal judge's
7 oath. The judge oath is prescribed in [28 U.S.C. §453](#) and [5 U.S.C. §3331](#) and all federal judges take the same oath. The oath
8 that all judges take is a combination of these two code sections and reads as follows:

9 *"I, _____, do solemnly swear and affirm that I will administer justice **without regard to persons** and do equal*
10 *right to the poor and to the rich, and that I will faithfully and impartially discharge and perform all of the duties*
11 *incumbent upon me as _____ under the Constitution and laws of the United States, and that I will*
12 *support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies foreign and domestic, that I will bear*
13 *true faith and allegiance to the same, and that I take this obligation freely without any mental reservation or*
14 *purpose of evasion, and that I will well and faithfully discharge the duties of the office on which I am about to*
15 *enter. So help me God."*

16 The federal judge oath says that they will "administer justice without regard to persons". If they don't "regard persons", then
17 they can't care about the Constitutional rights of such "persons". Practical experience litigating in federal court has taught
18 us that in fact, these "franchise courts" that administer federal franchises don't give a DAMN about your rights as a "person"
19 under the USA Constitution. Those participating in federal franchises, in fact, don't have any rights, but only statutorily
20 granted privileges or "public rights".

21 It is VERY important that even property courts such as federal district and circuit courts cannot proceed without your consent:

- 22 1. They are officiating over a franchise and all franchises are property.
- 23 2. The ONLY way that a specific franchise agreement could lawfully become "property" in the first place is through a
24 legally enforceable contract or agreement you expressly or impliedly consented to, usually in writing.
 - 25 2.1. Rights are **not** conveyed to the government **without** express or implied consent.
 - 26 2.2. Without proof on the record of the proceeding that you VOLUNTARILY surrendered an interest in private property,
27 title to the property is PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and therefore BEYOND the CIVIL control
28 of the government.
- 29 3. The public office being exercised UNDER the franchise agreement MUST have been LAWFULLY created AND
30 LAWFULLY exercised. This means the party enforcing the franchise against you has the burden of proving ON THE
31 RECORD with WRITTEN evidence of the following. Failure to introduce such evidence results in the commission of
32 the crime of impersonating a public office in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912 by the judge and the government prosecutor.
 - 33 3.1. You were either lawfully appointed or elected to said PUBLIC office.
 - 34 3.2. You are exercising said office in the ONLY place expressly authorized, which is the District of Columbia pursuant
35 to 4 U.S.C. §72.
 - 36 3.3. You occupied said office BEFORE signing up for the franchise. Government cannot offer "benefits" to or pay
37 PUBLIC FUNDS to PRIVATE parties and no franchise agreement we have ever read EXPRESSLY authorizes the
38 creation of any NEW public offices by simply applying for the franchise or filling out a tax form.
- 39 4. In any litigation involving a franchise, the first step in the litigation must include proving you are:
 - 40 4.1. Domiciled within the EXCLUSIVE jurisdiction of the court in question and therefore subject to the CIVIL laws of
41 that jurisdiction under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b)...AND
 - 42 4.2. Subject to the civil franchise agreement. This is proven by introducing a document evidencing EXPRESS
43 WRITTEN CONSENT to the franchise agreement. In a tax case, for instance, the court would need to show that
44 you are a franchisee called a "taxpayer" as legally defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) and 26 U.S.C. §1313.
- 45 5. The court cannot lawfully officiate over any dispute until you consent to their jurisdiction by making an "appearance" in
46 the matter, which is legally defined as consenting to the jurisdiction of the court:

47 **appearance.** A coming into court as a party to a suit, either in person or by attorney, whether as plaintiff or
48 defendant. The formal proceeding by which a defendant submits himself to the jurisdiction of the court. The
49 **voluntary submission to a court's jurisdiction.**

1 *In civil actions the parties do not normally actually appear in person, but rather through their attorneys (who*
2 *enter their appearance by filing written pleadings, or a formal written entry of appearance). Also, at many stages*
3 *of criminal proceedings, particularly involving minor offenses, the defendant's attorney appears on his behalf.*
4 *See e.g., Fed.R.Crim.P. 43.*

5 *An appearance may be either **general or special**; the former is a simple and unqualified or unrestricted*
6 *submission to the jurisdiction of the court, the latter is a submission to the jurisdiction for some specific purpose*
7 *only, not for all the purposes of the suit. A special appearance is for the purpose of testing or objecting to the*
8 *sufficiency of service or the jurisdiction of the court over defendant without submitting to such jurisdiction; a*
9 *general appearance is made where the defendant waives defects of service and submits to the jurisdiction of court.*
10 *Insurance Co. of North America v. Kulin, 175 Neb. 260, 121 N.W.2d. 372, 375, 376.*
11 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 97]*

12 The party seeking to enforce a right under a franchise agreement in a court of law therefore has the burden of proving that
13 you as the defendant or respondent did one or more of the following:

- 14 1. Expressly consented to the franchise agreement in writing at some point.
- 15 2. Never denied that you were engaged in the franchise.
- 16 3. Described yourself as a “franchisee” such as a “taxpayer”.
- 17 4. Are in possession, use, or control of the franchise license number called a Social Security Number or Taxpayer
18 Identification Number.
- 19 5. Waived sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act by either:
20 5.1. Engaging in any of the activities described in 28 U.S.C. §1605 OR . . .
21 5.2. By declaring yourself to be a “citizen” under the law of the foreign sovereign pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1603(b)(3).
- 22 6. Avail yourself of the “benefits” of the franchise by accepting payments in connection with it.

23 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
24 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
25 PART 2. CONTRACTS
26 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
27 [Section 1589](#)

28
29 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*
30 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

31 Absent one or more of the above, you are presumed innocent until proven guilty, which means you are not a franchisee such
32 as a “taxpayer” and cannot lawfully become the target of enforcement by the court.

33 ***The presumption of innocence plays a unique role in criminal proceedings.** As Chief Justice Burger explained*
34 *in his opinion for the Court in Estelle v. Williams, [425 U.S. 501](#) (1976): [507 U.S. 284]:*

35 ***The presumption of innocence, although not articulated in the Constitution, is a basic component***
36 ***of a fair trial under our system of criminal justice.** Long ago this Court stated:*

37 *The principle that there is a presumption of innocence in favor of the accused is the undoubted law,*
38 *axiomatic and elementary, and its enforcement lies at the foundation of the administration of our*
39 *criminal law. Coffin v. United States, 156 U.S. 432, 453 (1895).*

40 *To implement the presumption, courts must be alert to factors that may undermine the fairness of the factfinding*
41 *process. In the administration of criminal justice, courts must carefully guard against dilution of the principle*
42 *that guilt is to be established by probative evidence and beyond a reasonable doubt. In re Winship, [397 U.S. 358,](#)*
43 *[364](#) (1970). [425 U.S. 501, 504]*
44 *[Delo v. Lashely, 507 U.S. 272 (1993)]*

45 **25.2 Liberty and freedom are impossible if franchise courts hear disputes against private** 46 **citizens**

47 The founding fathers in writing the U.S. Constitution relied on a book entitled *The Spirit of Laws*, by Charles de Montesquieu
48 as the design for our republican form of government. In that book, Montesquieu describes how freedom is ended within a
49 republican government, which is when the judicial branch exercises any of the functions of the executive branch.

1 *“When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates,*
2 *there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact*
3 *tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.*

4 *Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it*
5 *joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge*
6 *would be then the legislator. **Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and***
7 *oppression [sound familiar?].*

8 *There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the*
9 *people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of*
10 *trying the causes of individuals.”*

11 [. . .]

12 *In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,*
13 *as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may*
14 *plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands,*
15 *every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions.”*

16 *[The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, 1758, Book XI, Section 6;*
17 *SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm]*

18 Franchise courts such as the U.S. Tax Court were identified by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Freytag v. Commissioner*, 501
19 U.S. 868 (1991) as exercising Executive Branch powers. Hence, such franchise courts are the most significant source of
20 destruction of freedom and liberty in this country, according to Montesquieu. Other similar courts include family court and
21 traffic court. We also wish to point out that the effect he criticizes also results when:

- 22 1. Any so-called “court” entertains “political questions”. Constitutional courts are not permitted to act in this capacity
23 and they cease to be “courts” in a constitutional sense when they do. The present U.S. Tax Court, for instance, was
24 previously called the “Board of Tax Appeals” so that people would not confuse it with a REAL court. They renamed it
25 to expand the FRAUD.
- 26 2. Litigants are not allowed to discuss the law in the courtroom or in front of the jury or are sanctioned for doing so. This
27 merely protects efforts by the corrupt judge to substitute HIS will for what the law actually says and turns the jury from
28 a judge of the law and the facts to a policy board full of people with a financial conflict of interest because they are
29 “taxpayers”. This sort of engineered abuse happens all the time both in U.S. Tax Court and Federal District and Circuit
30 courts on income tax matters.
- 31 3. Judges are permitted to add anything they want to the definition and are not required to identify the thing they want to
32 include within the statutory definition. This is equivalent to exercising the powers of the legislative branch. See:

<u><i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i>, Form #05.014 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</u>
--
- 33 4. A franchise court is the only administrative remedy provided and PRIVATE people are punished financially or
34 inconvenienced for going to a constitutional court.
- 35 5. Judges in any court are allowed to wear two hats: a political hat when they hear franchises cases and a constitutional
36 hat for others. This is how the present de facto federal district and circuit courts operate. This creates a criminal
37 financial conflict of interest.
- 38 6. Franchise courts refuse to dismiss cases and stay enforcement against private citizens who are not legitimate public
39 officers within the SAME branch of government as THEY are. It is a violation of the separation of powers for one
40 branch of government to interfere with the personnel or functions of another.
- 41 7. Judges in franchise courts are allowed the discretion to make determinations about the status of the litigants before
42 them and whether they are “franchisees” called “taxpayers”, “drivers”, etc. When they have this kind of discretion,
43 they will always abuse it because of the financial conflict of interest they have. Such decisions must always be made
44 by impartial decision makers who are not ALSO franchisees. That is why 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) forbids the exercise of
45 this type of discretion by federal district and circuit judges.

46 Note that Montesquieu warns that franchise courts are the means for introducing what he calls “arbitrary control”:

47 *“Were it joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for*
48 *the judge would be then the legislator.”*

49 The U.S. Supreme Court has recognized that the exercise of such “arbitrary control” is repugnant to the Constitution. The
50 reason is that it turns a “society of law” into a “society of men”:

1 *"The government of the United States has been emphatically termed a government of laws, and not of men. It*
2 *will certainly cease to deserve this high appellation, if the laws furnish no remedy for the violation of a vested*
3 *legal right."*
4 [[Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 163 \(1803\)](#)]

5 *"When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they*
6 *are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, **we are constrained to conclude that they do***
7 ***not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power."***
8 [[Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S. Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071](#)]

9 **25.3 Franchise courts are only for disputes WITHIN governments and not with private citizens**

10 As we have repeatedly pointed out throughout this document, all franchises:

- 11 1. Are civil and not criminal law.
- 12 2. Are contracts between the government grantor and the (formerly) private human being. As contracts, they:
 - 13 2.1. Convey rights. All rights are property.
 - 14 2.2. Create agency on the part of BOTH parties in relation to the other party.
- 15 3. Require that all those who participate are public offices and public officers within the government.
- 16 4. Assume that the franchisee is a public officer who:
 - 17 4.1. Is surety for the actions of the office he occupies.
 - 18 4.2. Acting in a representative capacity over a government business trust under the authority of Federal Rule of Civil
 - 19 Procedure 17(b).
 - 20 4.3. Representing a federal corporation as such public officer, and hence is a statutory but not constitutional "U.S.
 - 21 citizen" pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401.
 - 22 4.4. May only serve in the District of Columbia as required by 4 U.S.C. §72, in the case of federal/national franchises.
- 23 5. Define the choice of law and the forum(s) governing all disputes under the franchise.
- 24 6. Can and often do relegate disputes under the franchise to a specialized administrative tribunal/body that is not a
- 25 constitutional court and which is NOT in the judicial branch, but usually the Executive Branch of the government.

26 The above facts are significant, because they essentially make the government into little more than an employer in relation
27 to all those who participate. The so-called "benefits" of the franchise constitute the requisite consideration which forms the
28 basis for making the franchise/employment contract binding against both parties to it. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that
29 the government is NOT bound by the constitution among its own "employees" and public officers and that it essentially can
30 place any demand it wants upon its own officers without encroaching on their Constitutional rights:

31 *"The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the*
32 *regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity*
33 *as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.*
34 *Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. [Kelley v. Johnson, 425](#)*
35 *[U.S. 238, 247 \(1976\)](#). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many*
36 *circumstances government employees can. [O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 \(1987\)](#) (plurality opinion);*
37 *id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the*
38 *government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the*
39 *incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. [Gardner v.](#)*
40 *[Broderick, \[497 U.S. 62, 95\] 392 U.S. 273, 277-278 \(1968\)](#). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:*
41 *Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired*
42 *for that reason. [Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 \(1983\)](#). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan*
43 *political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. [Public](#)*
44 *[Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 \(1947\)](#); [Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 \(1973\)](#)*
45 *; [Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 \(1973\)](#)."*
46 [[Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 \(1990\)](#)]

47 Hence, franchise courts behave as the equivalent of administrative, binding arbitration boards for disputes internal to the
48 government among government "employees" and public officers, but NOT ordinary common law employees or workers. We
49 must remember that under the common law, anything you consent to, including binding arbitration under an "employment"
50 agreement, cannot form the basis for an injury. No one, at least in theory can force you to occupy a public office in the
51 government and thereby become a franchisee. Hence, you are presumed to have become a franchisee with your full
52 knowledge and consent and participation, and once you become a franchisee, you can't complain how they administer so-
53 called "justice" within the meaning of the franchise under the franchise contract.

1 *Consensus facit legem.*
2 *Consent makes the law. A contract is a law between the parties, which can acquire force only by consent.*
3 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
4 *SOURCE: <http://fanguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

5 *Voluntati non fit injuria.*
6 *He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

7 *Consensus tollit errorem.*
8 *Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

9 *Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.*
10 *It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

11 *Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*
12 *One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.*
13 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
14 *SOURCE: <http://fanguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

15 There are significant differences between the way a Constitutional court and an administrative franchise court operate. Below
16 is a tabular comparison of some of those differences:
17

1 **Table 23: Comparison of Franchise Court to Constitutional Court**

#	Characteristic	Franchise Court	Constitutional Court
1	Clause of federal Constitution under which authorized	Article I Article IV	Article III
2	Statutes establishing the court must expressly invoke the Constitutional provision authorizing their creation?	No	Yes
3	Type of right officiated over	Public right	Private right
4	Property that may form the basis of the dispute	Public property	Private property
5	How property became “public property” under the franchise agreement	Donating it to a public use, public purpose, and public office by voluntarily connecting it with a government identifying number (e.g. TIN, EIN, etc.)	Not applicable
6	Authority for deciding dispute	Federal statutory franchise agreement such as Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A or C	Constitution Common law
7	“Due process” defined by	The franchise agreement	The Constitution
8	Presumptions permitted during proceeding without violating “due process of law”? ³⁰²	Yes	No
9	Term of “judges” in the court	Definite, fixed period	Life
10	Jury required?	No (depends on what franchise contract says)	Yes
11	Legal “person” who is party to the dispute	Public office Public officer who is surety for the office	Private human being
12	Jurors	All statutory “U.S. citizens” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 participating in government franchises as public officers	Private human beings who are Constitutional but not statutory “U.S. citizens” and who MAY NOT participate in said franchises because of criminal conflicts of interest. See 18 U.S.C. §§201, 208.

2 A court that is functioning as a franchise court or binding arbitration court is called a “assize” court in Black’s Law Dictionary:

3 *Assize, or assise (obsolete). An ancient species of court, consisting of a certain number of man, usually twelve,*
4 *who were summoned together to try a disputed cause, performing the functions of a jury, **except that they gave a***
5 ***verdict from their own investigation and knowledge and not upon evidence adduced.** From the fact that they*
6 *sat together (assideo), they were called the “assize”. **A court composed of an assembly of knights and other***
7 ***substantial men, with the baron or justice, in a certain place, at an appointed time.** The verdict or judgment of*
8 *the jurors or recognitors of assize. 3 Bl.Comm. 57, 59.*

9 *In later English law, the name “assizes” or “assises” was given to the court, time, or place where the judges of*
10 *assize and nisi prius, who were **sent by special commission from the crown on circuits through the kingdom,***
11 *proceeded to take indictments, and to try such disputed causes issuing out of the courts at Westminster as were*
12 *then ready for trial, with the assistance of a jury from the particular county. These judges of assize were the*
13 *successors of the ancient “justices in eyre.” They sat by virtue of four separate authorities: (1) Commission of*
14 *Oyer and Terminer, (2) of goal delivery, (3) of nisi prius, and (4) Commission of Peace. IN 1971 the Crown*
15 *Court was established which superseded the criminal jurisdiction of courts of assize and all the jurisdiction of*
16 *quarter sessions. The assize courts were accordingly abolished.*

³⁰² See: *Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 *Anything reduced to certainty in respect to time, number, quantity, weight, measure, etc.*

2 *A species of writ, or real action, said to have been invented by Glanville, chief justice to Henry II, and having for*
3 *its object to determine the right of possession of lands, and to recover the possession. 3 Bl.Comm. 184, 185.*

4 *The whole proceedings in court upon a writ of assize. The verdict or finding of the jury upon such a writ. 3*
5 *Bl.Comm. 57.*
6 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 120-121]*

7 Note the chief characteristics of an assize court, based on the above definition are:

- 8 1. The jurors are in a privileged, unequal status in relation to those being tried. This is the status of all those participating
9 in government franchises, which are the equivalent of “Titles of Nobility” prohibited by the Constitution on land
10 protected by the Constitution.
- 11 2. The decision is not based on “evidence”, but upon presumption and discretion. Under the Constitution, all such
12 presumption is a violation of the Constitution in matters involving PRIVATE rather than PUBLIC property.
- 13 3. The jurors are sent by commission from the crown.
- 14 4. The “assize” functions as the equivalent of what has been called the “star chamber”.
- 15 5. The judge of the assize filters evidence heard by the assize.
- 16 6. The proceeding omits the original writ required by the common law. Ergo, every assize court is not operating under
17 the rules of the common law.

18 Franchise courts function as “assize” courts by virtue of the fact that:

- 19 1. The judge is not domiciled on federal territory within the district as required by the Statutes At Large, and therefore
20 must travel into the place he works just like the “assize”.

21 *Every district judge shall reside in the district or one of the districts for which he is appointed, and **for offending***
22 ***against this provision shall be deemed guilty of a high misdemeanor.** (Mar. 3, 1911, ch. 231, §1, 36 Stat. 1087*
23 *as amended July 30, 1914, ch. 216, 38 Stat. 580 and supplemented Mar. 3, 1915, ch. 100; § 1, 38 Stat. 961; Apr.*
24 *11, 1916, ch. 64, § 1, 39 Stat. 48; Feb. 26, 1917, ch. 938, 39 Stat. 938; Feb. 26, 1919.-ch. 50, §§ 1, 2, 40 Stat.*
25 *1183; Sept. 14, 1922, ch. 306, 42 Stat. 837, 838; Jan. 16, 1925, ch. 83, § 3, 43 Stat. 752; Feb. 16, 1925, ch. 233,*
26 *§§ 2, 3, 43 Stat. 946; Mar. 2, 1925, ch. 397, §§ 1-3, 43 Stat. 1098; Mar. 3, 1927, ch. 297, 44 Stat. 1346; Mar. 3,*
27 *1927, ch. 298, 44 Stat. 1347; Mar. 3, 1927, ch. 300, 44 Stat. 1348; Mar. 3, 1927, ch. 332, 44 Stat. 1370; Mar. 3,*
28 *1927, ch. 336, §§ 1, 2, 44 Stat. 1372; Mar. 3, 1927, ch 338, 44 Stat. 1374; Mar. 3, 1927, ch. 344, 44 stat. 1380;*
29 *Apr. 21, 1928, ch. 393, § 5, 45 Stat. 439; May 29, 1928, ch. 882, 45 Stat. 974; Jan. 17, 1929, ch. 72, 45 Stat.*
30 *1081; Feb. 26, 1929, ch. 334, 45 Stat. 1317; Feb. 26, 1929, ch. 337, 45 Stat. 1319; Feb. 28, 1929, ch. 358, 45*
31 *Stat. 1344; Feb. 28, 1929, ch. 380, 45 Stat. 1409; May 28, 1930, ch. 346, 46 Stat. 431; June 27, 1930, ch. 633,*
32 *46 Stat. 819; June 27, 1930, ch. 635, 46 Stat. 820; July 3, 1930, ch. 852, 46 Stat. 1006; Feb. 20, 1931, ch. 244,*
33 *46 Stat. 1196; Feb. 20, 1931, ch. 245, 46 Stat. 1197; Feb. 25, 1931, ch. 296, 46 Stat. 1417; May 20, 1932, ch.*
34 *196, 47 Stat. 161; Aug. 2, 1935, ch. 425, §§ 1, 2, 3, 49 Stat. 508; Aug. 19, 1935, ch. 558, §§ 1, 2, 49 Stat. 659;*
35 *Aug. 28, 1935, ch. 793, 49 Stat. 945; June 5, 1936, ch. 515, §§ 1-3, 49 Stat. 1476, 1477; June 15, 1936, ch. 544,*
36 *49 Stat. 1491; June 16, 1936, ch. 585, § 1, 49 Stat. 1523; June 22, 1936, ch. 693, 49 Stat. 1804; June 22, 1936,*
37 *ch. 694, 49 Stat. 1804; June 22, 1936, ch. 696, 49 Stat. 1806; Aug. 25, 1937, ch. 771, § 1, 50 Stat. 805; Mar. 18,*
38 *1938, ch. 47, 52 Stat. 110; May 31, 1938, ch. 290, §§ 4, 6, 52 Stat. 585; June 20, 1938, ch. 528, 52 Stat. 780; Jan.*
39 *20, 1940, ch. 11, 54 Stat. 16; May 24, 1940, Ch. 209, § 2 (C), 54 Stat. 220; June 8, 1940, ch. 282, 54 Stat. 253;*
40 *Nov. 27, 1940, ch. 920, § 1, 54 Stat. 1216.)*
41 *[Judicial Code of 1940, Section 1, pp. 2453-2454, Exhibit 3]*

- 42 2. The judge himself/herself is also in possession of royal/privileged status by virtue of:
 - 43 2.1. His participation in the franchises at issue before the court.
 - 44 2.2. His status as a statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 rather than a constitutional citizen.
45 This privileged status makes the judge have a criminal conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §§201, 208 and 28
46 U.S.C. §§144 and 455.
- 47 3. The jurors do not maintain a domicile in the place where they serve and therefore “travel” into the place they serve, just
48 like the “assize” described above. For instance, all federal trials require the jurors to reside on federal territory without
49 the outer limits of the district per 28 U.S.C. §1865(b). 18 U.S.C. §1865(b)(1) says that jurors must be statutory “U.S.
50 citizens” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 and you can’t be such a “citizen” without a domicile on federal territory that is
51 NO PART of any state of the Union.
 - 52 3.1. Very few juries in fact satisfy this criteria and therefore MUST be recused for cause. In practice, the franchise
53 judges unlawfully dismiss challenges to jury qualifications based on this requirement and in effect appoints those
54 domiciled in a foreign jurisdiction by “special privilege” to serve in federal trials in violation of 28 U.S.C. §1865.

3.2. In this context, the judge represents “the crown” or “*parens patriae*” government who then establishes the “assize” from people outside his territorial jurisdiction, and all those who are appointed are carefully chosen to be privileged participants in federal franchises and therefore in receipt of a “title of nobility”.

In the above circumstance, jurors no longer represent the “State” which is defined as the Sovereign People whom the government serves. Instead, these privileged jurors function mainly to protect the commercial privilege they are in receipt of and maintain the flow of plunder into their checking accounts in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §201 and 208.

4. Judges in franchise courts routinely and maliciously exclude evidence presented by the accused, leaving nothing but opinion, presumption, bias, and personal belief as the only deciding factors. In many if not the majority of cases, they prejudicially exclude ALL evidence of the accused in violation of due process and thus producing a void judgment.
5. Only licensed attorneys, meaning those in receipt of privileges and therefore possessing an unconstitutional “title of nobility”, are allowed by the franchise judge to “practice law” in the context of the proceeding.
6. The franchise judge PRESUMES, usually falsely, that you consented to his jurisdiction by making an “appearance”.

appearance. *A coming into court as a party to a suit, either in person or by attorney, whether as plaintiff or defendant. The formal proceeding by which a defendant submits himself to the jurisdiction of the court. The **voluntary submission** to a court's jurisdiction.*

In civil actions the parties do not normally actually appear in person, but rather through their attorneys (who enter their appearance by filing written pleadings, or a formal written entry of appearance). Also, at many stages of criminal proceedings, particularly involving minor offenses, the defendant's attorney appears on his behalf. See e.g., Fed.R.Crim.P. 43.

*An appearance may be either **general** or **special**; the former is a simple and unqualified or unrestricted submission to the jurisdiction of the court, the latter is a submission to the jurisdiction for some specific purpose only, not for all the purposes of the suit. A special appearance is for the purpose of testing or objecting to the sufficiency of service or the jurisdiction of the court over defendant without submitting to such jurisdiction; a general appearance is made where the defendant waives defects of service and submits to the jurisdiction of court. **Insurance Co. of North America v. Kunin, 175 Neb. 260, 121 N.W.2d. 372, 375, 376.***

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 97]

There is nothing inherently wrong or immoral about franchise courts so long as the following limits are strictly imposed upon their operation and all government participants:

1. Their rulings or precedents are not invoked, cited, or used against any of the following because this would be an abuse of legal process for political and propaganda purposes:
 - 1.1. PRIVATE HUMAN BEINGS.
 - 1.2. Those not lawfully engaged in federal franchises.
 - 1.3. Those domiciled/resident outside of federal territory and therefore NOT statutory “U.S. citizens” (8 U.S.C. §1401), “U.S. residents” (26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4)), or “U.S. persons” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)).
 - 1.4. Those protected by the Constitution.
2. They do not rely on false reports that connect people with government franchises. For instance, they do NOT rely on false information returns (e.g. IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099) as a justification for why they have jurisdiction to entertain the dispute.
3. They do not interfere with correcting false reports connecting innocent private parties to franchises and do not interfere with the introduction of evidence that such reports are false.
4. They immediately dismiss all cases before them involving false reports or false evidence connecting the participants with federal franchises.
5. They do not pretend that they are a REAL court and do not call those who properly identify them as a franchise court “frivolous” or try to penalize them.
6. They do not operate outside of their territorial jurisdiction. For instance, all federal franchises must be executed ONLY in the District of Columbia pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72 and the U.S. Tax Court, which is an Article I franchise court, has offices in the District of Columbia but ALSO travels (ILLEGALLY, we might add) around the country hearing cases of parties domiciled elsewhere.

A franchise court judge who violates the above requirements is essentially:

1. Acting as a co-prosecutor in conspiracy with the government prosecutor.
2. Actively involved, with the prosecutor, in a conspiracy against rights protected by the Constitution in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §241.

3. Breaching their fiduciary duty as public officers to protect PRIVATE PROPERTY. Instead, they are abusing their authority as a judge or prosecutor to criminally convert PRIVATE property into a public use, public purpose, and public office in violation of 18 U.S.C. §654.
4. Proceeding with a criminal conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §201, 208 and 28 U.S.C. §§144, 455. It is a conflict of interest because their pay and benefits derive DIRECTLY from the property that is the subject of the proceeding.
5. Engaged in a conspiracy to defraud the “United States” in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §287, because:
 - 5.1. The jurors are public officers of the “United States” under 18 U.S.C. §201.
 - 5.2. The defendant is a “public officer” as a “taxpayer”. See:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 5.3. Both of these groups are being willfully deceived by the judge and prosecutor into believing that they are liable for a tax that doesn’t actually apply to them.
6. Involved in a “confidence game”. This is also called a “Ponzi scheme”. To wit:

“Confidence game. Obtaining money or property by means of some trick, device, or swindling operation in which advantage is taken of the confidence which the victim reposes in the swindler. The elements of the crime of “confidence game” are:

- (1) an intentional false representation to the victim as to some present fact,*
- (2) knowing it to be false,*
- (3) with the intent that the victim rely on the representation,*
- (4) the representation being made to obtain the victim’s confidence and thereafter his money and property,*
- (5) which confidence is then abused by defendant. U.S. v. Brown, D.C.App., 309 A.2d. 256, 257.*

For distinction between false pretenses and confidence game, see False pretenses. See also Flim-flam.”
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 297]

25.4 Tax Court: Article I

The U.S. Tax Court is an Article I court established through the exclusive legislative authority of Congress under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution.

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter C > PART I > § 7441](#)
[§ 7441. Status](#)

There is hereby established, under article I of the Constitution of the United States, a court of record to be known as the United States Tax Court. The members of the Tax Court shall be the chief judge and the judges of the Tax Court.

Only “public rights” exercised by “public officers” may be officiated in this legislative franchise court. Below are the legal mechanisms involved as described by the Annotated U.S. Constitution:

The Public Rights Distinction

“That is, “public” rights are, strictly speaking, those in which the cause of action inheres in or lies against the Federal Government in its sovereign capacity, the understanding since Murray’s Lessee. However, to accommodate Crowell v. Benson, Atlas Roofing, and similar cases, seemingly private causes of action between private parties will also be deemed “public” rights, when Congress, acting for a valid legislative purpose pursuant to its Article I powers, fashions a cause of action that is analogous to a common-law claim and so closely integrates it into a public regulatory scheme that it becomes a matter appropriate for agency resolution with limited involvement by the Article III judiciary. (83)”

[Footnote 83: Granfinanciera, S.A. v. Nordberg, 492 U.S. at 52-54. The Court reiterated that the Government need not be a party as a prerequisite to a matter being of “public right.” Id. at 54. Concurring, Justice Scalia argued that public rights historically were and should remain only those matters to which the Federal Government is a party. Id. at 65.]
[Annotated Constitution (2017), p. 676.
SOURCE: <https://www.congress.gov/content/conan/pdf/GPO-CONAN-2017.pdf>]

The judges in this administrative franchise “court” (which is actually a federal office building that is part of the Executive branch and not the Judicial branch) hold office for a limited term of 15 years under 26 U.S.C. §7443(e). The U.S. Supreme

1 Court held the following of courts whose judges hold limited rather than lifetime terms, which in turn confirms that the
2 income tax only applies in federal territories, keeping in mind that states of the Union are not territories:

3 *"As the only judicial power vested in Congress is to create courts whose judges shall hold their offices during*
4 *good behavior, it necessarily follows that, **if Congress authorizes the creation of courts and the appointment of***
5 ***judges for limited time, it must act independently of the Constitution upon territory which is not part of the***
6 ***United States within the meaning of the Constitution."***
7 *[O'Donohue v. United States, 289 U.S. 516, 53 S.Ct. 740 (1933)]*

8 The "United States Tax Court" is merely a tax appeal board, and is NOT a part of the Judicial branch of the government, but
9 instead is part of the Executive Branch. Trials are heard by one judge and without a jury. The judges travel all over the
10 United States hearing cases.

11 Tax court has no more authority to compel payment of a tax than an administrative officer, but just as you can acknowledge
12 his authority by voluntarily submitting information, you can also acknowledge the authority of the "Tax Court" by making
13 an appeal to it. When you appeal to this so-called "court", you are giving it permission to make any decision it wants. You
14 are "authorizing" it to adjudicate, just like you would a neutral binding arbitrator. You are giving it authority over you that it
15 otherwise would not have. By appealing to it, you are voluntarily admitting (by implication) that an underlying liability
16 already exists. Then the administrative body can end up with the administrative ruling that it wanted in the first place.

17 It is ILLEGAL for those who are "nontaxpayers" domiciled within states of the Union on other than federal territory to
18 petition the U.S. Tax Court to do anything but dismiss their case altogether because:

- 19 1. It is UNLAWFUL for the United States government to offer federal franchises such as a "trade or business" to persons
20 who are domiciled outside of its exclusive territorial jurisdiction called the "United States", which is defined in 26
21 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) as the District of Columbia and nowhere expanded to include any part of any state of
22 the Union. The Declaration of Independence says that men are created with certain "unalienable rights". An
23 "unalienable right" is one that cannot be bargained away or transferred through any kind of commercial process, such
24 as through a franchise agreement. That means that "nontaxpayers" are legally incapable and incompetent to enter into
25 a franchise agreement with the United States government that would surrender any of their rights and that any attempt
26 to offer such public rights or enforce franchises outside of federal territory within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state
27 constitutes a criminal conspiracy against my rights.

28 *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***
29 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
30 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
31 *--"*
32 *[Declaration of Independence]*

- 33 2. Tax Court Rule 13(a)(1) requires that only "taxpayers" may petition the court for relief from a Notice of Deficiency,
34 and therefore "nontaxpayers" are not eligible for any relief from said court and would be misrepresenting their status to
35 pay the filing fee.

36 *United States Tax Court*
37 *RULE 13. JURISDICTION*

38 *(a) Notice of Deficiency or of Transferee or Fiduciary Liability Required: Except in actions for declaratory*
39 *judgment, for disclosure, for readjustment or adjustment of partnership items, for administrative costs, or for*
40 *review of failure to abate interest (see Titles XXI, XXII, XXIV, XXVI, and XXVII), the jurisdiction of the Court*
41 *depends (1) **in a case commenced in the Court by a taxpayer**, upon the issuance by the Commissioner of a notice*
42 *of deficiency in in-come, gift, or estate tax or, in the taxes under Code chapter 41, 42, 43, or 44 (relating to the*
43 *excise taxes on certain organizations and persons dealing with them), or in the tax under Code chapter 45*
44 *(relating to the windfall profit tax), or in any other taxes which are the subject of the issuance of a notice of*
45 *deficiency by the Commissioner; and (2) in a case commenced in the Court by a transferee or fiduciary, upon the*
46 *issuance by the Commissioner of a notice of liability to the transferee or fiduciary. See Code secs. 6212, 6213,*
47 *and 6901.*

- 48 3. The Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a), **forbids** all courts including this court from making declaratory
49 judgments relating to federal taxes, which means this court lacks jurisdiction to declare anyone a "taxpayer" that is
50 within its jurisdiction and entitled to relief if they provide admissible evidence under penalty of perjury to the contrary.

1 Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether
2 or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) This
3 Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions
4 brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the
5 instant action. See 28 U.S.C. § 2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)
6 (affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability).
7 Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED.
8 [Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]

- 9 4. The federal courts have ruled the Internal Revenue Code may not lawfully be enforced against "nontaxpayers", and the
10 ONLY purpose of the U.S. Tax Court is to enforce it.

11 "The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,
12 and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no
13 attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not
14 assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws..."
15 [Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]

16 "A reasonable construction of the taxing statutes does not include vesting any tax official with absolute power of
17 assessment against individuals not specified in the statutes as a person liable for the tax without an opportunity
18 for judicial review of this status before the appellation of 'taxpayer' is bestowed upon them and their property is
19 seized..."
20 [Botta v. Scanlon, 288 F.2d. 504, 508 (1961)]

21 "Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers and not to non-taxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedures
22 are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course
23 of law."
24 [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

25 "And by statutory definition, 'taxpayer' includes any person, trust or estate subject to a tax imposed by the revenue
26 act. ...Since the statutory definition of 'taxpayer' is exclusive, the federal courts do not have the power to create
27 nonstatutory taxpayers for the purpose of applying the provisions of the Revenue Acts..."
28 [C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)]

- 29 5. The Internal Revenue Code provides only one remedy for "nontaxpayers" in 26 U.S.C. §7426, and Notice of
30 Deficiency relief is not included in that remedy.
31 6. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that NO COURT, much less itself, has any jurisdiction to declare an innocent person
32 called a "nontaxpayer" as a guilty person called a "taxpayer".

33 "In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and
34 State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned a law which
35 punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and
36 labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that
37 made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the
38 government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,'
39 he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they
40 have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence
41 into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment]
42 contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a
43 Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained,
44 would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.' 3 Dall.
45 388."
46 [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

47 U.S. Tax Court cannot therefore entertain any presumptions about the status of "nontaxpayers" which might prejudice
48 their constitutionally protected rights as persons domiciled on land protected by the Constitution without violating your
49 oath. They MUST be presumed innocent until proven guilty, which means they are an innocent "nontaxpayer" and
50 therefore cannot lawfully petition this court for anything but a dismissal for lack of jurisdiction.

51 "Keeping in mind the well-settled rule that the citizen is exempt from taxation unless the same is imposed by
52 clear and unequivocal language, and that where the construction of a tax law is doubtful, the doubt [or
53 PRESUMPTION about status] is to be resolved in favor of those upon whom the tax is sought to be laid."
54 [Spreckels Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain, 192 U.S. 397 (1904)]

- 55 7. The U.S. Tax Court is an Article I court within the Executive and not Judicial branch of the United States government.
56 See 26 U.S.C. §7441 and Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858

(1983). Because it is within the Executive and not Judicial Branch of the Government, any penalties or “taxes” it institutes (both of which are equivalent) would constitute an unlawful “bill of attainder” if ordered against a person protected by the United States Constitution domiciled outside of federal territory. Nontaxpayers are NOT “franchisees” (such as a “taxpayers” or “public offices”) of the federal government and they derive no “benefits” from the “trade or business”/“public office” franchise defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). In fact, they are not lawfully allowed to participate in any federal franchises because they never consented to participate, have no delegated authority to do so, and do not maintain a domicile on federal territory, which is the only audience that federal franchises can even lawfully be offered to, since our Constitutionally protected rights are “unalienable”, meaning that they cannot be bargained away any place they exist, such as within a state of the Union.

Bill of attainder. Legislative acts, no matter what their form, that apply either to named individuals or to easily ascertainable members of a group in such a way as to inflict punishment on them without a judicial trial. United States v. Brown, 381 U.S. 437, 448-49, 85 S.Ct. 1707, 1715, 14 L.Ed. 484, 492; United States v. Lovett, 328 U.S. 303, 315, 66 S.Ct. 1073, 1079, 90 L.Ed. 1252. An act is a "bill of attainder" when the punishment is death and a "bill of pains and penalties" when the punishment is less severe; both kinds of punishment fall within the scope of the constitutional prohibition. U.S.Const. Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3 (as to Congress); Art. I, Sec. 10 (as to state legislatures). [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 165]

8. The only occasion where administrative, non-judicial penalties (such as 26 U.S.C. §6651) may lawfully be instituted is against those consensually engaged in federal franchises who therefore implicitly consent to the terms of the franchise agreement and the penalties that are part of it. This sole exception was described by the U.S. Supreme Court as follows:

"The Government urges that the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the Tennessee Valley Authority, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297 U.S. 323] maintain this suit. The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469." [Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]

"The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees. Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many circumstances government employees can. O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality opinion); id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v. Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277-278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular: Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired for that reason. Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. Public Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973); Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 (1973)." [Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]

In point of fact, every government franchise must make the franchisee into a “public officer”, “employee”, or agent of the government of one kind or another because the ability to regulate private conduct is repugnant to the Constitution:

"The power to "legislate generally upon" life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the "power to provide modes of redress" against offensive state action, was "repugnant" to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190 U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see, e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745 (1966), their treatment of Congress' §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been questioned." [City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]

9. The U.S. Tax Court itself is a “franchise court” which administers the “trade or business”/“public office” franchise as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). It constitutes a penalty, a “bill of attainder”, and an injury to the constitutionally protected rights of a “nontaxpayer” to be compelled to satisfy the obligations of a franchise which they *do not* consent

1 to and derive no benefit from and never lawfully participated in. It is, in fact, involuntary servitude to be subjected to
2 the jurisdiction of an Executive Branch administrative franchise court in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, 42
3 U.S.C. §1994, and 18 U.S.C. §1583.

- 4 10. If a “nontaxpayer” does enter the U.S. Tax Court, the presumption that they are a “taxpayer” would prejudice their
5 constitutional rights. The court can only cite cases and authorities relating to “taxpayers” in its rulings because it can
6 only entertain suits by franchisees called “taxpayers”, and all such cases would be inapposite, irrelevant, and
7 prejudicial to the rights of a “nontaxpayer”:

8 Statutes creating permanent irrebuttable presumptions have long been disfavored under the Due Process
9 Clauses of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments. In *Heiner v. Donnan*, 285 U.S. 312, 52 S.Ct. 358, 76 L.Ed.
10 772 (1932), the Court was faced with a constitutional challenge to a federal statute that created a conclusive
11 presumption that gifts made within two years prior to the donor's death were made in contemplation of death,
12 thus requiring payment by his estate of a higher tax. In holding that this irrefutable assumption was so arbitrary
13 and unreasonable as to deprive the taxpayer of his property without due process of law, the Court stated that it
14 had ‘held more than once that a statute creating a presumption which operates to deny a fair opportunity to
15 rebut it violates the due process clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.’ *Id.*, at 329, 52 S.Ct., at 362. See, e.g.,
16 *Schlesinger v. Wisconsin*, 270 U.S. 230, 46 S.Ct. 260, 70 L.Ed. 557 (1926); *Hooper v. Tax Comm'n*, 284 U.S. 206,
17 52 S.Ct. 120, 76 L.Ed. 248 (1931). See also *Tot v. United States*, 319 U.S. 463, 468-469, 63 S.Ct. 1241, 1245-
18 1246, 87 L.Ed. 1519 (1943); *Leary v. United States*, 395 U.S. 6, 29-53, 89 S.Ct. 1532, 1544-1557, 23 L.Ed.2d. 57
19 (1969). Cf. *Turner v. United States*, 396 U.S. 398, 418-419, 90 S.Ct. 642, 653-654, 24 L.Ed.2d. 610 (1970).
20 [*Vlandis v. Kline*, 412 U.S. 441 (1973)]

21 Those who would like to further investigate the nature and history of the U.S. Tax Court are encouraged to read *Freytag v.*
22 *Commissioner*, 501 U.S. 868 (1991), which contains an extensive history of the U.S. Tax Court. Justice Scalia in his
23 concurring opinion in that case referred to “independent agencies” of the national government operating in an administrative
24 mode as “the fourth branch” of the government and referred to their rulings as “non-judicial”. He also said that even consent
25 by the litigant cannot cure what he called a “structural defect” whereby the court is officiating over a nontaxpayer not part of
26 the government, when he said the following in his concurring opinion:

27 “It is true, of course, that a litigant's prior agreement to a judge's expressed intention to disregard a structural
28 limitation [separation of powers] upon his power cannot have any legitimating effect -- i.e., cannot render that
29 disregard lawful. Even if both litigants not only agree to, but themselves propose, such a course, the judge must
30 tell them no.”
31 [*Freytag v. Commissioner*, 501 U.S. 868 (1991)]

32 If you would like to learn more about how the United States Tax Court is used to scam “nontaxpayers” into acting like
33 franchisees called “taxpayers”, please read the following enlightening document on our website:

[The Tax Court Scam](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.039
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

34 **25.5 District Court: Article IV**

35 United States District Courts, including all those situated within states of the Union, are established pursuant to Article IV of
36 the United States Constitution. Authorities documenting this fact include those below:

- 37 1. There is no statute within Title 28 of the United States Code establishing any of them pursuant to Article III of the
38 Constitution.
39 2. When Congress wants to invoke Article III of the Constitution and directly confer Article III jurisdiction, they know
40 EXACTLY how to do it. Below is an example of such language expressly conferring Article III jurisdiction upon an
41 earlier version of the Court of Claims prior to 1982. The legislative notes under 28 U.S.C. §171 indicate that the Court
42 of Claims originally was an Article III court but became an Article I court when the Court of Appeals for the Federal
43 Circuit was created. Since 1982, only TWO federal courts remain with Constitution Article III jurisdiction, which is the
44 Court of International Trade and the U.S. Supreme Court's original and not appellate jurisdiction.

45 28 U.S.C. §171 Legislative Notes

46 Amendments

47 1982—Pub. L. 97-164 designated existing provisions as subsec. (a), substituted “sixteen judges who shall
48 constitute a court of record known as the United States Claims Court” for “a chief judge and six associate judges

1 who shall constitute a court of record known as the United States Court of Claims” and “The court is declared
2 to be a court established under article I of the Constitution of the United States” for “**Such court is hereby**
3 **declared to be a court established under article III of the Constitution of the United States” in subsec. (a) as**
4 **so designated, and added subsec. (b).**

5 3. The U.S. Supreme Court admitted they are established pursuant to Article IV of the Constitution:

6 “The United States District Court is not a true United States court established under Article III of the
7 Constitution to administer the judicial power of the United States therein conveyed. It is created by virtue of the
8 sovereign congressional faculty, granted under Article IV, Section 3, of that instrument, of making all needful
9 rules and regulations respecting the territory belonging to the United States. The resemblance of its jurisdiction
10 to that of true United States courts in offering an opportunity to nonresidents of resorting to a tribunal not
11 subject to local influence, does not change its character as a mere territorial court.”
12 [*Balzac v. Porto Rico*, [258 U.S. 298](#) at 312, 42 S.Ct. 343, 66 L.Ed. 627 (1921), Chief Justice Taft, former
13 President of the United States]

14 4. Appeals Courts have admitted that United States District Courts are legislative franchise courts, and that all of their
15 authority derives only from acts of Congress, which implies that NONE of their authority derives directly from the
16 Constitution of the United States.

17 “United States District Courts have only such jurisdiction as is conferred by an Act of Congress under the
18 Constitution [U.S.C.A. Const. art. 3, sec. 2; 28 U.S.C.A. 1344]”
19 [*Hubbard v. Ammerman*, 465 F.2d. 1169 (5th Cir. 1972)]
20 [headnote 2. Courts]

21 **25.6 Courts hearing income tax matters are acting in an “administrative” and not “judicial”** 22 **capacity as part of the Executive and not Judicial Branch**

23 This section will prove that:

- 24 1. The term “Internal” within the phrase “INTERNAL Revenue Service” means INTERNAL to the Executive Branches of
25 the United States government and NOT internal to states of the Union.
- 26 2. Any court which is officiating over an income tax matter is:
 - 27 2.1. Engaging in “political questions”.
 - 28 2.2. Acting as an administrative agency within the Executive Branch because it is engaging in “political questions” and
29 because it is interfering with the activities of “public officers” within other branches of the government.
 - 30 2.3. Not exercising true “judicial power” within the meaning of the U.S. Constitution Article III, regardless of the origins
31 of its authority as an Article III court.
- 32 3. Since courts exercising true “judicial power” within the meaning of the U.S. Constitution Article III may not engage in
33 political questions, then they may not interfere with the collection of taxes associated with a “public office” or a “trade
34 or business”. This, in fact, is the basis:
 - 35 3.1. For the authority of the Anti-Injunction Act, [26 U.S.C. §7421](#): The judicial branch may not lawfully intrude on the
36 internal affairs of the other two branches of the government.
 - 37 3.2. For prohibiting federal courts from making declaratory judgments in relation to “taxes” under the authority of [28](#)
38 [U.S.C. §2201\(a\)](#).
- 39 4. Compelling a person against their will to become a “public officer” or statutory “employee” within the Executive Branch
40 of the government who is surety for the “taxpayer” public office represents a denial of the ONLY guarantee
41 MANDATED within the U.S. Constitution of providing a “republican form of government”. See U.S. Const. Art. 4,
42 Section 4. A republican form of government requires separation of powers, and forcing everyone into becoming a
43 “franchisee” and an “employee” within the U.S. Government:
 - 44 4.1. Destroys the separation of powers between the state and federal government by making everyone into federal
45 officers.
 - 46 4.2. Destroys the separation between what is “public” and what is “private” by connecting everything to the public
47 office using the Social Security Number, which is a license number to act as a trustee, fiduciary, and public officer
48 of the U.S. government.
 - 49 4.3. Effectively imposes eminent domain over all private property and brings it under the control of the federal
50 government by connecting it with public property called a “Social Security Number”. 20 C.F.R. §422.104 says that
51 the Social Security Number and the card are property of the U.S. government and not the person carrying it. You
52 cannot use this “public property” for a “private use” because that would be embezzlement and impersonating a

1 public officer. Therefore, everything you connect the “trustee license number” to becomes “private property
2 donated to a temporary public use to procure the benefit of a federal franchise”.

3 We showed earlier in section 23.1 that all “franchisees” are “officers” and/or “employees” of the government. Internal
4 Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C are franchises that apply only to those acting as “public officers” for the U.S. government.
5 They are excise taxes upon an “activity” called a “trade or business”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the
6 functions of a public office”. As such:

- 7 1. The tax is upon “public officers” of the United States, all of whom are in the Executive Branch of the government. The
8 Executive and Legislative branches of government are what is called the “political branches”.
- 9 2. The tax can only be imposed or collected where these “public officers” serve by law. 4 U.S.C. §72 requires that all
10 public offices shall be exercised in the District of Columbia and NOT elsewhere except as expressly provided by law.
11 Congress has never enacted any law that “expressly extends” any public office that is the subject of Internal Revenue
12 Code, Subtitles A and C taxes to any place within any state of the Union. That is why
 - 13 2.1. The term “United States” is defined within 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) for the purposes of Internal Revenue
14 Code, Subtitles A and C to mean the District of Columbia and no part of any state of the Union.
 - 15 2.2. 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26 U.S.C. §7408(d) moves the effective domicile of all “U.S. citizens” and “U.S.
16 residents” to the District of Columbia for the purposes of judicial jurisdiction.
- 17 3. The tax is only upon federal “officers” and “employees” while they are “abroad”, which means in a foreign country that
18 is NOT a state of the Union pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911. There is *no provision* within the I.R.C. that imposes a tax upon
19 “citizens or residents of the United States” while they are NOT “abroad”, and therefore they don’t owe a tax when
20 geographically located “domestically”. By “domestic”, we mean within the “United States” (District of Columbia). 26
21 U.S.C. §911 imposes a tax upon “citizens and residents of the United States” while abroad. What these two entities have
22 in common is a legal “domicile” within the “United States”, which is defined as the District of Columbia in 26 U.S.C.
23 §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and nowhere extended to any state of the Union within the I.R.C. These statutory “citizens” and
24 “residents” all work for the U.S. government as officers and employees because while they are on official duty, they are
25 representing a federal corporation and take on the character of that corporation. That corporation, in turn, is a statutory
26 (per 8 U.S.C. §1401) but not constitutional “citizen” of the place it was incorporated, which is the District of Columbia.

27 *“A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
28 created, and of that state or country only.”
29 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]*

30 For further details on the nature of Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A as an excise tax upon “public offices” in the United
31 States government, see:

[The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

32 The Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 confers the power to both LAY and COLLECT taxes upon the Legislature,
33 and not upon any other branch.

34 *U.S. Constitution
35 Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1*

36 *The Congress shall have Power To lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and
37 provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States; but all Duties, Imposts and Excises
38 shall be uniform throughout the United States;*

39 Note that the above clause delegates BOTH laying AND collecting in the *same person* in the *Congress*. This is the basis for
40 “taxation with representation”.

- 41 1. This power may *not* lawfully be delegated to another branch, including the Judiciary or anyone in the Executive Branch,
42 in the context of anything having to do with a state of the Union.
- 43 2. If it *is* delegated to another branch, can only be delegated in the context of tax collection or enforcement INTERNAL to
44 the federal government itself and INTERNAL to federal territory where the Constitution does NOT apply.

1 A court which interferes with the collection or assessment of taxes is interfering with the exclusive functions delegated by
2 the Constitution to the Legislative Branch, which it cannot lawfully do and which is a strictly “political question”. The power
3 to lay and collect taxes was delegated by the Constitution to the Legislative branch in the context of states of the Union only.
4 Here is the way the U.S. Supreme Court stated it:

5 “... a power definitely assigned by the Constitution to one department can neither be surrendered nor delegated
6 by that department, nor vested by statute in another department or agency. Compare [Springer v. Philippine
7 Islands, 277 U.S. 189, 201, 202, 48 S.Ct. 480, 72 L.Ed. 845.](#)”
8 [*Williams v. U.S.*, 289 U.S. 553, 53 S.Ct. 751 (1933)]

9 Currently the collection and assessment of federal Subtitles A and C income taxes is being done by the Executive Branch and
10 it can only be done lawfully when done internal to federal territory or internal to the GOVERNMENT, where the Constitution
11 does not apply. Consequently, tax collection is a “political” function that is inherently non-judicial in nature. On the subject
12 of taxes and the enforcement of lawful collection in a court of law, the U.S. Supreme Court has furthermore said that:

- 13 1. Any subject of litigation which can be delegated to an Article I administrative agency such as U.S. Tax Court does not
14 involve the “judicial power” of the government.

15 “The view under discussion—that, Congress having consented that the United States may be sued, the judicial
16 power defined in [article 3](#) at once attaches to the court authorized to hear and determine the suits—must then be
17 rejected, for the further reason, or, perhaps, what comes to the same reason differently stated, that it cannot be
18 reconciled with the limitation fundamentally implicit in the constitutional separation of the powers, namely, that
19 a power definitely assigned by the Constitution to one department can neither be surrendered nor delegated by
20 that department, nor vested by statute in another department or agency. Compare [Springer v. Philippine Islands,
21 277 U.S. 189, 201, 202, 48 S.Ct. 480, 72 L.Ed. 845.](#) And since Congress, whenever it thinks proper, undoubtedly
22 may, without infringing the Constitution, confer upon an executive officer or administrative board, or an
23 existing or specially constituted court, or retain for itself, the power to hear and determine controversies
24 respecting claims against the United States, it follows indubitably that such power, in whatever guise or by
25 whatever agency exercised, is no part of the judicial power vested in the constitutional courts by the third
26 article. That is to say, a power which may be devolved, at the will of Congress, upon any of the three departments,
27 plainly is not within the doctrine of the separation and independent exercise of governmental powers
28 contemplated by the tripartite distribution of such powers. Compare [Kilbourn v. Thompson, 103 U.S. 168, 190-
29 191, 26 L.Ed. 377.](#)
30 [*Williams v. U.S.*, 289 U.S. 553, 53 S.Ct. 751 (1933)]

31 Therefore, at least in the context of “taxes”, regardless of what federal court the dispute is being heard in, the courts are
32 operating in an “administrative mode” as part of the Legislative rather than Judicial branch of the government, even if
33 the judges themselves are ordained as Article III judges.

- 34 2. All tax subjects are “political” in nature.

35 “Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit
36 or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth
37 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally
38 reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously
39 includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of
40 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration
41 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located.”
42 [*Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340* (1954)]

43 Note the phrase “their nature and measure is largely a “political matter”.

- 44 3. The Judicial Branch is the only branch of the three branches of government that is NOT “political” and is prohibited
45 from involving itself in “political questions”.

46 “But, fortunately for our freedom from political excitements in judicial duties, this court [the U.S. Supreme
47 Court] can never with propriety be called on officially to be the umpire in questions merely political. The
48 adjustment of these questions belongs to the people and their political representatives, either in the State or
49 general government. These questions relate to matters not to be settled on strict legal principles. They are
50 adjusted rather by inclination, or prejudice or compromise, often.”

51 [. . .]

52 Another evil, alarming and little foreseen, involved in regarding these as questions for the final arbitrament
53 of judges would be that, in such an event, all political privileges and rights would, in a dispute among the
54 people, depend on our decision finally. We would possess the power to decide against, as well as for, them, and,
55 under a prejudiced or arbitrary judiciary, the public liberties and popular privileges might thus be much

1 perverted, if not entirely prostrated. But, allowing the people to make constitutions and unmake them, allowing
2 their representatives to make laws and unmake them, and without our interference as to their principles or policy
3 in doing it, yet, when constitutions and laws are made and put in force by others, then the courts, as empowered
4 by the State or the Union, commence their functions and may decide on the rights which conflicting parties can
5 legally set up under them, rather than about their formation itself. Our power begins after theirs [the Sovereign
6 People] ends. Constitutions and laws precede the judiciary, and we act only under and after them, and as to
7 disputed rights beneath them, rather than disputed points in making them. We speak what is the law, jus dicere,
8 we speak or construe what is the constitution, after both are made, but we make, or revise, or control neither.
9 The disputed rights beneath constitutions already made are to be governed by precedents, by sound legal
10 principles, by positive legislation [e.g. "positive law"], clear contracts, moral duties, and fixed rules; they are
11 per S.E. questions of law, and are well suited to the education and habits of the bench. But the other disputed
12 points in making constitutions, depending often, as before shown, on policy, inclination, popular resolves and
13 popular will and arising not in respect to private rights, not what is meum and tuum, but in relation to politics,
14 they belong to politics, and they are settled by political tribunals, and are too dear to a people bred in the school
15 of Sydney and Russel for them ever to intrust their final decision, when disputed, to a class of men who are so far
16 removed from them as the judiciary, a class also who might decide them erroneously, as well as right, and if in
17 the former way, the consequences might not be able to be averted except by a revolution, while a wrong decision
18 by a political forum can often be peacefully corrected by new elections or instructions in a single month; and
19 if the people, in the distribution of powers under the constitution, should ever think of making judges supreme
20 arbiters in political controversies when not selected by nor, frequently, amenable to them nor at liberty to follow
21 such various considerations in their judgments as [48 U.S. 53] belong to mere political questions, they will
22 dethrone themselves and lose one of their own invaluable birthrights; building up in this way -- slowly, but
23 surely -- a new sovereign power in the republic, in most respects irresponsible and unchangeable for life, and
24 one more dangerous, in theory at least, than the worst elective oligarchy in the worst of times. Again, instead
25 of controlling the people in political affairs, the judiciary in our system was designed rather to control
26 individuals, on the one hand, when encroaching, or to defend them, on the other, under the Constitution and
27 the laws, when they are encroached upon. And if the judiciary at times seems to fill the important station of a
28 check in the government, it is rather a check on the legislature, who may attempt to pass laws contrary to the
29 Constitution, or on the executive, who may violate both the laws and Constitution, than on the people themselves
30 in their primary capacity as makers and amenders of constitutions."
31 [Luther v. Borden, 48 U.S. 1 (1849)]

32 Here is another example of the above phenomenon, from the United States Constitution annotated:

33 *The Public Rights Distinction*

34 "That is, "public" rights are, strictly speaking, those in which the cause of action inheres in or lies against the
35 Federal Government in its sovereign capacity, the understanding since Murray's Lessee. However, to
36 accommodate Crowell v. Benson, Atlas Roofing, and similar cases, seemingly private causes of action between
37 private parties will also be deemed "public" rights, when Congress, acting for a valid legislative purpose
38 pursuant to its Article I powers, fashions a cause of action that is analogous to a common-law claim and so
39 closely integrates it into a public regulatory scheme that it becomes a matter appropriate for agency resolution
40 with limited involvement by the Article III judiciary. (83)"

41 [Footnote 83: Granfinanciera, S.A. v. Nordberg, 492 U.S. at 52-54. The Court reiterated that the Government
42 need not be a party as a prerequisite to a matter being of "public right." Id. at 54. Concurring, Justice Scalia
43 argued that public rights historically were and should remain only those matters to which the Federal
44 Government is a party. Id. at 65.]
45 [Annotated Constitution (2017), p. 676.
46 SOURCE: <https://www.congress.gov/content/conan/pdf/GPO-CONAN-2017.pdf>]

47 Based on the foregoing, whenever a court is hearing any matter relating to income taxation, then they are:

- 48 1. Not part of the judicial branch of the government.
- 49 2. Engaging in "political questions".
- 50 3. Acting as an administrative agency within the Executive Branch because it is engaging in "political questions" and
51 because it is interfering with the activities of "public officers" within its own branch of the government.
- 52 4. Not exercising true "judicial power" within the meaning of the U.S. Constitution Article III, regardless of the origins of
53 its authority as an Article III court.
- 54 5. Engaging in criminal identity theft and kidnapping to take jurisdiction over such a matter if you are not, in fact lawfully
55 serving in a public office in the U.S. government and administering a public right as part of such office. Note that tax
56 forms and statutes DO NOT, in fact, create any new public offices, but simply regulate the exercise of EXISTING public
57 offices lawfully created by means other than the tax code itself, such as under Title 5 of the U.S. Code.

58 Recognizing the above constraints imposed by the separation of powers between branches of the government, the Congress
59 has enacted the following:

- 1 1. The Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, prohibits federal courts from enjoining the assessment or collection of income
2 taxes.
- 3 2. The Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) prohibits courts from declaring rights or status in the context of
4 federal income taxes.

5 Both of these acts would be unconstitutional if used to adversely affect or undermine the rights of a person who is a
6 “nontaxpayer”, which we define as a person who is *not* the “taxpayer” defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) and 26 U.S.C.
7 §1313. This was confirmed by the federal courts when they said:

8 *“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,
9 and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no
10 attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not
11 assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”*
12 *[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]*

13 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and
14 not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the
15 Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and
16 no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*
17 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

18 Courts may not undermine the Constitutional rights of those domiciled in places protected by the Constitution and the Bill of
19 Rights without violating their oath to support and defend the Constitution. A consequence of this fact is that they may not
20 engage in any of the following self-serving activities:

- 21 1. Declare a person who is a “nontaxpayer” as instead being a “taxpayer”. The Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C.
22 §2201(a) prohibits all such presumptions or declarations by the court. Therefore, a person who declares under penalty
23 of perjury that he is a “nontaxpayer” not domiciled in the “United States” must be presumed by the court and the
24 government to be such from that point on.
- 25 2. Self-servingly presume that *everyone* is a franchisee called a “taxpayer”. All such presumptions which prejudice
26 constitutional rights are unconstitutional. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 27 3. Refuse to acknowledge the existence of “nontaxpayers”. This perpetuates the false presumption that everyone is a
28 “taxpayer”.
- 29 4. Compel a person to accept the duties of a franchisee called a “taxpayer” or a “public office” without any PROVEN
30 compensation or benefit. This constitutes slavery in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.
- 31 5. Refuse “nontaxpayers” the ability to discuss laws in front of the jury that prove the existence of “nontaxpayers” or the
32 limitations upon the authority of the IRS or the Court. This advantages the government at the expense of individual
33 Constitutional rights.
- 34 6. Extend definitions within the Internal Revenue Code by abusing the word “includes” to extend or enlarge his importance
35 or jurisdiction by compelling false presumptions about his jurisdiction. This:
36 6.1. Violates the rules of statutory construction.

37 *“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**
38 **thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,
39 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**
40 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**
41 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects
42 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.” [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

43 *“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. Colautti v.*
44 *Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress’ use of the term “propaganda” in this statute, as indeed*
45 *in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation.[19] As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe*
46 *legislation as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who*
47 *has not even read it.”*
48 *[Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]*

49 *“When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s*
50 *ordinary meaning.* Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition
51 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a
52 rule, `a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); Western

1 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96
2 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction*, §47.07, p. 152,
3 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.
4 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney
5 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."
6 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

7 6.2. Turns a society of law into a society of men.

8 "**The government of the United States has been emphatically termed a government of laws, and not of men.** It
9 will certainly cease to deserve that high appellation, if the laws furnish no remedy for the violation of a vested
10 legal right."
11 [*Marbury v. Madison*, 5 U.S. 137; 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803)]

12 6.3. Makes the judge into an imperial monarch and a pagan deity to be worshipped in violation of the First Amendment
13 establishment of religion clauses. See:

14 *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016
15 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 6.4. Unlawfully enlarges federal jurisdiction beyond its clear constitutional limits.

17 6.5. Completely destroys the separation of powers between states of the Union. See:

18 *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023
19 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 6.6. Causes the judge to engage in "treason":

21 "*In another, not unrelated context, Chief Justice Marshall's exposition in Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheat. 264*
22 *(1821), could well have been the explanation of the Rule of Necessity; he wrote that a court "must take jurisdiction*
23 *if it should. The judiciary cannot, as the legislature may, avoid a measure because it approaches the confines of*
24 *the constitution. We cannot pass it by, because it is doubtful. With whatever doubts, with whatever difficulties, a*
25 *case may be attended, we must decide it, if it be brought before us. We have no more right to decline the exercise*
26 *of jurisdiction which is given, than to usurp that which is not given. The one or the other would be treason to*
27 *the constitution. Questions may occur which we would gladly avoid; but we cannot avoid them."* *Id.*, at 404
28 *(emphasis added)*
29 [*U.S. v. Will*, 449 U.S. 200 (1980)]

30 For further details on this scam, see:

31 *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014
32 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

33 7. Admit into evidence any provision of the I.R.C. as proof of an obligation or duty against a person who is not a "taxpayer"
34 and who instead is a "nontaxpayer". All franchise agreements are "private law" and "Special law" and in essence behave
35 as "contracts" or agreements. The U.S. Supreme Court, in fact, referred to income taxes, in fact, as "quasi-contractual"
36 in *Milwaukee v. White*, 296 U.S. 268 (1935). As such, the provisions of these contracts or agreements may not lawfully
37 be enforced or cited against those who are not party to them.

38 8. Refuse to enforce the government's duty as moving party to prove that the existence of either explicit or implicit consent
39 to the franchise agreement codified in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C *before* these provisions may be enforced
40 against anyone.

41 "*Waivers of constitutional rights not only must be voluntary but must be knowing, intelligent acts done with*
42 *sufficient awareness of the relevant circumstances and likely consequences."*
43 [*Brady v. U.S.*, 397 U.S. at 749, 90 S.Ct. 1463 at 1i469 (1970)]

44 Consent may not be "presumed", and must be PROVEN with evidence. Absent demonstrable consent in some form, the
45 provisions of the franchise agreement may not be enforced against those who do not consent. See:

46 *Requirement for Consent*, Form #05.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

47 9. Refuse to acknowledge that the basis for authority to impose an income tax is domicile within federal territory and the
48 exclusive jurisdiction of the United States, regardless of where the "taxpayer" is physically located.

49 "**Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit**
50 **or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes.** Since the Fourteenth
51 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, **the fact of residence creates universally**
52 **reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously**
53 **includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter.** Of course, the situs of
54

property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located."
[Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340 (1954)]

For details, see:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10. Refuse to acknowledge or enforce the requirement that domicile within any state of the Union on other than federal territory does not represent domicile within the "United States" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10). This:
 - 10.1. Leads to a complete destruction of the separation of powers and devolves a republican form of government into a totalitarian socialist monopoly and oligarchy.
 - 10.2. Denies a "republican form of government" to person domiciled in states of the Union, which is MANDATED by Article 4, Section 4 of the United States Constitution.

All of the above tactics are typically used by unscrupulous judges and U.S. attorneys to self-servingly, unlawfully, and criminally expand their importance, jurisdiction, revenues, and to advantage the government at the expense of your Constitutional rights. You as a vigilant citizen concerned about protecting your constitutional rights should anticipate all the above very common tactics and expose and oppose them in your pleadings and correspondence BEFORE they are even used.

The only way we can have a true "republican form of government" mandated by Article 4, Section 4 of the U.S. Constitution is:

1. To have separate franchise courts within the Executive Branch for administering federal franchises such as income taxes.
2. To prohibit judges in federal district courts from entertaining any franchise issue and to focus exclusively on Article III functions of protecting rights.
3. Establish true Article III federal courts. Right now, the U.S. federal District and Circuit courts are Article IV legislative courts, not Article III courts. See:

[What Happened to Justice?](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. To prevent Congress from determining directly the compensation of federal judges. Right now, federal judges salaries are determined directly by the U.S. Congress. Instead, Congress must establish a separate Judicial Branch and fund the ENTIRE branch and let the branch and not the Congress determine the pay.
5. To prohibit Article III judges from also representing the "taxpayer" public office and thereby being subject to IRS extortion and conflict of interest. This will allow "nontaxpayers" to have impartial decision makers who will not violate their due process rights.
6. To prevent the Legislative Branch from unlawfully delegating the authority to "collect" to another branch of the government, such as the Treasury within the Executive Branch because this separates the "taxation" from the "representation" functions and only encourages lack of accountability and usurpation. Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 empowers Congress to 'LAY AND COLLECT' taxes and they delegated the collect part unlawfully to the Executive Branch, and more particularly to the Treasury and the IRS who serves them. Right now Congressmen conveniently uses the IRS and the separation of powers as a "scapegoat" why they can't remedy the evil activities of the IRS. Well, THEY created this problem by a treasonous act of unlawfully delegating the power to COLLECT taxes to another branch of the government while retaining the power to LAY those same taxes delegated by Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 of the Constitution.
7. To modify the Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, and the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) to indicate that these provisions in the context of "taxes" only apply to "taxpayer" and not to "nontaxpayers" so that federal courts don't unlawfully and criminally abuse these acts against private citizens who are not within the United States federal government as "franchisees". Typically, they unlawfully abuse these acts in conjunction with the Full Payment Rule found in *Flora v. United States*, 362 U.S. 145, 80 S.Ct. 630, 647 (1960). to avoid litigation and force "nontaxpayers" to use franchise courts. This:
 - 7.1. Deprives "nontaxpayers" of their constitutional rights.
 - 7.2. Deprives persons protected by the Constitution of a trial by jury. U.S. Tax Court has no jury.
 - 7.3. Compels "nontaxpayers" into becoming "taxpayers". Tax Court Rule 13(a) says that only "taxpayers" can employ the Tax Court to resolve disputes. There is no equivalent court for "nontaxpayers".

Consistent with the above, the U.S. Supreme Court has held the following. Note that they indicated that they cannot exercise administrative jurisdiction as part of the Executive Branch, because they recognize that this would violate the separation of powers:

1 Referring to the provisions for patent appeals this court said in *Butterworth v. U.S.*, 112 U.S. 50, 60, 5 S.Ct. 25,
2 28 L.Ed. 656, that the function of the court thereunder was not that of exercising ordinary jurisdiction at law or
3 in equity, but of taking a step in the statutory proceeding under the patent laws in aid of the Patent Office. And in
4 *Postum Cereal Company v. California Fig Nut Company*, 272 U.S. 693, 698, 47 S.Ct. 284, 285, 71 L.Ed. 478,
5 which related to a provision for a like appeal in a trade-mark proceeding, this court held: **The decision of the**
6 **Court of Appeals under section 9 of the act of 1905** ^{FN2} **is not a judicial judgment. It is a mere administrative**
7 **decision.** It is merely an instruction to the Commissioner of Patents by a court which is made part of the machinery
8 of the Patent Office for administrative purposes.' Another case in point is *Keller v. Potomac Electric Power Co.*,
9 261 U.S. 428, 442-444, 43 S.Ct. 445, 67 L.Ed. 731, which involved a statutory proceeding in the courts of the
10 District of Columbia to revise an order of a commission fixing the valuation of the property of a public utility for
11 future rate-making purposes. **There this court held that the function assigned to the courts of the District in the**
12 **statutory proceeding was not judicial in the sense of the Constitution, but was legislative and advisory, because**
13 **it was that of instructing and aiding the commission in the exertion of power which was essentially legislative.**

14 ^{FN2}. Now section 89, title 15, U.S. Code (15 U.S.C.A. s 89). This jurisdiction also was transferred to the Court
15 of Customs and Patent Appeals by the act cited in note 1.

16 **In the cases just cited, as also in others, it is recognized that the courts of the District of Columbia are not**
17 **created under the judiciary article of the Constitution but are legislative courts, and therefore that Congress**
18 **may invest them with jurisdiction of appeals and proceedings such as have been just described.**

19 **But this court [the U.S. Supreme Court] cannot be invested with jurisdiction of that character, whether for**
20 **purposes of review or otherwise. It was brought into being by the judiciary article of the Constitution, is invested**
21 **with judicial power only, and can have no jurisdiction other than of cases and controversies falling within the**
22 **classes enumerated in that article. It cannot give decisions which are merely advisory; nor can it exercise or**
23 **participate in the exercise of functions which are essentially legislative or administrative.** *Keller v. Potomac*
24 **Electric Power Co., supra, page 444, of 261 U.S., 43 S.Ct. 445, 67 L.Ed. 731, and cases cited; Postum Cereal**
25 **Co. v. California Fig Nut Company, supra, pages 700-701 of 272 U.S. 47 S.Ct. 284, 71 L.Ed. 478; Liberty**
26 **Warehouse Co. v. Grannis, 273 U.S. 70, 74, 47 S. 282, 71 L.Ed. 541; Willing v. Chicago Auditorium**
27 **Association, 277 U.S. 274, 289, 48 S.Ct. 507, 72 L.Ed. 880; Ex parte Bakelite Corporation, 279 U.S. 438, 449,**
28 **49 S.Ct. 411, 73 L.Ed. 789.**

29 The proceeding on the appeal from the commission's action is quite unlike the proceeding, under sections 1001(a)
30 to 1004(b) of the Revenue Act of 1926, c. 27, 44 Stat., pt. 2, p. 109 (26 U.S.C.A. §§ 1224-1227), on a petition for
31 the review of a decision of the Board of Tax Appeals; for, as this court heretofore has pointed out, such a petition

32 (a) brings before the reviewing court the United States or **391 its representative on the one hand and the
33 interested taxpayer on the other,

34 (b) presents for consideration either the right of the United States to the payment of a tax claimed to be due from
35 the taxpayer or his right to have refunded to him money which he has paid to satisfy a tax claimed to have been
36 erroneously charged against him, and

37 (c) calls for a judicial and binding determination of the matter so presented-all of which makes the proceeding a
38 case or controversy within the scope of the judicial power as defined in the judiciary article. *Old Colony Trust*
39 **Co. v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 279 U.S. 716, 724-727, 49 S.Ct. 499, 73 L.Ed. 918.**
40 *[Federal Radio Commission v. General Electric Co., 281 U.S. 464, 50 S.Ct. 389 (U.S.,1930)]*

41 The end of the above ruling compares the issue in the case with taxation and contains a deliberate deception. They refer to
42 the function of the "Board of Tax Appeals", which today we know of as "U.S. Tax Court". They try to create the deception
43 that the U.S. Tax Court is an Article III court that officiates over "rights". However, we now know by reading section 25.3
44 that "U.S. Tax Court is in the Executive Branch and that it officiates over the "trade or business" franchise that forms the
45 heart of the income tax within Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. 26 U.S.C. §7441 identifies U.S. Tax Court as an Article I
46 court within the Executive and not Judicial Branch. They use the word "taxpayer", which is synonymous with a franchisee
47 under the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A franchise agreement. Franchisees do not have "rights", but only privileges
48 granted by their "parens patriae", the government. Yet the Supreme Court uses the word "rights" in describing the transaction.
49 This is FRAUD. Obviously, either they don't know the difference between a "right" and a "privilege" or they are trying to
50 deceive you into thinking that a "taxpayer" is a person who has rights and who is NOT the subject of a franchise agreement.
51 The distinction we wish to emphasize is that the only time "rights" instead of "privileges" can really be at issue in any court
52 is when:

- 53 1. The court is willing and able to recognize the existence of persons who are not party to the franchise agreement, and who
54 are called "non-taxpayers".
- 55 2. The court is willing and able to declare that you are a "non-taxpayer" not subject to the I.R.C. The only people who have
56 REAL rights are those who don't participate in government franchises and who have this status recognized by the courts.

- 1 3. The court does not enforce the provisions of the franchise agreement in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A against a non-
- 2 participant such as a “non-taxpayer”.
- 3 4. The court does not interfere with the rights of “non-taxpayers” by invoking the Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421 to
- 4 dismiss lawsuits brought by “non-taxpayers” intended to prevent illegal enforcement of the “trade or business” franchise
- 5 against non-participants..
- 6 5. The court does not invoke the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) as an excuse to avoid declaring the rights
- 7 of a “non-taxpayer” who has illegally become the target of IRS enforcement.

8 We would like to conclude this section by emphasizing the following constraints imposed by the separation of powers doctrine
9 upon the federal courts:

- 10 1. No judge or court can lawfully serve in TWO branches of the government at the same time. This would constitute an
- 11 ongoing conflict of interest.
- 12 2. A judge or court that serves as an Executive Branch agency in the context of income taxes that apply to domiciliaries of
- 13 federal territory cannot ALSO serve as an Article III judge under the Constitution.
- 14 3. A judge who is serving in a franchise court within the Executive Branch, if he orders any kind of penalty against a party
- 15 before him, is violating the Constitutional prohibition against “bills of attainder”, which are penalties administered by
- 16 the Executive Branch rather than true “judicial power” under the Constitution.

17 ***Bill of attainder.*** Legislative acts, no matter what their form, that apply either to named individuals or to easily
18 ascertainable members of a group in such a way as to inflict punishment on them without a judicial trial. *United*
19 *States v. Brown*, 381 U.S. 437, 448-49, 85 S.Ct. 1707, 1715, 14 L.Ed. 484, 492; *United States v. Lovett*, 328 U.S.
20 303, 315, 66 S.Ct. 1073, 1079, 90 L.Ed. 1252. An act is a “bill of attainder” when the punishment is death and a
21 “bill of pains and penalties” when the punishment is less severe; both kinds of punishment fall within the scope
22 of the constitutional prohibition. U.S.Const. Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3 (as to Congress); Art. I, Sec. 10 (as to state
23 legislatures).
24 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 165]

25 The only way for a legislative franchise court to bypass the constitutional prohibition against “bills of attainder” in the
26 case of a litigant before it who is protected by the Constitution of the United States is for the individual to consent to it.
27 At the point it is consensual is the point at which it ceases to be injurious:

28 *Volunt non fit injuria.*
29 *He who consents cannot receive an injury.* 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.

30 *Consensus tollit errorem.*
31 *Consent removes or obviates a mistake.* Co. Litt. 126.

32 *Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.*
33 *It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it.* 3 Co. Inst. 23.

34 *Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*
35 *One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent.* Dig. 50, 17, 145.
36 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
37 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

38 Therefore, those who are protected by the Constitution and who are compelled to appear before a franchise court such
39 as the U.S. Tax Court, a U.S. District Court, or a federal Circuit Court must:

- 40 3.1. Emphasize that they do not consent to the jurisdiction of the court and thereby do not surrender their right to be
- 41 protected from “bills of attainder” mandated under Article 1, Section 10 of the United States Constitution.
- 42 3.2. Remind the court that they may not institute any penalties, duties, or “taxes” without express written consent on a
- 43 writing that fully discloses ALL of the rights surrendered.
- 44 3.3. Emphasize that you reserve all your rights without prejudice, U.C.C. §1-308 and its predecessor, U.C.C. §1-207.
- 45 3.4. Never make an “appearance” and thereby consent to the jurisdiction of the court.

46 ***appearance.*** A coming into court as a party to a suit, either in person or by attorney, whether as plaintiff or
47 defendant. The formal proceeding by which a defendant submits himself to the jurisdiction of the court. The
48 ***voluntary submission*** to a court's jurisdiction.

49 *In civil actions the parties do not normally actually appear in person, but rather through their attorneys (who*
50 *enter their appearance by filing written pleadings, or a formal written entry of appearance). Also, at many stages*

1 of criminal proceedings, particularly involving minor offenses, the defendant's attorney appears on his behalf.
2 See e.g., Fed.R.Crim.P. 43.

3 An appearance may be either **general** or **special**; the former is a simple and unqualified or unrestricted
4 submission to the jurisdiction of the court, the latter is a submission to the jurisdiction for some specific purpose
5 only, not for all the purposes of the suit. A special appearance is for the purpose of testing or objecting to the
6 sufficiency of service or the jurisdiction of the court over defendant without submitting to such jurisdiction; a
7 general appearance is made where the defendant waives defects of service and submits to the jurisdiction of court.
8 *Insurance Co. of North America v. Kulin*, 175 Neb. 260, 121 N.W.2d. 372, 375, 376.
9 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 97]

10 3.5. Continually emphasize that they are under financial duress.

- 11 4. A judge cannot participate as a “public officer” engaged in a “trade or business” within the Executive Branch in the
12 context of income taxes, and yet also claim to be a “judicial officer” within another branch of the government for other
13 purposes. This is an absurd contradiction. The Federalist Papers confirms that power over a man’s subsistence is power
14 over his will. This means that judges cannot be subject to enforcement by an Executive Branch agency within the
15 Department of the Treasury called the IRS on the one hand, and at the same time have “judicial independence” and
16 objectivity in any sense of the word in the context of income tax cases being heard before them.

17 “In the general course of human nature, A POWER OVER A MAN’S SUBSISTENCE AMOUNTS TO A POWER
18 OVER HIS WILL.”
19 [Alexander Hamilton, Federalist Paper No. 79]

20 **26 How statutory franchises and “public rights” effect your standing in federal court**

21 **26.1 Background**

22 A very important aspect of determining choice of law in any controversy that could be heard in either a state or federal court
23 is the concept of government “franchises”. A franchise is any statutory system created by the government which results in
24 some kind of perceived “benefit” or “privilege”. Such franchises are frequently called “public rights” by the courts.

25 **FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not**
26 **belong to citizens of country generally of common right.** *Elliott v. City of Eugene*, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.
27 In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.

28 A “franchise,” as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference
29 to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from
30 the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege
31 conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general.
32 *State v. Fernandez*, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.

33 **In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised**
34 **without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise.** The various powers conferred on corporations are
35 franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. **Social Insurance/Socialist**
36 **Security**], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a **Federal Reserve NOTE**], are
37 franchises. *People v. Utica Ins. Co.*, 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property
38 acquired by the exercise of the franchise. *Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co.*, 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63.
39 Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. *Whitbeck v. Funk*, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. **In a**
40 **popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage, etc.**
41 **Pierce v. Emery**, 32 N.H. 484; **State v. Black Diamond Co.**, 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E,
42 **352.**

43 *Elective Franchise.* The right of suffrage; the right or privilege of voting in public elections.

44 *Exclusive Franchise.* See *Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.*

45 *General and Special.* The charter of a corporation is its “general” franchise, while a “special” franchise consists
46 in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit. *Lord v. Equitable Life*
47 *Assur. Soc.*, 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.

48 *Personal Franchise.* A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of
49 a corporation, is sometimes called a “personal” franchise. as distinguished from a “property” franchise, which
50 authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special

1 privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See *Sandham v. Nye*, 9 Misc.Rep.
2 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.

3 *Secondary Franchises.* The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the "primary" franchise of a
4 corporation, its "secondary" franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may,
5 receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls,
6 collect fares, etc. *State v. Topeka Water Co.*, 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; *Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People*,
7 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general
8 franchises; and (2) "special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while
9 the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. *Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland*
10 *Trust Co.*, 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.

11 *Special Franchisee.* See *Secondary Franchises*, *supra*.
12 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

13 The most important fact which emerges from the above is that when you agree to accept a franchise, then you agree, based
14 on the above to:

15 1. Abide by all the legal obligations associated with the statutory franchise:

16 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
17 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
18 PART 2. CONTRACTS
19 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
20 [Section 1589](#)

21
22 1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations
23 arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

24 2. Become a "privileged subject" and nominate a "king" to rule over you by "royal prerogative".

25 "In England it is defined to be a **royal privilege** in the hands of a **subject**.

26 A "franchise," as used by Blackstone In defining *quo warranto*, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference
27 to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from
28 the king's grant, or be held by prescription,. . ."
29 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

30 3. May no longer approach the government in equity as an equal sovereign with all the same powers as them, but instead
31 become simply an "employee" who must abide by whatever the "employment" agreement says, which is ALL FEDERAL
32 STATUTORY LAW. The government's legislative authority is almost exclusively over ONLY its own "employees"
33 and "public officers" and not private human beings, as proven by the following:

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.037
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

34 Generally, anything that includes a "license" is a statutory franchise or "public right" that is voluntary, and all the laws that
35 implement it function essentially as private law and the equivalent of a contract between the "applicant" for the license, and
36 the government:

37 *The court held that the first company's charter was a contract between it and the state, within the protection of*
38 *the constitution of the United States, and that the charter to the last company was therefore null and void., Mr.*
39 *Justice DAVIS, delivering the opinion of the court, said that, **if anything was settled by an unbroken chain of***
40 ***decisions in the federal courts, it was that an act of incorporation [which is a FRANCHISE] was a contract***
41 ***between the state and the stockholders, 'a departure from which now would involve dangers to society that***
42 ***cannot be foreseen, would shock the sense of justice of the country, unhinge its business interests, and weaken,***
43 ***if not destroy, that respect which has always been felt for the judicial department of the government.'***
44 [*New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co.*, 115 U.S. 650 (1885)]

45 "Private law. That portion of the law which defines, regulates, enforces, and administers relationships among
46 individuals, associations, and corporations. As used in contradistinction to public law, the term means all that
47 part of the law which is administered between citizen and citizen, or which is concerned with the definition,
48 regulation, and enforcement of rights in cases where both the person in whom the right inheres and the person
49 upon whom the obligation is incident are private individuals. See also Private bill; Special law. Compare Public
50 Law."
51 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 1196]

1 Examples of “public rights” and statutory franchises include such things as:

- 2 1. Income tax
- 3 2. Social Security
- 4 3. Medicare
- 5 4. Medicaid
- 6 5. Driver’s licenses
- 7 6. Marriage licenses
- 8 7. Nearly every form of “public assistance”
- 9 8. Professional licenses of every description

10 The Bible forbids Christians to allow anyone but the true and living God to be their king or ruler. Under God’s law, all
11 persons are equal and any attempt to make them unequal is an attempt at idolatry. In God’s eyes, when we show partiality in
12 judgment of others based on the “privileges” or “franchises” they are in receipt of or other forms of “social status”, then we
13 are condemned as Christians:

14 *“You shall not show partiality in judgment; you shall hear the small as well as the great; you shall not be afraid*
15 *in any man's presence, for the judgment is God's. The case that is too hard for you, bring to me, and I will hear*
16 *it.”*
17 *[Deut. 1:17, Bible, NKJV]*

18 *“You shall not pervert justice; you shall not show partiality, nor take a bribe, for a bribe blinds the eyes of the*
19 *wise and twists the words of the righteous.”*
20 *[Deut. 16:19, Bible, NKJV]*

21 *“For the LORD your God is God of gods and Lord of lords, the great God, mighty and awesome, who shows no*
22 *partiality nor takes a bribe.”*
23 *[Deut. 10:17, Bible, NKJV]*

24 *“He [God] will surely rebuke you If you secretly show partiality.”*
25 *[Job 13:10, Bible, NKJV]*

26 *“The rich and the poor have this in common, the LORD is the maker of them all.”*
27 *[Prov. 22:2, Bible, NKJV]*

28 *“But you, do not be called ‘Rabbi’; for One is your Teacher, the Christ, and you are all brethren. Do not call*
29 *anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in heaven. And do not be called teachers; for One*
30 *is your Teacher, the Christ. But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts*
31 *himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted”.*
32 *[Jesus in Matt. 23:8-12, Bible, NKJV]*

33 *But Jesus called them to Himself and said to them, “You know that those who are considered rulers over the*
34 *Geniles lord it over them, and their great ones exercise authority over them. Yet it shall not be so among you;*
35 *but whoever desires to become great among you shall be your servant. And whoever of you desires to be first*
36 *shall be slave of all. For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a*
37 *ransom for many.”*
38 *[Mark 10:42-45, Bible, NKJV. See also Matt. 20:25-28]*

39 *“There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is neither male nor female; for you are all*
40 *one in Christ Jesus.”*
41 *[Gal. 3:28, Bible, NKJV]*

42 *Is it fitting to say to a king, "You are worthless,"*
43 *And to nobles, "You are wicked"?*
44 *Yet He [God] is not partial to princes,*
45 *Nor does He regard the rich more than the poor;*
46 *For they are all the work of His hands.*
47 *[Job. 34:18-19, Bible, NKJV]*

48 *“The poor man is hated even by his own neighbor,*
49 *But the rich has many friends.*
50 *He who despises his neighbor sins;*
51 *But he who has mercy on the poor, happy is he.”*
52 *[Prov. 14:20-21]*

1 **"You shall not show partiality to a poor man in his dispute."**
2 [Exodus 23:3, Bible, NKJV]

3 "The rich shall not give more and the poor shall not give less than half a shekel, when you give an offering to
4 the LORD, to make atonement for yourselves."
5 [Exodus 30:15, Bible, NKJV]

6 "Better is the poor who walks in his integrity Than one perverse in his ways, though he be rich."
7 [Prov. 28:6, Bible, NKJV]

8 "And again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter
9 the kingdom of God."
10 [Matt. 19:24, Bible, NKJV]

11 **"For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek, for the same Lord over all is rich to all who call upon**
12 **Him."**
13 [Rom. 10:12, Bible, NKJV]

14 "Command those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches but in the
15 living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy."
16 [1 Tim. 6:17, Bible, NKJV]

17 Therefore, accepting any kind of government "privilege" for a Christian encourages unlawful partiality and constitutes
18 idolatry. The "privilege" described by God in the passage below is the "privilege" of having a King (man) to protect, care
19 for, and "govern" the people as a substitute for God's protection. The price exchanged for receipt of the "privilege" is
20 becoming "subjects" and paying usurious "tribute" in many forms to the king using their labor, property, and life:

21 *Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah, and said to him, "Look, you are
22 old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. **Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations** [and be OVER
23 them]".*

24 *But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, "**Give us a king to judge us.**" So Samuel prayed to the Lord.
25 **And the Lord said to Samuel, "Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected**
26 **Me [God], that I should not reign over them.** According to all the works which they have done since the day that
27 I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—**with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods**
28 **[Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also** [government becoming idolatry]. Now therefore, heed their
29 voice. **However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign**
30 **over them."***

31 *So Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who asked him for a king. And he said, "**This will be the**
32 **behavior of the king who will reign over you: He will take [STEAL] your sons and appoint them for his own**
33 **chariots and to be his horsemen, and some will run before his chariots. He will appoint captains over his**
34 **thousands and captains over his fifties, will set some to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and some to**
35 **make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take [STEAL] your daughters to be**
36 **perfumers, cooks, and bakers. And he will take [STEAL] the best of your fields, your vineyards, and your olive**
37 **groves, and give them to his servants. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your grain and your vintage, and give**
38 **it to his officers and servants. And he will take [STEAL] your male servants, your female servants, your finest**
39 **young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work [as SLAVES]. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your**
40 **sheep. And you will be his servants. And you will cry out in that day because of your king whom you have**
41 **chosen for yourselves, and the LORD will not hear you in that day."***

42 *Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, "No, but we will have a king over us,
43 that we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles."
44 [1 Sam. 8:4-20, Bible, NKJV]*

45 The right to be protected by the King above is earned by giving him allegiance, and thereby withdrawing allegiance from
46 God as your personal sovereign:

47 **"Allegiance and protection [by the government from harm] are, in this connection, reciprocal obligations. The**
48 **one is a compensation for the other; allegiance for protection and protection for allegiance."**
49 [Minor v. Happersett, [88 U.S. \(21 Wall.\) 162](#), 166-168 (1874)]

50 *"No servant can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to
51 the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [Government, in this case]."
52 [Jesus [God] speaking in [Luke 16:13](#), Bible, NKJV]*

26.2 Franchises under the common law

Franchises are litigated under the common law as what is called a “General assumpsit action”, which is also called “indebitatus assumpsit”. This type of action involves a quasi-contract. *Indebitatus assumpsit*, unlike special *assumpsit*, did not create a new substantive right; it was primarily only a new form of procedure”, whose introduction was facilitated by the same circumstances which had already made 'Case concurrent with Detinue. But as an express *assumpsit* was requisite to charge the bailee, so it was for a long time indispensable to charge a debtor. The basis or cause of the action was, of course, the same as the basis of debt, *i.e.*, *quid pro quo*, or benefit. This may explain the inveterate practice of defining consideration as either a detriment to the plaintiff or a benefit to the defendant.

An example of a general assumpsit, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, is income taxes, which, it held, are the subject of a “quasi-contract”:

“Even if the judgment is deemed to be colored by the nature of the obligation whose validity it establishes, and we are free to re-examine it, and, if we find it to be based on an obligation penal in character, to refuse to enforce it outside the state where rendered, see Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co., 127 U.S. 265, 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct.

*1370, compare Fauntleroy v. Lum, 210 U.S. 230, 28 S.Ct. 641, **still the obligation to pay taxes is not penal. It is a statutory liability, quasi contractual in nature, enforceable, if there is no exclusive statutory remedy, in the civil courts by the common-law action of debt or indebitatus assumpsit.** United States v. Chamberlin, 219 U.S. 250, 31 S.Ct. 155; Price v. United States, 269 U.S. 492, 46 S.Ct. 180; Dollar Savings Bank v. United States, 19 Wall. 227; and see Stockwell v. United States, 13 Wall. 531, 542; Meredith v. United States, 13 Pet. 486, 493. This was the rule established in the English courts before the Declaration of Independence. Attorney General v. Weeks, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 223; Attorney General v. Jewers and Batty, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 225; Attorney General v. Hatton, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. [296 U.S. 268, 272] 262; Attorney General v. —, 2 Ans.Rep. 558; see Comyn's Digest (Title 'Dett,' A, 9); 1 Chitty on Pleading, 123; cf. Attorney General v. Sewell, 4 M.&W. 77. “ [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)]*

Below is the meaning of “quasi-contract” from the above quote:

“Quasi contract. An obligation which law creates in absence of agreement; it is invoked by courts where there is unjust enrichment. Andrews v. O'Grady, 44 Misc.2d. 28, 252 N.Y.S.2d. 814, 817. Sometimes referred to as implied-in-law contracts (as a legal fiction) to distinguish them from implied-in-fact contracts (voluntary agreements inferred from the parties' conduct). Function of "quasi-contract" is to raise obligation in law where in fact the parties made no promise, and it is not based on apparent intention of the parties. Fink v. Goodson-Todman Enterprises, Limited, 9 C.A.3d. 996, 88 Cal.Rptr. 679, 690. See also Contract.” [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1245]

It is also important to note that according to the U.S. Supreme Court in *Erie Railroad v. Tompkins*, there IS no federal common law applicable to parties domiciled within states of the Union. Hence, an general assumpsit cannot be entertained in a federal court against a state domiciled citizen:

“There is no Federal Common Law, and Congress has no power to declare substantive rules of Common Law applicable in a state. Whether they be local or general in their nature, be they commercial law or a part of the Law of Torts” [Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938)]

26.3 Effect of franchises on choice of forum

The U.S. Supreme Court has said that when Congress creates what it calls a “public right” and, by implication a “statutory privilege”, Congress has the authority to circumscribe and prescribe how that right may be exercised and which forums it is enforced within. Hence, for instance, Congress can prescribe that if you dispute your income tax liability, you must first enter U.S. Tax Court, which isn't a Constitutional court at all, but an Article I administrative agency within the Executive rather than Judicial Branch of the government.

Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress and other rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected

1 in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against “encroachment or
2 aggrandizement” by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. [Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S.,](#)
3 [at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683.](#) But when Congress creates a statutory right [a “privilege” in this case, such as a “trade
4 or business”], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of
5 proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before
6 particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.FN35 Such
7 provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to
8 define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated
9 is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally
10 been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to
11 define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial
12 power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.
13 [*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

14 The U.S. Supreme Court also said that the only circumstances when Congress may remove the enforcement of a right to a
15 non-Article III, legislative tribunal or, by implication, remove it from a state court to a federal court is in connection with a
16 statutory franchise or “public right”:

17 “The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our
18 precedents.FN22 Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public
19 rights must at a minimum arise “between the government and others.” *Ex parte Bakelite Corp.*, *supra*, at 451, 49
20 S.Ct., at 413.FN23 In contrast, “the liability of one individual to another under the law as defined,” *Crowell v.*
21 *Benson*, *supra*, at 51, 52 S.Ct., at 292, is a matter of private rights. Our precedents clearly establish that only
22 controversies in the former category may be removed from Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or
23 administrative agencies for their determination. See *Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review*
24 *Comm'n*, 430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); *Crowell v. Benson*, *supra*,
25 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292. See also Katz, *Federal Legislative Courts*, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918
26 (1930).FN24 Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized judicial
27 power.”
28 [*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

29 The key to determining whether a matter must be heard in federal court or state court then, is to first determine whether it
30 involves a state or federal “public right” or “statutory franchise”.

- 31 1. If it is a state statutory privilege or public right, it must be litigated in a state court.
- 32 2. If it is a federal statutory privilege or public right, then it can be litigated only in a federal court.

33 The Separation of Powers Doctrine and the sovereign immunity of the states and federal governments towards each other
34 prohibit state matters from being heard in a federal court or federal matters being heard in a state court. *Alden v. Maine*, 527
35 U.S. 706 (1999).

36 **26.4 Effect of franchises on Constitutional Requirement for “due process of law”: NONE** 37 **REQUIRED**

38 Due process of law is defined as follows:

39 ***Due process of law.*** Law in its regular course of administration through courts of justice. Due process of law
40 in each particular case means such an exercise of the powers of the government as the settled maxims of law
41 permit and sanction, and ***under such safeguards for the protection of individual rights as those maxims***
42 ***prescribe for the class of cases to which the one in question belongs.*** A course of legal proceedings according
43 to those rules and principles which have been established in our systems of jurisprudence ***for the enforcement***
44 ***and protection of private rights.*** To give such proceedings any validity, there must be a tribunal competent by
45 its constitution—that is, by the law of the creation—to pass upon the subject-matter of the suit; and, if that
46 involves merely a determination of the personal liability of the defendant, he must be brought within its
47 jurisdiction by service of process within the state, or his voluntary appearance. *Pennoy v. Neff*, 95 U.S. 714,
48 24 L.Ed. 565. Due process of law implies the right of the person affected thereby to be present before the tribunal
49 which pronounces judgment upon the question of life, liberty, or property, in its most comprehensive sense; to be
50 heard, by testimony or otherwise, and to have the right of controverting, by proof, every material fact which bears
51 on the question of right in the matter involved. ***If any question of fact or liability be conclusively presumed***
52 ***[rather than proven] against him, this is not due process of law.***

53 An orderly proceeding wherein a person with notice, actual or constructive, and has an opportunity to be heard
54 and to enforce and protect his rights before a court having the power to hear and determine the case. *Kazubowski*
55 *v. Kazubowski*, 45 Ill.2d. 405, 259 N.E.2d. 282, 290. Phrase means that no person shall be deprived of life,
56 liberty, property or of any right granted him by statute, unless matter involved first shall have been adjudicated

1 against him upon trial conducted according to established rules regulating judicial proceedings, and it forbids
2 condemnation without a hearing. *Pettit v. Penn*, LaApp., 180 So.2d. 66, 69. The concept of “due process of law”
3 as it is embodied in the Fifth Amendment demands that a law shall not be unreasonable, arbitrary, or capricious
4 and that the means selected shall have a reasonable and substantial relation to the object being sought. *U.S. v.*
5 *Smith*, D.C.Iowa, 249 F.Supp. 515, 516. Fundamental requisite of “due process of law” is the opportunity to be
6 heard, to be aware that a matter is pending, to make an informed choice whether to acquiesce or contest, and to
7 assert before the appropriate decision-making body the reasons for such choice. *Trinity Episcopal Corp. v.*
8 *Romney*, D.C.N.Y., 387 F.Supp. 1044, 1084. Aside from all else, “due process” means fundamental fairness and
9 substantial justice. *Vaughn v. State*, 3 Tenn.Crim.App. 54, 456 S.W.2d. 879, 883.

10 **Embodied in the due process concept are the basic rights of a defendant in criminal proceedings and the**
11 **requisites for a fair trial.** These rights and requirements have been expanded by Supreme Court decisions and
12 include, timely notice of a hearing or trial which informs the accused of the charges against him or her; the
13 opportunity to confront accusers and to present evidence on one’s own behalf before an impartial jury or judge;
14 the presumption of innocence under which **guilt must be proven by legally obtained evidence** and the verdict
15 must be supported by the evidence presented; rights at the earliest stage of the criminal process; and the
16 guarantee that an individual will not be tried more than once for the same offense (double jeopardy).
17 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 500]

18 As indicated above, the purpose of due process of law is to:

- 19 1. Protect rights identified within but not granted by the Constitution of the United States.

20 **“The rights of individuals and the justice due to them, are as dear and precious as those of states. Indeed the**
21 **latter are founded upon the former; and the great end and object of them must be to secure and support the rights**
22 **of individuals, or else vain is government.”**
23 [Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 U.S. (2 Dall.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793)]

- 24 2. Protect private rights but not public rights. Those engaged in any of the following are not exercising private rights, but
25 public rights:

- 26 2.1. Government franchises.

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 27 2.2. Government “benefits”. See:

The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 28 2.3. Public office.

29 2.4. “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”.

30 2.5. Licensed activities, which are franchises.

- 31 3. Prevent litigants before a court of being deprived of their property by the court or their opponent without just
32 compensation. In law, all rights are property and any deprivation of rights without consideration is a deprivation of
33 property in violation of the Fifth Amendment takings clause. Those who violate due process essentially are STEALING
34 from their opponent.

35 **“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’**
36 **and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. That property [or income] which a**
37 **man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it**
38 **to his neighbor’s injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his**
39 **neighbor’s benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other**
40 **public “benefit”]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control**
41 **that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due**
42 **compensation.”**
43 [Budd v. People of State of New York, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)]

- 44 4. Prevent presumptions, and especially conclusive presumptions, that may injure the rights of the litigants by insisting that
45 only physical evidence with foundational testimony may form the basis for any inferences by the court or the jury.

46 **“If any question of fact or liability be conclusively be presumed [rather than proven] against him, this is not**
47 **due process of law.”**
48 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 500]

1 (1) [8:4993] **Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:**

2 A conclusive presumption may be defeated where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected
3 liberty or property interests. In such cases, conclusive **presumptions have been held to violate a party's due**
4 **process and equal protection rights.** [Vlandis v. Kline (1973) [412 U.S. 441](#), 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland
5 Bed. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) [414 U.S. 632](#), 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that
6 unmarried fathers are unfit violates process]
7 [[Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34](#)]

8 From the above, we can see that if the controversy being litigated involves a franchise, which means a public and not private
9 right, then those representing the “public office” personified by the franchise:

- 10 1. Are NOT entitled to due process of law in a constitutional sense because public offices are domiciled on federal territory
11 not protected by the constitution. As an example, see the following holding of the Supreme Court, in which the “trade
12 or business” franchise was at issue. The reason the U.S. Supreme Court in Turpin below had never ruled on “due process”
13 in the context of tax collection up to that time should be obvious: Income taxation is a franchise and a public right, rather
14 than a private right:

15 **“Exactly what due process of law requires in the assessment and collection of general taxes has never been**
16 **decided by this court,** although we have had frequent occasion to hold that, in proceedings for the condemnation
17 of land under the laws of eminent domain, or for the imposition of special taxes for local improvements, notice to
18 the owner at some stage of the proceedings, as well as an opportunity to defend, is essential. [Cites omitted.]
19 **But laws for the assessment and collection of general taxes stand upon a somewhat different [meaning**
20 **statutory rather than constitutional] footing, and are construed with the utmost liberality, sometimes even to**
21 **the extent of holding that no notice whatever is necessary.** Due process of law was well defined by Mr. Justice
22 Field in Hagar v. Reclamation Dist., No. 108, 111 U.S. 701, 28 L.Ed. 569, 4 Sup.Ct.Rep. 663, in the following
23 words: “It is sufficient to observe here, that by 'due process' is meant one which, following the forms of law, is
24 appropriate to the case, and just to the parties to be affected. It must be pursuant in the ordinary mode prescribed
25 by the law; it must be adapted to the end to be attained; and wherever it is necessary for the protection of the
26 parties, it must give them an opportunity to be heard respecting the justice of the judgment sought. The clause in
27 question means, therefore, that there can be no proceeding against life, liberty, or property which may result in
28 deprivation of either, without the observance of those general rules established in our system of jurisprudence
29 for the security of private rights.”

30 Under the Fourth Amendment, the legislature is bound to provide a method for the assessment and collection of
31 taxes that shall not be inconsistent with natural justice; but it is not bound to provide that the particular steps of
32 a procedure for the collection of such taxes shall be proved by written evidence; and it may properly impose upon
33 the taxpayer the burden of showing that in a particular case the statutory method was not observed.”
34 [[Turpin v. Lemon, 187 U.S. 51, 23 S.Ct. 20 \(1902\)](#)]

35
36 **“We can hardly find a denial of due process in these circumstances, particularly since it is even doubtful that**
37 **appellee's burdens under the program outweigh his benefits. It is hardly lack of due process for the**
38 **Government to regulate that which it subsidizes.”**
39 [[Wickard v. Filburn, 317 U.S. 111, 63 S.Ct. 82 \(1942\)](#)]

- 40 2. Are subject to the arbitrary whims of whatever bureaucrat administers the franchise and may not pursue recourse in a
41 true, constitutional Article III court. Instead, their case must be heard in an Article IV territorial franchise court, because
42 the case involves public property. All franchises are public property of the grantor, which is the government.

43 **“These general rules are well settled:**

44 **(1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself [a "public right", which is a**
45 **euphemism for a "franchise" to help the court disguise the nature of the transaction], is under no obligation**
46 **to provide a remedy through the courts.** [United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128 U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32](#)
47 [L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; Gordon v. United States, 7 Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed.](#)
48 [35; De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys v. Vasse, 1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed.](#)
49 [108.](#)

50 **(2) That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive.** [Wilder](#)
51 [Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed. 520, Ann.Cas. 1916A,](#)
52 [118; Armon v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; Barnett v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558,](#)
53 [25 L.Ed. 212; Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23 L.Ed. 196.](#)

1 Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone, require us
2 to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of
3 the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon
4 the construction of the act. See Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43 L.Ed. 779;
5 Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; McLean v. United States, 226 U.S. 374, 33
6 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260; United States v. Laughlin (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed. 696,
7 decided April 14, 1919.”
8 [U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]

- 9 3. Should not be arguing that due process of law has been violated, unless:
10 3.1. They have stated under penalty of perjury that the controversy does not involve a franchise.
11 3.2. They have stated under penalty of perjury that they are not representing a public officer nor acting as a public officer
12 in the context of the proceeding.
13 3.3. They have rebutted all evidence that might connect them to the franchise, such as government identifying numbers,
14 statutory “citizen” or resident status, and all information returns (e.g. IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099).
15 3.4. They have evidence to show that they do not consent to receive any of the “benefits” of the franchise. The following
16 form ensures this, if attached to all tax forms you fill out:
17

<u>Tax Form Attachment</u> , Form #04.201 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--

18 3.5. They were not domiciled on federal territory at the time and therefore were not eligible to participate in the
19 franchise.

20 **26.5 How to determine whether you are engaged in a “franchise” or “public right”**

21 This task of determining whether the controversy involves a “public right” or “statutory privilege” can be difficult, because
22 the statutes themselves that confer the right very deliberately do not specify because they don’t want you to know that
23 participation is voluntary and that you can un-volunteer. In that sense, statutory franchises are what we call a “roach trap
24 statute”. The trap has honey in the center to attract needy and hungry insects like you, and once you enter inside the trap,
25 you must obey all the unjust and prejudicial edicts of your new landlord. It is up to you as the vigilant and informed citizen
26 to research and know this in the defense of your Constitutional rights.

27 Every government “privilege” carries with it some kind of usually pecuniary benefit or entitlement. Examples include: Social
28 Security benefits, unemployment benefits, Medicare insurance benefits, etc. The U.S. Supreme Court has said that the
29 government may not lawfully pay money to anyone except in the course of what it calls a “public purpose”, which means
30 that the payment of all such benefits can only lawfully be made to “public officials” who are part of the government in the
31 lawful exercise of their Constitutionally authorized employment duties.

32 “To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow
33 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery
34 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under
35 legislative forms.”

36 “Nor is it taxation. ‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or
37 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed
38 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.”

39 Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John’s Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, ‘I think the common
40 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the
41 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are
42 imposed for a public purpose.’ See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11
43 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.
44 Fond du Lac, supra.”
45 [Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

46 “A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the
47 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group
48 for the benefit of another.”
49 [U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

50 Another angle on this situation is that the government cannot pass any law that imposes any duty upon you without violating
51 the Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against “involuntary servitude”.

1 *"Every man has a natural right to the fruits of his own labor, is generally admitted; and **no other person can***
2 ***rightfully deprive him of those fruits, and appropriate them against his will..."***
3 *[The Antelope, 23 U.S. 66, 10 Wheat 66, 6 L.Ed. 268 (1825)]*

4 The U.S. Supreme Court has said that there are only four ways for the government to obtain lawful authority over a man's
5 property, which includes his life, liberty, and property. Labor, for instance, and all "rights" for that matter, constitute
6 "property" from a legal perspective:

7 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;'*
8 *and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a***
9 ***man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it***
10 ***to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, that***
11 ***if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that***
12 ***USE; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due***
13 ***compensation.***
14 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

15 We have summarized the ONLY four distinct ways the government can lawfully take a man's property away from him from
16 the above ruling as follows:

- 17 1. He can involuntarily lose his property if he uses it to hurt others. This, by the way, is the foundation of all criminal laws,
18 because "rights", including constitutional rights, are considered property. You lose your rights when you exercise them
19 in such a way that you abuse them to destroy the equal rights of others. Thus, crimes against others are the only basis
20 for non-consensual taking of a person's life, liberty, property, or labor.
- 21 2. He cannot be compelled to benefit his neighbor. That means indirectly that he can't be compelled to participate in any
22 government "benefit" or entitlement program such as Social Security, and that he can quit all such programs
23 IMMEDIATELY.
- 24 3. When he devotes it to a "public use", he gives the right to the public to control that use. Every provision of the Internal
25 Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C can only be applied against property and labor that have been connected to a "public
26 office", which is one kind of "public use".
- 27 4. When the public needs require, the public may take his property from him upon payment of due compensation. This is
28 the provision the government uses to assert eminent domain over real property in the building of public roads.

29 Notice that provisions 2 through 4 require his explicit consent in some form and that the ONLY way a man's property,
30 including his labor and the fruits from his labor, can be taken from him WITHOUT his consent is if he abuses it to hurt others.
31 For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or
32 your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are "property". Therefore, the
33 basis for the "taking" was violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign "neighbor".

34 The main method the government uses to lawfully take your property, your labor, your earnings from labor is item number 3
35 above. What the government does is procure your consent through fraud using vague or ambiguous "words of art" on
36 government forms which effectively trick you into donating your private property to a "public use" to procure the benefits of
37 a franchise. This makes your formerly private property into "public property" which the government can then control, levy,
38 and lien because it is theirs while it is dedicated to a "public use". Everything that has a government issued SSN or Taxpayer
39 Identification Number associated with it essentially amounts to "private property" donated to "public use" to procure the
40 benefits of the "trade or business" franchise. The use of these government owned numbers effectively constitutes a license
41 to act as a "public officer" as well as "prima facie" evidence of consent to engage in the "trade or business" franchise.³⁰³

42 Consequently, the most effective way to determine whether a particular government program is a "privilege" is to look at
43 whether you must be a government employee or a "public officer" to receive its benefits. If you must declare yourself to be

³⁰³ 20 C.F.R. §422.104 says that the Social Security Number is NOT "yours", but instead belongs to the U.S. government and the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.). The card itself has printed on the back "Property of the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.). Must be returned upon request." This effectively makes you into a "fiduciary" and a "trustee" and a "public officer" in temporary custody of government property whose actions are governed by federal law in the using of said property. If you use the number for your own personal benefit as anything other than a "public officer" engaged in the federal franchise, you are embezzling and abusing government property for private gain, which is a criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §641.

1 such a person, then it is a voluntary statutory privilege and not a common law or constitutional right. Examples of this
2 phenomenon include the following:

- 3 1. The Social Security Program , which makes all those who participate into “federal personnel”:

4 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)
5 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

6 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

7 (13) the term “Federal personnel” means [not “includes”, but MEANS] officers and employees of the Government
8 of the United States, members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components),
9 **individuals entitled to receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the**
10 **Government of the United States (including survivor benefits).**

- 11 2. Serving as a juror in a federal court. [18 U.S.C. §201](#) identifies all federal jurors as “public officers”.
12 3. [26 U.S.C. §6331](#)(a) limits all enforcement within the Internal Revenue Code to employees, officers, and instrumentalities
13 of the United States Government. The IRS knows this, so they “conveniently” omit this provision of law from their
14 citation of 26 U.S.C. §6331 on the back of a notice of levy to deceive the recipient. See:

[IRS Form 668A\(c\)](#)
[http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSForm668-A\(c\)\(DO\).pdf](http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSForm668-A(c)(DO).pdf)

- 15 4. Signing up for employment withholding using an IRS Form W-4. The upper left corner says “**Employee** Withholding
16 Allowance Certificate” and the statutes and regulations at [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1 both define
17 this “**employee**” as a “public official” of the United States Government. Therefore, the W-4 constitutes BOTH a federal
18 employment application and a voluntary agreement which donates your labor and your earnings from labor to a “public
19 office” and a “public use”.
20 5. [31 C.F.R. §202.2](#) says that all FDIC insured banks are “Financial Agents of the Government”. In other words,
21 participating in the FDIC insurance franchise makes them “public officers”.
22 6. All federal law that does not have implementing regulations published in the Federal Register may only be enforced
23 against agents, instrumentalities, “**employees**”, and “officers” of the United States Government. The Internal Revenue
24 Code has no enforcement implementing regulations and therefore it fits into this category. See:

[IRS Due Process Meeting Handout](#), Form #03.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

25 The government has no delegated constitutional or statutory authority to regulate *private conduct*.

26 *“There is a clear distinction in this particular case between an individual and a corporation, and that the latter*
27 *has no right to refuse to submit its books and papers for an examination at the suit of the State. The individual*
28 *may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. He is entitled to carry on his private business in his own*
29 *way. His power to contract is unlimited. **He owes no such duty to the State, since he receives nothing therefrom,***
30 ***beyond the protection of his life and property. His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long***
31 ***antecedent to the organization of the State, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in***
32 ***accordance with the constitution.** Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of*
33 *himself and his property from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. **He owes nothing to***
34 ***the public so long as he does not trespass upon their rights.**”*
35 *[Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906)]*

36 Therefore if you want to receive any benefits from them, they can’t regulate the benefits without making you into one of their
37 employees, instrumentalities, or agents using private/contract law that you must either implicitly or explicitly consent to in
38 some form:

39 *“The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the*
40 *regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity*
41 *as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.*
42 *Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, [425](#)*
43 *[U.S. 238, 247](#) (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many*
44 *circumstances government employees can. O’Connor v. Ortega, [480 U.S. 709, 723](#) (1987) (plurality opinion);*
45 *id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the*
46 *government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the*
47 *incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v.*
48 *Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] [392 U.S. 273, 277](#)-278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:*
49 *Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired*

1 for that reason. *Connick v. Myers*, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan
2 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. *Public*
3 *Workers v. Mitchell*, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); *Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers*, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973);
4 *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 (1973).”
5 [*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]

6 Once you make voluntary application to become a federal “public officer” (e.g. a federal agent or instrumentality) using an
7 IRS Forms W-4 or 1040 or SSA Form SS-5, you then must live your entire financial and work life under the following
8 MAJOR legal disabilities as a fiduciary and “trustee” over federal property temporarily in your custody. This property
9 includes your own labor and all the earnings from your labor in the context of the “trust” or “public trust” or “public office”
10 that you have voluntarily chosen to exercise!:

11 “As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be
12 exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.³⁰⁴
13 **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level**
14 **of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under**
15 **every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain**
16 **from a discharge of their trusts.³⁰⁵ That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political**
17 **entity on whose behalf he or she serves.³⁰⁶ and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.³⁰⁷ It has been said that**
18 **the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.³⁰⁸**
19 *Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public*
20 *confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.³⁰⁹”*
21 [*63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247* (1999)]

22 Therefore, you can deduce whether you are engaged in a “statutory franchise” if the government calls you by any of the
23 following statutory names and defines these names to be federal instrumentalities in the “codes” that administer the program,
24 such as the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A or the Social Security Act:

- 25 1. “**individual**”: Means a “resident alien” engaged in a privileged “trade or business” or a nonresident alien who has made
26 an election to be treated as a “resident alien”. Notice the definition of “individual” below does not include “citizens”.
27 This is no accident, but an admission that you must volunteer to surrender your sovereign non-resident non-person status
28 and consent to be treated instead as a “resident alien” in respect to your government in order to procure privileges from
29 it. Once you engage in the franchise, your status as a person domiciled in a state of the Union shifts from that of a
30 nonresident alien not engaged in a “trade or business” to that of a “resident alien”. More on this later.

31 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.
32 (c) Definitions

33 (3) Individual.

34 (i) Alien individual.

35 The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec.
36 1.1-1(c).

37 (ii) [Reserved]

³⁰⁴ State ex rel. *Nagle v. Sullivan*, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; *Jersey City v. Hague*, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

³⁰⁵ *Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk*, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. *Madlener v. Finley* (1st Dist) 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

³⁰⁶ *Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc.*, 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

³⁰⁷ *United States v. Holzer* (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by *United States v. Osser* (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in *United States v. Little* (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in *United States v. Boylan* (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

³⁰⁸ *Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane*, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

³⁰⁹ *Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson* (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons.

A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the United States. A foreign [ALIEN] corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a **resident** foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether a partnership is to be regarded as **resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its members or by the place in which it was created or organized.**

[T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), P. 4967-4975]

2. “federal personnel”: [5 U.S.C. §552a](#)(a)(13) above defines this as anyone eligible to receive a federal retirement benefit, such as social security.
3. “public office”: an elected, appointed, or franchise office within the federal government
4. “officer of a corporation”: an officer of a corporation that is an instrumentality of the federal government.
5. “employee”: Someone who performs “personal services” for the U.S. government, “Personal services” are then defined as work performed in connection with a “trade or business” (public office) in [26 C.F.R. §1.469-9](#):

26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1 Employee:

“...the term [employee] includes officers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, a [federal] State, Territory, Puerto Rico or any political subdivision, thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term ‘employee’ also includes an officer of a corporation.”

6. “employer”: Means someone who has “employees”.

TITLE 26 > Subtitle C > CHAPTER 24 > § 3401
§ 3401. Definitions

(d) Employer

For purposes of this chapter, the term “employer” means the person for whom an individual performs or performed any service, of whatever nature, as the employee of such person, except that—

(1) if the person for whom the individual performs or performed the services does not have control of the payment of the wages for such services, the term “employer” (except for purposes of subsection (a)) means the person having control of the payment of such wages, and

(2) in the case of a person paying wages on behalf of a nonresident alien individual, foreign partnership, or foreign corporation, not engaged in trade or business within the United States, the term “employer” (except for purposes of subsection (a)) means such person.

7. “taxpayer”: Means a person subject to the Internal Revenue Code as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(14) and [26 U.S.C. §1313](#)(b). The only persons who can be subject are those engaged in the “trade or business” franchise as “public offices” working for the federal government. A person’s property can be subject through “in rem” jurisdiction without them personally being subject.

If you would like to learn more than you could ever possibly want to know about how this scam works, see the following fascinating pamphlet:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 A franchise associated with taxation is called by any one of the following names which are all synonymous:

- 2 1. “Excise tax”: Notice that even the legal dictionary below attempts to disguise and obfuscate the true nature of the income
3 tax as an excise tax.

4 *“Excise tax. A tax imposed on the performance of an act, the engaging in an occupation, or the enjoyment of a*
5 *privilege [e.g. “franchise”]. Rapa v. Haines, Ohio Comm.Pl., 101 N.E.2d. 733, 735. A tax on the manufacture,*
6 *sale, or use of goods or on the carrying on of an occupation or activity or tax on the transfer of property. In*
7 *current usage the term has been extended to include various license fees and practically every internal revenue*
8 *tax except income tax (e.g., federal alcohol and tobacco excise taxes, I.R.C. §5011 et seq.)”*
9 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 563]*

11 *“Excises are taxes laid upon the manufacture, sale or consumption of commodities within the country, upon*
12 *licenses to pursue certain occupations and upon corporate privileges...the requirement to pay such taxes*
13 *involves the exercise of privileges, and the element of absolute and unavoidable demand is lacking..*

14 *...It is therefore well settled by the decisions of this court that when the sovereign authority has exercised the right*
15 *to tax a legitimate subject of taxation as an exercise of a franchise or privilege, it is no objection that the measure*
16 *of taxation is found in the income produced in part from property which of itself considered is nontaxable...*
17 *[Flint v. Stone Tracy Co., 220 U.S. 107 (1911)]*

- 18 2. “Privilege tax”.

- 19 3. “Indirect excise tax”: These are excise taxes instituted by the federal government only within states of the Union. If the
20 tax is levied only on federal territory or franchises, it instead is simply called an “excise tax” without the word “indirect”
21 in front of it.

22 *“..by the previous ruling it was settled that the provisions of the Sixteenth Amendment conferred no new power*
23 *of taxation but simply prohibited the previous complete and plenary power of income taxation possessed by*
24 *Congress from the beginning from being taken out of the category of indirect taxation to which it inherently*
25 *belonged and being placed in the category of direct taxation subject to apportionment by a consideration of the*
26 *sources from which the income was derived, that is by testing the tax not by what it was -- a tax on income, but*
27 *by a mistaken theory deduced from the origin or source of the income taxed. ”*
28 *[Stanton v. Baltic Mining, 240 U.S. 103 (1916)]*

29 Let’s now apply what we have just learned to unravel the most prevalent statutory “franchise” that forms the heart of our
30 federal income tax system, which is a “trade or business”. A “trade or business” is defined as follows:

31 [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

32 *“The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of the functions of a public office.”*

33 A “trade or business” is a franchise or “public right”, because it carries with it certain economic “privileges”, such as:

- 34 1. “Public right”/privilege (as a “public officer”) to claim benefits of a tax treaty with a foreign country so that one is not
35 subject to double-taxation by both countries.
36 2. “Public right” to claim deductions on a tax return pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §162](#).
37 3. “Public right” to claim credits on a tax return pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §32](#).
38 4. “Public right” to claim a reduced, graduated rate of tax pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §1](#). Those not engaged in a “trade or
39 business” must apply a flat rate of 30% described in [26 U.S.C. §871](#), which is usually higher than the graduated rate found
40 in [26 U.S.C. §1](#).

41 The “trade or business” franchise is exclusive to the federal government, because the “public office” described in that code
42 is an office within only the federal government and not in any state or other government. Under the principles of a judicial
43 doctrine known as “sovereign immunity”, the U.S. Supreme Court has furthermore said that the federal government may not
44 be sued in a state court.

45 *“It is unquestioned that the Federal Government retains its own immunity from suit not only in state tribunals*
46 *but also in its own courts.”*
47 *[Alden v. Maine, 527 U.S. 706 (1999)]*

48 *“The exemption of the United States from being impleaded without their consent is, as has often been affirmed by*
49 *this court, as absolute as that of the crown of England or any other sovereign.”*
50

1 [\[U.S. v. Lee, 106 U.S. 196 \(1882\)\]](#)

2 The U.S. Constitution itself, in Article III, Section 2 also says that a state may not be sued in any federal court OTHER than
3 the U.S. Supreme Court.

4 U.S. Constitution:
5 Article III, Section 2

6 **In all Cases affecting Ambassadors, other public Ministers and Consuls, and those in which a State shall be**
7 **Party, the supreme Court shall have original Jurisdiction.** *In all the other Cases before mentioned, the supreme*
8 *Court shall have appellate Jurisdiction, both as to Law and Fact, with such Exceptions, and under such*
9 *Regulations as the Congress shall make.*

10 **26.6 Summary of Choice of Law Rules Involving Federal Franchises**

11 *"Privilegium est quasi privata lex. A privilege is, as it were, a private law. 2 Buls. 8."*
12 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*
13 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

14 Therefore, in the adjudication of "public rights" or "statutory franchises" or "privileges", if they are created by federal statute
15 or legislation, then the choice of law rules are as follows:

- 16 1. The franchise agreement behaves as "private law", meaning that only parties who implicitly or explicitly consent can
17 have its provisions enforced against them.
- 18 2. Legal disputes relating to a federal franchise may not be litigated in a state or foreign court, even under equity, because
19 the United States cannot be sued in a foreign court without its express consent provided in legislative form.
- 20 3. Disputes relating to a federal franchise must be litigated ONLY in federal courts.
- 21 4. The franchise agreement itself prescribes and fixes all the "statutory rights" or "public rights" that exist among both
22 parties. Franchise agreements include:
 - 23 4.1. [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A](#)
 - 24 4.2. Social Security Act and [42 U.S.C. Chapter 7](#).
- 25 5. The statutes creating the franchise need not identify it as a franchise. This is implied by the franchise agreement or
26 legislation itself.
- 27 6. Those who are not party to the franchise agreement may not cite or invoke it in defense of their "public rights" because
28 they DON'T HAVE any "public rights"! For them, the franchise agreement is "foreign law" and their estate is a "foreign
29 estate" relative to that law or statute. The only thing you accomplish by citing the franchise agreement is to convey your
30 consent to be bound by it, and thereby submit yourself to its jurisdiction. See the following supporting information for
31 examples:
 - 32 6.1. [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#): Defines the estate of those not engaged in the "trade or business" franchise as a "foreign
33 estate".
 - 34 6.2. The following court rulings:

35 *"The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,*
36 *and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no*
37 *attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not*
38 *assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws..."*
39 *[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]*

40 *"Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal*
41 *Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive*
42 *jurisdiction of the Federal Government and who did not volunteer to participate in the federal "trade or business"*
43 *franchise]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt*
44 *is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law."*
45 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

46 *"A reasonable construction of the taxing statutes does not include vesting any tax official with absolute power of*
47 *assessment against individuals not specified in the statutes as a person liable for the tax without an opportunity*
48 *for judicial review of this status before the appellation of 'taxpayer' is bestowed upon them and their property is*
49 *seized..."*
50 *[Botta v. Scanlon, 288 F.2d. 504, 508 (1961)]*

51 **6.3. Why You Shouldn't Cite Federal Statutes for Protecting Your Rights, Family Guardian Fellowship:**

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Discrimination/CivilRights/DontCiteFederalLaw.htm>

7. Anyone who cites provisions or case law of the statutory franchise or “public right” against you:

7.1. If they cited inapposite case law involving a franchisee against you when you in fact are NOT a franchisee, is abusing case law for political purposes to prejudice your rights. See:

Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7.2. Is making a presumption that you consented to participate in the franchise.

7.2.1. This “prima facie presumption” will stick if you don’t challenge the jurisdiction at that point and vociferously deny the applicability of the statute.

7.2.2. If you don’t consent but also don’t speak up to challenge the misapplication of the franchise statute, your opponent has effectively:

7.2.2.1. Asserted unlawful eminent domain over your life, liberty, and property without just compensation and connected it to the government as “public property”.

7.2.2.2. Exploited your ignorance and/or laziness to enslave you.

7.2.2.3. Can claim you acquiesced to the “taking” of your property and assert an equitable estoppel and laches defense. See:

Silence as a Weapon and a Defense in Legal Discovery, Form #05.021
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7.2.2.4. Has enslaved you against your will in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, [42 U.S.C. §1994](#), and [18 U.S.C. §1589](#).

7.2.3. If you want to know how to challenge these unlawful and unconstitutional presumptions, see:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7.3. Should be challenged to produce evidence of consent ON THE RECORD at every point in the proceeding in order to communicate to them that you don’t consent to the franchise agreement and are deriving no benefits or protection from it. The method for challenging this presumption and FORCING them to admit they are making it is to use the following:

Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8. Explicit consent of each party to the franchise agreement in a legal dispute before a court must be proven *on the record* before any of the terms of the franchise may be enforced against that party. Otherwise, a violation of due process occurs because the presumption of consent is acting as an unlawful substitute for evidence of consent. A court which does not prove consent on the record is:

8.1. Engaging in involuntary servitude against the party whose consent was never proven, in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, [42 U.S.C. §1994](#), and [18 U.S.C. §1589](#).

8.2. Unlawfully interfering with the right to contract or not contract of the parties.

"Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to impair contracts [either the Constitution or the Holy Bible], by direct action to that end, does not exist with the general [federal] government. In the first place, one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was justly said by the late Chief Justice, in Hepburn v. Griswold, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of compact were established between the people of the original States and the people of the Territory, for the purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty, upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were erected. By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud previously formed.' The same provision, adds the Chief Justice, found more condensed expression in the prohibition upon the States [in Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution] against impairing the obligation of contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and the majority of the court at the time, that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with legislation [for judicial precedent] of an opposite tendency.' 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are found expressed in the opinions of other judges of this court."
[Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

8.3. Committing fraud, by misrepresenting what is actually “private law” as “public law”.

- 1 8.4. Violating the judge's oath to support and defend the Constitution.
2 9. For those not engaged in the franchise:
3 9.1. The "code" or statute that implements the franchise is "foreign law" and they are nonresident persons or
4 "nonresident aliens" in respect to it.
5 9.2. Courts litigating disputes under the franchise agreement must satisfy the requirements of Minimum Contacts
6 Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court.

7 *In International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310 (1945), the Supreme Court held that a court may exercise*
8 *personal jurisdiction over a defendant consistent with due process only if he or she has "certain minimum*
9 *contacts" with the relevant forum "such that the maintenance of the suit does not offend 'traditional notions of*
10 *fair play and substantial justice.' "* *Id.* *at 316 (quoting Milliken v. Meyer, 311 U.S. 457, 463 (1940)).* **Unless a**
11 **defendant's contacts with a forum are so substantial, continuous, and systematic that the defendant can be**
12 **deemed to be "present" in that forum for all purposes, a forum may exercise only "specific" jurisdiction - that**
13 **is, jurisdiction based on the relationship between the defendant's forum contacts and the plaintiff's claim.**

14 [. . .]

15 *In this circuit, we analyze specific jurisdiction according to a three-prong test:*

- 16 (1) *The non-resident defendant must **purposefully direct his activities or consummate some transaction with the***
17 ***forum or resident thereof;*** *or perform some act by which he purposefully avails himself of the privilege of*
18 *conducting activities in the forum, thereby invoking the benefits and protections of its laws;*
19 (2) *the claim must be one which arises out of or relates to the defendant's forum-related activities; and*
20 (3) *the exercise of jurisdiction must comport with fair play and substantial justice, i.e. it must be reasonable.*

21 *Schwarzenegger v. Fred Martin Motor Co., 374 F.3d. 797, 802 (9th Cir. 2004) (quoting Lake v. Lake, 817 F.2d.*
22 *1416, 1421 (9th Cir. 1987)). The first prong is determinative in this case. We have sometimes referred to it, in*
23 *shorthand fashion, as the "purposeful availment" prong. Schwarzenegger, 374 F.3d. at 802. Despite its label, this*
24 *prong includes both purposeful availment and purposeful direction. It may be satisfied by purposeful availment*
25 *of the privilege of doing business in the forum; by purposeful direction of activities at the forum; or by some*
26 *combination thereof.*

27 [[Yahoo! Inc. v. La Ligue Contre Le Racisme Et L'Antisemitisme, 433 F.3d. 1199 \(9th Cir. 01/12/2006\)](#)]

28 9.3. Their estate is a "foreign estate" not within the jurisdiction of the code which administers the program. See [26](#)
29 [U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#).

30 10. Governments and courts frequently will go to great lengths to disguise the nature of the transaction as a voluntary
31 franchise and the accompanying requirement to prove consent by the following means, in order to unlawfully enlarge
32 their jurisdiction and enslave the people by:

33 10.1. Referring to everyone as a "franchisee". For instance, the IRS calls absolutely EVERYONE a "taxpayer", when in
34 fact, only those who partake of the privilege are "taxpayers". They also refuse on their website to even mention
35 the term "nontaxpayer", which is a person who is not subject to the I.R.C., even though the courts routinely do. For
36 further details, see:

["Taxpayer" v. "Nontaxpayer": Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm>

37 10.2. Allowing case law to be cited by the government party against you that deals only with franchisees and which is
38 irrelevant or inapposite to a person such as yourself who is NOT a franchisee. This constitutes an abuse of "foreign
39 law" for political purposes to promote the selfish whims of the judge or the prosecutor who engages in it for his
40 own personal pecuniary gain in violation of [18 U.S.C. §208](#) and [28 U.S.C. §455](#). See:

[Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

41 10.3. Refusing to acknowledge or enforce the constitutional or "private rights" of those who are not party to the franchise
42 agreement, in order to coerce them into volunteering for the franchise. This turns the court essentially into a
43 "franchise court" where only privileged persons may appear to conduct business in front of the court, which at that
44 point simply becomes an Executive Branch legislatively created agency for conducting "business" of the federal
45 government and turns judges from "justices" to federal administrators who arbitrate disputes under the franchise
46 agreement.

47 10.4. Inventing new names for the word "privilege", such as "public right", to disguise the true nature of the transaction
48 being arbitrated. See Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)
49 for a good example of this. Not ONCE does the court admit that what they are really describing is a voluntary
50 franchise or excise that requires the explicit consent of those whose terms it is being enforced against.

1 10.5. Refusing to require in a legal dispute that evidence of consent and the jurisdiction that it creates be produced on the
2 court record.

3 10.6. Evading the discussion of words that describe the existence of the franchise and diverting attention away from them
4 by bending the rules of statutory construction. See:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.014

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 11. The protection and enforcement of constitutional rights in a court of law does NOT involve “public rights”, but rather
6 “private rights”.

7 11.1. A Constitutional Tort Action under [42 U.S.C. §1983](#) for deprivation of rights is always directed at specific
8 individuals who have violated your personal rights by either violating a law or acting outside their lawfully
9 delegated authority. It is usually never directed at the government, because this would require a waiver of sovereign
10 immunity that seldom is given.

11 11.2. The enforcement of constitutional or “private rights” must always be litigated in an Article III Constitutional court
12 and may not be litigated in a legislative court. Legislative courts include all United States District Courts, which
13 are Article IV legislative courts that may not lawfully officiate over Article III matters or “private rights” or
14 Constitutional rights. See:

[What Happened to Justice?](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.012

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

15 11.3. No federal legislative court, such as any Article IV “United States District Court” or Article I “U.S. Tax Court”,
16 may lawfully rule on any matter that involves “private rights” nor may they lawfully remove such a matter to such
17 a legislative court. This would violate the separation of powers doctrine. Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon
18 Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983).

19 11.4. Matters involving “private rights” or “constitutional rights” may be litigated in EITHER state courts or Article III
20 federal courts. State courts may rule against federal actors or Article III federal courts may rule against state actors
21 in cases involving violations of “private rights” because in nearly all cases, they are acting outside of their lawful
22 authority and in violation of the Constitution and consequently surrender official, judicial, and sovereign immunity
23 to become private persons. To wit:

24 *“The Government may not be sued except by its consent. The United States has not submitted to suit for specific*
25 *performance*99 or for an injunction. This immunity may not be avoided by naming an officer of the Government*
26 *as a defendant. **The officer may be sued only if he acts in excess of his statutory authority or in violation of the***
27 ***Constitution for then he ceases to represent the Government.**”*
28 *[U.S. ex. rel. Brookfield Const. Co. v. Stewart, 284 F.Supp. 94 (1964)]*

30 *“... the maxim that the King can do no wrong has no place in our system of government; yet it is also true, in*
31 *respect to the State itself, that whatever wrong is attempted in its name is imputable to its government and not*
32 *to the State, for, as it can speak and act only by law, whatever it does say and do must be lawful. That which*
33 *therefore is unlawful because made so by the supreme law, the Constitution of the United States, is not the*
34 *word or deed of the State, but is the mere wrong and trespass of those individual persons who falsely spread*
35 *and act in its name.”*

36 *“This distinction is essential to the idea of constitutional government. To deny it or blot it out obliterates the line*
37 *of demarcation that separates constitutional government from absolutism, free self- government based on the*
38 *sovereignty of the people from that despotism, whether of the one or the many, which enables the agent of the*
39 *state to declare and decree that he is the state; to say 'L'Etat, c'est moi.' Of what avail are written constitutions,*
40 *whose bills of right, for the security of individual liberty, have been written too often with the blood of martyrs*
41 *shed upon the battle-field and the scaffold, if their limitations and restraints upon power may be overpassed with*
42 *impunity by the very agencies created and appointed to guard, defend, and enforce them; and that, too, with the*
43 *sacred authority of law, not only compelling obedience, but entitled to respect? And how else can these principles*
44 *of individual liberty and right be maintained, if, when violated, the judicial tribunals are forbidden to visit*
45 *penalties upon individual offenders, who are the instruments of wrong, whenever they interpose the shield of the*
46 *state? **The doctrine is not to be tolerated.** The whole frame and scheme of the political*
47 *institutions of this country, state and federal, protest against it. Their continued existence is not compatible with*
48 *it. **It is the doctrine of absolutism, pure, simple, and naked, and of communism which is its twin, the double***
49 *progeny of the same evil birth.”*
50 *[Poindexter v. Greenhow, 114 U.S. 270, 5 S.Ct. 903 (1885)]*

26.7 Effects of Participating in the “Trade or Business” and Social Security franchises upon standing

The entirety of Subtitle A of Title 26 of the U.S. Code, also called the Internal Revenue Code (I.R.C.), describes the administration of the TOP SECRET “trade or business” franchise, which is an excise tax upon federal “privileges” or “public rights” associated with a “public office” in the United States government. This body of law is “private law” that only applies against those who individually and expressly consent. For exhaustive details on how this franchise operates, see:

The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Since no sane person would knowingly make an informed decision to participate if they knew it was a voluntary franchise, then your public dis-servants have taken great pains to hide the requirement for consent, but to respect it using silent presumptions which they will do everything within their power to avoid disclosing to the American public who they are SUPPOSED to serve. See the following for how this SCAM works in the courts:

Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Yet another type of “public right” or “statutory franchise” is the Social Security system. The operation of this franchise is exhaustively explained in the link below:

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Based on the exhaustive analysis of the “trade or business” and the “social security” franchises listed in the references above, we can safely conclude the following:

1. Participating in any government franchise always creates contractual agency through the operation of a “trust” or “public trust”. That agency subjects you to the laws of a foreign jurisdiction in the District of Columbia pursuant to [Federal Rules of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#), [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#), and [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#) under the terms of the franchise agreements codified in [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A](#) and the Social Security Act.
2. The agency created is that of a “trustee” over “public property”, which usually becomes public property by voluntarily donating one’s private property to a “public use” for the purposes of procuring the privilege. That process of donating private property to a public use implicitly grants the government the authority to control that use:

*“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’ and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a man has honestly acquired he retains full [and EXCLUSIVE] control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it to his neighbor’s injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor’s benefit [that is why Social Security is voluntary!]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation.**”*
[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]

3. The trust relation is a cestuis que trust, which is a charitable trust created for the equal benefit of all those who participate. All those acting as “trustees” represent a federal corporation pursuant to [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#) and the corporation they represent is a statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). All corporations are classified as “citizens” of the place where they were incorporated.

“A foreign corporation is one that derives its existence solely from the laws of another state, government, or country, and the term is used indiscriminately, sometimes in statutes, to designate either a corporation created by or under the laws of another state or a corporation created by or under the laws of a foreign country.”

*“A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign corporation. **The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state.**”*
[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003)]

1 "A corporation is a citizen, *resident*, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was
2 created, and of that state or country only."
3 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

- 4 4. You cannot participate in any "public right" or "public franchise" without becoming a "public officer" of the government
5 granting the privilege.
- 6 5. Participating in any government franchise makes one a "resident alien" for the purposes of federal jurisdiction and causes
7 an implied surrender of sovereign immunity pursuant to [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#) . There is also an implied surrender of
8 sovereign immunity pursuant to [28 U.S.C. §1603\(b\)\(3\)](#) because a "citizen", which is what the corporation is that you
9 represent, cannot be a "foreign state" or "foreign sovereign" under the [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act \(F.S.I.A.\), 28](#)
10 [U.S.C. Part IV, Chapter 97](#).
- 11 6. All privileged activities are usually licensed by the government. The application of the license causes a surrender of
12 constitutional rights.

13 "And here a thought suggests itself. As the Meadors, subsequently to the passage of this act of July 20, 1868,
14 applied for and obtained from the government a license or permit to deal in manufactured tobacco, snuff and
15 cigars, I am inclined to be of the opinion that they are, by this their own voluntary act, precluded from assailing
16 the constitutionality of this law, or otherwise controverting it. **For the granting of a license or permit-the yielding**
17 **of a particular privilege-and its acceptance by the Meadors, was a contract, in which it was implied that the**
18 **provisions of the statute which governed, or in any way affected their business, and all other statutes previously**
19 **passed, which were in pari materia with those provisions, should be recognized and obeyed by them. When the**
20 **Meadors sought and accepted the privilege, the law was before them. And can they now impugn its**
21 **constitutionality or refuse to obey its provisions and stipulations, and so exempt themselves from the**
22 **consequences of their own acts?"**

23 [In re Meador, 1 Abb.U.S. 317, 16 F.Cas. 1294, D.C.Ga. (1869)]

- 24 7. The Social Security Number is the "de facto" license number which is used to track and control all those who voluntarily
25 engage in public franchises and "public rights".
26 7.1. The number is "de facto" rather than "de jure" because Congress cannot lawfully license any trade or business,
27 including a "public office" in a state of the Union, by the admission of no less than the U.S. Supreme Court:

28 "Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
29 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to
30 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
31 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
32 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

33 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this
34 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**
35 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**
36 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**
37 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the
38 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in
39 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
40 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
41 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.
42 **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it."**
43 [License Tax Cases, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

- 44 7.2. If you don't want to be in a "privileged" state and suffer the legal disabilities of accepting the privilege, then you
45 CANNOT have or use Social Security Numbers.

- 46 8. Those participating in the "benefits" of the franchise have implicitly surrendered the right to challenge any
47 encroachments against their "private rights" or "constitutional rights" that result from said participation:

48 The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules
49 under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for
50 decision. They are:

51 [. . .]

52 **6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself**
53 **of its benefits.** ^{EN7} [Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v.](#)
54 [Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting](#)
55 [Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.](#)

1 [FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S.](#)
2 [641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed.](#)
3 [1108.](#)
4 [\[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 \(1936\)\]](#)

5 9. Use of a Social Security Number constitutes prima facie consent to engage in the franchise. Use of this number
6 constitutes prima facie evidence of implied consent because:

7 9.1. It is a crime to compel use or disclosure of Social Security Numbers. [42 U.S.C. §408.](#)

8 9.2. You can withdraw from the franchise lawfully at any time if you don't want to participate. See SSA Form 521.

9 See:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](#)

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 9.3. If the government uses the SSN trustee license number to communicate with you and you don't object or correct
11 them, then you once again consented to their jurisdiction to administer the program. See:

[Wrong Party Notice, Form #07.105](#)

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 10. The Social Security Number is property of the government and NOT the person using it. 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d).

13 10.1. The Social Security card confirms this, which says: "Property of the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) and
14 must be returned upon request.

15 10.2. Anything the Social Security Number is attached to becomes "private property" voluntarily donated to a "public
16 use" to procure the benefits of the "public right" or franchise. Only "public officers" on official business may have
17 public property in their possession such as the Social Security Number.

18 We will now further analyze items 1 and 2 above by giving you an example of how partaking of a franchise creates agency
19 and constitutes a "trust" or "public trust". The following supreme Court ruling proves that a corporate railroad is a
20 government franchise which makes the corporation into a "**cestuis que trust**", the officers into "public officers" and
21 "trustees" of the United States government through the operation of private law, which is the corporate charter.

22 *The proposition is that **the United States, as the grantor of the franchises of the company, the author of its***
23 ***charter, and the donor of lands, rights, and privileges of immense value, and as parens patriae, is a trustee,***
24 ***invested with power to enforce the proper use of the property and franchises granted for the benefit of the***
25 ***public.***

26 *The legislative power of Congress over this subject has already been considered, and need not be further alluded*
27 *to. The trust here relied on is one which is supposed to grow out of the relations of the corporation to the*
28 *government, which, without any aid from legislation, are cognizable in the ordinary courts of equity.*

29 *It must be confessed that, with every desire to find some clear and well-defined statement of the foundation for*
30 *relief under this head of jurisdiction, and after a very careful examination of the authorities cited, the nature of*
31 *this claim of right remains exceedingly vague. Nearly all the cases- we may almost venture to say all of them-fall*
32 *under two heads:--*

33 *1. Where municipal, charitable, religious, or eleemosynary corporations, public in their character, had abused*
34 *their franchises, perverted the purpose of their organization, or misappropriated their funds, and as they, from*
35 *the nature of their corporate functions, were more or less under government supervision, the Attorney-General*
36 *proceeded against them to obtain correction of the abuse; or,*

37 *2. Where private corporations, chartered for definite and limited purposes, had exceeded their powers, and were*
38 *restrained *618 or enjoined in the same manner from the further violation of the limitation to which their powers*
39 *were subject.*

40 *The doctrine in this respect is well condensed in the opinion in The People v. Ingersoll, recently decided by the*
41 *Court of Appeals of New York, 58 N.Y. 1. 'If,' says the court, 'the property of a corporation be illegally interfered*
42 *with by **corporation officers and agents** or others, the remedy is by action at the suit of the corporation, and not*
43 *of the Attorney-General. Decisions are cited from the reports of this country and of this State, entitled to*
44 *consideration and respect, affirming to some extent the doctrine of the English courts, and applying it to like*
45 *cases as they have arisen here. But in none has the doctrine been extended beyond the principles of the English*
46 *cases; and, aside from the jurisdiction of courts of equity over trusts of property for public uses and over the*
47 *trustees, either corporate or official, the courts have only interfered at the instance of the Attorney-General to*
48 *prevent and prohibit some official wrong by municipal corporations or public officers, and the exercise of usurped*
49 *or the abuse of actual powers.' p. 16.*

50 ***37 To bring the present case within the rule governing the exercise of the equity powers of the court, it is*
51 *strongly urged that the company belongs to the class first described.*

1 The duties imposed upon it by the law of its creation, the loan of money and the donation of lands made to it by
2 the United States, its obligation to carry for the government, and the great purpose of Congress in opening a
3 highway for **public use** and the postal service between the widely separated States of the Union, are relied on as
4 establishing this proposition.

5 But in answer to this it must be said that, after all, it is but a railroad company, with the ordinary powers of such
6 corporations. **Under its contract with the government, the latter has taken good care of itself; and its rights**
7 **may be judicially enforced without the aid of this trust relation. They may be aided by the general legislative**
8 **powers of Congress, and by those reserved in the charter, which we have specifically quoted.**

9 The statute which conferred the benefits on this company, the loan of money, the grant of lands, and the right of
10 way, did the same for other corporations already in existence under State or territorial charters. Has the United
11 States the right *619 to assert a trust in the Federal government which would authorize a suit like this by the
12 Attorney-General against the Kansas Pacific Railway Company, the Central Pacific Railroad Company, and
13 other companies in a similar position?

14 **If the United States is a trustee, there must be cestuis que trust. There cannot be the one without the other, and**
15 **the trustee cannot be a trustee for himself alone. A trust does not exist when the legal right and the use are in**
16 **the same party, and there are no ulterior trusts.**

17 **Who are the cestuis que trust for whose benefit this suit is brought?** If they be the defrauded stockholders, we
18 have already shown that they are capable of asserting their own rights; that no provision is made for securing
19 them in this suit should it be successful, and that the statute indicates no such purpose.

20 If the trust concerned relates to the rights of the public in the use of the road, no wrong is alleged capable of
21 redress in this suit, or which requires such a suit for redress.

22 Railroad [Company v. Peniston \(18 Wall. 5\)](#) shows that the company is not a mere creature of the United States,
23 but that while it owes duties to the government, the performance of which may, in a proper case, be enforced, it
24 is still a private corporation, the same as other railroad companies, and, like them, subject to the laws of taxation
25 and the other laws of the States in which the road lies, so far as they do not destroy its usefulness as an instrument
26 for government purposes.

27 **We are not prepared to say that there are no trusts which the United States may not enforce in a court of equity**
28 **against this company.** When such a trust is shown, it will be time enough to recognize it. But we are of opinion
29 that there is none set forth in this bill which, under the statute authorizing the present suit, can be enforced in the
30 Circuit Court.

31 ***38 There are many matters alleged in the bill in this case, and many points ably presented in argument, which**
32 **have received our careful attention, but of which we can take no special notice in this opinion. We have devoted**
33 **so much space to the more important matters, that we can only say that, under the view which we take of the**
34 **scope of the enabling statute, they furnish no ground for relief in this suit.**

35 ***620 The liberal manner in which the government has aided this company in money and lands is much urged**
36 **upon us as a reason why the rights of the United States should be liberally construed. This matter is fully**
37 **considered in the opinion of the court already cited, in United States v. Union Pacific Railroad Co. (supra), in**
38 **which it is shown that it was a wise liberality for which the government has received all the advantages for which**
39 **it bargained, and more than it expected. In the feeble infancy of this child of its creation, when its life and**
40 **usefulness were very uncertain, the government, fully alive to its importance, did all that it could to strengthen,**
41 **support, and sustain it. Since it has grown to a vigorous manhood, it may not have displayed the gratitude**
42 **which so much care called for. If this be so, it is but another instance of the absence of human affections which**
43 **is said to characterize all corporations. It must, however, be admitted that it has fulfilled the purpose of its**
44 **creation and realized the hopes which were then cherished, and that the government has found it a useful**
45 **agent, enabling it to save vast sums of money in the transportation of troops, mails, and supplies, and in the**
46 **use of the telegraph.**

47 A court of justice is called on to inquire not into the balance of benefits and favors on each side of this controversy,
48 but into the rights of the parties as established by law, as found in their contracts, as recognized by the settled
49 principles of equity, and to decide accordingly. Governed by this rule, and by the intention of the legislature in
50 passing the act under which this suit is brought, we concur with the Circuit Court in holding that no case for
51 relief is made by the bill.

52 [U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co., 98 U.S. 569 (1878)]

53 Notice that the government, in relation to the franchisee, is referred to by the Supreme Court as a “parens patriae”. This
54 describes the role of the government as protector over persons with a legal disability. That disability, in fact, consists mainly
55 of the obligations associated with a “public office” in the U.S. government. By partaking of a “public right” or “statutory
56 right” or “privilege”, you are abdicating responsibility over your life, admitting that you can’t govern or support yourself,

1 and therefore transferring your own person, property, and labor to another sovereign, who then exercises a legal
2 “guardianship” as a bloated socialist government. Quite revealing!:

3 *PARENS PATRIAE. Father of his country; parent of the country. In England, the king. In the United States, the*
4 *state, as a sovereign-referring to the sovereign power of guardianship over persons under disability; In re*
5 *Turner, 94 Kan. 115, 145 P. 871, 872, Ann.Cas.1916E, 1022; such as minors, and insane and incompetent*
6 *persons; McIntosh v. Dill, 86 Okl. 1, 205 P. 917, 925.*
7 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1269]*

8 Those who nominate a “parens patriae” to govern their lives by engaging in statutory “public rights” and franchises can, at
9 the whim of their new master, be left entirely without remedy in any court of law. Below is the proof:

10 *These general rules are well settled: (1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against*
11 *itself, is under no obligation to provide a remedy through the courts. United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black, 128*
12 *U.S. 40, 9 Sup.Ct. 12, 32 L.Ed. 354; Ex parte Atocha, 17 Wall. 439, 21 L.Ed. 696; Gordon v. United States, 7*
13 *Wall. 188, 195, 19 L.Ed. 35; De Groot v. United States, 5 Wall. 419, 431, 433, 18 L.Ed. 700; Comegys v. Vasse,*
14 *1 Pet. 193, 212, 7 L.Ed. 108. (2) That where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy*
15 *is exclusive. Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174, 175, 35 Sup.Ct. 398, 59 L.Ed.*
16 *520, Ann.Cas. 1916A, 118; Arnson v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238, 3 Sup.Ct. 184, 27 L.Ed. 920; Barnet v. National*
17 *Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558, 25 L.Ed. 212; Farmers’ & Mechanics’ National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35, 23*
18 *L.Ed. 196. Still the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone,*
19 *require us to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the*
20 *decision of the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested*
21 *wholly upon the construction of the act. See Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198, 19 Sup.Ct. 503, 43*
22 *L.Ed. 779; Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124, 29 Sup.Ct. 556, 53 L.Ed. 936; McLean v. United States, 226 U.S.*
23 *374, 33 Sup.Ct. 122, 57 L.Ed. 260; United States v. Laughlin (No. 200), 249 U.S. 440, 39 Sup.Ct. 340, 63 L.Ed.*
24 *696, decided April 14, 1919. But here Congress has provided:*

25 *‘That any claim which shall be presented and acted on under authority of this act shall be held as finally*
26 *determined, and shall never thereafter be reopened or considered.’*

27 *These words express clearly the intention to confer upon the Treasury Department exclusive jurisdiction and to*
28 *make its decision final. The case of United States v. Harmon, 147 U.S. 268, 13 Sup.Ct. 327, 37 L.Ed. 164, strongly*
29 *relied upon by claimants, has no application. Compare D. M. Ferry & Co. v. United States, 85 Fed. 550, 557, 29*
30 *C.C.A. 345.*

31 *In the Babcock Case claimant insists also that section 3482 of the Revised Statutes (Comp. St. § 6390), as amended*
32 *by Act of June 22, *332 1874, c. 395, 18 Stat. 193 (Comp. St. §§ 6391, 6392) affords a basis for the recovery.*
33 *That section provided for reimbursement for horses lost in the military service, among other things ‘in*
34 *consequence of the United States failing to supply sufficient forage.’ The 1874 amendment provided for*
35 *reimbursement in any case ‘where the loss resulted from any exigency or necessity of the military service, unless*
36 *it was caused by the fault or negligence of such officers or enlisted men.’ Even if these statutes were applicable*
37 *to facts like those presented here, there could be no recovery; because under Act Jan. 9, 1883, c. 15, 22 Stat. 401,*
38 *and Act Aug. 13, 1888, c. 868, 25 Stat. 437, the right to present claims under section 3482 of the Revised Statutes*
39 *as amended finally expired in 1891. See Griffis v. United States, 52 Ct.Cl. 1, 170.*

40 *The Court of Claims was without jurisdiction in either case, and the judgments are Reversed.*
41 *[U.S. v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919)]*

42 **27 Legal standing and status of corporations in Federal Courts**

43 **27.1 Corporations are statutory but not constitutional “citizens”**

44 In law, all corporations are considered to be statutory but not constitutional “citizens” or “residents” of the place they were
45 incorporated and of that place ONLY:

46 *“A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*
47 *created, and of that state or country only.”*
48 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]*

49
50 *“It is very true that a corporation can have no legal existence [STATUS such as STATUTORY “citizen” or*
51 *“resident”] out of the boundaries of the sovereignty by which it is created. It exists only in contemplation of*
52 *law, and by force of the law; and where the law ceases to operate, and is no longer obligatory, the corporation*
53 *can have no existence. It must dwell in the place of its creation, and cannot migrate to another sovereignty.”*
54 *[Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)]*

1 Statutory citizenship, however, does not derive from citizenship under the constitution of a state of the Union. The types of
2 "citizens" spoken of in the United States Constitution are ONLY biological people and not artificial creations such as
3 corporations. Here is what the Annotated Fourteenth Amendment published by the Congressional Research Service has to
4 say about this subject:

5 *"Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial*
6 *persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States.*¹⁴

7
8 *14 Insurance Co. v. New Orleans, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States,*
9 *corporations accordingly have been declared unable "to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth*
10 *Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or*
11 *impairment by the law of a State." Orient Ins. Co. v. Daggs, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869) . This conclusion was in*
12 *harmony with the earlier holding in Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations*
13 *were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2.*
14 *See also Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912) ; Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45 (1908)*
15 *; Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928) ; Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S.*
16 *233, 244 (1936) .*

17 *[Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service.*

18 *SOURCE: http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a_user.html#amdt14a_hd1]*

19 **27.2 Corporations cannot sue in a CONSTITUTIONAL federal court and may only sue in a** 20 **STATUTORY franchise court**

21 Provisions of the United States Constitution dealing with the capacity to sue or be sued in federal court dictate that ONLY
22 CONSTITUTIONAL "citizens" or "residents" may entertain suits in Article III federal court:

23 *U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 2*

24 *The judicial Power shall extend to all Cases, in Law and Equity, arising under this Constitution, the Laws of the*
25 *United States, and Treaties made, or which shall be made, under their Authority;--to all Cases affecting*
26 *Ambassadors, other public ministers and Consuls;--to all Cases of admiralty and maritime Jurisdiction;--to*
27 *Controversies to which the United States shall be a Party;--to Controversies between two or more States;--*
28 *between a State and Citizens of another State;--between Citizens of different States;--between Citizens of the*
29 *same State claiming Lands under Grants of different States, and between a State, or the Citizens thereof, and*
30 *foreign States, Citizens or Subjects.*

31 The U.S. Supreme Court has repeatedly held that the "citizen" or "resident" they are talking about in the above provision is
32 CONSTITUTIONAL and not STATUTORY in nature.

33 *It is important that the style and character of this party litigant, as well as the source and manner of its existence,*
34 *be borne in mind, as both are deemed material in considering the question of the jurisdiction of this court, and of*
35 *the Circuit Court. **It is important, too, to be remembered, that the question here raised stands wholly unaffected***
36 ***by any legislation, competent or incompetent, which may have been attempted in the organization of the courts***
37 ***of the United States; but depends exclusively upon the construction of the 2d section of the 3d article of the***
38 ***Constitution, which defines the judicial power of the United States;** first, with respect to the subjects embraced
39 *within that power; and, secondly, with respect to those whose character may give them access, as parties, to the*
40 *courts of the United States. In the second branch of this definition, we find the following enumeration, as*
41 *descriptive of those whose position, as parties, will authorize their pleading or being impleaded in those courts;*
42 *and this position is limited to "controversies to which the United States are a party; controversies 97*97 between*
43 *two or more States, — between citizens of different States, — between citizens of the same State, claiming lands*
44 *under grants of different States, — and between the citizens of a State and foreign citizens or subjects."**

45 *Now, it has not been, and will not be, pretended, that this corporation can, in any sense, be identified with the*
46 *United States, or is endowed with the privileges of the latter; or if it could be, it would clearly be exempted from*
47 *all liability to be sued in the Federal courts. Nor is it pretended, that this corporation is a State of this Union;*
48 *nor, being created by, and situated within, the State of New Jersey, can it be held to be the citizen or subject of a*
49 *foreign State. **It must be, then, under that part of the enumeration in the article quoted, which gives to the***
50 ***courts of the United States jurisdiction in controversies between citizens of different States, that either the***
51 ***Circuit Court or this court can take cognizance of the corporation as a party; and this is, in truth, the sole***
52 ***foundation on which that cognizance has been assumed, or is attempted to be maintained. The proposition,***
53 ***then, on which the authority of the Circuit Court and of this tribunal is based, is this: The Delaware and***
54 ***Raritan Canal Company is either a citizen of the United States, or it is a citizen of the State of New Jersey.***
55 ***This proposition, startling as its terms may appear, either to the legal or political apprehension, is undeniably***

1 the basis of the jurisdiction asserted in this case, and in all others of a similar character, and must be
2 established, or that jurisdiction wholly fails. Let this proposition be examined a little more closely.

3 The term citizen will be found rarely occurring in the writers upon English law; those writers almost universally
4 adopting, as descriptive of those possessing rights or sustaining obligations, political or social, the term subject,
5 as more suited to their peculiar local institutions. But, in the writers of other nations, and under systems of polity
6 deemed less liberal than that of England, we find the term citizen familiarly reviving, and the character and the
7 rights and duties that term implies, particularly defined. Thus, Vattel, in his 4th book, has a chapter, (cap. 6th.)
8 the title of which is: "The concern a nation may have in the actions of her citizens." A few words from the text of
9 that chapter will show the apprehension of this author in relation to this term. "Private persons," says he, "who
10 are members of one nation, may offend and ill-treat the citizens of another; it remains for us to examine what
11 share a state may have in the actions of her citizens, and what are the rights and obligations of sovereigns in that
12 respect." And again: "Whoever uses a citizen ill, indirectly offends the state, which is bound to protect this
13 citizen." The meaning of the term citizen 98*98 or subject, in the apprehension of English jurists, as indicating
14 persons in their natural character, in contradistinction to artificial or fictitious persons created by law, is
15 further elucidated by those jurists, in their treatises upon the origin and capacities and objects of those artificial
16 persons designated by the name of corporations. Thus, Mr. Justice Blackstone, in the 18th chapter of his 1st
17 volume, holds this language: "We have hitherto considered persons in their natural capacities, and have treated
18 of their rights and duties. But, as all personal rights die with the person; and, as the necessary forms of investing
19 a series of individuals, one after another, with the same identical rights, would be inconvenient, if not
20 impracticable; it has been found necessary, when it is for the advantage of the public to have any particular
21 rights kept on foot and continued, to constitute artificial persons, who maintain a perpetual succession, and
22 enjoy a kind of legal immortality. These artificial persons are called corporations."

23 This same distinguished writer, in the first book of his Commentaries, p. 123, says, "The rights of persons are
24 such as concern and are annexed to the persons of men, and when the person to whom they are due is regarded,
25 are called simply rights; but when we consider the person from whom they are due, they are then denominated,
26 duties," And again, cap. 10th of the same book, treating of the PEOPLE, he says, "The people are either aliens,
27 that is, born out of the dominions or allegiance of the crown; or natives, that is, such as are born within it." Under
28 our own systems of polity, the term, citizen, implying the same or similar relations to the government and to
29 society which appertain to the term, subject, in England, is familiar to all. Under either system, the term used is
30 designed to apply to man in his individual character, and to his natural capacities; to a being, or agent,
31 possessing social and political rights, and sustaining, social, political, and moral obligations. It is in this
32 acceptation only, therefore, that the term, citizen, in the article of the Constitution, can be received and
33 understood. When distributing the judicial power, that article extends it to controversies between citizens of
34 different States. This must mean the natural physical beings composing those separate communities, and can,
35 by no violence of interpretation, be made to signify artificial, incorporeal, theoretical, and invisible creations.
36 A corporation, therefore, being not a natural person, but a mere creature of the mind, invisible and intangible,
37 cannot be a citizen of a State, or of the United States, and cannot fall within the terms or the power of the
38 above-mentioned article, and can therefore neither plead nor be impleaded in the courts of the United States.
39 Against this position it may be urged, that the 99*99 converse thereof has been ruled by this court, and that this
40 matter is no longer open for question. In answer to such an argument, I would reply, that this is a matter involving
41 a construction of the Constitution, and that wherever the construction or the integrity of that sacred instrument
42 is involved, I can hold myself trammelled by no precedent or number of precedents. That instrument is above all
43 precedents; and its integrity every one is bound to vindicate against any number of precedents, if believed to
44 trench upon its supremacy. Let us examine into what this court has propounded in reference to its jurisdiction in
45 cases in which corporations have been parties; and endeavor to ascertain the influence that may be claimed for
46 what they have heretofore ruled in support of such jurisdiction. The first instance in which this question was
47 brought directly before this court, was that of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, 5 Cranch, 61. An
48 examination of this case will present a striking instance of the error into which the strongest minds may be led,
49 whenever they shall depart from the plain, common acceptation of terms, or from well ascertained truths, for the
50 attainment of conclusions, which the subtlest ingenuity is incompetent to sustain. This criticism upon the decision
51 in the case of the Bank v. Deveaux, may perhaps be shielded from the charge of presumptuousness, by a
52 subsequent decision of this court, hereafter to be mentioned. In the former case, the Bank of the United States,
53 a corporation created by Congress, was the party plaintiff, and upon the question of the capacity of such a
54 party to sue in the courts of the United States, this court said, in reference to that question, "The jurisdiction
55 of this court being limited, so far as respects the character of the parties in this particular case, to controversies
56 between citizens of different States, both parties must be citizens, to come within the description. That invisible,
57 intangible, and artificial being, that mere legal entity, a corporation aggregate, is certainly not a citizen, and
58 consequently cannot sue or be sued in the courts of the United States, unless the rights of the members in this
59 respect can be exercised in their corporate name. If the corporation be considered as a mere faculty, and not
60 as a company of individuals, who, in transacting their business, may use a legal name, they must be excluded
61 from the courts of the Union." The court having shown the necessity for citizenship in both parties, in order to
62 give jurisdiction; having shown farther, from the nature of corporations, their absolute incompatibility with
63 citizenship, attempts some qualification of these indisputable and clearly stated positions, which, if intelligible at
64 all, must be taken as wholly subversive of the positions so laid down. After stating the requisite of citizenship, and
65 showing that a corporation 100*100 cannot be a citizen, "and consequently that it cannot sue or be sued in the
66 courts of the United States," the court goes on to add, "unless the rights of the members can be exercised in their
67 corporate name." Now, it is submitted that it is in this mode only, viz. in their corporate name, that the rights of
68 the members can be exercised; that it is this which constitutes the character, and being, and functions of a
69 corporation. If it is meant beyond this, that each member, or the separate members, or a portion of them, can take

1 to themselves the character and functions of the aggregate and merely legal being, then the corporation would
2 be dissolved; its unity and perpetuity, the essential features of its nature, and the great objects of its existence,
3 would be at an end. It would present the anomaly of a being existing and not existing at the same time. This
4 strange and obscure qualification, attempted by the court, of the clear, legal principles previously announced by
5 them, forms the introduction to, and apology for, the proceeding, adopted by them, by which they undertook to
6 adjudicate upon the rights of the corporation, through the supposed citizenship of the individuals interested in
7 that corporation. They assert the power to look beyond the corporation, to presume or to ascertain the residence
8 of the individuals composing it, and to model their decision upon that foundation. In other words, they affirm that
9 in an action at law, the purely legal rights, asserted by one of the parties upon the record, may be maintained by
10 showing or presuming that these rights are vested in some other person who is no party to the controversy before
11 them.

12 Thus stood the decision of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, wholly irreconcilable with correct definition,
13 and a puzzle to professional apprehension, until it was encountered by this court, in the decision of the Louisville
14 and Cincinnati Railroad Company v. Letson, reported in 2 Howard, 497. In the latter decision, the court, unable
15 to untie the judicial entanglement of the Bank and Deveaux, seem to have applied to it the sword of the conqueror;
16 but, unfortunately, in the blow they have dealt at the ligature which perplexed them, they have severed a portion
17 of the temple itself. They have not only contravened all the known definitions and adjudications with respect to
18 the nature of corporations, but they have repudiated the doctrines of the civilians as to what is imported by the
19 term subject or citizen, and repealed, at the same time, that restriction in the Constitution which limited the
20 jurisdiction of the courts of the United States to controversies between "citizens of different States." They have
21 asserted that, "a corporation created by, and transacting business in a State, is to be deemed an inhabitant of the
22 State, capable of being treated 101*101 as a citizen, for all the purposes of suing and being sued, and that an
23 averment of the facts of its creation, and the place of transacting its business, is sufficient to give the circuit
24 court's jurisdiction.

25 The first thing which strikes attention, in the position thus affirmed, is the want of precision and perspicuity in its
26 terms. The court affirm that a corporation created by, and transacting business within a State, is to be deemed
27 an inhabitant of that State. But the article of the Constitution does not make inhabitancy a requisite of the
28 condition of suing or being sued; that requisite is citizenship. Moreover, although citizenship implies the right
29 of residence, the latter by no means implies citizenship. Again, it is said that these corporations may be treated
30 as citizens, for the purpose of suing or being sued. Even if the distinction here attempted were comprehensible, it
31 would be a sufficient reply to it, that the Constitution does not provide that those who may be treated as citizens,
32 may sue or be sued, but that the jurisdiction shall be limited to citizens only; citizens in right and in fact. The
33 distinction attempted seems to be without meaning, for the Constitution or the laws nowhere define such a
34 being as a quasi citizen, to be called into existence for particular purposes; a being without any of the attributes
35 of citizenship, but the one for which he may be temporarily and arbitrarily created, and to be dismissed from
36 existence the moment the particular purposes of his creation shall have been answered. In a political, or legal
37 sense, none can be treated or dealt with by the government as citizens, but those who are citizens in reality. It
38 would follow, then, by necessary induction, from the argument of the court, that as a corporation must be treated
39 as a citizen, it must be so treated to all intents and purposes, because it is a citizen. Each citizen (if not under old
40 governments) certainly does, under our system of polity, possess the same rights and faculties, and sustain the
41 same obligations, political, social, and moral, which appertain to each of his fellow-citizens. As a citizen, then,
42 of a State, or of the United States, a corporation would be eligible to the State or Federal legislatures; and if
43 created by either the State or Federal governments, might, as a native-born citizen, aspire to the office of
44 President of the United States — or to the command of armies, or fleets, in which last example, so far as the
45 character of the commander would form a part of it, we should have the poetical romance of the spectre ship
46 realized in our Republic. And should this incorporeal and invisible commander not acquit himself in color or in
47 conduct, we might see him, provided his arrest were practicable, sent to answer his delinquencies before a court-
48 martial, and subjected to the penalties 102*102 of the articles of war. Sir Edward Coke has declared, that a
49 corporation cannot commit treason, felony, or other crime; neither is it capable of suffering a traitor's or felon's
50 punishment; for it is not liable to corporeal penalties — that it can perform no personal duties, for it cannot take
51 an oath for the due execution of an office; neither can it be arrested or committed to prison, for its existence being
52 ideal, no man can arrest it; neither can it be excommunicated, for it has no soul. But these doctrines of Lord Coke
53 were founded upon an apprehension of the law now treated as antiquated and obsolete. His lordship did not
54 anticipate an improvement by which a corporation could be transformed into a citizen, and by that transformation
55 be given a physical existence, and endowed with soul and body too. The incongruities here attempted to be shown
56 as necessarily deducible from the decisions of the cases of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, and of the
57 Cincinnati and Louisville Railroad Company v. Letson, afford some illustration of the effects which must ever
58 follow a departure from the settled principles of the law. These principles are always traceable to a wise and
59 deeply founded experience; they are, therefore, ever consentaneous, and in harmony with themselves and with
60 reason; and whenever abandoned as guides to the judicial course, the aberration must lead to bewildering
61 uncertainty and confusion. Conducted by these principles, consecrated both by time and the
62 obedience of sages, I am brought to the following conclusions: 1st. That by no sound or
63 reasonable interpretation, can a corporation — a mere faculty in law, be transformed
64 into a citizen, or treated as a citizen. 2d. That the second section of the third article of
65 the Constitution, investing the courts of the United States with jurisdiction in
66 controversies between citizens of different States, cannot be made to embrace
67 controversies to which corporations and not citizens are parties; and that the

1 assumption, by those courts, of jurisdiction in such cases, must involve a palpable
2 infraction of the article and section just referred to. 3d. That in the cause before us, the
3 party defendant in the Circuit Court having been a corporation aggregate, created by the
4 State of New Jersey, the Circuit Court could not properly take cognizance thereof; and,
5 therefore, this cause should be remanded to the Circuit Court, with directions that it be
6 dismissed for the want of jurisdiction.

7 [*Rundle Et Al v. Delaware and Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80 (1852)*]

8 **27.3 Only PRIVATE natural beings can sue in CONSTITUTIONAL court and they must** 9 **privately invoke the RIGHTS of the corporation franchise in doing so**

10 The following case mentioned in the above case also establishes that when someone sues in an Article III
11 CONSTITUTIONAL court, they must do so in their own name as a natural being and invoke rights associated with the
12 corporation. They cannot sue as a corporation, even if they are officers:

13 "Aliens, or citizens of different states, are not less susceptible of these apprehensions, nor can they be supposed
14 to be less the objects of constitutional provision, because they are allowed to sue by a corporate name. That
15 name, indeed, cannot be an alien or a citizen; but the persons whom it represents may be the one or the other;
16 and the controversy is, in fact and in law, between those persons suing in their corporate character, by their
17 corporate name, for a corporate right, and the individual against whom the suit may be instituted. Substantially
18 *88 and essentially, the parties in such a case, where the members of the corporation are aliens, or citizens of a
19 different state from the opposite party, come within the spirit and terms of the jurisdiction conferred by the
20 constitution on the national tribunals."

21 [. . .]

22 If the constitution would authorize congress to give the courts of the union jurisdiction in this case, in
23 consequence of the character of the members of the corporation, then the judicial act ought to be construed to
24 give it. For the term citizen ought to be understood as it is used in the constitution, and as it is used in other
25 laws. That is, to describe the real persons who come into court, in this case, under their corporate name.

26 *That corporations composed of citizens are considered by the legislature as citizens, under certain [STATUTORY*
27 *but not CONSTITUTIONAL] circumstances, is to be strongly inferred from the registering act. It never could be*
28 *intended that an American registered vessel, abandoned to an insurance company composed of citizens, should*
29 *lose her character as an American vessel; and yet this would be the consequence of declaring that the members*
30 *of the corporation were, to every intent and purpose, out of view, and merged in the corporation.*

31 The court feels itself authorized by the case in 12 Mod. on a question of jurisdiction, to look to 92*92 the
32 character of the individuals who compose the corporation, and they think that the precedents of this court,
33 though they were not decisions on argument, ought not to be absolutely disregarded."

34 [*Bank of United States v. Deveaux, 9 U.S. 61(1809)*]

35 We wish to emphasize that if you face a corporation in a federal court and they plead in their own name instead of as
36 individuals representing the corporation, then you can only do so in an Article IV, Section 3, Clause 2 franchise court and
37 against a FEDERAL corporation domiciled in the District of Columbia and NOT within any state of the Union. Examples
38 of such Article IV and/or franchise courts include:

- 39 1. "United States District Courts". Only "District Courts of the United States" as identified in Article III are
40 CONSTITUTIONAL courts. There are not such courts remaining after they were disestablished in the early 1900s.

41 *The term 'District Courts of the United States,' as used in the rules, without an addition expressing a wider*
42 *connotation, has its historic significance. It describes the constitutional courts created under article 3 of the*
43 *Constitution. Courts of the Territories are legislative [FRANCHISE] courts, properly speaking, and are not*
44 *District Courts of the United States. We have often held that vesting a territorial court with jurisdiction similar*
45 *to that vested in the District Courts of the United States does not make it a 'District Court of the United States.'*
46 *Reynolds v. United States, 98 U.S. 145, 154; The City of Panama, 101 U.S. 453, 460; In re Mills, 135 U.S. 263,*
47 *268, 10 S.Ct. 762; McAllister v. United States, 141 U.S. 174, 182, 183 S., 11 S.Ct. 949; Stephens v. Cherokee*
48 *Nation, 174 U.S. 445, 476, 477 S., 19 S.Ct. 722; Summers v. United States, 231 U.S. 92, 101, 102 S., 34 S.Ct.*
49 *38; United States v. Burroughs, 289 U.S. 159, 163, 53 S.Ct. 574. Not only did the promulgating order use the*
50 *term District Courts of the United States in its historic and proper sense, but the omission of provision for the*
51 *application of the rules to the territorial courts and other courts mentioned in the authorizing act clearly shows*
52 *the limitation that was intended.*

53 [*Mookini v. United State, 303 U.S. 201 (1938)*]

1 2. Circuit Courts of the United States acting in their appellate jurisdiction. These are presumed to be LEGISLATIVE
2 FRANCHISE courts because no enactment of congress EXPRESSLY establishes them with Article III jurisdiction.
3 The only capacity in which they can act as Article III courts is under Supreme Court Rule 17, when a traveling
4 supreme court justice hears the case.

5 *Rule 17.*
6 *Procedure in an Original Action*

7 *1. This Rule applies only to an action invoking the Court's original jurisdiction under Article III of the*
8 *Constitution of the United States. See also 28 U.S.C. §1251 and U.S. Const., Amdt. 11. A petition for an*
9 *extraordinary writ in aid of the Court's appellate jurisdiction shall be filed as provided in Rule 20.*

10 3. U.S. Supreme Court in its APPELLATE jurisdiction from lower district courts. Only when acting in the ORIGINAL
11 jurisdiction can it act in an Article III capacity.

12 [TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 81 > § 1251](#)
13 [§ 1251. Original jurisdiction](#)

14 *(a) The Supreme Court shall have original and exclusive jurisdiction of all controversies between two or more*
15 *States.*

16 *(b) The Supreme Court shall have original but not exclusive jurisdiction of:*
17 *(1) All actions or proceedings to which ambassadors, other public ministers, consuls, or vice consuls of*
18 *foreign states are parties;*
19 *(2) All controversies between the United States and a State;*
20 *(3) All actions or proceedings by a State against the citizens of another State or against aliens.*

21 4. United States Tax Court. This court is an Article I franchise court per 26 U.S.C. §7441.

22 The subject of whether a court is an Article III CONSTITUTIONAL court or an Article IV STATUTORY/FRANCHISE
23 court is exhaustively dealt with in section 24 of this document.

24 The content of this section explains why:

- 25 1. Corporations are considered franchises of the government and officers of the corporation are public officers: Because
26 the common law and constitutional law do not permit them to be regulated so they must join the government and be
27 regulated through franchise contracts.
- 28 2. You cannot sue the government, which is a corporation, without its consent: It DOESN'T PHYSICALLY EXIST and
29 therefore can only act through REAL agents and officers!
- 30 3. When the government violates your right, you have to sue the HUMAN BEING who injured you and not the
31 "government" or "United States" as a legal person.
- 32 4. The IRS cannot lawfully enforce against PRIVATE people and can only enforce against those who HAVE and who
33 USE government license numbers. The SSN and TIN act as de facto licenses to exercise the functions of a public
34 office within the "U.S. Inc." federal corporation identified in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A).
- 35 5. The "United States" government is identified as a "foreign corporation" in relation to a Constitutional State: because
36 all those inside the state are offices inside the government and it is "foreign" not only in CONSTITUTIONAL STATE
37 courts, but also CONSTITUTIONAL FEDERAL courts! Anything that DOESN'T LEGALLY EXIST is ALWAYS
38 "foreign".

39 *"The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state"*
40 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §§883-884 (2003)]*

- 41 6. When the government prosecutes a crime, it must do so in the name of a specific, flesh and blood injured person.
42 7. When the government sues in federal civil court, they name "United States of America" as the Plaintiff, which is a
43 PRIVATE corporation incorporated in the state of Delaware rather than a de jure government. See:

SEDM Exhibit #08.007
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

44 Keep in mind also the following crucial facts if you face the government in a federal CONSTITUTIONAL court as defendant
45 or respondent:

1. Because only INDIVIDUALS can sue in federal court under diversity of citizenship, then their case has to be dismissed since they are not a natural being.
2. If they defend your request to dismiss the case against you in federal civil court by stating that the court is an Article IV legislative franchise court, then they also have to satisfy the burden of proving that:
 - 2.1. The matter involves a public right.
 - 2.2. You were lawfully elected or appointed to a public office and are therefore surety for the office exercising the right.
 - 2.3. You were domiciled on federal territory at the time you were elected or appointed, so that you could “alienate” an otherwise “inalienable right” and become a public officer.

27.4 Legal status of shareholders of corporations

All those who own stock in a corporation are considered as being contractors of the government.

“The court held that the first company's charter was a contract between it and the state, within the protection of the constitution of the United States, and that the charter to the last company was therefore null and void., Mr. Justice DAVIS, delivering the opinion of the court, said that, if anything was settled by an unbroken chain of decisions in the federal courts, it was that an act of incorporation was a contract between the state and the stockholders, 'a departure from which now would involve dangers to society that cannot be foreseen, would shock the sense of justice of the country, unhinge its business interests, and weaken, if not destroy, that respect which has always been felt for the judicial department of the government.' “
[New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650 (1885)]

28 Court doctrines and statutes used in protecting franchise administration

The next important subject we must deal with are the doctrines the courts have developed as a way to defend the administration of franchises. Below are the main doctrines:

1. Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine. Deals with conditions under which franchises may be offered to those protected by the Constitution within states of the Union.
2. “General Welfare Clause” Jurisprudence. This is the MIS-interpretation of the General Welfare Clause found in USA Constitution Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 which unconstitutionally allows Congress to implement excise taxable franchises within states of the Union to promote the “general welfare”.
3. Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine. Deals with when constitutional challenges may be made to an enforcement action directed against a party who LAWFULLY CONSENTED to a franchise.
4. Fourth Branch of Government Doctrine: A court created Fourth Branch of government existing outside the constitution that acts independently of all other branches of the government. It is completely unconstitutional to either tolerate, protect, or enforce this branch, which we call the “administrative branch” of the government.

The following sections will deal in detail with the above listed court doctrines.

28.1 Introduction: How grants of franchise privileges affect judicial remedies

The power of naturalization is a privilege and not a right. Hence, it is a FRANCHISE:

“The opportunity to become a citizen of the United States is said to be merely a privilege, and not a right. It is true that the Constitution does not confer upon aliens the right to naturalization. But it authorizes Congress to establish a uniform rule therefor. Article 1, §8, cl. 4. The opportunity having been conferred by the Naturalization Act, there is a statutory right in the alien to submit his petition and evidence to a court, to have that tribunal pass upon them, and, if the requisite facts are established, to receive the certificate. See United States v. Shanahan (D. C.) 232 F. 169, 171. There is, of course, no 'right to naturalization unless all statutory requirements are complied with.' United States v. Ginsberg, 37 S.Ct. 422, 243 U.S. 472, 475 (61 L.Ed. 853); Luria v. United States, 34 S.Ct. 10, 231 U.S. 9, 22 58 L.Ed. 101. The applicant for citizenship, like other suitors who institute proceedings in a court of justice to secure the determination of an asserted right, must allege in his petition the fulfillment of all conditions upon the existence of which the alleged right is made dependent, and he must establish these allegations by competent evidence to the satisfaction of the court. In re Bodek (C. C.) 63 F. 813, 814, 815; In re _____, 7 Hill (N. Y.) 137. In passing upon the application the court exercises judicial judgment. It does not confer or withhold a favor.
[Tutun v. United States Neuberger v. Same, 270 U.S. 568 (1926)]

Below is the method described by the U.S. Supreme Court for vindicating PRIVILEGES under the naturalization franchise:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises

Copyright Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry, <http://sedm.org>
 Form 05.030, Rev. 2-3-2021

694 of 829

EXHIBIT: _____

1 *"The function of admitting to citizenship has been conferred exclusively upon courts continuously since the*
2 *foundation of our government. See Act of March 26, 1790, c. 3, 1 Stat. 103. The federal District Courts, among*
3 *others, have performed that function since the Act of January 29, 1795, c. 20, 1 Stat. 414. The constitutionality of*
4 *this exercise of jurisdiction has never been questioned. If the proceeding were not a case or controversy within*
5 *the meaning of Article 3, §2, this delegation of power upon the courts would have been invalid. Hayburn's*
6 *Case, 2 Dall. 409, 1 L.Ed. 436; United States v. Ferreira, 13 How. 40, 14 L.Ed. 42; Muskrat v. United States, 31*
7 *S.Ct. 250, 219 U.S. 346, 55 L.Ed. 246. Whether a proceeding which results in a grant is a judicial one does not*
8 *depend upon the nature of the thing granted, but upon the nature of the proceeding which Congress has*
9 *provided for securing the grant. The United States may create rights in individuals against itself and provide*
10 *only an administrative remedy. United States v. Babcock, 39 S.Ct. 464, 250 U.S. 328, 331, 63 L.Ed. 1011. It may*
11 *provide a legal remedy, but make resort to the courts available only after all administrative remedies have been*
12 *exhausted. Compare New Orleans v. Paine, 13 S.Ct. 303, 147 U.S. 261, 37 L.Ed. 162; United States v. Sing Tuck,*
13 *24 S.Ct. 621, 194 U.S. 161, 48 L.Ed. 917; American Steel Foundries v. Robertson, 43 S.Ct. 541, 262 U.S. 209, 67*
14 *L.Ed. 953. It may give to the individual the option of either an administrative or a legal remedy. Compare Clyde*
15 *v. United States, 13 Wall. 38, 20 L.Ed. 479; Chorpenning v. United States, 94 U.S. 397, 399, 24 L.Ed. 126. Or it*
16 *may provide only a remedy. Compare Turner v. United States, 39 S.Ct. 109, 248 U.S. 354, 63 L.Ed. 291.*
17 *Whenever the law provides a remedy enforceable in the courts according to the regular course of legal*
18 *procedure, and that remedy is pursued, there arises a case within the meaning of the Constitution, whether the*
19 *subject of the litigation be property or status. A petition for naturalization is clearly a proceeding of that*
20 *character."*
21 *[Tutun v. United States Neuberger v. Same, 270 U.S. 568 (1926)]*

22 Let us briefly summarize the process of vindicating ALL franchise privileges identified above by the U.S. Supreme Court
23 more succinctly and in a more usable format.

- 24 1. Whether a proceeding which results in a grant is a judicial one does not depend upon the nature of the thing granted,
25 but upon the nature of the proceeding which Congress has provided for securing the grant.
- 26 2. The United States may create rights in individuals against itself and provide only an administrative remedy. United
27 States v. Babcock, 39 S.Ct. 464, 250 U.S. 328, 331, 63 L.Ed. 1011.
- 28 3. It may provide a legal remedy, but make resort to the courts available only after all administrative remedies have been
29 exhausted. Compare New Orleans v. Paine, 13 S.Ct. 303, 147 U.S. 261, 37 L.Ed. 162; United States v. Sing Tuck, 24
30 S.Ct. 621, 194 U.S. 161, 48 L.Ed. 917; American Steel Foundries v. Robertson, 43 S.Ct. 541, 262 U.S. 209, 67 L.Ed.
31 953.
- 32 4. It may give to the individual the option of either an administrative or a legal remedy. Compare Clyde v. United States,
33 13 Wall. 38, 20 L.Ed. 479; Chorpenning v. United States, 94 U.S. 397, 399, 24 L.Ed. 126.
- 34 5. Or it may provide only a remedy. Compare Turner v. United States, 39 S.Ct. 109, 248 U.S. 354, 63 L.Ed. 291.
- 35 6. Whenever the law provides a remedy enforceable in the courts according to the regular course of legal procedure, and
36 that remedy is pursued, there arises a case within the meaning of the Constitution, whether the subject of the litigation
37 be property or status.
- 38 7. If the litigant seeking to vindicate the right or privilege is a state citizen domiciled outside of federal territory and
39 protected by the Constitution and the right or privilege sought to be vindicated is granted ONLY by the constitution,
40 the district court may hear the matter ONLY under Article III, Section 2 of the Constitution. Any other matter,
41 including Article 4 franchises such as the income tax must be dismissed from district court. Hayburn's Case, 2 Dall.
42 409, 1 L.Ed. 436; United States v. Ferreira, 13 How. 40, 14 L.Ed. 42; Muskrat v. United States, 31 S.Ct. 250, 219 U.S.
43 346, 55 L.Ed. 246

44 **28.2 Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine**

45 Those who don't want to participate in franchises are sometimes FORCED by state actors to join as a precondition of
46 obtaining a particular government service or protection. This situation is dealt with by the Unconstitutional Conditions
47 Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court. This doctrine is the method used by freedom fighters that may lawfully challenge
48 compelled participation in franchises or any of the conditions that pertain to participation.

49 At its heart, the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine tests whether what the Declaration of Independence implies is legally
50 enforceable in court: That rights are "unalienable".

51 *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator*
52 *with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
53 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
54 *--"*
55 *[Declaration of Independence, 1776]*

1 An unalienable right is legally defined as one that cannot be sold, bargained away, or transferred by any mechanism, including
2 that of franchises:

3 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.”*
4 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

5 The U.S. Supreme Court has routinely recognized the unalienable nature of natural rights:

6 *“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, - 'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’*
7 *and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. That property [or income] which a*
8 *man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it*
9 *to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his*
10 *neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other*
11 *public “benefit”]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control*
12 *that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due*
13 *compensation.”*
14 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

15 To sidestep or avoid the problems created by the inalienability of rights, some courts try to falsely indicate that the Declaration
16 of Independence is not “law” and therefore that it confers no right. In fact, the Declaration of Independence is published as
17 LAW in the Statutes At Large, in the VERY FIRST enactment of the new Congress, 1 Stat. 1. Therefore, this argument falls
18 apart quickly.

19 Many of the law review articles, as you learn later, refer to the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine as too difficult to address.
20 Why? Because addressing the issue forces them to address the following very thorny questions and paradoxes:

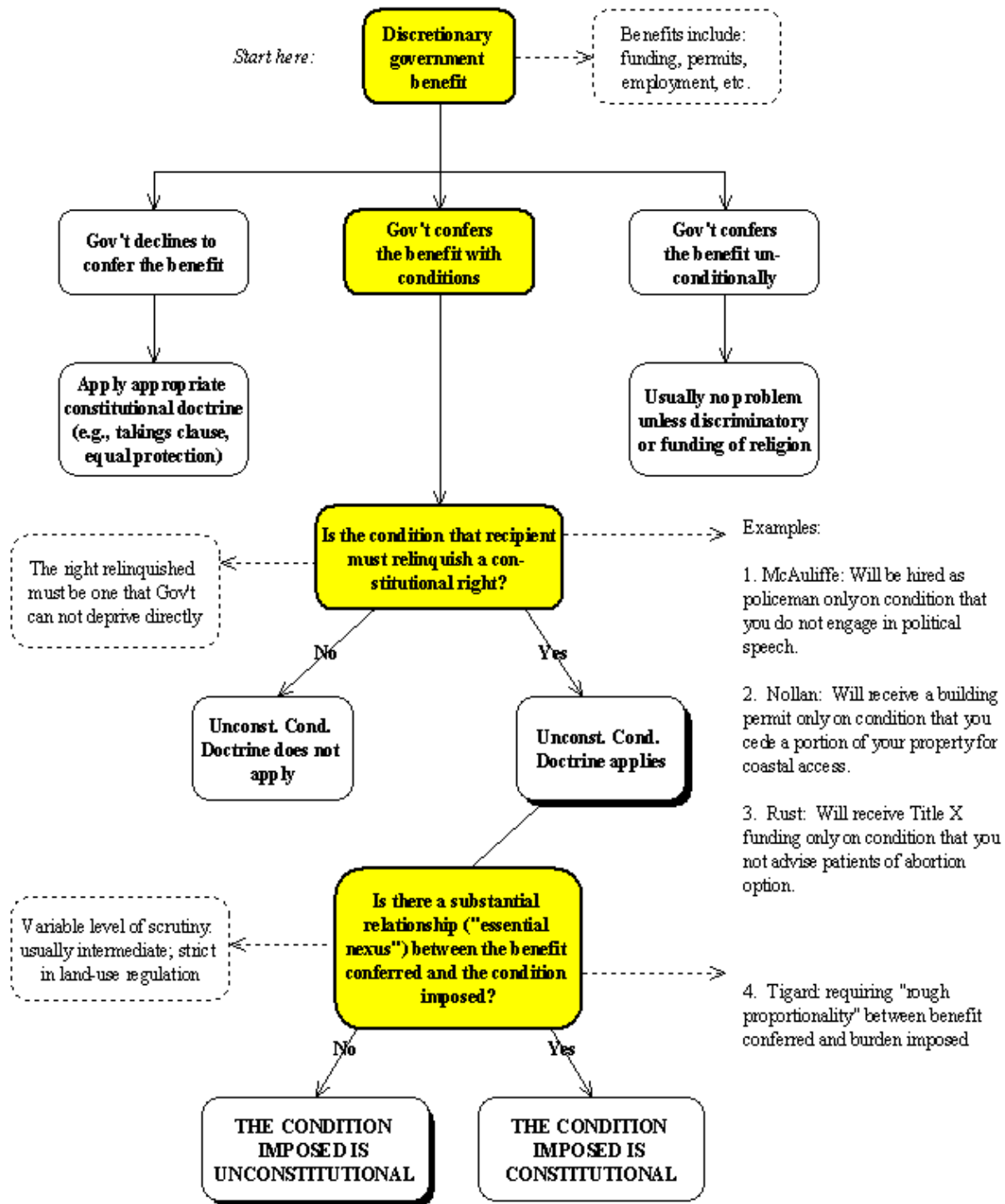
- 21 1. Is the Declaration of Independence organic law?
- 22 2. If the Declaration of Independence is NOT organic law that is self-executing, then why is it published in the Statutes
23 At Large as the VERY FIRST enactment of the new Congress of the United States?
- 24 3. Are natural rights “unalienable”?
- 25 4. How can one lawfully “alienate” an unalienable right? The answer is that they can only do so in relation to a
26 PRIVATE entity operating in equity, and never in relation to a de jure government. Furthermore, the process of
27 alienating the right cannot be coerced, nor can the conversion of the right to a public right ever be protected with
28 sovereign immunity by a DE JURE government.
- 29 5. Exactly WHO are they unalienable in relation to? The DE JURE government or the DE FACTO CORPORATION that
30 operates and moves entirely by private law and contract.
- 31 6. What do these unalienable rights attach to:
32 6.1. The land, like the Constitution?
33 6.2. Your status under a franchise?
- 34 7. Is the United States of America operating as a de jure “government” or simply a private corporation in equity when it:
35 7.1. Tries to alienate an unalienable right?
36 7.2. Contracts with people it is supposed to be protecting?
- 37 8. Is it a violation of the purpose of CREATING government to begin with for public servants to make a business out of
38 alienating PRIVATE rights that are supposed to be “unalienable”? Remember: Governments are created MAINLY to
39 protect PRIVATE rights. The very FIRST step in protecting them is to prevent them from being converted to PUBLIC
40 rights without the consent of the owner of the right.

41 **28.2.1 Flowchart**

42 The following flowchart from a law school curricula documents the operation of this doctrine:

43 **Figure 5: Operation of Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine**

UNCONSTITUTIONAL CONDITIONS



28.2.2 Recognition of the Doctrine

The doctrine of unconstitutional conditions can be traced back to *Home Ins. Co. of New York v. Morse*, 87 U.S. 445, 451 (1874) (“A man may not barter away his life or his freedom, or his substantial rights.”). The first mention of the phrase “unconstitutional conditions” by the U.S. Supreme Court occurred in *Doyle v. Continental Ins. Co.*, 94 U.S. 543 (1876) (Bradley, J., dissenting) (“Though a State may not have the power, if it sees fit to subject its citizens to inconvenience, of prohibiting all foreign corporations from transacting business within its jurisdiction, it has no power to impose unconstitutional conditions upon their doing so.”).

The following U.S. Supreme Court cases recognize the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine:

1. *Frost v. Railroad Commission*, 271 U.S. 583 (1925). Court considered whether the state of California could deny the use of public highways to a private company that had a contract for the transportation of citrus fruit, unless the private company was licensed as a common carrier. The Court held that California could not impose such conditions.
2. *Speiser v. Randall*, 357 U.S. 513 (1958). The beginning of the modern era of the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions. Case involved an exemption from property tax in California for veterans of World War II. The exemption was only granted to those who swore an oath. The plaintiff sued the state, arguing that the oath violated his First Amendment rights. The U.S. Supreme Court agreed with the plaintiff and further recognized that California was requiring a waiver of a constitutional right as a condition of receiving a benefit (i.e. the property tax exemption).
3. *Sherbert v. Verner*, 374 U.S. 398 (1963). The case related to the availability of unemployment benefits. The Court held that the state could not deny benefits to a person who refused to work on Saturday, the Sabbath day of her religion, because the First Amendment protection for her religious beliefs. The case is significant because the Court first rejected the argument that the characterization of benefits as a privilege v. a right was appropriate for an inquiry into unconstitutional conditions. See *Graham v. Richardson*, 403 U.S. 365, 374 (1971); *Elrod v. Burns*, 427 U.S. 347, 361, n. 15 (1976).
4. *Shapiro v. Thompson*, 394 U.S. 618 (1969). The Court invalidates state statutes requiring that welfare recipients must be a resident of the state for at least one year before applying for welfare benefits. The court held that such conditions violated the recipient’s right to travel.
5. *Perry v. Sindermann*, 408 U.S. 593 (1972). The Court considered a professor at a state college in Texas whose employment contract was not renewed, in retaliation for the professor’s criticism of the Regents of the college. The Court held that the professor had been denied due process.
6. *Elrod v. Burns*, 427 U.S. 347 (1976). Court held that the new sheriff of Cook County, Illinois could not terminate the employment of non-civil service people in his department solely because they were members of the opposite political party.
7. *Abood v. Detroit Board of Education*, 431 U.S. 209 (1974). The Court considered a case from Michigan in which all teachers in Detroit public schools were required to belong to a labor union, and one teacher had objected to paying fees to the union for supporting ideological causes with which that teacher did not agree. Michigan was conditioning a benefit (i.e., employment as a school teacher) on surrender of some of the teacher’s First Amendment rights. The Court held that it was proper for the union to require payment of fees for the purposes of collective bargaining, contract administration, and deciding grievances. However, the Court held that it was unconstitutional for the union to demand that all teachers contribute to the political activities of the union.
8. *Leftkowitz v. Cunningham*, 431 U.S. 801 (1977). The Court held that New York state could not remove a person from office in a political party, because that person had elected to use his Fifth Amendment right against self-incrimination in a grand jury proceeding.
9. *Branti v. Finkel*, 445 U.S. 507 (1980). Court held that assistant public defenders could not have their employment terminated solely because the new public defender of a county in New York state was a member of the opposite political party.
10. *FCC v. League of Women Voters of California*, 468 U.S. 364 (1984). Court invalidated a federal statute that provided funding to public television stations only if those stations did not engage in “editorializing”. The editorials were protected speech under the First Amendment.
11. *Nollan v. California Coastal Comm’n*, 483 U.S. 825 (1987). Court held that California could not require a property owner to grant an easement to the public for access to the beach adjacent to the owner’s property as a condition for approving the owner’s application for a building permit to demolish the existing house and then build a larger house on the land. They held that such an easement was a “taking” and California would need to compensate the property owner. Case stands for the proposition that there must be some kind of “essential nexus” between the condition and the benefit.

- 1 12. *Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62 (1990). The Court extended the holdings of *Elrod v. Burns* and
2 *Branti v. Finkel* to cases involving promotion, transfer, recall after layoff, and hiring decisions of low-level government
3 employees.
- 4 13. *Dolan v. City of Tigard*, 512 U.S. 374 (1994). The Court held that the state of Oregon could not require a retail
5 hardware store to create a bicycle pathway easement, and to create a greenway, as conditions for approving the owner's
6 application for a building permit to enlarge her store, because there was no "rough proportionality" between the
7 condition and the benefit.
- 8 14. *44 Liquormart, Inc. v. Rhode Island*, 517 U.S. 484 (1996). The Court considered whether the state of Rhode Island
9 could prohibit the advertising of liquor prices. If the stores had used their First Amendment right of freedom of speech
10 to advertise prices, in violation of the prohibition, the state would presumably rescind the license to sell liquor, thus
11 putting the stores out of business. Viewed in another way, the state conferred the benefits of a license to sell liquor
12 only if the stores surrendered their First Amendment right. The Court held that prohibition on advertising prices was
13 unconstitutional.

14 **28.2.3 Exceptions to the doctrine**

15 The U.S. Supreme Court often treats the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions as an absolute rule, with little explanation
16 except a list of citations to earlier cases. A moment's thought shows that there are many instances in which a benefit conferred
17 by government can properly be conditioned on a waiver of constitutional rights. For example:

- 18 1. Federal Rule of Criminal Procedure 23(a) allows a defendant to waive his constitutional right to a trial by jury, with the
19 approval of the judge and prosecution. *Singer v. U.S.*, 380 U.S. 24 (1965).
- 20 2. A criminal suspect may agree to a plea bargain. In exchange for waiving the constitutional right to trial (and to
21 confront witnesses against him) and waiving the constitutional right to avoid self-incrimination, the suspect admits his
22 guilt in exchange for either dismissal of some charges or a shorter imprisonment. *Boykin v. Alabama*, 395 U.S. 238
23 (1969) (plea bargain must be made knowingly, voluntarily, and intelligently); *Brady v. U.S.*, 397 U.S. 742 (1970);
24 *Bordenkircher v. Hayes*, 434 U.S. 357 (1978).
- 25 3. Laborers can be required to join a union as a condition of being employed. *Railway Emp. Dept. v. Hansen*, 351 U.S.
26 225 (1956); *Machinists v. Street*, 367 U.S. 740 (1961). Similarly, an attorney can be required to join a state bar
27 association as a condition of being granted a license to practice in that state. *Lathrop v. Donohue*, 367 U.S. 820 (1961);
28 but see *Keller v. State Bar of California*, 496 U.S. 1 (1990) (State bar association cannot require payment of dues to
29 support lobbying unrelated to practice of law).
- 30 4. Scientists and engineers who design weapons of mass destruction can be required to forever maintain confidentiality of
31 government secrets, as a condition of employment in weapons laboratories.

32 Interestingly, opinions at the U.S. Supreme Court that discuss these exceptions to the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions
33 simply omit mentions of the doctrine, instead of explaining why the doctrine does not apply to these exceptions.

34 Dissenting opinions relating to the doctrine within the U.S. Supreme Court are found in:

- 35 1. *Rust v. Sullivan*, 500 U.S. 173 (1991). Blackmun, J. and Stevens dissenting.
- 36 2. *Dolan v. City of Tigard*, 512 U.S. 374 (1994). Stevens, J. dissenting.

37 Justice Douglas called both *Flemming v. Nestor*, 363 U.S. 603 (1960), and *Wyman v. James*, 400 U.S. 309, 329, n 8 (1971)
38 anomalies in the application of the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions.

39 Are described earlier, the U.S. Supreme Court has not given a clear explanation for the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions,
40 and the Court ignores the doctrine in many cases involving waivers of constitutional rights. However, many law review
41 articles have suggested justifications of the doctrine. Back in 1960, an anonymous group of law students at Harvard Law
42 School wrote that the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions is justified by the due process clauses in the Fifth and Fourteenth
43 Amendments:

44 *"..it is at least arguable that state spending power cannot be exercised to 'buy up' rights guaranteed by the*
45 *Constitution."*

46 [*"Unconstitutional Conditions," 73 Harvard Law Rev. 1595, 1599 (June 1960). This sentence was cited with*
47 *approval by Justice Douglas in his dissenting opinion in Wyman v. James, 400 U.S. 309, 328 (1971)]*

1 In her classic 1989 article on unconstitutional conditions, Prof. Sullivan gave several justifications for the doctrine. We agree
2 with her view that the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions is best justified to prevent overreaching by a powerful
3 government:

4 *“Reich’s landmark article [73 Yale Law J. 733 (1976)] located the principal danger of government overreaching*
5 *not in its overregulation of the world, but in its ability to create dependency through its wealth. The danger on*
6 *this view is that Leviathan, swollen tax dollars, will buy up people’s liberty.”*

7 [. . .]

8 *...the doctrine guards against a characteristic form of government overreaching and thus serves a state-checking*
9 *function. Furthermore, it bars redistribution of constitutional rights as to which government has obligations of*
10 *evenhandedness. Finally, it prevents inappropriate hierarchy [“a system of constitutional caste”] among*
11 *rightholders.”*

12 [*Kathleen M. Sullivan, “Unconstitutional Conditions,” 102 Harvard Law Rev. 1413, 1494, 1506 (May 1989)*]

13 **28.2.4 Law Review Articles**

14 The following law review articles deal with the subject of Unconstitutional Conditions:

- 15 1. Abrams, Howard E., Systemic Coercion: Unconstitutional Conditions in the Criminal Law; 72 J. Crim. L. &
16 Criminology 128 (1981).
- 17 2. Anonymous, Note, “Unconstitutional Conditions,” 732 Harvard Law Rev. 1595 (June 1960).
- 18 3. Berman, Mitchell N., “Commercial Speech and the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine: A Second Look at the
19 Greater Includes the Lesser”; 55 Vand. L. Rev. 693 (2002).
- 20 4. Choper, Jesse H., “Supreme Court and Unconstitutional Conditions: Federalism and Individual Rights”; 4 Cornell J. L.
21 and Pub. Pol’y. 460 (1994-1995).
- 22 5. Corrada, Roberto L., “Justifying a Search for a Unifying Theory of Unconstitutional Conditions”; 72 Denv. U. L. Rev.
23 1011 (1994-1995).
- 24 6. Epstein, Richard A., “Unconstitutional Conditions, State Power, and the Limits of Consent,” 102 Harvard Law Rev. 4
25 (Nov. 1988).
- 26 7. Epstein, Richard A., “Foreword: Unconstitutional Conditions, State Power, and the Limits of Consent “; 1. 102 Harv.
27 L. Rev. 4 (1988-1989).
- 28 8. Farber, Daniel A., “Another View of the Quagmire: Unconstitutional Conditions and Contract Theory”; 33 Fla. St. U.
29 L. Rev. 913 (2005-2006).
- 30 9. Fuhr, Edward J., “Doctrine of Unconstitutional Conditions and the First Amendment”, The; 39 Case W. Res. L. Rev.
31 97 (1988-1989).
- 32 10. Gross, Karen, “Debtor as Modern Day Peon: A Problem of Unconstitutional Conditions”; 65 Notre Dame L. Rev. 165
33 (1989-1990).
- 34 11. Hale, Robert L., “Unconstitutional Conditions, and Constitutional Rights, “ 35 Columbia Law Rev. 321 (March 1935).
- 35 12. McConnell, Michael W., “Unconstitutional Conditions: Unrecognized Implications for the Establishment Clause”; 26
36 San Diego L. Rev. 255 (1989).
- 37 13. Merrill, Maurice H., “Unconstitutional Conditions,” 77 Univ. Pennsylvania Law Rev. 879 (May 1929).
- 38 14. Mazzone, Jason, “The Waiver Paradox,” 97 Northwestern University Law Review 801 (Winter 2003) (Includes plea
39 bargains by criminals in the scope of the doctrine).
- 40 15. Nice, Julie A., “Making Conditions Constitutional by Attaching Them to Welfare: The Dangers of Selective
41 Contextual Ignorance of the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine”; 72 Denv. U. L. Rev. 971 (1994-1995).
- 42 16. O’Neil, Robert M., “Unconstitutional Conditions: Welfare Benefits with Strings Attached”; 54 Cal. L. Rev. 443 (1966).
- 43 17. Redlich, Allen, “Unconstitutional Conditions on Welfare Eligibility”; 1970 Wis. L. Rev. 450 (1970).
- 44 18. Schauer, Frederick , “Too Hard: Unconstitutional Conditions and the Chimera of Constitutional Consistency”; 72
45 Denv. U. L. Rev. 989 (1994-1995).
- 46 19. Simons, Kenneth W., “Offers, Threats, and Unconstitutional Conditions”; 26 San Diego L. Rev. 289 (1989).
- 47 20. Sunstein, Cass R., “Is There an Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine”; 26 San Diego L. Rev. 337 (1989).
- 48 21. Sullivan, Kathleen M., “Governmental Interests and Unconstitutional Conditions Law: A Case Study in Categorization
49 and Balancing”; 55 Alb. L. Rev. 605 (1991-1992).
- 50 22. Sullivan, Kathleen M., “Unconstitutional Conditions,” 102 Harvard Law Rev. 1413, 1415 (May 1989) (“The doctrine
51 of unconstitutional conditions holds that government may not grant a benefit on the condition that the beneficiary
52 surrender a constitutional right, even if the government may withhold that benefit altogether. It reflects the triumph of

1 the view that government may not do indirectly what it may not do directly over the view that the greater power to
2 deny a benefit includes the lesser power to impose a condition on its receipt.”).

- 3 23. Sunstein, Cass R., “Why the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine is an Anachronism (with Particular Reference to
4 Religion, Speech, and Abortion)”; 70 B.U. L. Rev. 593 (1990).
5 24. Wald, Patricia M., “Government Benefits: A New Look at an Old Gifthouse”; 65 N.Y.U. L. Rev. 247 (1990).

6 If you would like to view a compendium of law review articles that deal with the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine,
7 please read the following:

[Tax DVD, Franchises/UnconstCondit/ Folder](https://sedm.org/reference/dvds/tax-dvd/), Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)

<https://sedm.org/reference/dvds/tax-dvd/>

Look in the /Franchises/UnconstCondit/ folder. Can also be found on the Reference->Member Subscriber Library
DVDs->Tax DVD menu item.

8 **28.2.5 Conclusions**

9 We think the doctrine of unconstitutional conditions is composed of several different situations, with different outcomes:

- 10 1. The government may *never* lawfully require surrender of one constitutional right as a condition to receive another
11 constitutional right. This is an absolute rule that protects the integrity of civil liberties.
12 2. The government may *not* additionally require surrender of a constitutional right as a condition of continuing to receive
13 a benefit (e.g. employment, welfare check, renewal of contract, etc.) when the person continues to meet all the
14 conditions in statutes and regulations for that benefit. In other words, once the benefit has begun, the benefit cannot be
15 discontinued because the person used (or wants to use) their constitutional right. This rule prevents retaliation by the
16 government against people who use their civil liberties.
17 3. The government may not COMPEL receipt by the applicant of the benefit or the liabilities that attach to receipt.
18 3.1. All franchises are based upon excise taxes of SPECIFIC, AVOIDABLE activities. One can avoid the tax and
19 thus NOT volunteer by avoiding the activity. The minute that one ceases to be able to materially subsist in any
20 society WITHOUT engaging in such an activity is the minute that unconstitutional compulsion has occurred.
21 3.2. A compelled benefit and the compelled liability to pay for the benefit that goes with it, constitutes slavery and
22 involuntary servitude disguised to LOOK like government benevolence. For instance, in the following case, the
23 U.S. Supreme Court held that the MERE EXISTENCE of a so-called “government” was a “benefit”, thus
24 withdrawing and STEALING from the alleged foreign domiciled “taxpayer” the ability to decide whether what
25 the government was providing was a “benefit” and consequently, whether he had the right NOT to either receive
26 or pay for the so-called “benefit”. Consent of the governed is the foundation of the authority of all government,
27 according to the Declaration of Independence. Therefore the ability to withdraw consent to receive or pay for the
28 benefit ought to be scrupulously maintained and enforced in all the interactions of the government with those who
29 seek its protection or services.

30 *We may make further exposition of the national power as the case depends upon it. It was illustrated at once in*
31 *United States v. Bennett by a contrast with the power of a state. It was pointed out that there were limitations*
32 *upon the latter that were not on the national power. The taxing power of a state, it was decided, encountered at*
33 *its borders the taxing power of other states and was limited by them. There was no such limitation, it was*
34 *pointed out, upon the national power, and that the limitation upon the states affords, it was said, no ground*
35 *for constructing a barrier around the United States, 'shutting that government off from the exertion of powers*
36 *which inherently belong to it by virtue of its sovereignty.'*

37 *“The contention was rejected that a citizen's property without the limits of the United States derives no benefit*
38 *from the United States. The contention, it was said, came from the confusion of thought in 'mistaking the scope*
39 *and extent of the sovereign power of the United States as a nation and its relations to its citizens and their relation*
40 *to it.' And that power in its scope and extent, it was decided, is based on the presumption that government*
41 *by its very nature benefits the citizen and his property wherever found, and that opposition to it holds on to*
42 *citizenship while it 'belittles and destroys its advantages and blessings by denying the possession by government*
43 *of an essential power required to make citizenship completely beneficial.' In other words, the principle was*
44 *declared that the government, by its very nature, benefits the citizen and his property wherever found, and*
45 *therefore has the power to make the benefit complete. Or, to express it another way, the basis of the power to*
46 *tax [to PAY for the “benefit”] was not and cannot be made dependent upon the situs of the property in all*
47 *cases, it being in or out of the United States, nor was not and cannot be made dependent upon the domicile of*
48 *the citizen, that being in or out of the United States, but upon his relation as citizen to the United States and*
49 *the relation of the latter to him as citizen. The consequence of the relations is that the native citizen who is taxed*

1 *may have domicile, and the property from which his income is derived may have situs, in a foreign country and*
2 *the tax be legal—the government having power to impose the tax.”*
3 *[Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924)]*

- 4 4. The consent to receive the “benefit” should be explicit rather than presumed and must be revocable AT ANY TIME.
5 The application for the benefit and all forms administering the benefit must recognize the existence of people who DO
6 NOT consent to participate and the right of them to not participate must be protected and enforced just as vigorously as
7 the right to collect the payment for the benefit. Otherwise, an equal protection problem AND compulsion results. Any
8 one or more of the following activities are examples of compulsion to give up a constitutional right:
9 4.1. Refusing to provide forms that recognize non-participants/non-taxpayers.
10 4.2. Ignoring correspondence directed at stopping collection or enforcement activities directed at non-participants.
11 4.3. Punishing or penalizing those who don’t want to participate and who withdraw their consent.
12 4.4. Calling those who don’t want to participate “frivolous” without providing law deriving from their domicile that
13 proves what they are doing is incorrect or unauthorized.
14 4.5. Citing law from a foreign state or foreign court outside the domicile of the party directing them to comply.
15 4.6. Refusing to recognize the choice of domicile of the participant.
16 4.7. Penalizing changes to government forms that prevent perjury and correctly identify the submitter as a non-
17 participant or non-taxpayer.
18 4.8. Refusing to meet the or enforce the burden of proof upon the government, when challenged, to demonstrate
19 express consent of the party against whom enforcement is being attempted. The government enforces this
20 requirement against those who want to sue it under the concept of sovereign immunity. Therefore, the
21 government has the SAME burden of proof in when it seeks to civilly enforce against members of the public.
22 5. The government can require surrender of a constitutional right as an openly published (i.e. in a statute or regulation)
23 condition for receiving a benefit (e.g. employment) when both of the following are satisfied:
24 5.1. There must be an “essential nexus” between the right being surrendered and the benefit AND
25 5.2. The value of the surrendered right and the benefit must be approximately equal. Value is easy to determine for
26 property rights, but a value is difficult to put on the right to freedom of speech and other intangible constitutional
27 rights. In cases where value of the surrendered right cannot be determined, there should be a compelling reason
28 why the surrender is required for the proper functioning of government or public policy.

29 For example, scientists working on design of military weapons can be required not to disclose information about the weapons.
30 As another example, government employees with a security clearance can be required not to disclose state secrets related to
31 foreign policy, military policy, surveillance of foreign nations, etc. Note in these examples that there is not complete surrender
32 of First Amendment right to “freedom of speech”, but only surrender of that right for narrowly limited topics.

33 In the few circumstances where the government can require surrender of a constitutional right as a condition for receiving a
34 benefit, I suggest that the waiver of the right must be knowing, voluntary, and intelligent. These are the three traditional
35 conditions for suspect or defendant in criminal proceedings to waive his/her constitutional rights.³¹⁰ Knowing means that the
36 person is aware that he/she is waiving rights, and is not some accidental waiver. Voluntary means that there is neither
37 coercion nor deceit by the government. Intelligent means that the person has the mental capacity to understand the
38 significance of his/her waiver.

39 An example of a case where there is no “essential nexus” between the right given away and the “benefit”, look at driver’s
40 licensing. The “benefit” sought is safe roads. However, when you sign up for the license, you also give up the following
41 rights unrelated directly to safe roads:

- 42 1. You are deemed to be a “resident” of the statutory corporate state and therefore a public officer on official business AT
43 ALL TIMES, even if this is not, in fact true. This leads to all kinds of unrelated liabilities such as jury service,
44 selective enforcement by government employees who don’t like you, tax enforcement against nonresidents of the state
45 that is inherently unlawful, etc.
46 2. You have to surrender your right to a jury trial, because almost no traffic courts we have ever seen even have a jury
47 box. Instead, they are legislative franchise courts in the Executive Branch that CANNOT lawfully preside without
48 your express consent. The franchise judge in these courts, a mere binding arbitrator for fellow government public
49 officers, has a financial conflict of interest by acting as a revenue collector rather than a protector of public safety.

³¹⁰ A criminal suspect may waive either their Sixth Amendment right to have an attorney represent them or their Fifth Amendment right against self-incrimination, provided that the waiver is knowing, voluntary, and intelligent. *Miranda v. Arizona*, 384 U.S. 436, 444-475 (1966); *Brewer v. Williams*, 430 U.S. 387, 404 (1977); *Edwards v. Arizona*, 451 U.S. 477, 482-484 (1981); *Iowa v. Tovar*, 124 S.Ct. 1379, 1387, 1389-1390 (2004).

1 Thus, impartial decision makers and due process of law are IMPOSSIBLE. He also directly and frequently interferes
2 with those who insist on a real jury trial as mandated by the state constitution, and always decides things in the
3 government's favor, thus prejudicing your rights. He acts as a "gatekeeper" for the criminal courts by denying
4 removals to REAL constitutional courts, and thus DENYING and OBSTRUCTING REAL, Constitutional justice
5 administered not by a franchise court, but a REAL court in the REAL judicial branch.

- 6 3. You give up your privacy because DMV information is shared among agencies NOT DIRECTLY RESPONSIBLE for
7 traffic enforcement. For instance, it goes to the state Dept. of Revenue in your state, and they use the information to
8 PRESUME that you are a "taxpayer" engaged in a statutory "trade or business" per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). Then the
9 Dept. of Revenue conducts a pattern of state sponsored, computer automated "paper terrorism", ignore all your
10 responses demonstrating why they are violating the law, and unlawfully liens your property if you refuse to bribe them
11 with "protection money" to simply GO AWAY, even though you are not a lawful target for tax enforcement.
- 12 4. By applying for a license, you unnecessarily criminally incriminate yourself in violation of the Fifth Amendment,
13 because the information goes into a national police database.
- 14 5. The DMV construes your application for a license as your consent to be civilly penalized and fined, even if you in fact
15 are NOT resident in the state and do not do "business" in the state. Most such fines are for things in which no specific
16 person is ever injured, and therefore such "infractions" are malum prohibitum violations not of "law", but public policy
17 disguised to LOOK like "law".

18 If would like to know how to lawfully avoid the need for driver licensing and avoid converting your Constitutional right to
19 travel into an excise taxable privilege, see:

Defending Your Right to Travel, Form #06.010
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 **28.3 "General Welfare Clause" jurisprudence³¹¹**

21 The General Welfare Clause of the United States Constitution reads as follows:

22 *United States Constitution*
23 *Article I, Section 8, Clause 1*

24 *The Congress shall have Power To lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and*
25 ***provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States**; but all Duties, Imposts and Excises*
26 *shall be uniform throughout the United States;*

27 The authority from which the present socialist government claims that it derives its jurisdiction to impose franchise taxes for
28 socialist "benefits" originates from the above clause, and CHANGES in the judicial interpretation of the meaning of the above
29 clause during the FDR socialist era in the late 1930's.

30 Franklin Delano Roosevelt's administration of the "New Deal" faced substantial opposition among Congress, business, and
31 before 1937 the United States Supreme Court. Roosevelt had gone to some businessmen of America and got an agreement to
32 maintain wages at a relative high level. Many businessmen relied on overseas trade. Roosevelt, ostensibly to help business,
33 promised he would put tariffs on foreign trade. This tariff campaign only lasted a few months. Not surprisingly, foreign
34 countries retaliated with tariffs of their own against American trade. This resulted in businessmen being forced to drop wages
35 and lay employees off.

36 To counter these circumstances, with which Roosevelt was faced, he started to place more legislative experiments of the
37 "New Deal" before Congress. Congress, given the economic conditions complied and passed most of the "New Deal"
38 proposals. Because of the continued political and economic pressures the Country was facing, the legislatures, both state and
39 federal, went along with the new programs. By 1937, the economic and legislative experiments of the "New Deal" were well
40 advanced. At that time, the majority in Congress felt compelled to pass the "New Deal" proposals. By 1937, the economic
41 and legislative experiments of the "New Deal" were well under way.

³¹¹ Adapted from: *U.S. of A v. U.S.*, Richard Dwight Kegley, TJ Henderson, RCL, Edward Wahler, HKW Publishing, Chapter 3, 2006, ISBN 1-59975-731-1.
1. For your copy of the book, visit: <http://usofavus.com/>.

1 At this time in our American History many in Congress and many businessmen of America did not like the "New Deal"
2 ramifications, including the extra taxing powers the "New Deal" generated. Even before 1937, some businessmen started to
3 challenge these governmental experiments in court, and some of these cases advanced to the Supreme Court.

4 Roosevelt knew, under the then-current makeup of the court, the "New Deal" was faced with serious constitutional questions
5 that were likely to be heard and ruled. By 1937, the Supreme Court, on constitutional grounds, had decided against a number
6 of "New Deal" legislative act. Roosevelt believed that political control of the Supreme Court was necessary. Roosevelt had
7 already begun to "stack the court" with Justices that he believed were in favor of "New Deal" proposals and Acts the Congress
8 had passed. The result was that the Supreme Court was decidedly split on just about every "New Deal" controversy that came
9 before the Court. Supreme Court Justices found Roosevelt's "New Deal" or portions of his "New Deal" unconstitutional
10 and/or constitutional with sharply worded dissenting opinions on both sides from early 1934 to mid-1937. It was obvious that
11 depending on which Justice wrote the opinion he was or was not a Roosevelt hatchet man. Remember reader, that a Roosevelt
12 Justice was sent there for a political purpose, to chop up prior constitutional interpretation, and stare decisis be damned.

13 The author's focus is essentially how the office of President and Congress, through the use of the government of the United
14 States as a federal United States corporation, has been able to gain extraordinary control over the lives of the American
15 people. We therefore establish a before and after case comparison based appropriately around the time of the "Switch in
16 Time" cases of 1937. By analysis of selected cases, the political change accepted and advanced by the Supreme Court is
17 considered.

18 First, we must study U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1, 56 S.Ct. 312, Jan. 6th 1936, to understand what happened the next year with
19 the redefining of the taxing authorities and the General Welfare Clause, both at Article One, Section 8 of the Constitution of
20 the United States. Remember reader; this case as decided in 1936 before the "Switch in Time." The "Switch in Time" by
21 the U.S. Supreme Court occurred in 1937.

22 **28.3.1 Quotes from the Founding Fathers and Congress on General Welfare**

23 The following quotes on the General Welfare Clause of the Constitution establish its legislative intent according to the
24 Founding Fathers and the Congress.

25 *"With respect to the words general welfare, I have always regarded them as qualified by the detail of powers
26 connected with them. To take them in a literal and unlimited sense would be a metamorphosis of the Constitution
27 into a character which there is a host of proofs was not contemplated by its creator."*

28 *"If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the
29 general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every State,
30 county and parish and pay them out of their public treasury; they may take into their own hands the education of
31 children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the provision of the poor;
32 they may undertake the regulation of all roads other than post-roads; in short, every thing, from the highest object
33 of state legislation down to the most minute object of police, would be thrown under the power of Congress....
34 Were the power of Congress to be established in the latitude contended for, it would subvert the very foundations,
35 and transmute the very nature of the limited Government established by the people of America."*

36 *"If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the general welfare,
37 the government is no longer a limited one possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one subject to
38 particular exceptions."*

39 *[James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties]*

40
41 *It has been urged and echoed, that the power "to lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts, and excises, to pay the
42 debts, and provide for the common defense and general welfare of the United States," amounts to an unlimited
43 commission to exercise every power which may be alleged to be necessary for the common defense or general
44 welfare. No stronger proof could be given of the distress under which these writers labor for objections, than
45 their stooping to such a misconstruction. Had no other enumeration or definition of the powers of the Congress
46 been found in the Constitution, than the general expressions just cited, the authors of the objection might have
47 had some color for it... For what purpose could the enumeration of particular powers be inserted, if these and
48 all others were meant to be included in the preceding general power? Nothing is more natural nor common than
49 first to use a general phrase, and then to explain and qualify it by a recital of particulars... But what would have
50 been thought of that assembly, if, attaching themselves to these general expressions, and disregarding the*

1 specifications which ascertain and limit their import, they had exercised an unlimited power of providing for the
2 common defense and general welfare? (Federalists #41)

3 [Federalist #41. Saturday, January 19, 1788, James Madison]

4
5 Congress has not unlimited powers to provide for the general welfare, but only those specifically enumerated.

6 They are not to do anything they please to provide for the general welfare, but only to lay taxes for that purpose.
7 To consider the latter phrase not as describing the purpose of the first, but as giving a distinct and independent
8 power to do any act they please which may be good for the Union, would render all the preceding and subsequent
9 enumerations of power completely useless. It would reduce the whole instrument to a single phrase, that of
10 instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and as they would
11 be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.... Certainly no
12 such universal power was meant to be given them. It was intended to lace them up straightly within the enumerated
13 powers and those without which, as means, these powers could not be carried into effect.

14 That of instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and, as they
15 would be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.

16 [Thomas Jefferson: Opinion on National Bank, 1791. ME 3:148; SOURCE:
17 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1020.htm> and
18 <http://thefederalistpapers.org/founders/jefferson/thomas-jefferson-opinion-on-national-bank-1791>]

19
20 Mr. GILES. The present section of the bill (he continued) appears to contain a direct bounty on occupations; and
21 if that be its object, it is the first attempt as yet made by this government to exercise such authority; -- and its
22 constitutionality struck him in a doubtful point of view; for in no part of the Constitution could he, in express
23 terms, find a power given to Congress to grant bounties on occupations: the power is neither {427} directly
24 granted, nor (by any reasonable construction that he could give) annexed to any other specified in the
25 Constitution.

26 [On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 3, 1792]

27
28 Mr. WILLIAMSON. In the Constitution of this government, there are two or three remarkable provisions which
29 seem to be in point. It is provided that direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several states according to
30 their respective numbers. It is also provided that "all duties, imposts, and excises, shall be uniform throughout
31 the United States;" and it is provided that no preference shall be given, by any regulation of commercial revenue,
32 to the ports of one state over those of another. The clear and obvious intention of the articles mentioned was, that
33 Congress might not have the power of imposing unequal burdens -- that it might not be in their power to gratify
34 one part of the Union by oppressing another. It appeared possible, and not very improbable, that the time might
35 come, when, by greater cohesion, by more unanimity, by more address, the representatives of one part of the
36 Union might attempt to impose unequal taxes, or to relieve their constituents at the expense of the people. To
37 prevent the possibility of such a combination, the articles that I have mentioned were inserted in the Constitution.

38 I do not hazard much in saying that the present Constitution had never been adopted without those preliminary
39 guards on the Constitution. Establish the general doctrine of bounties, and all the provisions I have mentioned
40 become useless. They vanish into air, and, like the baseless fabric of a vision, leave not a trace behind. The
41 common defence and general welfare, in the hands of a good politician, may supersede every part of our
42 Constitution, and leave us in the hands of time and chance. Manufactures in general are useful to the nation; they
43 prescribe the public good and general welfare. How many of them are springing up in the Northern States! Let
44 them be properly supported by bounties, and you will find no occasion for unequal taxes. The tax may be equal
45 in the beginning; it will be sufficiently unequal in the end.

46 The object of the bounty, and the amount of it, are equally to be disregarded in the present case. We are simply
47 to consider whether bounties may safely be given under the present Constitution. For myself, I would rather begin
48 with a bounty of one million per annum, than one thousand. I wish that my constituents may know whether they
49 are to put any confidence in that paper called the Constitution.

50 Unless the Southern States are protected by the Constitution, their valuable staple, and their visionary wealth,
51 must occasion their destruction. Three short years has this government existed; it is not three years; but we have
52 already given serious alarms to many of our fellow-citizens. Establish the doctrine of bounties; set aside that part
53 of the Constitution which requires equal taxes, and demands similar distributions; destroy this barrier; -- and it

1 is not a few fishermen that will enter, claiming ten or twelve thousand dollars, but all manner of persons; people
2 of every trade and occupation may enter in at the breach, until they have eaten up the bread of our children.

3 *Mr. MADISON. It is supposed, by some gentlemen, that Congress have authority not only to grant bounties in the*
4 *sense here used, merely as a commutation for drawback, but even to grant them under a power by virtue of which*
5 *they may do any thing which they may think conducive to the general welfare! This, sir, in my mind, raises the*
6 *important and fundamental question, whether the general terms which have been cited are {428} to be considered*
7 *as a sort of caption, or general description of the specified powers; and as having no further meaning, and giving*
8 *no further powers, than what is found in that specification, or as an abstract and indefinite delegation of power*
9 *extending to all cases whatever -- to all such, at least, as will admit the application of money -- which is giving*
10 *as much latitude as any government could well desire.*

11 *I, sir, have always conceived -- I believe those who proposed the Constitution conceived -- it is still more fully*
12 *known, and more material to observe, that those who ratified the Constitution conceived -- that this is not an*
13 *indefinite government, deriving its powers from the general terms prefixed to the specified powers -- but a limited*
14 *government, tied down to the specified powers, which explain and define the general terms.*

15 *It is to be recollected that the terms "common defence and general welfare," as here used, are not novel terms,*
16 *first introduced into this Constitution. They are terms familiar in their construction, and well known to the people*
17 *of America. They are repeatedly found in the old Articles of Confederation, where, although they are susceptible*
18 *of as great a latitude as can be given them by the context here, it was never supposed or pretended that they*
19 *conveyed any such power as is now assigned to them. On the contrary, it was always considered clear and certain*
20 *that the old Congress was limited to the enumerated powers, and that the enumeration limited and explained the*
21 *general terms. I ask the gentlemen themselves, whether it was ever supposed or suspected that the old Congress*
22 *could give away the money of the states to bounties to encourage agriculture, or for any other purpose they*
23 *pleased. If such a power had been possessed by that body, it would have been much less impotent, or have borne*
24 *a very different character from that universally ascribed to it.*

25 *The novel idea now annexed to those terms, and never before entertained by the friends or enemies of the*
26 *government, will have a further consequence, which cannot have been taken into the view of the gentlemen. Their*
27 *construction would not only give Congress the complete legislative power I have stated, -- it would do more; it*
28 *would supersede all the restrictions understood at present to lie, in their power with respect to a judiciary. It*
29 *would put it in the power of Congress to establish courts throughout the United States, with cognizance of suits*
30 *between citizen and citizen, and in all cases whatsoever.*

31 *This, sir, seems to be demonstrable; for if the clause in question really authorizes Congress to do whatever they*
32 *think fit, provided it be for the general welfare, of which they are to judge, and money can be applied to it,*
33 *Congress must have power to create and support a judiciary establishment, with a jurisdiction extending to all*
34 *cases favorable, in their opinion, to the general welfare, in the same manner as they have power to pass laws,*
35 *and apply money providing in any other way for the general welfare. I shall be reminded, perhaps, that, according*
36 *to the terms of the Constitution, the judicial power is to extend to certain cases only, not to all cases. But this*
37 *circumstance can have no effect in the argument, it being presupposed by the gentlemen, that the specification of*
38 *certain objects does not limit the import of the general terms. Taking these terms as an abstract and indefinite*
39 *grant of power, they comprise all the objects of legislative regulations -- as well such as fall under the judiciary*
40 *article in the Constitution as those falling immediately under the legislative article; and if the partial enumeration*
41 *of objects in the legislative article does not, as these gentlemen contend, limit the general power, neither will it*
42 *be limited by the partial enumeration of objects in the judiciary article.*

43 *{429} There are consequences, sir, still more extensive, which, as they follow dearly from the doctrine combated,*
44 *must either be admitted, or the doctrine must be given up. If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the*
45 *general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the general welfare, they may take the care of religion*
46 *into their Own hands; they may appoint teachers in every state, county, and parish, and pay them out of their*
47 *public treasury; they may take into their own hands the education of children, establishing in like manner schools*
48 *throughout the Union; they may assume the provision for the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads*
49 *other than post-roads; in short, every thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute*
50 *object of police, would be thrown under the power of Congress; for every object I have mentioned would admit*
51 *of the application of money, and might be called, if Congress pleased, provisions for the general welfare.*

52 *The language held in various discussions of this house is a proof that the doctrine in question was never*
53 *entertained by this body. Arguments, wherever the subject would permit, have constantly been drawn from the*
54 *peculiar nature of this government, as limited to certain enumerated powers, instead of extending, like other*
55 *governments, to all cases not particularly excepted. In a very late instance -- I mean the debate on the*
56 *representation bill -- it must be remembered that an argument much used, particularly by gentlemen from*
57 *Massachusetts, against the ratio of 1 for 30,000, was, that this government was unlike the state governments,*
58 *which had an indefinite variety of objects within their power; that it had a small number of objects only to attend*
59 *to; and therefore, that a smaller number of representatives would be sufficient to administer it.*

60 *Arguments have been advanced to show that because, in the regulation of trade, indirect and eventual*
61 *encouragement is given to manufactures, therefore Congress have power to give money in direct bounties, or to*

1 grant it in any other way that would answer the same purpose. But surely, sir, there is a great and obvious
2 difference, which it cannot be necessary to enlarge upon. A duty laid on imported implements of husbandry would,
3 in its operation, be an indirect tax on exported produce; but will any one say that, by virtue of a mere power to
4 lay duties on imports, Congress might go directly to the produce or implements of agriculture, or to the articles
5 exported? It is true, duties on exports are expressly prohibited; but if there were no article forbidding them, a
6 power directly to tax exports could never be deduced from a power to tax imports, although such a power might
7 indirectly and incidentally affect exports.

8 In short, sir, without going farther into the subject. Which I should not have here touched at all but for the reasons
9 already mentioned, I venture to declare it as my opinion, that, were the power of Congress to be established in
10 the latitude contended for, it would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited
11 government established by the people of America; and what inferences might be drawn, or what consequences
12 ensue, from such a step, it is incumbent on us all to consider.

13 [*On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792*]

14 **28.3.2 U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1, 56 S.Ct. 312 (Jan. 6th, 1936), the General Welfare Clause and taxing**

15 U.S. v. Butler, supra, involved the imposition of a so-called processing tax on processors of agricultural commodities and
16 allowed the agriculture secretary to enter into agreements with farmers for reduction of acreage all under the Agricultural
17 Adjustment Act. Once the tax was collected, the secretary was allowed to appropriate the money as benefits to distressed
18 farmers. The Agricultural Adjustment Act and its authorities were then challenged as being unconstitutional under Article 1,
19 Section 8 and the General Welfare Clause thereof.

20 Here the Court spoke: There should be no misunderstanding as to the function of the Supreme Court in such a case. It is
21 sometimes said that the court assumes a power to overrule or control the action of the people's representatives. This is a
22 misconception. The Constitution is the supreme law of the land ordained and established by the People. All legislation must
23 conform to the principles it lays down.

24 When an act of Congress is appropriately challenged in the courts as not conforming to the constitutional mandate, the judicial
25 branch of the government has only one duty: to lay the article of the Constitution that is invoked beside the statute that is
26 challenged and to decide whether the latter squares with the former. All the court does, or can do, is to announce its considered
27 judgment upon the question. The only power it has, if such it may be called, is the power of judgment. The court neither
28 approves nor condemns any legislative policy. Its delicate and difficult office is to ascertain and declare whether the
29 legislation is in accordance with, or in contravention of, the relevant provisions of the Constitution; and, having done that, its
30 duty ends.

31 The real question is will a Justice with a preconceived (Roosevelt) political view stay within strict construction" and stare
32 decisis? The Court in Butler concluded on the point of constitutionality of the Agricultural Adjustment Act that:

33 *"When act of Congress in given case is appropriately challenged as not conforming to Constitution, court's sole*
34 *power and duty is to determine whether the act is in accordance with the constitutional provisions invoked, and*
35 *court will not approve or condemn any legislative policy." U.S. v. Butler supra.*

36 Of course, to approve or condemn any legislative policy would invoke a political question that the court cannot hear under
37 separation of powers.

38 The Court in Butler concluded that the states were the repository for the decisions regulating the reduction of acreage. The
39 Court stated:

40 *"Federal Union has only the powers expressly conferred on it and those reasonably implied from powers granted,*
41 *while each state has all governmental powers except such as the people, by Constitution, have conferred on*
42 *United States, denied to the state, or reserved to themselves."*

43 It is the author's conclusion in this case that the word "themselves" also means the people of the Several States incorporated
44 into the Union.

45 The Federal Government did not have the authority to regulate the reduction of agricultural acreage, in that the States (People)
46 possessed that authority originally. The People had nor granted nor waived such authority. Therefore, the Federal Government
47 could not constitutionally regulate in this area of law.

1 The Butler Court, *infra*, determined in point", a question on the taxing powers of the United States. To allow the Federal
2 Government to tax the production of agricultural products and to use that money to pay the debts of the United States as
3 benefits to distressed farmers would be unconstitutional under Article One, Section 8 and within the General Welfare Clause.

4 The Court in Butler concluded that the

5 *"General welfare clause of Constitution does not empower Congress to legislate generally for the general welfare,
6 but merely to tax, and appropriate the revenues so raised, for purpose of payment of nation's debts and of making
7 provision for the nation's general welfare; the power to appropriate being as broad as the power to tax."* U.S.C.A.
8 *Const. Art. 1, §8, cl. 1. (Author's emphasis)*

9 The Court went on as follows:

10 *The clause thought to authorize the legislation, --the first, --confers upon the Congress the power "to lay and
11 collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general
12 Welfare of the United States". It is not contended that this provision grants power to regulate agricultural
13 production upon the theory that such legislation would promote the general welfare. The Government concedes
14 that the phrase "to provide for the general welfare" qualifies the power "to lay and collect taxes." **The view that
15 the clause grants power to provide for the general welfare, independently of the taxing power, has never been
16 authoritatively accepted.** Mr. Justice Story points out that if it were adopted "it is obvious that under color of the
17 generality of the words, to 'provide for the common defence and general welfare,' the government of the United
18 States is, in reality, a government of general and unlimited powers, notwithstanding the subsequent enumeration
19 of specific powers."¹¹¹ **The true construction undoubtedly is that the only thing granted is the power to tax for
20 the purpose of providing funds for payment of the nation's debts and making provision for the general welfare.**
21 *[Story, Commentaries on the Constitution of the United States (5th Edition) vol. 1, s 907. (Author's emphasis)]**

22 Readers, please take note of the Court's emphasis on the General Welfare clause. At this time, the Court viewed the General
23 Welfare clause in the light of a more limited grant of Power.

24 Of course, a taxing authority that allows the Federal Government to tax one man and deliver that tax to another as a benefit
25 for some disaster or National Emergency is not a taxing authority conferred upon the United States by the Constitution of the
26 United States of America. At this point in time, 1936, the Constitution of the United States had not been reinterpreted on the
27 point of General Welfare. Would not the reader accept that the Social Security Act of 1935 rests primarily upon the General
28 Welfare Clause? The authors boldly state the Social Security Act does exactly that, it takes one man's money and grants it to
29 another through a welfare scheme, generally called "Old Age Benefits" under the guise of "General Welfare." See the Social
30 Security Act's Preamble below, (Act of August 14, 1935) [H.R. 7260] implemented in 1936.

31 *"An act to **provide for the general welfare** by establishing a system of Federal old-age benefits, and by enabling
32 the several States to make more adequate provision for aged persons, blind persons, dependent and crippled
33 children, maternal and child welfare, public health, and the administration of their unemployment compensation
34 laws; to establish a Social Security Board; **to raise revenue**; and for other purposes." [Emphasis Author's]*

35 The authors query what does "for other purposes" mean? Hint: Read the SS Act in its entirety to answer that question. Here
36 is the OTHER purpose, the REAL purpose, which is to unconstitutionally manufacture statutory "taxpayers" and public
37 officers out of PRIVATE nonresidents domiciled outside the statutory United States, in a legislatively "foreign state", states
38 of the Union:

39 *Social Security Act*
40 *Section 8*
41 *INCOME TAX ON EMPLOYEES*

42 *SECTION 801. In addition to other taxes, there shall be levied, collected, and paid upon the income of every*
43 *individual a tax equal to the following percentages of the wages (as defined in section 811) received by him after*
44 *December 31, 1936, with respect to employment (as defined in section 811) after such date:*
45 *(1) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1937, 1938, and 1939, the rate shall be 1 per centum.*
46 *(2) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1940, 1941, and 1942, the rate shall 1 1/2 per centum.*
47 *(3) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1943, 1944, and 1945, the rate shall be 2 per centum.*
48 *(4) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1946, 1947, and 1948, the rate shall be 2 1/2 per*
49 *centum.*
50 *(5) With respect to employment after December 31, 1948, the rate shall be 3 per centum.*

51 *[Social Security Act of 1935 at Title 8, Section 8]*
52

1 The Court reasoned as follows: The Congress is expressly empowered to lay taxes to provide for the general welfare. Funds
2 in the Treasury as a result of taxation may be expended only through appropriation. Article 1, Section 9, Clause 7. They can
3 never accomplish the objects for which they were collected, unless the power to appropriate is as broad as the power to tax.
4 The necessary implication from the terms of the grant is that the public funds may be appropriated "to provide for the general
5 welfare of the United States." These words cannot be meaningless; else they would not have been used. The conclusion must
6 be that they were intended to limit and define the granted power to raise and to expend money. How shall these words be
7 construed to effectuate the intent of the Constitution?

8 The Court continued its analysis:

9 *"Since the foundation of the nation, sharp differences of opinion have persisted as to the true interpretation of*
10 *the phrase. Madison asserted it amounted to no more than a reference to the other powers enumerated in the*
11 *subsequent clauses of the same section [Section 8 of Article One]; that, as the United States is a government of*
12 *limited and enumerated powers, the grant of power to tax and spend for the general national welfare must be*
13 *confined to the enumerated legislative fields committed to the Congress. In this view the phrase is mere tautology,*
14 *for taxation and appropriation are or may be necessary incidents of the exercise of any of the enumerated*
15 *legislative powers."*

16 The Court added another view:

17 *Hamilton, on the other hand, maintained the clause confers a power separate and distinct from those later*
18 *enumerated, and is not restricted in meaning by the grant of them. Congress consequently has a substantive power*
19 *to tax and to appropriate, limited only by the requirement that it shall be exercised to provide for the general*
20 *welfare of the United States and no more. Each contention has had the support of those whose views are entitled*
21 *to weight.*

22 Until the 1930s, the Supreme Court had noticed the question, but had never found it necessary to decide which construction
23 of Article 1, Section 8 is true. Mr. Justice Story, in his Commentaries, supports the Hamiltonian position. By stating to the
24 effect, we shall not review the writings of public men and commentators or discuss the legislative practice. The Court went
25 on to say: Study of all these leads us to conclude that the reading advocated by Mr. Justice Story is the correct one. While,
26 therefore, the power to tax is not unlimited, its confines are set in the clause which confers it, and not in those of Section 8 of
27 Article One which bestow and define the legislative powers of the Congress. It results that the power of Congress to authorize
28 expenditure of public moneys for public purposes is not limited by the direct grants of legislative power found in the
29 Constitution.

30 The Court further commented: but the adoption of the broader construction leaves the power to spend subject to limitations.
31 As Story states:

32 *"The Constitution was, from its very origin, contemplated to be the frame of a national government, of special*
33 *and enumerated powers, and not of general and unlimited powers.*

34 *A power to lay taxes for the common defence and general welfare of the United States is not in common sense a*
35 *general power. It is limited to those objects. It cannot constitutionally transcend them." [Author's emphasis]*

36 The Court concluded:

37 *. . . the qualifying phrase must be given effect, all advocates of broad construction admit. Hamilton, in his well-*
38 *known Report on Manufactures, states that the purpose must be "general, and not local. Monroe, an advocate of*
39 *Hamilton's doctrine, wrote: "Have Congress a right to raise and appropriate the money to any and to every*
40 *purpose according to their will and pleasure? They certainly have not." Story says, "that if the tax be not*
41 *proposed for the common defence or general welfare, but for other objects wholly extraneous, it would be wholly*
42 *indefensible upon constitutional principles. And he [Story] makes it clear that the powers of taxation and*
43 *appropriation extend only to matters of national, as distinguished from local, welfare.*

44 If the general welfare clause is narrowly defined, might the reader conclude the Social Security Act would also be found to
45 be unconstitutional? It in fact would have to be unconstitutional for the following reasons:

46 *". . . A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the*
47 *support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group*
48 *for the benefit of another. . ."*
49 *[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]*

1 The Court further stated:

2 “...every presumption is to be indulged in favor of faithful compliance by Congress with the mandates of the
3 fundamental law. Courts are reluctant to adjudge any statute in contravention of them. But, under our frame of
4 government, no other place is provided where the citizen may be heard to urge that the law fails to conform to
5 the limits set upon the use of a granted power. When such a contention comes to the Supreme Court, the Justices
6 naturally require showings that by no reasonable possibility can the challenged legislation fall within the wide
7 range of discretion permitted to the Congress. How great is the extent of that discretionary range of Congress?”

8 The Court went on to say that:

9 “...when the subject is the promotion of the general welfare of the United States, the court will hardly remark.
10 But, despite the breadth of the legislative discretion, the courts duty to hear and to render judgment remains. If
11 the statute plainly violates the stated principle of the Constitution the Justices must so declare.”

12 The Butler Court found that the Justices are not required to ascertain the scope of the phrase 'general welfare' of the United
13 States' or to determine whether an appropriation in aid of agriculture falls within it.

14 Given the above analysis and reasoning, on this holding, if the general welfare clause is the basis of the Social Security Act,
15 would not the Court be compelled to "Switch in Time" so as to not declare the Social Security Act unconstitutional?

16 As the reader shall see, after a year and political change, a difference in constitutional interpretation results in 1937.

17 The Butler court concluded:

18 “Wholly apart from that question, another principle embedded in our Constitution prohibits the enforcement of
19 the Agricultural Adjustment Act. The act invades the reserved rights of the states. It is a statutory plan to regulate
20 and control agricultural production, a matter beyond the powers delegated to the federal government. The tax,
21 the appropriation of the funds raised, and the direction for their disbursement, are but parts of the plan. They
22 are but means to an unconstitutional end.” [Author's emphasis]

23 Notice the use of the word “invades the reserved rights of the states”. Article 4, Section 4 of the United States Constitution
24 contains the ONLY positive mandate anywhere in the Constitution. It FORBIDS such an “invasion”, which is why the Court
25 held as it did:

26 *United States Constitution*
27 *Article 4, Section 4.*

28 *The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall*
29 *protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the*
30 *Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

31 Offering, enforcing, or implementing civil franchises within Constitutional states of the Union is the “Invasion” spoken of
32 by the Court above, and it was attempting to PREVENT that invasion, because on the same subject a few years earlier, it
33 held:

34 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and
35 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting licenses, licenses to pilots, licenses to
36 trade with the Indians, and any other licenses necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive
37 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the
38 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

39 *But very different considerations apply to the internal commerce or domestic trade of the States. Over this*
40 *commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs*
41 *exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is*
42 *warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to*
43 *the legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of*
44 *the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given*
45 *in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must*
46 *impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and*
47 *thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.*
48 *Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE, using a Social Security Number (SSN) or Taxpayer Identification*
49 *Number (TIN)] a trade or business [per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)] within a State in order to tax it.”*
50 *[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]*

1 In plain English language, the Congress, at this time, cannot use the General Welfare clause of Article One, Section 8 for the
2 application of a payment to the discharge of a particular debt. In other words, Congress cannot use the taxing authority and
3 general welfare clause to tax one and give to another, at least not constitutionally in 1936.

4 The Butler case, supra, further held on the taxing authorities that:

5 *"If the taxing power may not be used as the instrument to enforce a regulation of matters of state concern with*
6 *respect to which the Congress has no authority to interfere, may it, as in the present case, be employed to raise*
7 *the money necessary to purchase a compliance which the Congress is powerless to command? The government*
8 *asserts that whatever might be said against the validity of the plan, if compulsory, it is constitutionally sound*
9 *because the end is accomplished by voluntary co-operation. There are two sufficient answers to the contention.*
10 *The regulation is not in fact voluntary. The farmer, of course, may refuse to comply, but the price of such refusal*
11 *is the loss of benefits. The amount offered is intended to be sufficient to exert pressure on him to agree to the*
12 *proposed regulation. **The power to confer or withhold unlimited benefits [FRANCHISES] is the power to***
13 ***coerce or destroy.**" [Author's emphasis]*

14 Dear reader, please store away the last sentence in the above quotation.

15 It was said in Butler supra, that:

16 *Congress has no power to enforce its commands on the farmer to the ends sought by the Agricultural Adjustment*
17 *Act. It must follow that it may not indirectly accomplish those ends by taxing and spending to purchase*
18 *compliance.*

19 Here the Court stayed within a more strict construction view and within stare decisis. What would happen if the Court were
20 to apply that analysis to the "Crown Jewel" of the "New Deal"?

21 In the Social Security Act, section 8, infra it is mandatory that a person with \$3000 or more in income must file and pay an
22 income tax and an employer with 8 or more employees must collect the income tax along with other taxes. If these persons
23 or employers do not there is a penalty at Section 807 (a).

24 *"Sec. 807(a) "The taxes imposed by this title shall be collected by the Bureau of Internal Revenue under the*
25 *direction of the Secretary of the Treasury and shall be paid into the Treasury of the United States as internal-*
26 *revenue collections. If the tax is not paid when due, there shall be added as part of the tax interest (except in the*
27 *case of adjustments made in accordance with the provisions of sections 802 (b) and 805) at the rate of one-half*
28 *of 1 per centum per' month from the date the tax became due until paid."*

29 The above quote follows the same reasoning the Supreme Court found in Butler. The cohesive nature of compliance through
30 penalties for non-compliance is not within Congressional power, especially if it is mandatory in nature. The Social Security
31 Act has the same exact means to an end theory as the Agricultural Adjustment Act. By this analysis, the holdings in Butler
32 supra, should apply and the Social Security Act should be found to be unconstitutional as to certain "Citizens" discussed in
33 this book. Anyone can volunteer under the Social Security laws if they so choose but cannot be "forced" to make application.

34 Now let's take a look at a case that touched on the same subject of the General Welfare clause and the taxing authority after
35 the "Switch in Time" took place. Remember reader, this case is ruled on only one year after Butler supra. The reader must
36 keep in mind that the Social Security Act is of a voluntary nature, as, when one makes application via a signature for a SS
37 number and becomes by election a statutory "U.S. citizen" or "citizen of the United States" per 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 U.S.C.
38 §3121(e), and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).

39 **28.3.3 Helvering, Commissioner of Internal Revenue, et al. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 619, 57 S.Ct. 904 (1937)**

40 Helvering, Commissioner of Internal Revenue, et al. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 619, 57 S.Ct. 904 (1937), is a case about imposing
41 an excise tax upon employers of eight or more. In this case, Titles VII and II (sections 801 et seq., 201 et seq. (42 U.S.C.A.
42 §§1001 et seq., 401 et seq.) are the subject of attack. In the SS Act, Title 8 lays another excise tax upon employers in addition
43 to the one imposed by Title 9 (though with different exemptions). Title 8 also lays an income tax upon employees to be
44 deducted from their wages and paid by the employers to the general fund of the "United States." Therein, Title II provides
45 for the payment of Old Age Benefits, and supplies the motive and occasion, in the view of the assailants of the statute, for
46 the levy of the taxes imposed by Title 8.

1 Involved in this case of *Helvering v. Davis*, supra was an overwhelming dissenting opinion from certain Supreme Court
2 Justices, with holdings similar to that of the Butler Court, supra. Again the authors remind the reader of the "Constitutional
3 War" that occurred in the Supreme Court over the "New Deal." What would the result be in terms of strict construction and
4 stare decisis? Reader, can you possibly guess? How about a hint: Can you say, "Switch in Time."

5 The *Helvering v. Davis* Court held valid the portions mentioned above of the Social Security Act, by:

- 6 1. "Concept of general welfare in constitutional provision permitting Congress to spend money in aid of general welfare
7 is not static." U.S.C.A. Const. Art. 1, §8.
- 8 2. "Title of Social Security Act providing for federal old age benefits and authorizing appropriations to old age reserve
9 account for monthly pensions and lump sum payments held not unconstitutional as violating provision reserving to
10 states powers not delegated to United States and not prohibited to states, since unemployment is a general, national ill
11 which Congress may check by nation's resources under general welfare clause, whether it results from lack of work or
12 because of disabilities of age, and laws of separate states could not deal with problem effectively because of states' lack
13 of resources and their reluctance to increase tax burdens." Social Security Act §201 et seq., 42 U.S.C.A. §401 et seq.;
14 U.S.C.A. Const. Art. 1, §8; Art. 6, par. 2; Amend. 10.
- 15 3. "Where money is spent to promote the general welfare, concept of welfare is shaped by Congress and not by the states,
16 and, where concept is not arbitrary, locality must yield." U.S.C.A. Const. Art. 1, §8; Art. 6, par. 2. [Author's emphasis]

17 Remember in the 1936 Butler Court, "General Welfare" was defined as the general welfare of the United States government
18 not that of the citizens. So, in effect what the allies of the "New Deal" had done was redefine the general welfare clause to
19 mean, Congress determined welfare of citizens and not that of the general government. The Court, in 1937, following the
20 Congressional lead, had in effect destroyed 147 years of meaning of 'to provide for the common Defence and general Welfare'
21 of the United States in Article 1, Section 8. So much for stare decisis.

22 Next, the Court in *Helvering v. Davis*, supra, explains that an income tax imposed on employees and excise tax imposed on
23 employers by Social Security Act, on basis of wages paid during calendar year, held not invalid because of provision
24 exempting from both taxes agricultural labor, domestic service, service for national or state governments, and service
25 performed by persons who have attained age of 65 years (Social Security Act §§801, 804, 811(b), 42 U.S.C.A. §§1001, 1004,
26 1011(b)). The court's only explanation for this is:

27 *"The tax is not invalid as a result of its exemptions. Here again the opinion in Steward Machine Co. v. Davis,*
28 *infra, says all that need be said." Helvering v. Davis, supra.*

29 Remember reader, in *U.S. v. Butler* supra, the Court found the tax in that case to be unconstitutional unless it was of a
30 voluntary nature and not forced upon the farmer by federal legislation. Now, let's take a look at the case referred to above, to
31 see what was said about taxation insofar as the Social Security Act is concerned.

32 *Chas. C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis*, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (May 24th, 1937), was a case concerning the unemployment
33 benefits some of which were paid by the employee and the rest of which were paid by the employer. These funds were paid
34 into the general fund of the United States Treasury. This case absolutely had nothing to do with the income tax mentioned at
35 section 8 of the Social Security Act. Nor did this case touch on who was to collect the income tax monies from the citizen
36 employee and where the money is to be paid. So with that said, what did the Supreme Court Justice that rendered the decision
37 in the *Steward Machine Co.*, Court, supra mean when the Justice in the *Helvering* Court said;

38 *"The tax is not invalid as a result of its exemptions. Here again the opinion in Steward Machine Co. v. Davis,*
39 *supra, says all that need be said." Helvering v. Davis supra.*

40 *Steward Machine Co.* supra, was not about income taxes; it was about unemployment taxes and the nature of that tax. The
41 Court said that unemployment taxes are an excise [FRANCHISE] tax derived from "employment" or business of
42 "employment" and could be taxed under that situation. The *Steward Machine Co.* Court held:

43 *"Excise tax imposed on employer with respect to having individuals in his employ equal to certain percentage of*
44 *total wages conforms to constitutional requirement that excises shall be imposed with geographical uniformity*
45 *(Social Security Act, §§901--910, 42 U.S.C.A. §§1101--1110; Const. Art. 1, §8)." [Author's emphasis]*

46 The Court added:

1 *"Excise tax imposed on employer with respect to having individuals in his employ equal to certain percentage of*
2 *total wages held not unconstitutional as arbitrary and discriminatory because of provisions exempting employers*
3 *of less than eight individuals, agricultural labor, and domestic service, since exemptions have support in*
4 *considerations of policy and practical convenience and would be upheld under Fourteenth Amendment if adopted*
5 *by a state, and hence are valid in legislation by Congress, which is subject to restraints less narrow and confining*
6 *(Social Security Act, §§901--910, 42 U.S.C.A. §§1101--1110; Const. Amends. 5, 14)." [Author's emphasis]*

7 In the first quote from Steward Machine Co. supra, Mr. Justice Cardozo found that the excise tax must be imposed with
8 geographical uniformity and then in the second quote he stated that, "because of provisions exempting employers of less
9 than eight individuals, agricultural labor, and domestic service." The reader might conclude that Cardozo was working with
10 a double negative. This tax is not uniform because it exempts certain employers and forces the burdens on wealthier
11 employers. So, is this tax geographically uniform? No, because everybody and every business, under this tax scheme, is not
12 taxed equally. Therefore the tax cannot meet the muster of an excise tax.

13 This contention would also apply to the income tax imposed on employees at section 8 of the Social Security Act. So what is
14 meant by the quote in the Helvering case:

15 *"The tax is not invalid as a result of its exemptions. Here again the opinion in Steward Machine Co. v. Davis,*
16 *supra, says all that need be said." Helvering v. Davis supra.*

17 The meaning of this statement is as follows. The income tax imposed by section 8 of the Social Security Act is an excise tax.
18 Excise tax for what? This income tax certainly is not for the payment of unemployment benefits. If that were the case, the
19 Social Security Act must state so and it does not. This income tax is, in fact, a direct tax upon the employees for the privilege
20 of employment by a federally contracted employer (EIN) to be collected by the employer and paid into the treasury of the
21 "United States" and therefore must be held unconstitutional under current case law even today, if not voluntary. The
22 constitutionality of the Social Security Act and the Act's provisions, which were under attack in the Steward Machine Co.
23 court supra, is addressed by Justice Butler in his dissenting opinion. He said:

24 *"I am also of opinion that, in principle and as applied to bring about and to gain control over state unemployment*
25 *compensation, the statutory scheme is repugnant to the Tenth Amendment: 'The powers not delegated to the*
26 *United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to*
27 *the people.' The Constitution grants to the United States no power to pay unemployed persons or to require the*
28 *states to enact laws or to raise or disburse money for that purpose. The provisions in question, if not amounting*
29 *to coercion in a legal sense, are manifestly designed and intended directly to affect state action in the respects*
30 *specified." [Author's emphasis]*

31 In other words, the Federal Government generally cannot impose an act upon the States that would affect state action. Justice
32 Butler went on to say:

33 *"Federal agencies prepared and took draft bills to state Legislatures to enable and induce them to pass laws*
34 *providing for unemployment compensation in accordance with federal requirements and thus to obtain relief for*
35 *the employers from the impending federal exaction. Obviously the act creates the peril of federal tax not to raise*
36 *revenue but to persuade." Steward Mach. supra. [Author's emphasis]*

37 And:

38 *"The terms of the measure make it clear that the tax and credit device was intended to enable federal officers*
39 *virtually to control the exertion of powers of the states in a field in which they alone have jurisdiction [meaning*
40 *the several States] and from which the United States is by the Constitution excluded."*
41 *[Author's emphasis]*

42 Finally:

43 *"I am of opinion that the judgment of the Circuit Court of Appeals should be reversed."*

44 Mr. Justice Butler, by his admissions in Steward Machine Co. supra, found that the provisions of the Social Security Act
45 under attack should be un-constitutional and under the arguments made in U.S. v. Butler Court supra, the whole entire Social
46 Security Act should be found unconstitutional, unless by agreement there is voluntary application into the Social Security
47 program.

48 Has the reader agreed to the implications of the Social Security Act? Hint: see In re Meador, 16 F.Cas. 1294 (1869):

1 "And here a thought suggests itself. As the Meadors, subsequently to the passage of this act of July 20, 1868,
2 applied for and obtained from the government a license or permit to deal in manufactured tobacco, snuff and
3 cigars, I am inclined to be of the opinion that they are, by this their own voluntary act, precluded from assailing
4 the constitutionality of this law, or otherwise controverting it. For the granting of a license or permit--the yielding
5 of a particular privilege--and its acceptance by the Meadors, was a contract, in which it was implied that the
6 provisions of the statute which governed, or in any way affected their business, and all other statutes previously
7 passed, which were in pari materia" with those provisions, should be recognized and obeyed by them. When the
8 Meadors sought and accepted the privilege, the law was before them.

9 And can they now impugn its constitutionality or refuse to obey its provisions and stipulations, and so exempt
10 themselves from the consequences of their own acts?" [Footnote added by authors]

11 What if the reader appears to "voluntarily" accept and use the SSN? Won't the user be contractually subject to "the
12 consequences of their own acts"?

13 **28.4 Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine**

14 The Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court deals with when constitutional challenges may lawfully
15 be made to an enforcement action directed against a party who LAWFULLY CONSENTED to a franchise. These 7 rules
16 were first identified in Ashwander v. Tennessee, in which the U.S. Supreme Court held the following:

17 *The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules*
18 *under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for*
19 *decision. They are:*

20 1. *The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of legislation in a friendly, non-adversary, proceeding,*
21 *declining because to decide such questions "is legitimate only in the last resort, and as a necessity in the*
22 *determination of real, earnest and vital controversy between individuals. It never was the thought that, by means*
23 *of a friendly suit, a party beaten in the legislature could transfer to the courts an inquiry as to the constitutionality*
24 *of the legislative act."* [Chicago & Grand Trunk Ry. v. Wellman, 143 U.S. 339, 345.](#) Compare [Lord v. Veazie, 8](#)
25 [How. 251](#); [Atherton Mills v. Johnston, 259 U.S. 13, 15.](#)

26 2. *The Court will not "anticipate a question of constitutional law in advance of the necessity of deciding it."*
27 *347*347* [Liverpool, N.Y. & P.S.S. Co. v. Emigration Commissioners, 113 U.S. 33, 39,](#)³¹² [Abrams v. Van Schaick,](#)
28 [293 U.S. 188](#); [Wilshire Oil Co. v. United States, 295 U.S. 100.](#) "It is not the habit of the Court to decide questions
29 *of a constitutional nature unless absolutely necessary to a decision of the case."* [Burton v. United States, 196 U.S.](#)
30 [283, 295.](#)

31 3. *The Court will not "formulate a rule of constitutional law broader than is required by the precise facts to which*
32 *it is to be applied."* [Liverpool, N.Y. & P.S.S. Co. v. Emigration Commissioners, supra.](#) Compare [Hammond v.](#)
33 [Schappi Bus Line, 275 U.S. 164, 169-172.](#)

34 4. *The Court will not pass upon a constitutional question although properly presented by the record, if there is*
35 *also present some other ground upon which the case may be disposed of. This rule has found most varied*
36 *application. Thus, if a case can be decided on either of two grounds, one involving a constitutional question, the*
37 *other a question of statutory construction or general law, the Court will decide only the latter.* [Siler v. Louisville](#)
38 [& Nashville R. Co., 213 U.S. 175, 191](#); [Light v. United States, 220 U.S. 523, 538.](#) Appeals from the highest court
39 *of a state challenging its decision of a question under the Federal Constitution are frequently dismissed because*
40 *the judgment can be sustained on an independent state ground.* [Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45, 53.](#)

41 5. *The Court will not pass upon the validity of a statute upon complaint of one who fails to show that he is injured*
42 *by its operation.*³¹³ [Tyler v. The Judges, 179 U. 348*348 S. 405](#); [Hendrick v. Maryland, 235 U.S. 610, 621.](#) Among
43 *the many applications of this rule, none is more striking than the denial of the right of challenge to one who lacks*
44 *a personal or property right. Thus, the challenge by a public official interested only in the performance of his*
45 *official duty will not be entertained.* [Columbus & Greenville Ry. v. Miller, 283 U.S. 96, 99-100.](#) In [Fairchild v.](#)
46 [Hughes, 258 U.S. 126,](#) the Court affirmed the dismissal of a suit brought by a citizen who sought to have the
47 *Nineteenth Amendment declared unconstitutional. In* [Massachusetts v. Mellon, 262 U.S. 447,](#) the challenge of the
48 *federal Maternity Act was not entertained although made by the Commonwealth on behalf of all its citizens.*

³¹² E.g., *Ex parte Randolph*, 20 Fed.Cas. No. 11,558, pp. 242, 254; [Charles River Bridge v. Warren Bridge, 11 Pet. 420, 553](#); *Trade-Mark Cases*, 100 U.S. 82, 96; [Arizona v. California, 283 U.S. 423, 462-464.](#)

³¹³ E.g., [Hatch v. Reardon, 204 U.S. 152, 160-161](#); [Corporation Commission v. Lowe, 281 U.S. 431, 438](#); [Heald v. District of Columbia, 259 U.S. 114, 123](#); [Sprout v. South Bend, 277 U.S. 163, 167](#); [Concordia Fire Insurance Co. v. Illinois, 292 U.S. 535, 547.](#)

1 6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of
2 its benefits.³¹⁴ [Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581](#); [Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244](#)
3 [U.S. 407, 411-412](#); [St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469](#).

4 7. "When the validity of an act of the Congress is drawn in question, and even if a serious doubt of constitutionality
5 is raised, it is a cardinal principle that this Court will first ascertain whether a construction of the statute is fairly
6 possible by which the question may be avoided." [Crowell v. Benson, 285 U.S. 22, 62](#).¹⁸¹

7 [*Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority Et Al, 297 U.S. 288, 346-348 (1936)*]

8 Of the above rules, the ones that really matter for those who want to challenge the constitutionality of a franchise enforcement
9 proceeding in federal court are:

- 10 1. **Rule 5:** You can't challenge the constitutionality of an enforcement action if you have not been demonstrably and
11 personally injured by it.
- 12 2. **Rule 6:** You can't challenge an enforcement action of a franchise you LAWFULLY consented to. Examples of such
13 consent include the following:
 - 14 2.1. You signed up for the franchise without any attachment or qualification to the application.
 - 15 2.2. You did not attempt to terminate franchise participation.
 - 16 2.3. You were participating illegally but have no evidence to prove that this in the administrative record with the
17 agency.
 - 18 2.4. You availed yourself of "benefits" of the franchise available ONLY to those who are lawfully participating. For
19 instance, the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C only pertain to statutory "taxpayers", and you used
20 forms and administrative remedies available ONLY to statutory "Taxpayers". The IRS Mission statement
21 (Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 (02-26-1999)) says they can only help "taxpayers" and they
22 provide no forms or administrative assistance for those who are not "taxpayers", such as those described in 26
23 U.S.C. §7426 or described by the courts in [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. United States, 470 F.2d. 585 \(1972\)](#);
24 and [South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367 \(1984\)](#). Those who are "nontaxpayers" are not permitted to use
25 "taxpayer" forms or at least must modify or qualify the forms to make them suitable for use by "nontaxpayers".
26 AND the only remedies they have are in court under the COMMON LAW and not statutory law. To us, it
27 appears that the title "taxpayer" is a title of nobility and that there is a severe equal protection issue by refusing to
28 provide administrative remedies to those who are not statutory franchisees called "taxpayers" per 26 U.S.C.
29 §7701(a)(14).
 - 30 2.5. You VOLUNTARILY used a de facto license number that is property of the government called a "Taxpayer
31 Identification Number" or "Social Security Number" in your interactions. All such STATUTORY numbers may
32 only be used by public officers on official business and not EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE parties. All private
33 parties must identify such uses as ILLEGAL using the following form:

<p>Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a "Taxpayer Identification Number", Form #04.205 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</p>
--

34 Lastly, if you violate the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine and attempt to bring your case before a federal court without
35 respecting them, count on the fact that the court will unlawfully try to financially sanction you in violation of Federal Rule
36 of Civil Procedure 11. Technically, they can ONLY sanction ATTORNEYS and not private parties. Nevertheless, please do
37 us a favor and respect the rules anyway, as a non-attorney. That will keep the courts focused on meaningful litigation instead
38 of vexatious litigation by idiot freedom fighters.

39 **28.5 Declaratory Judgments Act Jurisprudence**

40 The Separation of Powers Doctrine forbids civil legislative jurisdiction within the borders of a Constitutional state. We
41 discuss this in:

<p>Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</p>
--

42 Following the packing of the U.S. Supreme Court by Franklin Delano Roosevelt (FDR) in 1937, the newly appointed
43 SOCIALIST judicial majority had to invent a way around the separation of powers so that Congressional legislation could

³¹⁴ Compare [Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489](#); [Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648](#); [Leonard v. Vicksburg, S. & P.R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422](#).

1 be enforced unconstitutionally within states of the Union. One of the ways this was done was by stretching their interpretation
2 of the Declaratory Judgments Act, codified in 28 U.S.C. Chapter 151, Sections 2201-2202. This stretching of interpretation
3 was done in the case of Aetna Life Insurance v. Haworth et al., 300 U.S. 227, 57 S.Ct. 461 (1937).

4 The limitations of the constitution and the separation of powers made it impossible for federally chartered corporations to
5 vindicate disputes between themselves and people in other states. This was so because:

- 6 1. The United States government, as a whole, is a federally chartered corporation.

7 *TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE*
8 *PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS*
9 *CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE*
10 *SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS*
11 *Sec. 3002. Definitions*

12 (15) *"United States" means -*
13 (A) *a Federal corporation;*
14 (B) *an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or*
15 (C) *an instrumentality of the United States.*
16

17 *"Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; all governments are corporations, created by*
18 *usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but*
19 *whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of*
20 *power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the*
21 *instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property. It is*
22 *a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes 'all*
23 *persons,' ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst.*
24 *4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing*
25 *of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of*
26 *individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. 'No man shall be taken,' 'no man shall be disseised,' without due process of law, is a*
27 *principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal*
28 *government, by the amendments to the constitution."*
29 *[Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)]*

- 30 2. The United States Government federal corporation is "foreign" in respect to a constitutional state.

31 *"A foreign corporation is one that derives its existence solely from the laws of another state, government, or*
32 *country, and the term is used indiscriminately, sometimes in statutes, to designate either a corporation created*
33 *by or under the laws of another state or a corporation created by or under the laws of a foreign country."*

34 *"A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign*
35 *corporation. The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state."*
36 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003)]*

- 37 3. Federally chartered corporations do not have a legal existence in a constitutional state and therefore cannot litigate in a
38 state court when acting in their sovereign capacity.

39 *"A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*
40 *created, and of that state or country only."*
41 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]*

- 42 4. Federally chartered corporations are not "persons" under the constitution, so the diversity of citizenship rules in the
43 constitution do not provide a remedy for interstate disputes.

44 *"Under our own systems of polity, the term 'citizen', implying the same or similar relations to the government and*
45 *to society which appertain to the term, 'subject' in England, is familiar to all. Under either system, the term used*
46 *is designed to apply to man in his individual character and to his natural capacities -- to a being or agent*
47 *[PUBLIC OFFICER!] possessing social and political rights and sustaining social, political, and moral*
48 *obligations. It is in this acceptation only, therefore, that the term 'citizen', in the article of the Constitution,*
49 *can be received and understood. When distributing the judicial power, that article extends it to controversies*
50 *between 'citizens' of different states. This must mean the natural physical beings composing those separate*
51 *communities, and can by no violence of interpretation be made to signify artificial, incorporeal, theoretical,*
52 *and invisible creations. A corporation, therefore, being not a natural person, but a mere creature of the mind,*
53 *invisible and intangible, cannot be a citizen of a state, or of the United States, and cannot fall within the terms*

1 or the power of the above mentioned article, and can therefore neither plead nor be impleaded in the courts of
2 the United States."

3 [*Rundle v. Delaware & Raritan Canal Company*, 55 U.S. 80, 99 (1852) from dissenting opinion by Justice Daniel]

4
5 "Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial
6 persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States.¹⁴

7
8 14 *Insurance Co. v. New Orleans*, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States,
9 corporations accordingly have been declared unable "to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth
10 Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or
11 impairment by the law of a State." *Orient Ins. Co. v. Dags*, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869) . This conclusion was in
12 harmony with the earlier holding in *Paul v. Virginia*, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations
13 were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2.
14 See also *Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh*, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912) ; *Berea College v. Kentucky*, 211 U.S. 45 (1908)
15 ; *Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers*, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928) ; *Grosjean v. American Press Co.*, 297 U.S.
16 233, 244 (1936) .

17 [*Annotated Fourteenth Amendment*, Congressional Research Service.

18 SOURCE: http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a_user.html#amdt14a_hd1]

- 19 5. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17 requires that the domicile of the parties determines the choice of law in a
20 controversy and that the law that applies to a corporation or its officers is the place of incorporation of the Corporation,
21 which is the District of Columbia for "U.S. Inc.".
- 22 5.1. State citizens are not domiciled on federal territory so federal law does not apply.
23 5.2. Federally chartered are effectively domiciled on federal territory so state law does not apply.
- 24 6. Federally chartered corporations are instrumentalities of the national government and disputes with them must be heard
25 in federal and not states courts. See the below case and also *Alden v. Maine*, 527 U.S. 706 (1999).

26 "Suits brought by the Postmaster-General are 856*856 for money due to the United States. The nominal plaintiff
27 has no interest in the controversy, and the United States are the only real party. Yet, these suits could not be
28 instituted in the Courts of the Union, under that clause which gives jurisdiction in all cases to which the United
29 States are a party; and it was found necessary to give the Court jurisdiction over them, as being cases arising
30 under a law [STATUTES/FRANCHISES] of the United States."
31 [*Osborn v. Bank of U.S.*, 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]

32 What the court in *Aetna* had to do was solve the above problems by:

- 33 1. Providing a remedy for HUMANS in constitutional states protected by the Constitution and doing business with
34 federally chartered corporations such as "U.S. Inc.".
- 35 2. Making that remedy available in federal court, because such disputes cannot be heard in state court when the
36 government is acting in its sovereign, constitutional capacity.
- 37 3. Placing the two parties to the dispute on an EQUAL footing before the laws in question. In other words, make a
38 HUMAN and an ARTIFICIAL PUBLIC OFFICE AND CORPORATION EQUAL.
- 39 4. Implementing the remedy as a franchise, so that the party invoking the franchise statute automatically:
40 4.1. Is treated as a PUBLIC OFFICE and INSTRUMENTALITY of the national government.
41 4.2. Is availing themselves of a franchise "benefit". That benefit is a Congressionally created FRANCHISE "remedy"
42 that would not otherwise exist.

43 The *Aetna* case was the ideal case to implement the above strategy, because it was between a federal corporation and a state
44 citizen. The case was not justiciable under the constitution for that reason. The corporation was a federal corporation and
45 constitutional diversity didn't apply because the corporation was not a CONSTITUTIONAL "citizen".

46 "Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial
47 persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States.¹⁴

48
49 14 *Insurance Co. v. New Orleans*, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States,
50 corporations accordingly have been declared unable "to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth

1 *Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or*
2 *impairment by the law of a State." Orient Ins. Co. v. Daggs, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869) . This conclusion was in*
3 *harmony with the earlier holding in Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations*
4 *were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2.*
5 *See also Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912) ; Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45 (1908)*
6 *; Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928) ; Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S.*
7 *233, 244 (1936) .*

8 *[Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service.*
9 *SOURCE: http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a_user.html#amdt14a_hd1]*

10 The Constitution of the United States of America at Article III, Section 2, paragraph 1, provides:

11 *"The judicial Power shall extend to all Cases, in Law and Equity, arising under this Constitution, the Laws of*
12 *the United States, and Treaties made, or which shall be made, under their Authority;- to all Cases affecting*
13 *Ambassadors, other public Ministers and Consuls;- to all Cases of admiralty and maritime Jurisdiction- to*
14 *Controversies to which the United States shall be a party;- to Controversies between two or more States;- between*
15 *a State and Citizens of another State;- between Citizens of different States;- Between Citizens of the same State*
16 *claiming Lands under Grants of different States, and between a State, or the Citizens thereof, and foreign States,*
17 *Citizens or Subjects."*
18 *[United States Constitution, Article III, Section 2]*

19 The Federal Courts were limited by the Constitution of the United States of America to "Controversies" which arose under
20 the Constitution and the Laws of the United States, and Treaties made, or which shall be made, under their Authority and
21 was limited to certain parties in interest. TECHNICALLY, the "laws" they are referring to are STATE law under the Rules
22 of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652 because federal law was not enforceable in a constitutional state.

23 *28 U.S. Code § 1652 - State laws as rules of decision*

24 *The laws of the several states, except where the Constitution or treaties of the United States or Acts of Congress*
25 *otherwise require or provide, shall be regarded as rules of decision in civil actions in the courts of the United*
26 *States, in cases where they apply.*

27 The Declaratory Judgment Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201, on the other hand, allowed "actual controversies" to also be heard by the
28 Federal Courts.

29 *28 U.S. Code Chapter 151 - DECLARATORY JUDGMENTS*
30 *§ 2201 - Creation of remedy*

31 *(a) In a case of actual controversy within its jurisdiction, except with respect to Federal taxes other than actions*
32 *brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, a proceeding under section 505 or 1146 of*
33 *title 11, or in any civil action involving an antidumping or countervailing duty proceeding regarding a class or*
34 *kind of merchandise of a free trade area country (as defined in section 516A(f)(10) of the Tariff Act of 1930), as*
35 *determined by the administering authority, any court of the United States, upon the filing of an appropriate*
36 *pleading, may declare the rights and other legal relations of any interested party seeking such declaration,*
37 *whether or not further relief is or could be sought. Any such declaration shall have the force and effect of a final*
38 *judgment or decree and shall be reviewable as such.*

39 The Constitution does not mention the Legislative Branch defining or "redefining" the meaning of "Controversy" to include
40 a combination of FEDERAL CORPORATIONS on one side of the controversy and PRIVATE states citizens on the other.
41 The Constitution limits "Controversies" only to those "arising under this Constitution." The court had to create a NEW
42 definition of "controversy" to bring cases between state citizens and federal corporations within its jurisdiction. Was the
43 Declaratory Judgment Act, supra, an intrusion by the Legislature into the realm of Judicial Powers? In a CONSTITUTIONAL
44 sense it was. However, when the dispute involves nothing but parties domiciled on federal territory and not within a
45 constitutional state, it doesn't. The entirety of Title 28 legislates for TWO completely separate jurisdictions in one body of
46 code, and it mixes these two together indiscriminately to create presumptions about federal jurisdiction that cannot stand
47 constitutional muster:

48 *"It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to*
49 *its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District*
50 *of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities*
51 *was the law in question passed?"*
52 *[Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)]*

1 *Foreign States*: "Nations outside of the United States...Term may also refer to another state; i.e. a sister state.
2 The term 'foreign nations', ...should be construed to mean all nations and states other than that in which the
3 action is brought; and hence, one state of the Union is foreign to another, in that sense."
4 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 648]

5 *Foreign Laws*: "The laws of a foreign country or sister state."
6 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 647]

7 What the U.S. Supreme Court did in the Aetna case was carve TWO types of remedies out of the Declaratory Judgments Act
8 where only ONE CONSTITUTIONAL remedy previously existed. They did this by:

- 9 1. Distinguishing a "case" from a "controversy".
- 10 2. Making a "case" a SUBSET of a "controversy".
- 11 3. Saying all "cases" involve the constitution and the common law.
- 12 4. Saying that all "controversies" involve CIVIL STATUTORY franchises under Acts of Congress.
- 13 5. Redefine the phrase "laws of the United States" in Article III, Section 2 to include the laws of Congress for federal
14 territory and property, instead of the laws of ONLY the states of the Union as required by:
15 5.1. The Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652.
16 5.2. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17.

17 Below is the U.S. Supreme Court's reasoning justifying this change:

18 "The Constitution limits the exercise of the judicial power to 'cases' and 'controversies.'" "The term
19 'controversies,' if distinguishable at all from 'cases,' is so in that it is less comprehensive than the latter, and
20 includes only suits of a civil nature." Per Mr. Justice Field in In re Pacific Railway Comm'n, 32 Fed. 241, 255,
21 citing Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. 419, 431, 432. See Muskrat v. United States, 219 U.S. 346, 356, 357; Old
22 Colony Trust Co. v. Commissioner, 279 U.S. 716, 723, 724. The Declaratory Judgment Act of 1934, in its
23 limitation to "cases of actual controversy," manifestly 240*240 has regard to the constitutional provision and
24 is operative only in respect to controversies which are such in the constitutional sense. The word "actual" is
25 one of emphasis rather than of definition. Thus the operation of the Declaratory Judgment Act is procedural
26 only. In providing remedies and defining procedure in relation to cases and controversies in the constitutional
27 sense the Congress is acting within its delegated power over the jurisdiction of the federal courts which the
28 Congress is authorized to establish. Turner v. Bank of North America, 4 Dall. 8, 10; Stevenson v. Fain, 195 U.S.
29 165, 167; Kline v. Burke Construction Co., 260 U.S. 226, 234. Exercising this control of practice and procedure
30 the Congress is not confined to traditional [meaning CONSTITUTIONAL and COMMON LAW] forms or
31 traditional remedies. The judiciary clause of the Constitution "did not crystallize into changeless from the
32 procedure of 1789 as the only possible means, for presenting a case or controversy otherwise cognizable by the
33 federal courts." Nashville, C. & St. L. Ry. Co. v. Wallace, 288 U.S. 249, 264. In dealing with methods within its
34 sphere of remedial action the Congress may create and improve as well as abolish or restrict. The Declaratory
35 Judgment Act must be deemed to fall within this ambit of congressional power so far as it authorizes relief which
36 is consonant with the exercise of the judicial function in the determination of controversies to which under the
37 Constitution the judicial power extends.

38 "A "controversy" in this sense must be one that is appropriate for judicial determination. Osborn v. United
39 States Bank, 9 Wheat. 738, 819. A justifiable controversy is thus distinguished from a difference or dispute of a
40 hypothetical or abstract character; from one that is academic or moot. United States v. Alaska S.S. Co., 253 U.S.
41 113, 116. The controversy must be definite and concrete, touching the legal relations of parties having 241*241
42 adverse legal interests. South Spring Gold Co. v. Amador Gold Co., 145 U.S. 300, 301; Fairchild v. Hughes, 258
43 U.S. 126, 129; Massachusetts v. Mellon, 262 U.S. 447, 487, 488. It must be a real and substantial controversy
44 admitting of specific relief through a decree of a conclusive character, as distinguished from an opinion advising
45 what the law would be upon a hypothetical state of facts. See Muskrat v. United States, supra; Texas v. Interstate
46 Commerce Comm'n, 258 U.S. 158, 162; New Jersey v. Sargent, 269 U.S. 328, 339, 340; Liberty Warehouse Co.
47 v. Grannis, 273 U.S. 70; New York v. Illinois, 274 U.S. 488, 490; Willing v. Chicago Auditorium Assn., 277 U.S.
48 274, 289, 290; Arizona v. California, 283 U.S. 423, 463, 464; Alabama v. Arizona, 291 U.S. 286, 291; United
49 States v. West Virginia, 295 U.S. 463, 474, 475; Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 324.
50 Where there is such a concrete case admitting of an immediate and definitive determination of the legal rights of
51 the parties in an adversary proceeding upon the facts alleged, the judicial function may be appropriately
52 exercised although the adjudication of the rights of the litigants may not require the award of process or the
53 payment of damages. Nashville, C. & St. L. Ry. Co. v. Wallace, supra, p. 263; Tutun v. United States, 270 U.S.
54 568, 576, 577; Fidelity National Bank v. Swope, 274 U.S. 123, 132; Old Colony Trust Co. v. Commissioner,
55 supra, p. 725. And as it is not essential to the exercise of the judicial power that an injunction be sought,
56 allegations that irreparable injury is threatened are not required. Nashville, C. & St. L. Ry. Co. v. Wallace, supra,
57 p. 264.
58 [Aetna Life Ins. Co. v. Haworth, 300 U.S. 227 (1937)]

59 We should clarify some of the phraseology used in the above:

1. Notice they use the phrase “legal relations” rather than lawful relations. Thus implying STATUTORY franchises rather than the common law.
2. When they say “**Congress may create and improve**”, they are revealing the creation of a FRANCHISE. Congress can only tax or regulate that which it creates and all those who USE that which it creates. Franchise rights, meaning public rights, are created by Congress and the property of Congress under Article IV of the Constitution. The “granting” of this property to a state citizen ALWAYS comes with strings attached. This is covered earlier in section 5.
3. The word “cases” they define to mean the CONSTITUTION and COMMON LAW. They define it to be a SUBSET of the term “controversy”.

*“The Constitution limits the exercise of the judicial power to ‘cases’ and ‘controversies.’ ‘The term ‘controversies,’ if distinguishable at all from ‘cases,’ is so in that it is less comprehensive than the latter, and includes only suits of a civil nature.” Per Mr. Justice Field in *In re Pacific Railway Comm’n*, 32 Fed. 241, 255, citing *Chisholm v. Georgia*, 2 Dall. 419, 431, 432. See *Muskrat v. United States*, 219 U.S. 346, 356, 357; *Old Colony Trust Co. v. Commissioner*, 279 U.S. 716, 723, 724.”*
[*Aetna Life Ins. Co. v. Haworth*, 300 U.S. 227 (1937)]

4. The phrase “civil in nature” above means Congressionally Created CIVIL FRANCHISE STATUTES. COMMON LAW is not synonymous and mutually exclusive with CIVIL STATUTORY LAW. A case can be pursued under either the COMMON LAW or the CONSTITUTION in federal court, for instance, WITHOUT being “civil in nature” or coming under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure. The common law, in fact, CANNOT be written or changed by Congress, because it protects exclusively PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights that are BEYOND the legislative control of Congress.

Remember: All civil statutory law is law for government and is a voluntary civil protection franchise. If you don’t want to volunteer, then don’t declare a domicile on the land under the exclusive jurisdiction of the grantor of the franchise. In the case of the federal government, that land would be FEDERAL TERRITORY under the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress. See:

1. *Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

If you, through ignorance or mistake, invoke the “benefits” of a civil franchise statute, then the court will interpret your invocation or enforcement of the PRIVILEGES under the franchise statute as CONSTRUCTIVE CONSENT to surrender ALL of your CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS!

*“The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot be heard to question its constitutionality. *Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General*, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; *Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co.*, 244 U.S. 407, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; *St. Louis, etc., Co., v. George C. Prendergast Const. Co.*, 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.”*
[*Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority*, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

On the surface of it, this sounds reasonable, given that the Declaration of Independence says that all just powers of the government derive from the CONSENT of those governed. It is, in fact, UNREASONABLE, when we consider that the rights recognized and enforced by the Constitution are INALIENABLE, meaning that we aren’t even ALLOWED by law to bargain them away or consent to give them away. Therefore, the ONLY party who could reasonably CONSENT to LAWFULLY receive such “benefits” is someone domiciled on federal territory where CONSTITUTIONAL rights do not exist:

“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.”
[*Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693*]

*“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--**That to secure these [EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE, God-given] rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. . .**”*
[*Declaration of Independence, 1776*]

1 The Declaration of Independence is what the courts call “ORGANIC LAW” and it was enacted into law by the first official
2 act of Congress on page 1 of the Statutes At Large. Therefore, the rights protected by the Constitution are in fact
3 INCAPABLE of being given away and you are not permitted BY ORGANIC LAW to consent to give them away. That is
4 why we say that federal franchises, including the above Declaratory Judgment Act, cannot be offered to or enforced against
5 those domiciled in a CONSTITUTIONAL state. We talk about this earlier in section 11. A government that not only
6 EVADES this prohibition of organic law, but more importantly, makes a profitable BUSINESS or “FRANCHISE” out of
7 doing so, is no longer a constitutional government nor one possessing “sovereign immunity”. Instead, it is a mere “straw
8 man”, a private corporation, and de facto government pretending to be a REAL or DE JURE government.

9 We argue, the federal, legislatively created FRANCHISE called the Declaratory Judgment Act of 1934 redefined the
10 Constitutionally accepted meaning of "Controversies" that could be heard in the Federal Courts. This was accomplished by
11 the substituted use of a federal STATUTORY FRANCHISE as opposed to a constitutionally based COMMON LAW claim.

12 Nowhere in Article III, defining the Judicial Power of the Federal Courts, does the Constitution of the United States of
13 America allow Congress to encroach upon the Article III Judicial Power to determine or expand the meaning of the word
14 "controversy" in the Constitution or as used by Federal Courts when dealing with state citizens. The Congress, however, can
15 make the rules and regulations governing appeals to the Supreme Court at Article III, Section 2, Paragraph 2.

16 We argue that Article I power does not allow the Congress to legislate or expand the meaning of "controversies" in Article
17 III of the USA Constitution to pertain to anything other than the government or its own instrumentalities. The "New Deal"
18 Congress legislated the Declaratory Judgment Act in 1934 so as to allow congressionally expanded equity issues based upon
19 contract to appear before the federal courts as actual "controversies." So where does this expanded federal legislative
20 jurisdiction apply? Of course, to "New Deal" statutes that only apply to domiciliaries of the federal zone, such as federal
21 corporations and STATUTORY “citizens” or “residents” availing themselves of franchises and franchise statuses. within the
22 "New Deal" courts. We argue that the Article III judicial power applied to the constitutional meaning of "Controversies"
23 bowed down to Article I legislative powers, meaning FRANCHISE powers. Remember, the Court stated "actual
24 controversies" was only a legislative procedural device rather than a CONSTITUTIONAL device. That was the Court's
25 interpretation to cover legislative intrusion into disputes involving state citizens (who are legislatively foreign in respect to
26 the national government) and federal corporations domiciled on federal territory.

27 In Aetna is revealed a particular creation of "New Deal" SOCIALIST legislative jurisdiction as another step in the ever-
28 widening expanse of unconstitutional federal legislative jurisdiction to states of the Union and state citizens. How did the
29 parties in the Aetna case invoke federal legislative jurisdiction? The reader now understands, by the avenue of an interstate
30 insurance contract (private rights dispute via equity) and then invoking (using STATUTORY FRANCHISE benefit), the
31 Declaratory Judgment Act as the statutory franchise authority to procedurally access the courts. Remember, the federal trial
32 court threw out the case because that Court, under the equitable fact pattern, found no constitutional "controversy" at law.
33 The District Court apparently recognized that the case was not justiciable in Article III because the Aetna federal corporation
34 was not a “citizen” under the diversity clauses of the constitution.

35 This outcome rests upon an equitable condition precedent, that of the existence of a contract. Dear reader, please review the
36 six specific points mentioned near the end of the previous section. A person cannot question the constitutionality of the
37 legislative act if one takes a “benefit” under that Act. By “act”, we really mean “statutory franchise”. If a person voluntarily
38 takes a legislative benefit, and submits to Article I legislative power, generally, that person is barred from a constitutional
39 question on the constitutionality of that legislation.

40 As will be discussed in later sections, the person who makes use of federal (state) statutes or FRANCHISES runs an almost
41 certain risk of accepting the STATUTORY civil status connecting them to an office in the national government. This
42 statutory PUBLIC OFFICE and franchisee user must as a condition precedent recognize and accept the obligations that attach
43 to the use of that congressionally created franchise status (PUBLIC right).

44 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
45 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
46 PART 2. CONTRACTS
47 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
48 [Section 1589](#)

49
50 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*
51 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

1 It is not difficult to see that the Aetna ruling was fatally flawed, even when the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine is
2 considered, because:

- 3 1. Aetna was the plaintiff in the case.
- 4 2. Aetna invoked the Declaratory Judgments Act to provide remedy. The state citizen DID NOT.
- 5 3. Since the state citizen did not invoke the remedy and using it was a DISADVANTAGE to him, it could not be invoked.
6 BOTH sides of the dispute must consent to avail themselves of the privilege. If only one does, the other is a victim of
7 identity theft. You can use Form #05.046 as a means to prove and provide remedy for this identity theft. Federal
8 legislation cannot “benefit” or apply to a state citizen.

9 Of course, the court was noticeably silent on these issues, because raising them would have destroyed the credibility of their
10 unconstitutional holding.

11 Today, the existent government is not the original State or even a de jure state. It is a de facto state that in fact will not even
12 recognize PRIVATE non-resident humans of the Constitutional States. It is a “straw man” for the REAL state, and its reached
13 has completely usurped and replaced its parent, the DE JURE state. The CREATION has usurped its CREATOR.

14 *“Having thus avowed my disapprobation of the purposes, for which the terms, State and sovereign, are frequently*
15 *used, and of the object, to which the application of the last of them is almost universally made; it is now proper*
16 *that I should disclose the meaning, which I assign to both, and the application, [2 U.S. 419, 455] which I make*
17 *of the latter. **In doing this, I shall have occasion incidentally to evince, how true it is, that States and***
18 ***Governments were made for man; and, at the same time, how true it is, that his creatures and***
19 ***servants have first deceived, next vilified, and, at last, oppressed their***
20 ***master and maker.**”*

21 [*Justice Wilson, [Chisholm v. Georgia](#), 2 Dall. (2 U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440, 455 (1793)*]

22 With this ruling, the court essentially enlarged its own powers by fiat. Notice they didn’t analyze what CONGRESS meant
23 by “actual controversy” because there is no way they could prove that the legislative intent included what the interpreted it
24 to mean. This violates the rules of statutory construction and interpretation that are fundamental to the business of the court,
25 as we show in Form #05.014. We call this “judicial activism” or “legislating from the bench”. On this subject, Thomas
26 Jefferson said:

27 *“It [is] inconsistent with the principles of civil liberty, and contrary to the natural rights of the other members of*
28 *the society, that any body of men therein [INCLUDING judges] should have authority to enlarge their own*
29 *powers... without restraint.”*
30 [*Thomas Jefferson: Virginia Allowance Bill, 1778*]

31 *“Whenever the General Government assumes undelegated powers, its acts are unauthoritative, void, and of no*
32 *force.”*
33 [*Thomas Jefferson: Kentucky Resolutions, 1798*]

34 Obviously, the current de facto corporate government will not even accept or consent to do statutory business with a
35 PRIVATE state citizen who has no legal relation to them and more commercial power than the person of the insolvent United
36 States (state). That fact alone is evidence that they are not a de jure government and that the “District of Criminals”, as Mark
37 Twain calls it, is a haven for FINANCIAL TERRORISTS. Buyer beware. Caveat emptor.

38 **28.6 William H. Taft’s Certiorari Act of 1925**³¹⁵

39 As we have stated repeatedly throughout this document, there is a judicial conspiracy to protect the income tax. The basic
40 problem is that the federal district and circuit courts are acting as a protection racket for the IRS while the U.S. Supreme
41 Court has been looking the other way by denying appeals to correct such abuses. How did we arrive at the point where the
42 Supreme Court even had the discretion to deny such appeals? That is a scandal all by itself, as you will find out.

43 President Howard Taft is the single person most responsible for the federal income tax that we have today. He was a brilliant
44 man and the *only* person who had all the qualifications necessary to engineer an overthrow of our de jure government and the

³¹⁵ Extracted from: *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 6.7.1.

1 replacement of it with the de facto criminal government we have today. For instance, he is the only person who ever did all
2 of the following:

- 3 1. Served as the President of the United States.
- 4 2. Served as the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court.
- 5 3. Served as a Collector of Internal Revenue in Michigan.
- 6 4. Was able to get the Sixteenth Amendment into the hands of the states for ratification in 1909.
- 7 5. Was still in office when the Sixteenth Amendment was declared ratified and the Federal Reserve Act was passed.

8 Let's examine item 2 above in more detail. President Taft was the ONLY President who ever served as a Collector of Internal
9 Revenue. Even as President of the United States and later as a Chief Justice of the U.S. Supreme Court, he apparently
10 continued in that role. Here is what Wikipedia says on this subject:

11 *Legal career*

12 *After admission to the Ohio bar, Taft was appointed Assistant Prosecutor of Hamilton County, Ohio,³¹⁶ based*
13 *in Cincinnati. In 1882, he was appointed local Collector of Internal Revenue.³¹⁷ Taft married his longtime*
14 *sweetheart, Helen Herron, in Cincinnati in 1886.³¹⁸ In 1887, he was appointed a judge of the Ohio Superior*
15 *Court.³¹⁹ In 1890, President Benjamin Harrison appointed him Solicitor General of the United States.³²⁰ As*
16 *of January 2010, at age 32, he is the youngest-ever Solicitor General.³²¹ Taft then began serving on the newly*
17 *created United States Court of Appeals for the Sixth Circuit in 1891.³²² Taft was confirmed by the Senate on*
18 *March 17, 1892, and received his commission that same day.³²³ In about 1893, Taft decided in favor of one or*
19 *more patents for processing aluminium belonging to the Pittsburg Reduction Company, today known as Alcoa,*
20 *who settled with the other party in 1903 and became for a short while the only aluminum producer in the U.S.³²⁴*
21 *Another of Taft's opinions was Addyston Pipe and Steel Company v. United States (1898). Along with his*
22 *judgeship, between 1896 and 1900 Taft also served as the first dean and a professor of constitutional law at the*
23 *University of Cincinnati.³²⁵*
24 [SOURCE: Wikipedia: "William Howard Taft", Downloaded 4/28/2010;
25 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Howard_Taft.]

26 Nearly all the financial corruption that exists in our country's money and tax systems was introduced during his tour of office
27 as President and this corruption was later perfected and expanded during his nine year tenure as Chief Justice of the Supreme
28 Court starting in 1921. If you would like to learn more about this man, we recommend *The Complete Book of U.S. Presidents*,
29 by William A Degregorio, ISBN 0-517-18353-6.

30 *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 3.8.11.2 revealed the legislative intent of the Sixteenth Amendment by showing you
31 the Presidential Speech that introduced the Sixteenth Amendment for the first time, given by William H. Taft before Congress

³¹⁶ "William Howard Taft". National Park Service. 2004-01-22. http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online_books/Presidents/bio27.htm. Retrieved 2009-03-20.

³¹⁷ Herz, Walter (1999). "William Howard Taft". Unitarian Universalist Historical Society. <http://www25.uua.org/uuhs/duub/articles/williamhowardtaft.html>. Retrieved 2009-03-22.

³¹⁸ "William Howard Taft". National Park Service. 2004-01-22. http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online_books/Presidents/bio27.htm. Retrieved 2009-03-20.

³¹⁹ "William Howard Taft". National Park Service. 2004-01-22. http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online_books/Presidents/bio27.htm. Retrieved 2009-03-20.

³²⁰ "William Howard Taft". National Park Service. 2004-01-22. http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online_books/Presidents/bio27.htm. Retrieved 2009-03-20.

³²¹ Cannon, Carl. "Solicitor general nominee likely to face questions about detainees". GovernmentExecutive.com. <http://www.govexec.com/dailyfed/0405/042505nj1.htm>. Retrieved 2010-01-03.

³²² "William Howard Taft". National Park Service. 2004-01-22. http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online_books/Presidents/bio27.htm. Retrieved 2009-03-20.

³²³ "William Howard Taft (1857-1930)". U.S. Court of Appeals for the Sixth Circuit. http://www.ca6.uscourts.gov/lib_hist/courts/supreme/judges/taft/taft.html. Retrieved 2009-03-22.

³²⁴ "Against the Cowles Company. Decision in the Aluminium Patent Infringement Case (article preview)". *The New York Times* (The New York Times Company). January 15, 1893. <http://query.nytimes.com/gst/abstract.html?res=9904E3DE1731E033A25756C1A9679C94629ED7CF>. Retrieved 2007-10-28. and Rosenbaum, David Ira (1998). *Market Dominance: How Firms Gain, Hold, or Lose It and the Impact on Economic Performance*. Praeger Publishers via Greenwood Publishing Group. pp. 56. ISBN 0-2759-5604-0. <http://books.google.com/books?id=htQDB-Pf4VIC>. Retrieved 2007-11-03.

³²⁵ *Cincinnati Law School: 2006 William Howard Taft Lecture on Constitutional Law.*

1 in 1909. That speech showed clearly that then President Taft understood that federal income taxes were excise taxes that
2 could not be instituted against other than federal corporations. He introduced the Sixteenth Amendment to Congress in 1909
3 as a way to circumvent this restriction and broaden the application of federal income taxes to authorize a supposed direct
4 income tax on private persons. Subsequent to the introduction of the Sixteenth Amendment for state ratification in 1909,
5 Secretary of State Philander Knox committed fraud in 1913 by claiming that the Sixteenth Amendment had been properly
6 ratified by ¾ of the states. Knox was Taft's hand-picked Secretary of State.

7 During his presidency, Taft made six appointments to the Supreme Court -- more than any other one-term President. Many
8 think that when Taft named Edward White Chief Justice rather than the other obvious choice, Charles Evans Hughes, there
9 was a political agenda to pave a way for his own later appointment as Chief Justice. Taft appointed White because White
10 was twelve years older than Hughes. Naming White gave Taft a better shot at being Chief Justice one day himself -- in spite
11 of Thomas Jefferson's famous complaint that "few [Justices] die and none resign.". You can read more about Taft's history
12 from the speech given by Chief Justice Rehnquist on April 13, 2002, and which is posted on the Supreme Court website at:

13 http://www.supremecourtus.gov/publicinfo/speeches/sp_04-13-02.html

14 We know by reading excerpts from *Stanton v. Baltic Mining*, 240 U.S. 103 (1916) in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section
15 3.14.11, that the Supreme Court, subsequent to the ratification of the Sixteenth Amendment in 1913, disagreed with President
16 Taft about the effect of the Sixteenth Amendment by saying that it conferred "no new power of taxation" upon Congress.
17 Here is what the U.S. Supreme Court said in 1916, three years after the ratification of the Sixteenth Amendment:

18 *"..by the previous ruling it was settled that the provisions of the Sixteenth Amendment conferred no new power*
19 *of taxation but simply prohibited the previous complete and plenary power of income taxation possessed by*
20 *Congress from the beginning from being taken out of the category of indirect taxation to which it inherently*
21 *belonged and being placed in the category of direct taxation subject to apportionment by a consideration of the*
22 *sources from which the income was derived, that is by testing the tax not by what it was -- a tax on income, but*
23 *by a mistaken theory deduced from the origin or source of the income taxed. "*

24 President Taft, who would later leave office in 1913 to be appointed by President Harding to become Chief Justice of the
25 Supreme Court in 1921, must have known this was going to happen when he introduced the Sixteenth Amendment in 1909.
26 So how did he skirt this declaration by the Supreme Court that nullified the 16th Amendment to allow the fraud of federal
27 income taxes to perpetuate anyway? The answer is quite interesting.

28 As Chief Justice of the U.S. Supreme Court, President Taft sponsored a bill called the Certiorari Act of 1925. In the year that
29 Taft was appointed Chief Justice of the Supreme Court in 1921, the docket of the Supreme Court was reportedly 5 years
30 behind, according to Chief Justice Rehnquist, so when Taft became Chief Justice, he complained to Congress and the
31 President that the Supreme Court was hopelessly backed up in hearing appeals from lower courts and that the court needed
32 the discretion to be able to deny appeals from lower courts. What sort of appeals might those be? How about federal income
33 tax trials to begin with! Here is the way Chief Justice Rehnquist described this situation:

34 *"When he was appointed Chief Justice in 1921, the Court had fallen nearly five years behind in its docket. He*
35 *resolved this caseload congestion in the Court by convincing Congress to pass the Judiciary Act of 1925 -- also*
36 *known as the Certiorari Act -- which gave the Court discretion as to which cases to hear. Some members of*
37 *Congress were doubtful -- why shouldn't every litigant have a right to get a decision on his case from the Supreme*
38 *Court? Taft responded that in each case, there had already been one trial and one appeal. "Two courts are*
39 *enough for justice," he said. To obtain still a third hearing in the Supreme Court, there should be some question*
40 *involved more important than just who wins this lawsuit."*

41 He must have figured that if the appeals courts below the Supreme Court would uphold the income tax and if the Supreme
42 Court could deny appeals, then in spite of the Supreme Court precedents established earlier which nullified the Sixteenth
43 Amendment, we could have a schizophrenic and split personality federal judicial system that on the one hand, would declare
44 at the Supreme Court level that direct income taxes were unconstitutional, but at courts below the Supreme Court would
45 declare them constitutional. As long as the Supreme Court under the Certiorari Act of 1925 could deny appeals, it wouldn't
46 have to correct the abuses of the lower courts and the split personalities could continue. This sin of omission by the Supreme
47 court which was authorized and even encouraged by Taft's unconstitutional Certiorari Act would then serve to perpetuate the
48 income tax fraud. This would open the doors for the U.S. Congress to perpetuate the myth of income tax liability by lying to
49 their constituents and telling them that they "must pay federal income taxes because the Sixteenth Amendment authorizes it".
50 This, in a nutshell, is exactly the legacy and the heritage that we live with to this day, and we have President Taft in large

1 part, to thank for it. The obscenely dishonest people in Congress who know the truth and yet continue to perpetuate this fraud
2 are simply maintaining the system that Taft setup through his skullduggery.

3 Former President Taft served only four years as Chief Justice after the passage of the Certiorari Act of 1925, resigning from
4 office in February 1930 because of illness and dying a month later. He must have figured he had accomplished the job he set
5 out to do. E.B. White, his predecessor Chief Justice, served almost 10 years and Justice Fuller before him served 21 years.

6 To summarize the big picture, Chief Justice Taft must have known that the federal income tax fraud could not continue if the
7 Supreme Court lacked the discretion to deny appeals, or Writs of Certiorari as they are called, from lower courts. If the
8 Bureau of Internal Revenue, or BIR (now called the IRS) kept trying at the time to extort money from people and the Supreme
9 Court consistently was saying that the Sixteenth Amendment didn't authorize them to do this, then people could eventually
10 appeal all the way up to the Supreme Court and stop the unlawful assessment and collection, which would destroy federal
11 revenues and keep the BIR in check. Allow the Supreme Court to deny appeals, however, and the situation would be very
12 different. With his Certiorari Act passed by Congress in 1925 in place, President William Howard Taft had all the pieces in
13 place needed to perpetuate and enlarge the federal income tax fraud:

- 14 1. A Supreme Court stacked with six of his own hand-picked justices during his term as President from 1909-1913.
- 15 2. The Sixteenth Amendment that Taft himself had introduced in 1909.
- 16 3. A fraudulent ratification of the Sixteenth Amendment by Philander Knox in 1913. Philander Knox was his own
17 hand-picked Secretary of State.
- 18 4. The Federal Reserve Act of 1913, scandalously passed by just four members of Congress during a Christmas recess
19 immediately after the Sixteenth Amendment was ratified and during Taft's administration.
- 20 5. The Certiorari Act of 1925 that authorized the Supreme Court to deny justice to people who had been defrauded of
21 federal income taxes they didn't owe by the then Bureau of Internal Revenue (B.I.R.).
- 22 6. Control of the Supreme Court for five years following the passage of the Certiorari Act, so he could get in place
23 several circuit court rulings favorable to the income tax that the Supreme Court would deny writs to. Taft served as
24 Chief Justice from 1921 to 1929 until his death in 1930.
- 25 7. At the end of Taft's term as Chief Justice, our country plunged into the Great Depression, which most knowledgeable
26 people say was caused by a deliberate and systematic contraction of the money supply by the Federal Reserve in
27 order to engineer the socialist reforms that FDR would later propose in the form of Socialist Security. Our purely
28 capitalist economic system had to be made to look like it was failing by the banksters before most rugged
29 individualist Americans would willingly accept anything as radical as Socialist Security or a government handout.

30 The fundamental defect in the Certiorari Act was the fact that the Supreme Court could:

- 31 1. Deny appeals without explaining why (and evade accountability for its decision). If the people are the sovereigns and
32 the government is their servant, what gives the servant the right to tell the sovereign what to do with its appeal?
- 33 2. Deny appeals even though decisions of lower courts clearly conflicted with its precedents. This amounts to condoning
34 government wrongs.
- 35 3. Deny appeals of parties whose constitutional rights were claimed to be injured. The ability to deny justice to parties
36 whose constitutional rights had been violated clearly violates the oath that the justices take to "support and defend the
37 Constitution against all enemies, foreign and domestic".

38 If the above three defects in the unconstitutional Certiorari Act of 1925 were remedied, we wouldn't have the split personality
39 Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde court system we have today and the fraud of the income tax, because they would be impossible to
40 maintain with an accountable Supreme Court that was obligated to:

- 41 1. Correct rulings below it that violated or contradicted its precedents.
- 42 2. Correct rulings which violated constitutional rights without exception.
- 43 3. Explain why it would not hear the case or defend the constitutional rights of the injured party (be accountable).

44 The necessity of doing all the above has been described by the U.S. Supreme Court as "The Rule of Necessity" as follows:

45 **Rule of Necessity**

46 *The Rule of Necessity had its genesis at least five and a half centuries ago. Its earliest recorded invocation was*
47 *in 1430, when it was held that the Chancellor of Oxford could act as judge of a case in which he was a party*

1 when there was no provision for appointment of another judge. *Y. B. Hil. 214*214 8 Hen. VI, f. 19, pl. 6.*³²⁶ Early
2 cases in this country confirmed the vitality of the Rule³²⁷.

3 The Rule of Necessity has been consistently applied in this country in both state and federal courts. In *State ex*
4 *rel. Mitchell v. Sage Stores Co., 157 Kan. 622, 143 P.2d. 652 (1943)* the Supreme Court of Kansas observed:

5 "[I]t is well established that actual disqualification of a member of a court of last resort will not excuse such
6 member from performing his official duty if failure to do so would result in a denial of a litigant's constitutional
7 right to have a question, properly presented to such court, adjudicated." *Id.*, at 629, 143 P. 2d, at 656.

8 Similarly, the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania held:

9 "The true rule unquestionably is that wherever it becomes necessary for a judge to sit even where he has an
10 interest—where no provision is made for calling another in, or where no one else can take his place—it is his
11 duty to hear and decide, however disagreeable it may be." *Philadelphia v. Fox, 64 Pa. 169, 185 (1870)*.

12 Other state³²⁸ and federal³²⁹ courts also have recognized the Rule.

13 215*215 The concept of the absolute duty of judges to hear and decide cases within their jurisdiction revealed in
14 *Pollack, supra*, and *Philadelphia v. Fox, supra*, is reflected in decisions of this Court. Our earlier cases dealing
15 with the Compensation Clause did not directly involve the compensation of Justices or name them as parties, and
16 no express reference to the Rule is found. See, e. g., *O'Malley v. Woodrough, 307 U.S. 277 (1939)*; *O'Donoghue*
17 *v. United States, 289 U.S. 516 (1933)*; *Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245 (1920)*. In *Evans*, however, an action brought
18 by an individual judge in his own behalf, the Court by clear implication dealt with the Rule:

19 "Because of the individual relation of the members of this court to the question . . . , we cannot but regret that its
20 solution falls to us But jurisdiction of the present case cannot be declined or renounced. The plaintiff was
21 entitled by law to invoke our decision on the question as respects his own compensation, in which no other judge
22 can have any direct personal interest; and there was no other appellate tribunal to which under the law he could
23 go." *Id.*, at 247-248.³³⁰

24 216*216 It would appear, therefore, that this Court so took for granted the continuing validity of the Rule of
25 Necessity that no express reference to it or extended discussion of it was needed.³³¹
26 [*United States v. Will Et Al, 449 U.S. 200 (1980)*]

27 Now do you see how the pieces of the puzzle were cleverly and invisibly weaved together by conspiracies involving all three
28 branches of the federal government over several years to create the totally unjust and extortionary slavery tax system we have
29 now? Now do you understand why Thomas Jefferson said:

³²⁶ Rolle's Abridgment summarized this holding as follows:

"If an action is sued in the bench against all the Judges there, then by necessity they shall be their own Judges." 2 H. Rolle, An Abridgment of Many Cases and Resolutions at Common Law 93 (1668) (translation).

³²⁷ For example, in *Mooers v. White, 6 Johns. Ch. 360 (N. Y. 1822)* Chancellor Kent continued to sit despite his brother-in-law's being a party; New York law made no provision for a substitute chancellor. See *In re Leefe, 2 Barb. Ch. 39 (N. Y. 1846)*. See also cases cited in Annot., 39 A. L. R. 1476 (1925).

³²⁸ E.g., *Moulton v. Byrd, 224 Ala. 403, 140 So. 384 (1932)*; *Olson v. Cory, 26 Cal. 3d 672, 609 P. 2d 991 (1980)*; *Nellius v. Stifel, 402 A. 2d 359 (Del. 1978)*; *Dacey v. Connecticut Bar Assn., 170 Conn. 520, 368 A. 2d 125 (1976)*; *Wheeler v. Board of Trustees of Fargo Consol. School Dist., 200 Ga. 323, 37 S. E. 2d 322 (1946)*; *Schward v. Ariyoshi, 57 Haw. 348, 555 P. 2d 1329 (1976)*; *Higher v. Hansen, 67 Idaho 45, 170 P. 2d 411 (1946)*; *Gordy v. Dennis, 176 Md. 106, 5 A. 2d 69 (1936)*; *State ex rel. Gardner v. Holm, 241 Minn. 125, 62 N. W. 2d 52 (1954)*; *State ex rel. West Jersey Traction Co. v. Board of Public Works, 56 N. J. L. 431, 29 A. 163 (1894)*; *Long v. Watts, 183 N. C. 99, 110 S. E. 765 (1922)*; *First American Bank & Trust Co. v. Ellwein, 221 N. W. 2d 509 (N. D.), cert. denied, 419 U. S. 1026 (1974)*; *McCoy v. Handlin, 35 S. D. 487, 153 N. W. 361 (1915)*; *Alamo Title Co. v. San Antonio Bar Assn., 360 S. W. 2d 814 (Tex. Civ. App.), writ ref'd, no rev. error (Tex. 1962)*.

³²⁹ E. g., *Atkins v. United States, 214 Ct.Cl. 186, 556 F.2d. 1028 (1977)* cert. denied, 434 U.S. 1009 (1978); *Pilla v. American Bar Assn., 542 F.2d. 56 (CA8 1976)*; *Brinkley v. Hassig, 83 F.2d. 351 (CA10 1936)*; *United States v. Corrigan, 401 F.Supp. 795 (Wyo. 1975)*.

³³⁰ *O'Malley* cast doubt on the substantive holding of *Evans*, see n. 31, *infra*, but the fact that the Court reached the issue indicates that it did not question this aspect of the *Evans* opinion.

³³¹ In another, not unrelated context, Chief Justice Marshall's exposition in *Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheat. 264 (1821)* could well have been the explanation of the Rule of Necessity; he wrote that a court "must take jurisdiction if it should. The judiciary cannot, as the legislature may, avoid a measure because it approaches the confines of the constitution. We cannot pass it by, because it is doubtful. With whatever doubts, with whatever difficulties, a case may be attended, we must decide it, if it be brought before us. We have no more right to decline the exercise of jurisdiction which is given, than to usurp that which is not given. The one or the other would be treason to the constitution. Questions may occur which we would gladly avoid; but we cannot avoid them." *Id.*, at 404 (emphasis added).

1 *"Single acts of tyranny may be ascribed to the accidental opinion of a day. But a series of oppressions, pursued*
2 *unalterably through every change of ministers, too plainly proves a deliberate systematic plan of reducing us to*
3 *slavery".*
4 *[Thomas Jefferson]*

5 Do you also now understand why Franklin Delano Roosevelt said?:

6 *"In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, it was planned that way."*
7 *[Franklin D. Roosevelt]*

8 **28.7 The Scandalous and Mysterious "Fourth Branch" of Government**

9 The advocacy of franchises to further the plunder and enslavement of the people has even resulted in the unconstitutional and
10 fraudulent creation by the U.S. Supreme Court of what it calls the "Fourth Branch" of the government. This branch is
11 mysterious because it:

- 12 1. Was never expressly authorized in the Constitution.
- 13 2. Is not an official part of any specific existing department in the de jure government.
- 14 3. Has no legislative authority to even exist.
- 15 4. Was created from "prima facie" evidence rather than enacted positive law. Hence, it's existence is a mere "belief"
16 rather than a fact. All of the following franchises are identified in 1 U.S.C. §204 as "prima facie" evidence, meaning
17 nothing but a presumption that is NOT evidence of ANY obligation.
 - 18 4.1. The entire Internal Revenue Code. Title 26. The entire I.R.C., in fact, was REPEALED and is not now enacted
19 law.
 - 20 4.2. The Social Security Act. Title 42.
- 21 5. Implements the tenets of a civil religion which elevates government to an unequal and superior relation to those being
22 governed, and yet most Americans are blissfully unaware of this religion or the idolatry that sustains it. Even so, the
23 U.S. Supreme Court still hypocritically recognizes this "supernatural being" as being one of delegated powers. This is
24 a contradiction because the people cannot delegate an authority that they themselves do not individually and personally
25 possess. See:

<i>Socialism: The New American Civil Religion</i> , Form #05.016 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

- 26 6. Collects "tithes" to sustain the civil religion without most Americans even knowing or being property informed that
27 these contributions, from a statutory perspective, are entirely voluntary. These tithes are statutorily called "taxes", but
28 in fact the statutes in 31 U.S.C. §321(d) identify all such tithes as "gifts" and therefore donations.

29 We argue that the maintenance and expansion of this malicious and unconstitutional Fourth Branch of the government, which
30 we call the "Administrative Franchise Branch", is anathema to a free people. Nearly every American by force and fraud has
31 been recruited as a statutory "employee" working within this unconstitutional branch of government. We will prove its
32 existence in this section and show that even the U.S. Supreme Court continues to collude in maintaining and expanding it.

33 As we have established throughout this document and our website:

- 34 1. Franchise courts which adjudicate franchise disputes are at least alleged by the courts to be in the Executive or
35 Legislative Branch of the government. We established earlier in section 25.4, for instance, that the U.S. Tax Court is
36 an Executive Branch agency that is NOT in the Judicial Branch.
- 37 2. The Internal Revenue Service, which administers the "trade or business" franchise, has no legal authority to even exist
38 and was not ever established by law. Not even the name ever appears in federal law and nowhere in Title 31 is
39 the IRS even identified as a bureau within the Department of the Treasury. See:

<i>Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service</i> , Form #05.005 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--
- 40 3. All of the U.S. District and Circuit Courts are administrative franchise/property courts established under Article 4,
41 Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution. See section 25.5 earlier and:

<i>What Happened to Justice?</i> , Form #06.012 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--
- 42 4. Federal franchises cannot lawfully be established or enforced within states of the Union without violating the
43 separation of powers doctrine. Any attempt to enforce them outside of federal territory or against persons protected by

1 the Constitution amounts to private business activity which carries with it an implied waiver of sovereign immunity.
2 See section 11 earlier.

- 3 5. Even the statutory "U.S. citizen" status has been converted into a franchise to facilitate the conversion of nearly all
4 federal courts into franchise courts. See:

Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 Consistent with the above, even the U.S. Supreme Court has unconstitutionally jumped on the franchise/PLUNDER
6 bandwagon by recognizing and thereby creating what it calls "The Fourth Branch of Government". This fictional entity is
7 described by Justice Scalia in his concurring opinion within Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868 (1991), which deals with
8 the U.S. Tax Court.

9 *I must confess that, in the case of the Tax Court, as with some other independent establishments (notably, the so-*
10 *called "independent regulatory agencies" such as the FCC and the Federal Trade Commission) permitting*
11 *appointment of inferior officers by the agency head may not ensure the [501 U.S. 921] high degree of insulation*
12 *from congressional control that was the purpose of the appointments scheme elaborated in the Constitution. That*
13 *is a consequence of our decision in Humphrey's Executor v. United States, 295 U.S. 602 (1935), which approved*
14 *congressional restriction upon arbitrary dismissal of the heads of such agencies by the President, a scheme*
15 *avowedly designed to make such agencies less accountable to him, and hence he less responsible for them.*
16 *Depending upon how broadly one reads the President's power to dismiss "for cause," it may be that he has no*
17 *control over the appointment of inferior officers in such agencies; and if those agencies are publicly regarded as*
18 *beyond his control -- a "headless Fourth Branch" -- he may have less incentive to care about such appointments.*
19 *It could be argued, then, that much of the raison d'etre for permitting appointive power to be lodged in "Heads*
20 *of Departments," see supra at 903-908, does not exist with respect to the heads of these agencies, because they,*
21 *in fact, will not be shored up by the President, and are thus not resistant to congressional pressures. That is a*
22 *reasonable position -- though I tend to the view that adjusting the remainder of the Constitution to compensate*
23 *for Humphrey's Executor is a fruitless endeavor. But, in any event, it is not a reasonable position that supports*
24 *the Court's decision today -- both because a "Court] of Law" artificially defined as the Court defines it is even*
25 *less resistant to those pressures, and because the distinction between those agencies that are subject to full*
26 *Presidential control and those that are not is entirely unrelated to the distinction between Cabinet agencies and*
27 *non-Cabinet agencies, and to all the other distinctions that the Court successively embraces. (The Central*
28 *Intelligence Agency and the Environmental Protection Agency, for example, though not Cabinet agencies or*
29 *components of Cabinet agencies, are not "independent" agencies in the sense of independence from Presidential*
30 *control.) [501 U.S. 922] In sum, whatever may be the distorting effects of later innovations that this Court has*
31 *approved, considering the Chief Judge of the Tax Court to be the head of a department seems to me the only*
32 *reasonable construction of Article II, §2.*
33 *[Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868 (1991)]*

34 Here is how Justice Scalia describes the U.S. Tax Court, which is an administrative franchise/property court established under
35 Article 1 of the United States Constitution per 26 U.S.C. §7441. His remarks by implication extend to other franchise courts
36 that are part of the mysterious "Headless Fourth Branch" of administrative franchise courts and agencies:

- 37 1. It "exercises the executive power of the United States", and therefore is in the Executive Branch rather than the Judicial
38 Branch. 501 U.S. 915.
39 2. It is an independent agency NOT within the Dept. of Treasury:

40 *"Since the Tax Court is not a court of law, unless the Chief Judge is the head of a department, the appointment*
41 *of the Special Trial Judge was void. Unlike the Court, I think he is. [501 U.S. 915]*

42 *I have already explained that the Tax Court, like its predecessors, exercises the executive power of the United*
43 *States. This does not, of course, suffice to market a "Departmen[t]" for purposes of the Appointments Clause. If,*
44 *for instance, the Tax Court were a subdivision of the Department of the Treasury -- as the Board of Tax*
45 *Appeals used to be -- it would not qualify. In fact, however, the Tax Court is a freestanding, self-contained*
46 *entity in the Executive Branch, whose Chief Judge is removable by the President (and, save impeachment, no*
47 *one else). Nevertheless, the Court holds that the Chief Judge is not the head of a department."*
48 *[Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 914-915 (1991)]*

- 49 3. It does NOT exercise Constitutional "judicial power", but rather statutory and ADMINISTRATIVE power, just like the
50 I.R.S.

51 *When the Tax Court was statutorily denominated an "Article I Court" in 1969, its judges did not magically acquire*
52 *the judicial power. They still lack life tenure; their salaries may still be diminished; they are still removable by*
53 *the President for "inefficiency, neglect of duty, or malfeasance in office." 26 U.S.C. §7443(f). (In Bowsher v.*
54 *Synar, supra at 729, we held that these latter terms are "very broad" and "could sustain removal . . . for any*
55 *number of actual or perceived transgressions.") How anyone with these characteristics can exercise judicial*

1 power "independent . . . [of] the Executive Branch" is a complete mystery. It seems to me entirely obvious that
2 the Tax Court, like the Internal Revenue Service, the FCC, and the NLRB, exercises executive power. Amar,
3 Marbury, Section 13, and the Original Jurisdiction of the Supreme Court, 56 U.Chi.L.Rev. 443, 451, n. 43 (1989).
4 See also Northern Pipeline, 458 U.S. at 113 (WHITE, J., dissenting) (equating administrative agencies and Article
5 I courts); Samuels, Kramer & Co. v. Commissioner, 930 F.2d. 975, 992-993 (CA2 1991) (collecting academic
6 authorities for same proposition). [501 U.S. 913]
7 [Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 912 (1991)]

- 8 4. The U.S. Tax Court is like every other administrative franchise/property court, in that it exercises administrative power
9 within the Executive and not Judicial Branch:

10 The Tax Court is indistinguishable from my hypothetical Social Security Court. It reviews determinations by
11 Executive Branch officials (the Internal Revenue Service) that this much or that much tax is owed -- a classic
12 executive function. For 18 years its predecessor, the Board of Tax Appeals, did the very same thing, see H.
13 Dubroff, The United States Tax Court 47-175 (1979), and no one suggested that body exercised "the judicial
14 power." We held just the opposite:

15 The Board of Tax Appeals is not a court. It is an executive or administrative board, upon the decision of which
16 the parties are given an opportunity to base a petition for review to the courts after the administrative inquiry of
17 the Board has been had and decided. Old [501 U.S. 912] Colony Trust Co. v. Commissioner, 279 U.S. 716, 725
18 (1929) (Taft, C.J.). Though renamed "the Tax Court of the United States" in 1942, it remained "an independent
19 agency in the Executive Branch," 26 U.S.C. §1100 (1952 ed.), and continued to perform the same function. As
20 an executive agency, it possessed many of the accoutrements the Court considers "quintessentially judicial," ante
21 at 891. It administered oaths, for example, and subpoenaed and examined witnesses, § 1114; its findings were
22 reviewed "in the same manner and to the same extent as decisions of the district courts in civil actions tried
23 without a jury," § 1141(a). This Court continued to treat it as an administrative agency, akin to the Federal
24 Communications Commission (FCC) or the National Labor Relations Board (NLRB). See Dobson v.
25 Commissioner, 320 U.S. 489, 495-501 (1943).
26 [Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 911-912 (1991)]

- 27 5. Franchise courts adjudicate over "public monies", and these monies MUST BECOME public **BEFORE** a statutory
28 franchise court can even lawfully entertain or petition for the services of the court. You must donate the monies, in
29 fact, to a public use and a public office BEFORE they can even lawfully be reported to the IRS on an information
30 return to begin with. Hence, those who go before the court must lawfully be serving in a public office and that office
31 must be created and exist INDEPENDENT of any provision of the Internal Revenue Code and not be created BY the
32 I.R.C. Tax Court Rule 13(a) says that ONLY "taxpayers", and hence "public offices" within the SAME branch as the
33 U.S. Tax Court itself, can petition said court. 26 U.S.C. §§6901 and 6903 recognize, in fact, that those who petition
34 said franchise court must be "transferees" over all property to be adjudicated, meaning that the property must
35 ALREADY be public property before the court can even hear the matter:

36 It is no doubt true that all such bodies "adjudicate," i.e., they determine facts, apply a rule of law to those facts,
37 and thus arrive at a decision. But there is nothing "inherently judicial" about "adjudication." **To be a federal**
38 officer and to adjudicate are necessary but not sufficient conditions for the exercise of federal judicial power,
39 as we recognized almost a century and a half ago.

40 That the auditing of the accounts of a receiver of public moneys may be, in an enlarged sense, a judicial act,
41 must be admitted. So are all those administrative duties the performance of which involves an inquiry into the
42 existence of facts and the application to them of rules of law. In this sense the act of the President in calling out
43 the militia under the act of 1795, [Martin v. Mott,] [501 U.S. 910] 12 Wheat. 19 [(1827)], or of a commissioner
44 who makes a certificate for the extradition of a criminal, under a treaty, is judicial. But it is not sufficient to bring
45 such matters under the judicial power, that they involve the exercise of judgment upon law and fact."
46 [Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 909-910 (1991)]

- 47 6. It is FRAUD on the part of the U.S. Supreme Court in the case of the majority opinion in Freytag, to identify the U.S.
48 Tax Court as exercising "judicial power" in a constitutional sense, and by implication, to describe ANY franchise court
49 as exercising such constitutional "judicial power". Hence, the I.R.C. itself may not operate in places protected by the
50 Constitution, because the judicial power described is EXTRA-CONSTITUTIONAL. Therefore the I.R.C. can only
51 operate upon federal territory, public officers within the government working on federal territory, and statutory but not
52 constitutional "U.S. citizens" domiciled on federal territory WHEREVER physically situated:

53 Having concluded, against all odds, that "the Courts of Law" referred to in Article II, §2, are not the courts
54 of law established by Article III, the Court is confronted with the difficult problem of determining what courts
55 of law they are. It acknowledges that they must be courts which exercise "the judicial power of the United States"
56 and concludes that the Tax Court is such a court – even though it is not an Article III court. **This is quite a feat,**
57 considering that Article III begins "The judicial Power of the United States" -- not "Some of the judicial

1 **Power of the United States," or even "Most of the judicial Power of the United States" -- "shall be vested in**
2 **one supreme Court, and in such inferior Courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish."**
3 Despite this unequivocal text, the Court sets forth the startling proposition that "the judicial power of the United
4 States is not limited to the judicial power defined under Article III." Ante at 889. It turns out, however -- to our
5 relief, I suppose it must be said -- that this is really only a pun. **"The judicial power," as the Court uses it, bears**
6 **no resemblance to the constitutional term of art we are all familiar with, but means only "the power to**
7 **adjudicate in the manner of courts."** So used, as I shall proceed to explain, the phrase covers an infinite variety
8 of individuals exercising executive, rather than judicial, power (in the constitutional sense), and has nothing to
9 do with the separation of powers or with any other characteristic that might cause one to believe that is what was
10 meant by "the Courts of Law." As far as I can tell, the only thing to be said for this approach is that it makes the
11 Tax [501 U.S. 909] Court a "Cour[t] of Law" -- which is perhaps the object of the exercise.
12 [Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868, 908-909 (1991)]

13 In addition to the problems duly noted by Justice Scalia in the above case, there are many other problems with the majority
14 opinion in Freytag which they conveniently and deliberately ignored, such as:

- 15 1. Doesn't the U.S. Tax Court have to be in the Legislative and not Judicial Branch of the government, since Article 1,
16 Section 8, Clause 1 of the Constitution delegates the power to lay AND collect ONLY to the Legislative Branch and
17 not Executive Branch? The Constitution forbids delegating powers of one branch to any other branch. The delegation
18 of the taxation to any branch outside the legislative branch separates the taxation and representation function between
19 two branches of the government and therefore violates the separation of Powers doctrine and the purpose for
20 establishing said government to begin with: That taxation and representation should coincide in the SAME physical
21 person in the House of Representatives.

22 "... a power definitely assigned by the Constitution to one department can neither be surrendered nor delegated
23 by that department, nor vested by statute in another department or agency. Compare [Springer v. Philippine](#)
24 [Islands](#), 277 U.S. 189, 201, 202, 48 S.Ct. 480, 72 L.Ed. 845."
25 [Williams v. U.S., 289 U.S. 553, 53 S.Ct. 751 (1933)]

- 26 2. If the U.S. Tax Court really does exercise "judicial power", then how can they issue declaratory judgments about taxes,
27 which are prohibited by 28 U.S.C. §2201(a)? The Freytag case says "section 7443A(b) of the Internal Revenue Code
28 specifically authorizes the Chief Judge of the Tax Court to assign four categories of cases to special trial judges: '(1)
29 any **declaratory judgment proceeding,**'" and yet 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) forbids declaratory judgments for a REAL court
30 exercising REAL "judicial power". Here is an example of that prohibition upon a District Court, whereby someone
31 wanted to be declared a "nontaxpayer":

32 Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether
33 or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) **This**
34 **Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions**
35 **brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the**
36 **instant action. See 28 U.S.C. §2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)**
37 (affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability).
38 Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED.
39 [[Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. \(N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005\)](#)]

40 Obviously, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) can only pertain to public officers called "taxpayers" petitioning the court, and not to
41 ALL people or even PRIVATE people protected by the Constitution. As a practical matter, it is a violation of the
42 legislative intent of the Constitution for Congress to enact any law that interferes with or prevents the protection of
43 PRIVATE rights that are the ONLY reason why governments were created to begin with. The clear message from the
44 covetous courts and their self-serving interpretation of 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) is summarized by the following:

45 "If you want to be our cheap whore who bends over for free, we'll issue a declaratory judgment telling you how
46 many times and for how long you have to bend over for us. We'll even coach you on how much you have to pay
47 us for the PRIVILEGE of engaging in such a wonderful activity, which we call a 'benefit'/franchise. However,
48 we ain't NEVER going to admit, even though it's true, that:

- 49 1. No one has the power to compel you to BE a whore called a 'taxpayer' and if they do, it's involuntary
50 servitude.
51 2. "Nontaxpayers" even exist.
52 3. Not everyone is a "taxpayer".
53 4. There is any such thing as private rights or private property.
54 5. We have the power or even the desire to protect private rights by calling you a "nontaxpayer".
55 6. No one in a state of the Union protected by the Constitution can lawfully be a statutory "taxpayer".

1 7. The U.S. Tax Court cannot lawfully hear the case of a 'nontaxpayer', but rather has to dismiss such as case
2 and end the collection activity.

3 *In short, we will NEVER satisfy the purpose of the creation of the government, which is the protection of PRIVATE*
4 *rights and PRIVATE property. Instead, we will use every opportunity to adjudicate as a means to create our own*
5 *little fiefdom by turning EVERYTHING into a privilege, converting all rights to privileges, and force you to waive*
6 *all your rights before you can get any kind of remedy at all from the imperial judiciary. It's our way or the*
7 *highway. You will either lick the hands that feed you and LOVE IT, or we will destroy your commercial identity*
8 *and implement criminal financial genocide of you and your family until you do."*

- 9 3. The U.S. Supreme Court places the U.S. Tax Court OUTSIDE even the U.S. Treasury and says it is completely
10 independent of said department. By what authority is a NEW department outside the existing Executive, Legislative,
11 and Judicial Branches created?
- 12 3.1. Is this what you call a "supernatural power", because it is not expressly created by the NATURAL human beings
13 who penned the Constitution and delegated authority to the federal government to begin with?
- 14 3.2. If it is a "supernatural being" with powers superior to the human beings who created it, isn't this a violation of the
15 requirement for equal protection and equal treatment that is the foundation of the United States Constitution?
- 16 4. By what legal authority are the public offices supervised by this unconstitutional "Fourth Branch" created?
- 17 5. Where within the franchise agreements themselves does it expressly say that these public offices can lawfully be
18 exercised? 4 U.S.C. §72 says these offices may be exercised ONLY in the District of Columbia and not elsewhere,
19 which means they cannot be exercised within the borders of a state of the Union.
- 20 6. Aren't those who are NOT lawfully serving in public offices within this branch committing the crime of impersonating
21 a public office per 18 U.S.C. §912 to even participate? Doesn't the U.S. Tax Court itself become a party to a
22 conspiracy to commit this crime if it does not at least verify the lawful creation of the public office being supervised?
- 23 7. Is filling out a IRS Forms W-4 or 1040 an act of electing oneself into a public office by consenting to fill the office?
- 24 7.1. By what authority are such elections held?
- 25 7.2. By what Constitutional authority can people consent to join the fictitious Fourth Branch of government?
- 26 8. By what constitutional authority can those charged with protecting PRIVATE rights abuse their authority to compel
27 EVERYONE to convert them to PUBLIC rights? Isn't it TREASON to make a business out abusing the legislation
28 and "selective enforcement" to accomplish the OPPOSITE end of the creation of government to begin with?
- 29 9. How can the government create a Fourth Branch of government that behaves as a state-sponsored religion using
30 nothing but judicial fiat and prima facie evidence (1 U.S.C. §204), make the object of this religion the worship of civil
31 rulers instead of the living God, and compel payment of tithes to this fake religion without violating the First
32 Amendment establishment clause by creating a state-sponsored religion? The Religious Freedom Restoration Act
33 applies EVERYWHERE, including federal territory and within government itself. See 42 U.S.C. Chapt. 21B.

34 *"The "establishment of religion" clause of the First Amendment means at least this: neither a state nor the*
35 *Federal Government can set up a church. Neither can pass laws which aid one [state-sponsored political]*
36 *religion, aid all religions, or prefer one religion over another. Neither can force or influence a person to go to*
37 *or to remain away from church against his will, or force him to profess a belief or disbelief in any religion. No*
38 *person can be punished for entertaining or professing religious beliefs or disbeliefs, for church attendance or*
39 *non-attendance. No tax in any amount, large or small, can be levied to support any religious activities or*
40 *institutions, whatever they may be called, or whatever form they may adopt to teach or practice religion.*
41 *Neither a state nor the Federal Government can, openly or secretly, participate in the affairs of any religious*
42 *organizations or groups and vice versa."*
43 *[Everson v. Bd. of Ed., 330 U.S. 1, 15 (1947)]*

- 44 10. Isn't it a violation of the separation of powers to FORCE EVERYONE into a public office in the Executive Branch as
45 public officer surety for a statutory "taxpayer", and thereby to effectively:
- 46 10.1. Replace a de jure government with a de facto government?
- 47 10.2. Eliminate all PRIVATE rights and replace them with PUBLIC rights?
- 48 10.3. Convert all PRIVATE property into PUBLIC property, in one massive instance of "eminent domain"?
- 49 10.4. Outlaw personal responsibility by forbidding people from governing their own lives and forcing them to ask for
50 permission to do ANYTHING from a judicial and administrative oligarchy.
- 51 10.5. Concentrate all power and sovereignty to what amounts to a private, de facto, for-profit corporation monopoly
52 called the "United States".
- 53 10.6. Make it impossible for a private person to get a remedy in ANY court in which franchise participation is at issue,
54 because all potential jurists are receiving bribes from the franchise and possibly even participating unlawfully.
- 55 11. Isn't it a violation of the constitutional requirement for equal protection and the equivalent of a "bill of attainder" to, on
56 the one hand provide an essentially ADMINISTRATIVE remedy to those who are statutory "taxpayers", and yet to
57 NOT provide an equally convenient JUDICIAL remedy to those who are PRIVATE parties and "nontaxpayers"?

1 There is no equivalent court for “nontaxpayers” and U.S. Tax Court Rule 13(a) prohibits these parties from even
2 petitioning the franchise court. The only place PRIVATE parties who are “nontaxpayers” can go is a state court. This
3 is rather scandalous, considering that the MAIN purpose for establishing government to begin with is to protect
4 PRIVATE rights and CONSTITUTIONAL rights, and yet there IS not court within the federal government that can
5 even entertain a suit or provide a remedy for such a person. Hence, there IS no real government at the federal level.
6 The only way you can approach Uncle, in short, is as a privileged statutory “employee” or public officer who has no
7 rights and works as a cheap whore for Uncle without compensation. To add insult to injury, this privileged state of
8 affairs is termed a “benefit” for which you “owe” them a tax to sustain.

9 *"It has long been established that a State may not impose a penalty upon those who exercise a right guaranteed*
10 *by the Constitution." Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm'n of California, 271 U.S. 583. "Constitutional*
11 *rights would be of little value if they could be indirectly denied,' Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644, or*
12 *manipulated out of existence,' Gomillion v. Lightfoot, 364 U.S. 339, 345."*
13 *[Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965)]*

14 12. How did the monies being adjudicated become “public monies” in the case of those who are private parties and NOT
15 public officers and who are the victim of false information returns that the IRS refuses is legal duty to correct?

16 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;'*
17 *and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. That property [or income] which a*
18 *man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it*
19 *to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his*
20 *neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other*
21 *public "benefit"]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control*
22 *that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due*
23 *compensation."*
24 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

25 You might want to ask some of these questions if you ever end up in front of the Kangaroo U.S. Tax Court.

26 **29 Defenses against government illegal enforcement of franchises in court**

27 **29.1 Justice in the context of franchises and your right to contract³³²**

28 The whole notion of “justice” implies the requirement of positive law in all dealings with the public. The only way that
29 positive law can be enacted is through the consent of those it is enforced against, which the Declaration of Independence calls
30 “the consent of the governed”. Below is a definition of “justice” from Easton’s Bible Dictionary which clearly proves this:

31 *JUSTICE — is rendering to **everyone** [equally, whether citizen or alien] that which is his due. It has been*
32 *distinguished from equity in this respect, that while justice means merely the doing [of] what positive law*
33 *demands, equity means the doing of what is fair and right in every separate case.³³³*
34 *[Easton's Bible Dictionary, 1996]*

35 We would also add to the above definition that:

- 36 1. Enforcing anything BUT “positive law”.
- 37 2. Enforcing anything unequally against one group or class of persons more than another.
- 38 3. Taking more tax as a percentage from one group than another.

39 . . . equates with INjustice or the OPPOSITE of justice, in our view. When we look up the definition of “justice” in the legal
40 dictionary, however, lawyers try to hide its relationship to “positive law”. Below is the definition of “justice” from Black’s
41 Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition:

42 *Justice, n. Title given to judges, particularly judges of U.S. and state supreme courts, and as well to judges of*
43 *appellate courts. The U.S. Supreme Court, and most state supreme courts are composed of a chief justice and*
44 *several associate justices.*

³³² Source: *Requirement for Consent*, Form #05.003, Section 8.10.4; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

³³³ Easton, M. 1996, c1897. *Easton's Bible dictionary*. Logos Research Systems, Inc.: Oak Harbor, WA

1 Proper administration of laws. In jurisprudence, the constant and perpetual disposition of legal matters or
2 disputes to render every man his due.

3 Commutative justice concerns obligations as between persons (e.g., in exchange of goods) and requires
4 proportionate equality in dealings of person to person; Distributive justice concerns obligations of the community
5 to the individual, and requires fair disbursement of common advantages and sharing of common burdens; Social
6 justice concerns obligations of individual to community and its end is the common good.

7 In Feudal law, jurisdiction; judicial cognizance of causes or offenses. High justice was the jurisdiction or right
8 of trying crimes of every kind, even the highest. This was a privilege claimed and exercised by the great lords or
9 barons of the middle ages. Law justice was jurisdiction of petty offenses.

10 See also Miscarriage of justice; Obstructing justice.
11 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 864]

12 Apparently, only pastors can be trusted to tell the truth about the meaning of "justice", because Pharisees/lawyers with
13 Mercedes payments to make aren't going to undermine their livelihood and make their job moot by telling the truth. Common
14 to both the ecclesiastical and the legal dictionary definitions of "justice" above, however, is the notion of "rendering to every
15 man his due". The world owes NOTHING to any man. As the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302 says at the beginning of
16 section 4.1:

17 "Don't go around saying the world owes you a living. The world owes you nothing. It was here first."
18 [Mark Twain]

19 The only thing that can be "owed" or "due" to a man is that which he has earned or procured under contract to some other
20 free agent. What is owed to him is considered "property", and the government's most fundamental obligation is to protect
21 our right to property. Therefore, the whole notion of "justice" originates from the exercise of our right to contract. All law,
22 in fact, is an extension of our right to contract, as we said in the previous sections, because it is created with our consent,
23 behaves as a contract, and conveys to us certain rights and benefits that courts have a sacred duty to protect. Even the U.S.
24 Supreme Court recognized this fact, when it said:

25 "Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to
26 impair contracts [either the Constitution or the Holy Bible], by direct action to that end, does not exist with the
27 general [federal] government. In the first place, one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its
28 preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was
29 justly said by the late Chief Justice, in Hepburn v. Griswold, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the
30 time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was
31 engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of
32 compact were established between the people of the original States and the people of the Territory, for the
33 purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty,
34 upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were erected. By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the
35 just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that
36 shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud
37 previously formed.' The same provision, adds the Chief Justice, found more condensed expression in the
38 prohibition upon the States [in Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution] against impairing the obligation of
39 contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition
40 is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and
41 the majority of the court at the time, that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the
42 Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that
43 the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with
44 legislation [for judicial precedent] of an opposite tendency.' 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are
45 found expressed in the opinions of other judges of this court."
46 [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

47 The reason the U.S. Supreme Court had to state the above is that if it did not, it would be sanctioning public servants to violate
48 the right to contract of We the People, by disrespecting the Constitution itself, which is a contract. The U.S. Supreme Court
49 also recognized that state Constitutions are "contracts" as well, when it said:

50 "A state can no more impair the obligation of a contract by her organic law [constitution] than by legislative
51 enactment; for her constitution is a law within the meaning of the contract clause of the national constitution.
52 Railroad Co. v. [115 U.S. 650, 673] McClure, 10 Wall. 511; Ohio Life Ins. & T. Co. v. Debolt, 16 How. 429;
53 Sedg. St. & Const. Law, 637 And the obligation of her contracts is as fully protected by that instrument against
54 impairment by legislation as are contracts between individuals exclusively. State v. Wilson, 7 Cranch, 164;
55 Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. 514; Green v. Biddle, 8 Wheat. 1; Woodruff v. Trapnall, 10 How. 190; Wolff
56 v. New Orleans, 103 U.S. 358."
57 [New Orleans Gas Company v. Louisiana Light Company, 115 U.S. 650 (1885)]

1 You can also electronically search, as we have, the entire 50+ volume legal encyclopedia called American Jurisprudence 2d
2 Legal Encyclopedia for a definition of “justice” and you will not find one. Think about just how absurd this is: The entire
3 purpose of law, government, and the legal profession is justice, as revealed by the founding fathers in Federalist Paper #51:

4 **“Justice is the end of government. It is the end of civil society. It ever has been, and ever will be pursued, until**
5 **it be obtained, or until liberty be lost in the pursuit.”**
6 **[James Madison, The Federalist No. 51 (1788)]**

7 . . .and yet the largest legal reference and encyclopedia on law in the country, American Jurisprudence 2d Legal Encyclopedia,
8 doesn’t even define exactly what “justice” is as revealed here! The foundation of justice is enforcing ONLY positive law.
9 The foundation of positive law is consent. Therefore, to ignore the requirement for positive law is to ignore the requirement
10 for “consent of the governed”, which is the very foundation of our system of government starting with the Declaration of
11 Independence and going down from there. Here, in fact, is how the U.S. Supreme Court describes the relationship of the
12 Declaration of Independence to our system of jurisprudence:

13 **“No language is more worthy of frequent and thoughtful consideration than these words of Mr. Justice Matthews,**
14 **speaking for this court, in Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S.Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071: ‘When we consider**
15 **the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they are supposed to rest,**
16 **and review the history of their development, we are constrained to conclude that they do not mean to leave room**
17 **for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power.’ The first official action of this nation declared**
18 **the foundation of government in these words: ‘We hold these truths to be self-evident, [165 U.S. 150, 160] that**
19 **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among**
20 **these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.’ **While such declaration of principles may not have the force****
21 **of organic law, or be made the basis of judicial decision as to the limits of right and duty, and while in all cases**
22 **referenced must be had to the organic law of the nation for such limits, yet the latter is but the body and the**
23 **letter of which the former is the thought and the spirit, and it is always safe to read the letter of the constitution**
24 **in the spirit of the Declaration of Independence. No duty rests more imperatively upon the courts than the**
25 **enforcement of those constitutional provisions intended to secure that equality of rights which is the foundation**
26 **of free government.”**
27 **[Gulf, C. & S.F.R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897)]**

28 Ignoring the requirement for positive law in all interactions of the government with its citizens and subjects is therefore
29 INjustice, not justice. Now do you understand Jesus’ condemnation of the Pharisees/Lawyers, when he said:

30 **“Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees [lawyers], hypocrites! For you pay tithes of mint and anise and cummin, and**
31 **have neglected the weightier matters of the [God's] law: justice and mercy and**
32 **faith. These you ought to have done [FIRST], without leaving the others undone.”**
33 **[Matthew 23:23, Bible, NKJV]**

34 This is very telling indeed. If lawyers and judges had to admit what REAL justice was and that it consisted of enforcing
35 ONLY “positive law” enacted with the full authority of “consent of the governed”, then they would have to admit that most
36 of what our present-day government does amounts to INjustice, because they are implementing that which is not specifically
37 authorized by any public law, and which therefore only applies to those who individually consent to it. To give you just a
38 few examples of private law that is wrongfully enforced as though it were positive public law, consider the following
39 important private laws:

- 40 1. Title 42, which contains the Social Security, FICA, and Medicare codes, is not positive law. Therefore, these are strictly
41 voluntary programs that no one can be compelled to participate in, and certainly not those domiciled in a state of the
42 Union. The U.S. Supreme Court confirmed this, when it called Social Security “not coercive”, which means
43 unenforceable unless individual consent is provided:

44 **“There remain for consideration the contentions that the state act is invalid because its enactment was coerced**
45 **by the adoption of the Social Security Act, and that it involves an unconstitutional surrender of state power. **Even****
46 **though it be assumed that the exercise of a sovereign power by a state, in other respects valid, may be rendered**
47 **invalid because of the coercive effect of a federal statute enacted in the exercise of a power granted to the**
48 **national government, such coercion is lacking here. [301 U.S. 495, 526] **It is unnecessary to repeat now those****
49 **considerations which have led to our decision in the Chas. C. Steward Machine Co. Case, that the Social**
50 **Security Act has no such coercive effect. As the Social Security Act is not coercive in its operation, the**
51 **Unemployment Compensation Act cannot be set aside as an unconstitutional product of coercion. The United**
52 **States and the State of Alabama are not alien governments. They coexist within the same territory. Unemployment**
53 **within it is their common concern. Together the two statutes now before us embody a cooperative legislative effort**
54 **by state and national governments for carrying out a public purpose common to both, which neither could fully**
55 **achieve without the cooperation of the other. The Constitution does not prohibit such cooperation.”**
56 **[Carmichael v. Southern Coal and Coke Co. 301 U.S. 495 (1937)]**

- 1 2. Title 50, which contains the Military Selective Service Act and describes how men may be “drafted”, is not positive law.
2 Therefore, participation is voluntary for people in states of the Union. The only persons it can pertain to are “U.S.
3 citizens” domiciled in the federal zone. See:
4 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Military/Draft/NotSubjectToDraft.htm>
5 3. Title 26, which is the Internal Revenue Code, is not positive law. Neither has there ever been any attempt by any court
6 that we are aware of to decide which of its provisions are indeed positive law. Therefore, its provisions must be voluntary
7 for everyone, and especially for those domiciled in states of the Union.

8 Instead, our public “servants” have turned our government into a money-making corporation (see 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A))
9 intent on maximizing “corporate profit” by plundering the most that it can from people it is supposed to instead be protecting,
10 rather than plundering. They have become PREDATORS, not PROTECTORS.

11 Lastly, there are only two ways that courts can lawfully ignore the requirement for “consent of the governed”. Those two
12 ways are:

- 13 1. To fool you into signing away your rights via a contract or to involve yourself in some act that creates a presumption
14 that you waived your rights. Most often, this method relies on some government benefit program such as Social Security
15 to make you a federal “employee”. Participating in such benefit programs makes participation in federal taxation “quasi-
16 contractual”, as the Supreme Court calls it. See *Milwaukee v. White*, [296 U.S. 268](#) (1935)
17 2. To kidnap your legal identity and “domicile” and to physically place it in a location where consent of the governed is
18 not legally required. That place is the “federal zone”, as revealed throughout this book. See, for instance, 26 U.S.C.
19 §7408(d) or 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39), and 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g) for examples of how this type of devious fraud is
20 effected against those domiciled in states of the Union and outside of exclusive/general federal jurisdiction.

21 As you will learn throughout the remainder of this chapter, both of the above devious and dishonest tactics are used to assault
22 and undermine the sovereignty of the people both in the Internal Revenue Code and daily in the federal courts. Whichever
23 of the above two devious tricks they pull on you, we wish to remind the readers of the following fact, that most people
24 overlook when litigating to defend their rights:

25 *“In all legal actions bearing upon legal rights, the moving party asserting the right, which is the government in*
26 *most cases, has the burden of proving with a preponderance of evidence that the defendant gave his consent in*
27 *some form, or that you maintained a legal domicile in a place where consent was not required. Absent such*
28 *proof, there is no way to enforce a government regulation or statute that is not positive law against the defendant.*
29 *Strictly satisfying this requirement in all legal proceedings is the very essence and definition of ‘due process’ as*
30 *we understand it.”*
31 *[Family Guardian Fellowship]*

32 **29.2 Background on litigation in franchise courts**

33 When you are called before a franchise court, it is important to understand the nature of the proceeding.

- 34 1. Franchise courts include traffic court, family court, and tax court, etc.
35 2. Franchise courts are administrative agencies within the executive and not the judicial branch of the government.
36 2.1. As such, the “judge” is really just an administrative government employee supervising OTHER government
37 employees or “public officers”.
38 2.2. The franchise code being enforced is really just the employee rule book. They are “rules” under Article 4,
39 Section 3, Clause 2, for administration INTERNAL to the government that may not affect PRIVATE Americans.

40 *United States Constitution*
41 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*

42 **The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the**
43 **Territory or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed**
44 **as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.**

45 The term “or other Property” includes franchises. All franchises are “property” of the GRANTOR of the
46 franchise. All franchises, in turn, are contracts. Contracts convey rights and are therefore “property” within the
47 meaning of the above.

- 1 3. Even state franchises such as driver’s licensing, marriage licensing, and professional licensing ultimately are used to
2 kidnap your identity and move it illegally to federal territory.
- 3 3.1. You can’t apply for these things without Social Security Numbers and Taxpayer Identification Numbers. This
4 requirement is usually not imposed by statute, but rather by FIAT and POLICY of the agency administering the
5 franchise. It would be ILLEGAL to impose by statute because it would violate the Thirteenth Amendment.
- 6 3.2. The definitions within franchise codes confirm federal territory.
- 7 4. The constitution does not constrain any aspect of the proceeding BECAUSE all the parties who appear there are at least
8 “in theory” there by their express CONSENT in some form.
- 9 4.1. You had to consent by filling out an application for a license or a “Taxpayer Identification Number” in order to be
10 subject to the “rules” administering the franchise.
- 11 4.2. That which you consent to cannot form the basis for a constitutional tort.

12 *“Voluntati non fit injuria.*
13 *He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

14 *Consensus tollit errorem.*
15 *Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

16 *Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.*
17 *It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

18 *Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*
19 *One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.”*
20 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*
21 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

22 **29.3 How choice of law rules are illegally circumvented by corrupted government officials to** 23 **illegally enforce franchises, kidnap your legal identity, and STEAL from You**

24 In cases against the government, corrupt judges and prosecutors employ several important tactics that you should be very
25 aware of in order to:

- 26 1. Circumvent choice of law rules and thereby illegally and unconstitutionally enforce federal law outside of federal
27 territory within a foreign state called a state of the Union.
- 28 2. STEAL private property from you and use it for their own benefit, in what amounts to a criminal and financial conflict
29 of interest per 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455.
- 30 3. Unlawfully enlarge their jurisdiction and importance in what amounts to treason in violation of 18 U.S.C. §2381.
- 31 4. Break down the constitutional separation between the states and the federal government that is the foundation of the
32 Constitution and the MAIN protection for your PRIVATE rights. See:

33 *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023
34 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 The most frequent methods to circumvent choice of law rules are the following tactics:

- 36 1. Abuse “words of art” to deceive and undermine the sovereignty of the non-governmental opponent. This includes:
 - 37 1.1. Add things or classes of things to the meaning of statutory terms that do not EXPRESSLY appear in their
38 definitions, in violation of the rules of statutory construction. See:
 - 39 1.2. Violate the rules of statutory construction by abusing the word “includes” to add things or classes of things to
40 definitions of terms that do not expressly appear in the statutes and therefore MUST be presumed to be
41 purposefully excluded.
 - 42 1.3. Refuse to allow the jury to read the definitions in the law and then give them a definition that is in conflict with
43 the statutory definition. This substitutes the JUDGE’S will for what the law expressly says and thereby substitutes
44 PUBLIC POLICY for the written law.
 - 45 1.4. Publish deceptive government publications that are in deliberate conflict with what the statutes define terms to
mean and then tell the public that they CANNOT rely on the publication. The [IRS does this with ALL of their
publications](#) and it is FRAUD. See:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableBelief.pdf>

1.5. PRESUME that ALL of the four contexts for "United States" are equivalent.

For details on this SCAM, see:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. PRESUME that CONSTITUTIONAL citizens and STATUTORY citizens are EQUIVALENT under federal law. They are NOT. A CONSTITUTIONAL citizen is a "non-resident " under federal civil law and NOT a STATUTORY "national and citizen of the United States** at birth" per 8 U.S.C. §1401. See the document below:

Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyANational.pdf>

3. PRESUME that "nationality" and "domicile" are equivalent. They are NOT. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

4. Use the word "citizenship" in place of "nationality" OR "domicile", and refuse to disclose WHICH of the two they mean in EVERY context.

5. Confuse the POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL meaning of words with the civil STATUTORY context. For instance, asking on government forms whether you are a POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL citizen and then FALSELY PRESUMING that you are a STATUTORY citizen under 8 U.S.C. §1401.

6. Confuse the words "[domicile](#)" and "[residence](#)" or impute either to you without satisfying the burden of proving that you EXPRESSLY CONSENTED to it and thereby illegally kidnap your civil legal identity against your will. One can have only one "domicile" but many "residences" and BOTH require your consent. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

7. Confuse "federal" with "national" or use these words interchangeably. They are NOT equivalent and this lack of equivalence is a product of the separation of powers doctrine that is the foundation of the USA Constitution.

"It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities was the law in question passed?"
[*Cohens v. Virginia*, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)]

"NATIONAL GOVERNMENT. The government of a whole nation, as distinguished from that of a local or territorial division of the nation, and also as distinguished from that of a league or confederation.

"A national government is a government of the people of a single state or nation, united as a community by what is termed the "social compact," and possessing complete and perfect supremacy over persons and things, so far as they can be made the lawful objects of civil government. A federal government is distinguished from a national government by its being the government of a community of independent and sovereign states, united by compact." Piqua Branch Bank v. Knoup, 6 Ohio.St. 393."
[*Black's Law Dictionary*, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 1176]

"FEDERAL GOVERNMENT. The system of government administered in a state formed by the union or confederation of several independent or quasi independent states; also the composite state so formed.

*In strict usage, there is a distinction between a confederation and a federal government. **The former term denotes a league or permanent alliance between several states, each of which is fully sovereign and independent, and each of which retains its full dignity, organization, and sovereignty, though yielding to the central authority a controlling power for a few limited purposes, such as external and diplomatic relations. In this case, the component states are the units, with respect to the confederation, and the central government acts upon them, not upon the individual citizens. In a federal government, on the other hand, the allied states form a union, not, indeed, to such an extent as to destroy their separate organization or deprive them of quasi sovereignty with respect to the administration of their purely local concerns, but so that the central power is erected into a***

1
2
3
4
5
6
7

true state or nation, possessing sovereignty both external and internal,-while the administration of national affairs is directed, and its effects felt, not by the separate states deliberating as units, but by the people of all, in their collective capacity, as citizens of the nation. The distinction is expressed, by the German writers, by the use of the two words "Staatenbund" and "Bundesstaat;" the former denoting a league or confederation of states, and the latter a federal government, or state formed by means of a league or confederation."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 740]

Here is a table comparing the two:

Table 24: "National" v. "Federal"

#	Description	"National" government	"Federal" government
1	Legislates for	Federal territory and NOT states of the Union	Legislates for states of the Union and NOT federal territory
2	Social compact	None. Jurisdiction is unlimited per Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17	Those domiciled within states of the Union
3	Type of jurisdiction exercised	General jurisdiction	Subject matter jurisdiction (derived from Constitution)
4	Citizens	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Statutory "nationals and citizens at birth" per 8 U.S.C. §1401. 2. "U.S. citizens" per 26 U.S.C. §3121(e) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c). 3. EXCLUDES constitutional "Citizens" or "citizens of the United States" per Fourteenth Amendment. 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. "Citizens". 2. Fourteenth Amendment "citizens of the United States". 3. EXCLUDES statutory citizens per 8 U.S.C. §1401 "U.S. citizens" per 26 U.S.C. §3121(e) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).
5	Courts	Federal District and Circuit Courts (legislative franchise courts that can only hear disputes over federal territory and property per Art. 4, Sect. 3, Clause 2 of USA Constitution).	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. State courts. 2. U.S. Supreme Courts.
6	Those domiciled within this jurisdiction are	Statutory "aliens" in relation to states of the Union.	Statutory "aliens" in relation to the national government.
7	Those domiciled here are subject to Subtitles A through C of the Internal Revenue Code?	Yes	No

For further details on this SCAM, see:

Two Political Jurisdictions: "National" government v. "Federal" government, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/USvUSA.htm>

8. Abuse franchises such as the income tax, Social Security, Medicare, etc. to be used to UNLAWFULLY create new public offices in the U.S. government. This results in a de facto government in which there are no private rights or private property and in which EVERYONE is illegally subject to the whims of the government. See:

De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043
 FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>

9. Connect the opponent to a government franchise or to PRESUME they participate and let the presumption go unchallenged and therefore agreed to. This is done:
- 9.1. PRESUMING that because someone connected ONE activity to a government franchise, that they elected to act in the capacity of a franchisee for ALL activities. This is equivalent to outlawing PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property.
 - 9.2. Refusing to acknowledge or respect the method by which PRIVATE property is donated to a PUBLIC use, which is by VOLUNTARILY associating formerly PRIVATE property with a de facto license to represent a public office in the government called a Social Security Number (SSN) or Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN).
 - 9.3. Calling use of SSNs and TINs VOLUNTARY and yet REFUSING to prosecute those who COMPEL their use. This results in a LIE.
 - 9.4. Compelling the use of Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers. This is combated using the following:
 - 9.4.1. *Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a "Taxpayer Identification Number"*, Form #04.205
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 9.4.2. *About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012

1 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2 9.4.3. Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002

3 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 9.5. Using forms signed by the government opponent in which they claimed a status under a government franchise,
5 such as statutory "taxpayer", "individual", "U.S. person", "U.S. citizen", etc. This is combated by attaching the
6 following to all tax forms one fills out:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 **29.4 Forcing governments to disclose when and how PRIVATE property was converted to** 8 **PUBLIC property**

9 It is very important to force the government to disclose when and how property they claim an interest in was lawfully
10 converted from PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property. Recall that PRIVATE property is property that is exclusively
11 owned by its owner and which the government may not tax, regulate, or derive any benefit from. Our Disclaimer provides a
12 hint on this subject by saying the following:

13 SEDM Disclaimer.

14 Section 4: Meaning of Words

15 4.3. Private

16 *The word "private" when it appears in front of other entity names such as "person", "individual", "business",*
17 *"employee", "employer", etc. shall imply that the entity is:*

- 18 1. *In possession of absolute, exclusive ownership and control over their own labor, body, and all their*
19 *property. In Roman Law this was called "dominium".*
- 20 2. *On an EQUAL rather than inferior relationship to government in court. This means that they have no*
21 *obligations to any government OTHER than possibly the duty to serve on jury and vote upon voluntary*
22 *acceptance of the obligations of the civil status of "citizen" (and the DOMICILE that creates it). Otherwise,*
23 *they are entirely free and unregulated unless and until they INJURE the equal rights of another under the*
24 *common law.*
- 25 3. *A "nonresident" in relation to the state and federal government.*
- 26 4. *Not a PUBLIC entity defined within any state or federal statutory law. This includes but is not limited to*
27 *statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or franchise.*
- 28 5. *Not engaged in a public office or "trade or business" (per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)). Such offices include but*
29 *are not limited to statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or*
30 *franchise.*
- 31 6. *Not consenting to contract with or acquire any public status, public privilege, or public right under any*
32 *state or federal franchise. For instance, the phrase "private employee" means a common law worker that is*
33 *NOT the statutory "employee" defined within 26 U.S.C. §3401(c) or 26 C.F.R. §301.3401(c)-1 or any other*
34 *federal or state law or statute.*
- 35 7. *Not sharing ownership or control of their body or property with anyone, and especially a government. In*
36 *other words, ownership is not "qualified" but "absolute".*
- 37 8. *Not subject to civil enforcement or regulation of any kind, except AFTER an injury to the equal rights of*
38 *others has occurred. Preventive rather than corrective regulation is a taking of property under the Fifth*
39 *Amendment Takings Clause.*

40 *"Law" is defined to EXCLUDE any and all civil statutory codes, franchises, or privileges in relation to any and*
41 *all governments and to include ONLY the COMMON law, the CONSTITUTION (if trespassing government actors*
42 *ONLY are involved), and the CRIMINAL law. Civil statutory codes, franchises, or privileges are referred to on*
43 *this website as "private law", but not "law". The word "public" precedes all uses of "law" when dealing with*
44 *acts of government and hence, refers only to COMMON law and CRIMINAL law that applies equally to everyone,*
45 *regardless of their consent. Involvement in any and all "private law" franchises or privileges offered by any*
46 *government ALWAYS undermines and threatens sovereignty, autonomy, and equality, turns government into an*
47 *unconstitutional civil religion, and corrupts even the finest of people. This is explained in:*

48 Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030

49 *Any use of the word "law" by any government actor directed at us or any member, if not clarified with the words*
50 *"private" or "public" in front of the word "law" shall constitute:*

1. A criminal attempt and conspiracy to recruit is to be a public officer called a "person", "taxpayer", "citizen", "resident", etc.
2. A solicitation of *illegal bribes called "taxes"* to treat us "AS IF" we are a public officer.
3. A criminal conspiracy to convert PRIVATE rights into PUBLIC rights and to violate the Bill of Rights.

The protection of PRIVATE rights mandated by the Bill of Rights BEGINS with and requires:

1. ALWAYS keeping PRIVATE and PUBLIC rights separated and never mixing them together.
2. Using unambiguous language about the TYPE of "right" that is being protected: PUBLIC or PRIVATE in every use of the word "right". The way to avoid confusing PUBLIC and PRIVATE RIGHTS is to simply refer to PRIVATE rights as "privileges" and NEVER refer to them as "rights".
3. Only converting PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC rights with the express written consent of the HUMAN owner.
4. Limiting the conversion to geographical places where rights are NOT unalienable. This means the conversion occurred either abroad or on government territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state. Otherwise, the Declaration of Independence, which is organic law, would be violated.
5. Keeping the rules for converting PRIVATE to PUBLIC so simple, unambiguous, and clear that a child could understand them and always referring to these rules in every interaction between the government and those they are charged with protecting.
6. Ensuring that in every interaction (and ESPECIALLY ENFORCEMENT ACTION) between the government both administratively and in court, that any right the government claims to civilly enforce against, regulate, tax, or burden otherwise PRIVATE property is proven ON THE RECORD IN WRITING to originate from the rules documented in the previous step. This BURDEN OF PROOF must be met both ADMINISTRATIVELY and IN COURT BEFORE any enforcement action may be lawfully attempted by any government. It must be met by an IMPARTIAL decision maker with NO FINANCIAL interest in the outcome and not employed by the government or else a criminal financial conflict of interest will result. In other words, the government has to prove that it is NOT stealing before it can take property, that it is the lawful owner, and expressly HOW it became the lawful owner.
7. Enforcing the following *CONCLUSIVE PRESUMPTION* against *government jurisdiction* to enforce unless and until the above requirements are met:

"All rights and property are PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the control of government or the CIVIL law unless and until the government meets the burden of proving, WITH EVIDENCE, on the record of the proceeding that:

1. A SPECIFIC formerly PRIVATE owner consented IN WRITING to convert said property to PUBLIC property.

2. The owner was either abroad, domiciled on, or at least PRESENT on federal territory NOT protected by the Constitution and therefore had the legal capacity to ALIENATE a Constitutional right or relieve a public servant of the fiduciary obligation to respect and protect the right. Those physically present but not necessarily domiciled in a constitutional but not statutory state protected by the constitution cannot lawfully alienate rights to a real, de jure government, even WITH their consent.

3. If the government refuses to meet the above burden of proof, it shall be CONCLUSIVELY PRESUMED to be operating in a PRIVATE, corporate capacity on an EQUAL footing with every other private corporation and which is therefore NOT protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity."

[SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.3, SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>]

The text below the line and following this paragraph shows how to force the government to disclose when and how property they claim an interest in was lawfully converted from PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property. You can use this information in a court pleading under the common law:

Evidence required to meet the burden of proof to remove this action to federal court

1. Proof of the lawful rules for converting PRIVATE, EXCLUSIVELY OWNED property to PUBLIC property have been honored by the Respondents.

*"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, - 'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;' and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his***

neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public "benefit"]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation."
 [Budd v. People of State of New York, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)]

The above rules are summarized below:

Table 25: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office

#	Description	Requires consent of owner to be taken from owner?
1	The owner of property justly acquired enjoys full and exclusive use and control over the property. This right includes <u>the right to exclude government uses</u> or ownership of said property.	Yes
2	He may not use the property to injure the equal rights of his neighbor. For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are "property". Therefore, the basis for the "taking" was a violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign "neighbor".	No
3	He cannot be compelled or required to use it to "benefit" his neighbor. That means he cannot be compelled to donate the property to any franchise that would "benefit" his neighbor such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.	Yes
4	If he donates it to a public use, he gives the public the right to control that use.	Yes
5	Whenever the public needs require, the public may take it without his consent upon payment of due compensation. E.g. "eminent domain".	No

2. Exactly WHICH one of the above options was employed to convert the property in question from EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE ABSOLUTE ownership to QUALIFIED SHARED ownership?
 - 2.1. The parties are advised that the purpose of founding governments is to protect ONLY private property, per the Declaration of Independence.
 - 2.2. The parties are reminded that the purpose of taxation itself is to convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property LAWFULLY. That conversion requires the express consent of the original PRIVATE nontaxpayer owner AT SOME POINT. Evidence of that consent MUST be produced by the Respondent or the taxation process is unconstitutional.
 - 2.3. The Plaintiff has a right to receive reasonable notice from any and all governments allegedly "protecting" said property of the nature of its ownership over any property held in his name, including whether ownership is ABSOLUTE or QUALIFIED.

Ownership of property is either absolute or qualified. The ownership of property is absolute when a single person has the absolute dominion over it, and may use it or dispose of it according to his pleasure, subject only to general laws. The ownership is qualified when it is shared with one or more persons, when the time of enjoyment is deferred or limited, or when the use is restricted. Calif. Civil Code, §§678-680.

There may be ownership of all inanimate things which are capable of appropriation or of manual delivery; of all domestic animals; of all obligations; of such products of labor or skill as the composition of an author, the goodwill of a business, trademarks and signs, and of rights created or granted by statute. Calif. Civil Code, §655.

In connection with burglary, "ownership" means any possession which is rightful as against the burglar.

*See also Equitable ownership; Exclusive ownership; Hold; Incident of ownership; Interest; Interval ownership; Ostensible ownership; Owner; Possession; Title.
 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106]*

- 2.4. The Plaintiff has a constitutional right to receive reasonable notice of when and HOW his ABSOLUTE interest in a property becomes a QUALIFIED interest shared with the government, and the method of consent BY THE PLAINTIFF that makes that change in each and every instance.

- 1 2.5. If the rules identified above by the U.S. Supreme Court for converting PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property
 2 are deemed insufficient by the court, the party making such an assertion has a duty to define what the correct
 3 rules are. Otherwise, the Plaintiff is unconstitutionally deprived of reasonable notice of exactly WHAT property
 4 held in its name is ABSOLUTELY owned, EXCLUSIVELY private, and whose ownership is therefore not
 5 shared with any government and therefore not subject to taxation.
- 6 2.6. Without reasonable notice of the nature of the Plaintiff's interest in properties it holds, Respondent and court
 7 would be violating due process of law to PRESUME that the government is either the ABSOLUTE owner or has
 8 a QUALIFIED interest in the property absent evidence PROVING the creation of that interest directly from the
 9 original owner. Such a presumption would constitute an unconstitutional eminent domain in the property.

10 *"The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional restrictions."*
 11 [Bailey v. Alabama, [219 U.S. 219](#), 238, et seq., 31 S.Ct. 145; Manley v. Georgia, [279 U.S. 1](#), 5-6, 49 S.Ct. 215]

- 12 3. Proof of the EXACT STEP in the taxation process that ownership of the real property in question transitioned from
 13 ABSOLUTE PRIVATE ownership to QUALIFIED SHARED ownership with the government. Below are the specific
 14 steps in the taxation process that might be candidates for the conversion:
- 15 3.1. ____ When the Plaintiff became a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen?
 16 3.2. ____ When the Plaintiff changed domicile to a CONSTITUTIONAL and not STATUTORY "State"?
 17 3.3. ____ When the Plaintiff indicated "U.S. citizen" or "U.S. resident" on a government form, and the agent
 18 accepting it FALSELY PRESUMED that meant I was a STATUTORY "national and citizen of the United States"
 19 per 8 U.S.C. §1401 rather than a CONSTITUTIONAL "citizen of the United States".
 20 3.4. ____ When Plaintiff disclosed and used a Social Security Number or Taxpayer Identification Number to my
 21 otherwise PRIVATE employer?
 22 3.5. ____ When Plaintiff submitted withholding documents for the properties in question, such as IRS Forms W-4 or
 23 W-8?
 24 3.6. ____ When the information return was filed against the Plaintiff's otherwise PRIVATE earnings that connected
 25 my otherwise PRIVATE earnings to a PUBLIC office in the national government?
 26 3.7. ____ When Plaintiff FAILED to rebut the false information return connecting my otherwise PRIVATE earnings
 27 to a PUBLIC office in the national government?
 28 3.8. ____ When Plaintiff filed a "taxpayer" form, such as IRS Forms 1040 or 1040NR?
 29 3.9. ____ When the IRS or state did an assessment under the authority of 26 U.S.C. §6020(b)?. This document
 30 establishes that all such assessments against human beings or using the 1040 form are illegal.
 31 3.10. ____ When Plaintiff failed to rebut a collection notice from the IRS?
 32 3.11. ____ When the IRS levied monies from Plaintiff's EXCLUSIVELY private account, which must be held by a
 33 PUBLIC OFFICER per 26 U.S.C. §6331(a) before it can lawfully be levied?
 34 3.12. ____ When the government decided they wanted to STEAL money of the Plaintiff and simply TOOK it, and
 35 were protected from the THEFT by a complicit U.S. Department of Justice, who split the proceeds with them?
 36 3.13. ____ When Plaintiff demonstrated legal ignorance of the law to the government sufficient to overlook or not
 37 recognize that it is impossible to convert PRIVATE to PUBLIC without my consent, as the Declaration of
 38 Independence requires?
- 39 4. Proof of the lawful rules for converting PRIVATE, EXCLUSIVELY OWNED property to PUBLIC property have
 40 been honored by the Respondents.

41 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, - 'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;'
 42 and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. That property [or income] which a
 43 man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it
 44 to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his
 45 neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other
 46 public "benefit"]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control
 47 that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due
 48 compensation."*

49 [Budd v. People of State of New York, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)]

50 The above rules are summarized below:

51 **Table 26: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office**

#	Description	Requires consent of owner to be taken from owner?
1	The owner of property justly acquired enjoys full and exclusive use and control over the property. This right includes <u><i>the right to exclude government uses</i></u> or ownership of said property.	Yes
2	He may not use the property to injure the equal rights of his neighbor. For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are “property”. Therefore, the basis for the “taking” was a violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign “neighbor”.	No
3	He cannot be compelled or required to use it to “benefit” his neighbor. That means he cannot be compelled to donate the property to any franchise that would “benefit” his neighbor such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.	Yes
4	If he donates it to a public use, he gives the public the right to control that use.	Yes
5	Whenever the public needs require, the public may take it without his consent upon payment of due compensation. E.g. “eminent domain”.	No

1 **29.5 Conducting discovery in the franchise proceeding**

2 The critical questions to ask during the proceeding in the franchise court are:

- 3 1. What type of legal “right” is being enforced or protected:
- 4 1.1. PUBLIC right? This is also called a “privilege”.
- 5 1.2. PRIVATE right?
- 6 2. Who CREATED the right sought to be vindicated:
- 7 2.1. The CONSTITUTION. This means it is a PRIVATE right.
- 8 2.2. Congress by legislation. This means it is a PUBLIC right.
- 9 3. What are the “elements” that must be proven to prosecute the offense? See:
- Civil Causes of Action*, Litigation Tool #10.012
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
- 10 4. What type of action is it? It has to fall into one of the following:
- 11 4.1. Contract.
- 12 4.2. Tort.
- 13 4.3. Criminal.
- 14 5. WHO specifically is the injured party? If there IS no specific flesh and blood injured party, then:
- 15 5.1. The provision is a malum prohibitum.
- 16 5.2. The BODY CORPORATE is the party in interest and the provision enforced is effectively part of the
- 17 employment agreement between YOU and the corporation, where YOU are the officer of the corporation.
- 18 6. What type of law does statute being enforced fall under?
- 19 6.1. CIVIL law that has domicile as a prerequisite.
- 20 6.2. PRIVATE law that acquires the “force of law” ONLY by your consent.
- 21 6.3. CRIMINAL law that attaches to an act committed on the territory of the sovereign?
- 22 7. What do the CIVIL rights or PUBLIC RIGHTS being enforced attach to?:
- 23 7.1. The STATUS of franchisee, such as “taxpayer”, or
- 24 7.2. The LAND the party is physically on or domiciled on at the time.
- 25 8. What specific territory or legal person is party to the enforcement?
- 26 8.1. Public officers consensually and lawfully occupying an office in the government.
- 27 8.2. Private human beings.
- 28 9. How do the statutes define the terms “person”, “driver”, “spouse”, etc.? If it is a franchise, then the “person” is always
- 29 a public officer in the government. See, for instance, 26 U.S.C. §7343 and 26 U.S.C. §6671(b).
- 30 10. Is the provision being enforced “positive law”, and therefore legal evidence of an obligation? The entire I.R.C. is not
- 31 positive law and therefore not legal evidence of ANYTHING. The only way to lawfully make it INTO legal evidence
- 32 is with your consent, which you should not give. See:

29.6 Remedies against illegal franchise enforcement

The following remedies are available when compelled to appear before a franchise court:

1. One should ALWAYS start from the following presumptions and make the GOVERNMENT prove the contrary:
 - 1.1. That all your property is EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE unless and until the government PROVES you expressly consented in writing to either donate it to them or surrender it.
 - 1.2. The only way a government can take away PRIVATE property is if you:
 - 1.2.1. Knowingly donated the property to the government can they lawfully acquire the right to regulate or control or tax or burden its use.
 - 1.2.2. Used it to hurts someone else in violation of the criminal law.
 - 1.3. You are presumed to be a NON-franchisee, NON-taxpayer, NON-driver, and NON-spouse unless and until the government proves WITH EVIDENCE that you lawfully consented to those statuses in writing and occupied a public office BEFORE you consented. Franchises cannot be used to CREATE new public offices, but only to add “benefits” to existing offices. This is a corollary to the “innocent until proven guilty rule”.
2. No federal court can DECLARE or DECIDE that you are a statutory “taxpayer”.
 - 2.1. They are prohibited from doing so by 28 U.S.C. §2201(a).

*Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) **This Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the instant action. See 28 U.S.C. § 2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991) (affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability). Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED. [Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]***

- 2.2. They also cannot MAKE you one by simply PRESUMING that you are one, because that would violate due process of law and turn legal process into an act of religion in violation of the First Amendment.
- 2.3. They cannot do INDIRECTLY that which they cannot do DIRECTLY. Hence, they cannot TREAT you like a franchisee if you are not one without exercising eminent domain over PRIVATE property.
3. The status you voluntarily acquire under the civil law is how you contract with and associate with the rest of the world. The purpose of establishing all civil government to protect your right to NOT associate with and NOT contract with those around you. NO ONE in government can impose any civil statutory status upon you without your consent, and if they do, they are exercising eminent domain over PRIVATE property. The amount of property subject to the eminent domain is all the PUBLIC RIGHTS that attach to the status. Such statuses include “taxpayer” (under the tax code), “driver” (under the vehicle code), “spouse” (under the family code), etc. Eminent domain without compensation is THEFT and a “taking” under the Fifth Amendment. For details on this subject, see:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. The ONLY THING that a party who is NOT a franchisee can do in a franchise court is challenge jurisdiction. Any attempt to invoke the “benefits” or “protections” of the franchise agreement is a tacit admission that you are subject to it and therefore a statutory “taxpayer” (under the tax code), “driver” (under the vehicle code), “spouse” (under the family code), etc.
5. Throughout the legal proceeding in the franchise court, it is important to insist on the absolute equality of all participants and to emulate the behavior of your opponent. The only way you can become UNEQUAL in relation to the government is to CONSENT, and that consent was procured when you signed up for the franchise by submitting an application that DOES NOT reserve all your rights:
 - 5.1. If the government claims sovereign immunity, then you can too. The government is one of delegated powers ALONE, and the Sovereign People cannot truthfully delegate that which they personally and individually, as well as collectively do not ALSO possess.

"The question is not what power the federal government ought to have, but what powers, in fact, have been given by the people... The federal union is a government of delegated powers. It has only such as are expressly conferred upon it, and such as are reasonably to be implied from those granted. In this respect, we differ radically from

1 nations where all legislative power, without restriction or limitation, is vested in a parliament or other legislative
2 body subject to no restriction except the discretion of its members." (Congress)
3 [*U.S. v. William M. Butler*, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

4 5.2. If they claim the right to effectively "elect" you into a public office by allowing third parties to file knowingly
5 false information returns against you and then refuse to correct them or prosecute the filers, then you have the
6 SAME right to acquire rights against them by the same mechanism.

7 For further information on the above, see:

Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 6. The national government MAY NOT lawfully establish any federal franchise within a constitutional state of the Union.
9 The case below has NEVER been overruled:

10 *"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and*
11 *with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for granting coasting licenses, licenses to pilots, licenses to*
12 *trade with the Indians, and any other licenses necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive*
13 *power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the*
14 *granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

15 *But very different considerations apply to the internal commerce or domestic trade of the States. Over this*
16 *commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs*
17 *exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is*
18 *warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to*
19 *the legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of*
20 *the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given*
21 *in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must*
22 *impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and*
23 *thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.*
24 *Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE, using a Social Security Number (SSN) or Taxpayer Identification*
25 *Number (TIN)] a trade or business [per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)] within a State in order to tax it."*
26 [*License Tax Cases*, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

27 7. There are NO limitations upon the establishment of franchise on federal territory. However, such franchises are
28 NATIONAL franchises rather than FEDERAL franchises that may not lawfully be either OFFERED or ENFORCED
29 within a constitutional state of the Union:

30 *"Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*
31 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*
32 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*
33 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*
34 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*
35 *is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the*
36 *territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,*
37 *Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing*
38 *a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative*
39 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*
40 *until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the*
41 *people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress*
42 *thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that*
43 *the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of*
44 *habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."*
45 [*Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]

46 8. The limitations imposed by the preceding two items are evaded and undermined primarily through the following
47 techniques by the corrupt judge and government prosecutor. You should be on the lookout for these tactics, and those
48 mentioned in the previous section:

49 8.1. Confusing the STATUTORY, CONSTITUTIONAL, or COMMON contexts for the terms "State", "United
50 States", "income", "employee", "gross income".

51 8.2. Refusing to define WHICH of the TWO contexts are implied.

52 8.3. Refusing to enforce the burden of proof on the part of the government to prove that the geographic area you are in
53 is EXPRESSLY within the definition of the geographical terms.

54 9. A Bill of Attainder is a penalty administered or collected by OTHER than the judicial branch of the government. It is
55 an unconstitutional "Bill of Attainder" for a franchise judge (all of whom are in the executive rather than judicial
56 branch) or a franchise code to assess a penalty against:

- 1 9.1. Exclusively private parties, because the U.S. Supreme Court held that the ability to regulate EXCLUSIVELY
2 private conduct is repugnant to the Constitution.
- 3 9.2. Those who are NOT consenting parties to the franchise and therefore NOT public officers.
- 4 9.3. Those who are outside the branch of government that the judge is in. The separation of powers forbids branches
5 from affecting or enforcing against OTHER branches of the government.
- 6 10. The party you are litigating against on the other side of the courtroom is a government attorney. He will claim to
7 represent the "State of _____" but in fact there are TWO "States of _____"
- 8 10.1. The body CORPORATE (the corporation). The "State" is defined in the STATUTORY law as a corporation, and
9 all public officers within the government are officers of this corporation. Even the government attorney you are
10 litigating against is a "franchisee" as a licensed attorney. He is even called an "officer of the court" and therefore
11 of the government.
- 12 10.2. The body POLITIC, which is the people. The "State" is defined in the COMMON law as The Sovereign People
13 and NOT the government.
- 14 11. It is very important to get on the record WHICH of the above two separate and distinct "States of _____" the
15 government attorney, AND by implication the judge, are representing. By admitting WHICH of the above two that is
16 being represented in actions before a franchise court, the government attorney indirectly is admitting that he is
17 enforcing a franchise AND that you must be a franchisee and public officer in order for the court to have any
18 jurisdiction at all.
- 19 12. In proceedings within franchise courts, the government as your opponent has the burden of proving that:
- 20 12.1. You expressly consented to the franchise and thereby waived your sovereign immunity. Otherwise the "public
21 rights" or privileges enforced by the court are being STOLEN.
- 22 12.2. You had the capacity to consent to the franchise because you were domiciled on federal territory AT THE TIME
23 you consented and CONTINUE to be domiciled there at the time of the alleged offense. Otherwise, you would
24 not be a "person" or "individual" under the franchise contract but rather would be a nonresident and transient
25 foreigner protected by the Longarm Statutes of the state and the Minimum Contacts Doctrine.
- 26 12.3. That you were a public officer in the government BEFORE you consented, because you can't elect yourself into a
27 public office by filling out a government form. It's a crime in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.
- 28 13. It is a violation of due process of law for the judge or the government prosecutor to PRESUME anything.
- 29 13.1. All presumptions that violate due process cause the judgment to be void.
- 30 13.2. All presumptions that are not substantiated with supporting evidence:
- 31 13.2.1. Are very injurious to your rights and liberty.
- 32 13.2.2. Violate the separation of powers by allowing otherwise constitutional courts to unlawfully entertain
33 "political questions".
- 34 13.2.3. Cause a violation of due process of law because decisions are not based on legally admissible evidence.
35 Instead, presumptions unlawfully and prejudicially turn beliefs into evidence in violation of Federal Rule of
36 Evidence 610 and the Hearsay Rule, Federal Rule of Evidence 802.
- 37 13.2.4. Can be abused to replace equal protection and constitutional rights with franchises, privileges, hypocrisy,
38 and lawful discrimination.
- 39 13.2.5. Turn private law franchises "codes" into a state-sponsored bible upon which "worship services" are
40 based and convey the "force of law" upon them through your implied consent.
- 41 13.2.6. Turn judges into "priests" of a civil religion.
- 42 13.2.7. Turn legal pleadings into "prayers" to the priest.
- 43 13.2.8. Turn legal process into an act of religion.
- 44 13.2.9. Transform "attorneys" into deacons of a state-sponsored religion.
- 45 13.2.10. Turn the courtroom into a church building.
- 46 13.2.11. Turn court proceedings into a "worship service" akin to that of a church.
- 47 13.2.12. Turn "taxes" into tithes to a state-sponsored church, if the controversy before the court involves taxation.
- 48 14. In proceedings within franchise courts, the government as your opponent has the burden of proving the following. A
49 failure to meet that burden of proof constitutes the equivalent of what we call "eminent domain by presumption":
- 50 14.1. You expressly consented to the franchise. Otherwise the "public rights" or privileges enforced by the court are
51 being STOLEN. This is the same requirement the government imposes on all litigants, which is that if you want
52 to sue them, you have to produce a WRITTEN, STATUTORY evidence of their consent to be sued.
- 53 14.2. You had the capacity to consent to the franchise because you were domiciled on federal territory AT THE TIME
54 you consented and CONTINUE to be domiciled there at the time of the alleged offense. Otherwise, you would
55 not be a "person" or "individual" under the franchise contract but rather would be a nonresident and transient
56 foreigner protected by the Longarm Statutes of the state and the Minimum Contacts Doctrine.
- 57 14.3. That the consent took the form that YOU and not THEY specified.

1 14.4. That if they are enforcing a contract or compact, that THEY have an equal and opposite and mutual obligation
2 and a requirement to provide “consideration” not as THEY define it, but as YOU define it. Contracts are NOT
3 valid unless there is MUTUAL consideration and MUTUAL obligation:

4 *Contract.* An agreement between two or more [sovereign] persons which creates an obligation to do or not to
5 do a particular thing. As defined in Restatement, Second, Contracts §3: “A contract is a promise or a set of
6 promises for the breach of which the law gives a remedy, or the performance of which the law in some way
7 recognizes as a duty.” **A legal relationships consisting of the rights and duties of the contracting parties; a**
8 **promise or set of promises constituting an agreement between the parties that gives each a legal duty to the**
9 **other and also the right to seek a remedy for the breach of those duties. Its essentials are competent parties,**
10 **subject matter, a legal consideration, mutuality of agreement, and mutuality of consideration. *Lamoureux v.***
11 **Burrillville Racing Ass’n, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d. 213, 215.**

12 *Under U.C.C., term refers to total legal obligation which results from parties’ agreement as affected by the Code.*
13 *Section 1-201(11). As to sales, “contract” and “agreement” are limited to those relating to present or future*
14 *sales of goods, and “contract for sale” includes both a present sale of goods and a contract to sell goods at a*
15 *future time. U.C.C. §2-106(a).*

16 *The writing which contains the agreement of parties with the terms and conditions, and which serves as a proof*
17 *of the obligation*
18 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322]*

19 14.5. That you were a public officer in the government BEFORE you consented, because you can’t lawfully:

20 14.5.1. ALIENATE an UNALIENABLE right, even with your consent:

21 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***
22 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*
23 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*
24 *-“*
25 *[Declaration of Independence]*

26 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.”*
27 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

28 14.5.2. Unilaterally “elect” yourself into a public office by filling out a government form. It’s a crime in
29 violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.

30 14.5.3. Can’t consent to help or assist your public servants to VIOLATE the purpose of their creation, which is to
31 protect PRIVATE rights. The FIRST step in protecting such rights is to PREVENT them from being
32 converted to PUBLIC rights, even WITH the consent of the owner. Any attempt to make a profitable
33 business or franchise out of destroying or undermining PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property turns the
34 civil temple into a whorehouse and a den of thieves. It doesn’t matter what you CALL that “business”, even
35 if it is called a “trade or business”, it’s still a breach of the public trust and the fiduciary duty of all public
36 officers to protect PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property.

37 15. By enforcing or imposing the obligations of the public officer franchisee against you absent your express and lawful
38 consent, you are:

39 15.1. A victim of eminent domain in violation of the state constitution, because you are not receiving compensation for
40 the rights STOLEN from you.

41 15.2. Impersonating a public officer in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.

42 15.3. A victim of grand theft.

43 15.4. Participating in a violation of the Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude. That
44 amendment applies EVERYWHERE, including federal territory.

45 **29.7 Franchise enforcement outside of federal territory is a criminal act of “simulating legal** 46 **process”**

47 Readers should be interested to know that enforcement of franchises outside the territory they are created in amounts to a
48 criminal act of “simulating legal process”. Most states have statutes forbidding such activities. Below is a definition of
49 “simulating legal process”:

50 *“A person commits the offense of simulating legal process if he or she “recklessly causes to be delivered to*
51 *another any document that simulates a summons, complaint, judgment, or other court process with the intent to .*

1 . . . cause another to submit to the putative authority of the document; or take any action or refrain from taking
2 any action in response to the document, in compliance with the document, or on the basis of the document.”
3 [Texas Penal Code Annotated, §32.48(a)(2)]

4 Below is one ruling by a Texas court relating to a “simulating legal process” charge against an ecclesiastical court:

5 Free Exercise of Religion

6 *Government action may burden the free exercise of religion, in violation of the First Amendment, [10] in two*
7 *quite different ways: by interfering with a believer's ability to observe the commands or practices of his faith and*
8 *by encroaching on the ability of a church to manage its internal affairs. Westbrook v. Penley, 231 S.W.3d. 389,*
9 *395 (Tex. 2007). In appellant's pro se motions, he refers to the “exercise of one's faith.” More specifically, he*
10 *raised the issue of ecclesiastical abstention in the trial court and cites to cases concerning this doctrine on appeal.*
11 *His arguments are directed at the trial court's jurisdiction over this matter, not the constitutionality of section*
12 *32.48. So, it appears the judiciary's exercise of jurisdiction over the matter, rather than the Legislature's*
13 *enactment of section 32.48, is the target of his challenge. We, then, will address that aspect of the constitutional*
14 *issue he now presents on appeal; we will determine whether the trial court's exercise of jurisdiction violated*
15 *appellant's right to free exercise of religion by encroaching on the ability of his church to manage its internal*
16 *affairs.*

17 *The Constitution forbids the government from interfering with the right of hierarchical religious bodies to*
18 *establish their own internal rules and regulations and to create tribunals for adjudicating disputes over religious*
19 *matters. See Serbian E. Orthodox Diocese v. Milivojevich, 426 U.S. 696, 708–09, 724–25, 96 S.Ct. 2372, 49*
20 *L.Ed.2d. 151 (1976). Based on this constitutionally-mandated abstention, secular courts may not intrude into the*
21 *church's governance of “religious” or “ecclesiastical” matters, such as theological controversy, church*
22 *discipline, ecclesiastical government, or the conformity of members to standards of morality. See In re Godwin,*
23 *293 S.W.3d. 742, 748 (Tex.App.—San Antonio 2009, orig. proceeding).*

24 *The record shows that Coleman, to whom the “Abatement” was delivered, was not a member of appellant's*
25 *church. That being so, the church's position on the custody matter is not a purely ecclesiastical matter over which*
26 *the trial court should have abstained from exercising its jurisdiction. **This is not an internal affairs issue because***
27 ***the record conclusively establishes that the recipient is not a member of the church.** The ecclesiastical*
28 *abstention doctrine does not operate to prevent the trial court from exercising its jurisdiction over this matter.*
29 *We overrule appellant's final issue.*

30 [Michael Runningwolf v. State of Texas, 317 S.W.3d. 829 (2010);
31 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=13768262149764043927]

32 We take the same position as the court in the above ruling in protecting OUR members from secular courts as the secular
33 courts take toward private courts. The First Amendment requires that you have a right to either NOT associate or to associate
34 with any group you choose INCLUDING, but not limited to the “state” having general jurisdiction where you live. That
35 means you have a RIGHT to NOT be a statutory:

- 36 1. A “citizen” or “resident” in the area where you physically are.
37 2. A “driver” under the vehicle code.
38 3. A “spouse” under the family code.
39 4. A “taxpayer” under the tax code.

40 The dividing line between who are “members” and who are NOT members is who has a domicile in that specific jurisdiction.
41 The subject of domicile is extensively covered in the following insightful document:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

42 We allege that secular franchise courts such as tax court, traffic court, family court, social security administrative court, and
43 even civil court in your area are equally culpable for the SAME crime of “simulating legal process” if they serve legal process
44 upon anyone who is NOT a “member” of their “state” and a public officer, and who has notified them of that fact. As such,
45 any at least CIVIL process served upon them by secular courts of the de facto government is ALSO a criminal simulation of
46 legal process because it was instituted against non-consenting parties who are non-residents and “non-members”, just as in
47 the above case. Membership has to be consensual.

48 *The record shows that Coleman, to whom the “Abatement” was delivered, was not a member of appellant's*
49 *church. That being so, the church's position on the custody matter is not a purely ecclesiastical matter over which*

1 *the trial court should have abstained from exercising its jurisdiction. **This is not an internal affairs issue because***
2 ***the record conclusively establishes that the recipient is not a member of the church.** The ecclesiastical*
3 *abstention doctrine does not operate to prevent the trial court from exercising its jurisdiction over this matter.*
4 *We overrule appellant's final issue.*

5 [Michael Runningwolf v. State of Texas, 317 S.W.3d. 829 (2010);
6 SOURCE: http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=13768262149764043927]

7 We also argue that just like the above ruling, the secular government in fact and in deed is ALSO a church, as described in
8 the following exhaustive proof of that fact:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9 In support of the above, Black's Law Dictionary defines "franchise courts" such as traffic court and family court as PRIVATE
10 courts:

11 *"franchise court. Hist. A privately held court that (usu.) exists by virtue of a royal grant [privilege], with*
12 *jurisdiction over a variety of matters, depending on the grant and whatever powers the court acquires over time.*
13 *In 1274, Edward I abolished many of these feudal courts by forcing the nobility to demonstrate by what authority*
14 *(quo warranto) they held court. If a lord could not produce a charter reflecting the franchise, the court was*
15 *abolished. - Also termed courts of the franchise.*

16 *Dispensing justice was profitable. Much revenue could come from the fees and dues, fines and amercements. This*
17 *explains the growth of the second class of feudal courts, the Franchise Courts. They too were private courts held*
18 *by feudal lords. Sometimes their claim to jurisdiction was based on old pre-Conquest grants ... But many of them*
19 *were, in reality, only wrongful usurpations of private jurisdiction by powerful lords. These were put down after*
20 *the famous Quo Warranto enquiry in the reign of Edward 1." W.J.V. Windeyer, Lectures on Legal History 56-57*
21 *(2d ed. 1949)."*
22 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition, p. 668]*

23 As a BARE minimum, we think that if you get summoned into any franchise court for violations of the franchise, such as tax
24 court, traffic court, and family court, then the government as moving party who summoned you should at LEAST have the
25 burden of proving that you EXPRESSLY CONSENTED in writing to become a "member" of the group that created the court,
26 such as "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse", etc. and that if they CANNOT satisfy that burden of proof, then:

- 27 1. All charges should be dismissed.
- 28 2. The franchise judge and government prosecutor should BOTH be indicted and civilly sued for simulating legal process
29 under the common law and not statutory civil law.

30 **29.8 Responding to false allegations of government attorneys**

31 **29.8.1 Responding to the charge that "you knew or should have known" that the I.R.C. obligated you**

32 A frequent and dishonest tactic by government prosecutors in criminal tax trials is to accuse the defendant of the following:

33 *"Defendant knew or should have known that he had a duty to file a return or pay a tax and was willfully evading*
34 *said tax. The IRC is law and every citizen is supposed to know the law"*

35 In point of fact, there is no evidence upon which to base a "reasonable belief" that the defendant had any obligation
36 whatsoever:

- 37 1. Strictly speaking, the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C are franchises, and franchises are not "law" in a
38 classical sense, but rather a "compact" that activates and acquires the "force of law" only upon a showing on the part of
39 the government that express consent has been given to the franchise by the alleged franchisee. That is why it is called
40 "the code" instead of "law", because like all statutes, it acquires the force of law only upon consent. The only way that
41 a person can be expected to know and learn the terms of a compact or franchise is if they were properly informed that
42 their participation was voluntary and if their consent was procured lawfully and without duress or fraud. No such
43 elements are usually present in the case of most Americans, and therefore it is LUDICROUS to expect them to read
44 and learn that which is a compact but not "law" in a classical sense, and which they never gave their consent to.

1 "Municipal law, thus understood, is properly defined to be "a rule of civil conduct prescribed by the supreme
2 power in a state, commanding what is right and prohibiting what is wrong."

3 [. . .]

4 **It is also called a rule to distinguish it from a compact or agreement; for a compact is a promise proceeding**
5 **from us, law is a command directed to us. The language of a compact is, "I will, or will not, do this"; that of a**
6 **law is, "thou shalt, or shalt not, do it." It is true there is an obligation which a compact carries with it, equal**
7 **in point of conscience to that of a law; but then the original of the obligation is different. In compacts we**
8 **ourselves determine and promise what shall be done, before we are obliged to do it; in laws, we are obliged to**
9 **act without ourselves determining or promising anything at all. Upon these accounts law is defined to be "a**
10 **rule."**

11 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4]

12
13 "Consensus facit legem.

14 Consent makes the law. A contract [or a franchise, which is also a contract] is a law between the parties,
15 which can acquire force only by consent.

16 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;

17 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviMaxims.htm>]

- 18 2. There is no federal common law within a state of the Union so the rulings of courts below the U.S. Supreme Court
19 cannot form the basis for a belief. Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, [304 U.S. 64](#) (1938)
- 20 3. The I.R.S. itself says it is not bound by the rulings of any court below the U.S. Supreme Court. See Internal Revenue
21 Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8. Therefore, the same standards can and should apply to EVERYONE ELSE and
22 to the defendant for the purposes of equal protection and equal treatment that is the foundation of the United States
23 Constitution.
- 24 4. The I.R.C. itself is identified in 1 U.S.C. §204 as "prima facie evidence", which means that it is nothing more than a
25 presumption and all presumptions that adversely affect constitutional rights are a violation of due process that renders a
26 void judgment.
- 27 5. The Internal Revenue Code itself nowhere defines the term "United States" to expressly include anything outside of
28 federal territory and therefore states of the Union are expressly excluded per the rules of statutory construction and
29 interpretation.

30 **"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's**
31 **ordinary meaning.** Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition
32 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a
33 rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western
34 Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96
35 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction, §47.07, p. 152,
36 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.
37 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney
38 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."
39 [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

- 40 6. The IRS is expressly authorized under 26 U.S.C. §7601 to enforce ONLY within "internal revenue districts" and even
41 to this day, the only remaining internal revenue district is the District of Columbia.
- 42 7. The entire Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C is a franchise based on an activity called a "trade or business":
- 43 7.1. Franchises may only lawfully be enforced against those who expressly consent. Use of a "status" under the
44 franchise or an identifying number that may only be used in connection with the activity is the usual method of
45 conveying such constructive consent, but such tactics were and are never undertaken by our members and
46 therefore cannot apply. Instead, our Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from
47 the United States, Form #10.001 documents the precise requirements for how that consent MUST be conveyed,
48 and those requirements are NEVER met by the government.
- 49 7.2. Franchises are "law" only for the parties who consent to them. In other words, they only acquire the "force of
50 law" against consenting parties. People in states of the Union may NOT lawfully consent to them because the
51 Declaration of Independence says their rights are "unalienable", which means they cannot lawfully be sold,
52 transferred, or bargained away by any commercial process.
- 53 7.3. The franchise cannot lawfully be offered in a state of the Union and may only lawfully be exercised in the District
54 of Columbia and not elsewhere per 4 U.S.C. §72.

If you would like to know more about how to defend yourself against such tactics, see the following resources on our website:

1. Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns, Form #05.009
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. Responding to a Criminal Tax Indictment, Litigation Tool #10.004
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/TaxArainment/TaxArainment.htm>

29.8.2 Responding to the charge that you didn't pay "your fair share"

Government False Argument: The receipt of government "benefits" of any kind creates an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and those receiving the benefit that is enforceable as a legal liability or duty under federal law.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Government "benefits" under the Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 identify themselves as "grants" and therefore GIFTS to states of the Union. Gifts are legally defined such that they CANNOT create an obligation on the part of the recipient.

Further information:

1. The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Those who refuse to accept [government franchises](#) and services and lawfully refuse to pay for these services are sometimes illegally prosecuted by zealous but *criminal* government attorneys for "willful failure to file" under [26 U.S.C. §7203](#) and "tax evasion" under [26 U.S.C. §7201](#). The government's offense in these cases is like a broken record:

"Mr./Ms. _____ accepts the 'benefits' of living in this country but refuses to pay his/her 'fair share'. He/she is a LEECH and you ought to hang him!"

For an example of the above such rhetoric from an actual criminal tax case, see:

Tax Protester Gets Federal Prison Time, Yahoo News, 5/23/2003
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/News/Historical/TPConv-030523.pdf>

We will prove in this section that all such arguments amount to FRAUD and their basis is to make the government UNEQUAL and SUPERIOR in relation to the citizen, thus destroying equal protection that is the foundation of the Constitution, and substituting a civil religion of socialist idolatry in its place as described below:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 identifies all federal "benefits" as "grants". Here are a few examples:

1. SUBCHAPTER I—GRANTS TO STATES FOR OLD-AGE ASSISTANCE (§§ 301—306)
2. SUBCHAPTER III—GRANTS TO STATES FOR UNEMPLOYMENT COMPENSATION ADMINISTRATION (§§ 501—504)
3. SUBCHAPTER IV—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID AND SERVICES TO NEEDY FAMILIES WITH CHILDREN AND FOR CHILD-WELFARE SERVICES (§§ 601—681_to_687)
4. SUBCHAPTER X—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID TO BLIND (§§ 1201—1206)
5. SUBCHAPTER XIV—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID TO PERMANENTLY AND TOTALLY DISABLED (§§ 1351—1355)
6. SUBCHAPTER XIX—GRANTS TO STATES FOR MEDICAL ASSISTANCE PROGRAMS (§§ 1396—1396w1)

1 7. SUBCHAPTER XX—BLOCK GRANTS TO STATES FOR SOCIAL SERVICES (§§ 1397—1397f)

2 The legal definition of “grant” is as follows:

3 *Grant. To bestow; to confer upon someone other than the person or entity which makes the grant. Porto Rico Ry.,*
4 *Light & Power Co. v. Colom, C.C.A.Puerto Rico, 106 F.2d. 345, 354. **To bestow or confer, with or without***
5 ***compensation, a gift or bestowal by one having control or authority over it, as of land or money.** Palmer v. U.S.*
6 *Civil Service Commission, D.C.Ill., 191 F.Supp. 495, 537.*

7 *A conveyance; i.e. transfer of title by deed or other instrument. Dearing v. Brush Creek Coal Co., 182 Tenn. 302,*
8 *186 S.W.2d. 329, 331. Transfer of property real or personal by deed or writing. Commissioner of Internal Revenue*
9 *v. Plestcheeff, C.C.A.9, 100 F.2d. 62, 64, 65. A generic term applicable to all transfers of real property, including*
10 *transfers by operation of law as well as voluntary transfers. White v. Rosenthal, 140 Cal. App. 184,35 P.2d. 154,*
11 *155. A technical term made use of in deeds of conveyance of lands to import a transfer.*

12 *A deed for an incorporeal interest such as a reversion. As distinguished from a mere license, a grant passes some*
13 *estate or interest, corporeal or incorporeal, in the lands which it embraces.*

14 *To give or permit as a right or privilege; e.g. grant of route authority to a public carrier.*

15 *By the word "grant," in a treaty, is meant not only a formal grant, but any concession, warrant, order, or*
16 *permission to survey, possess, or settle, whether written or parol, express, or presumed from possession. Such a*
17 *grant may be made by law, as well as by a patent pursuant to a law. Bryan v. Kennett, 113 U.S. 179, 5 S.Ct. 407,*
18 *28 L.Ed. 908.*

19 *In England, an act evidenced by letters patent under the great seal, granting something from the king to a subject.*
20 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 699-799]*

21 The statutory “States” identified above are not constitutional or sovereign States of the Union, but federal territories.

22 1. Original 1935 Social Security Act Definition:

23 *“The term State (except when used in section 531) includes Alaska, Hawaii, and the District of Columbia.”*
24 *[Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(1).]*

25 2. Current Definition:

26 *“(1) The term ‘State’, except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth*
27 *of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such*
28 *term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in*
29 *part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the*
30 *Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and*
31 *American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI*
32 *(as in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972^[3])*
33 *shall continue to apply, and the term ‘State’ when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to*
34 *such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when*
35 *used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.*
36 *Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa.”*
37 *[42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1)]*

38 Hence, under the rules of statutory construction alone, neither the states of the Union nor the people domiciled therein and
39 protected by the United States Constitution are LAWFULLY ALLOWED to participate in any federal franchise or “benefit”
40 program.

41 *“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one***
42 ***thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,*
43 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or***
44 ***things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be***
45 ***inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects*
46 *of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”*
47 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

48 In fact, it is a criminal violation of the separation of powers doctrine to:

1. Create or enforce any federal franchise or privilege within a constitutional state of the Union:

*“Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting licenses, licenses to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other licenses necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

*But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively** to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects. **Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE, using a de facto license such as a Social Security Number or Taxpayer identification Number] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.”**
[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]*

Note the use of the phrase “trade or business” by the U.S. Supreme Court, which has NEVER overruled the above ruling. And WHAT is the current income tax on? It is an excise tax on none other than a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”...in the U.S. government and not state government. What could be plainer? Even if Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers are not CALLED licenses, they presently behave as such, and the U.S. Supreme Court has also held that we must judge things by how they WORK, and not the way they are DESCRIBED.

2. Use federal franchises or their illegal enforcement to break down the separation of powers between the states of the Union and the federal government. See:

[Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.023
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. Include states of the Union within the definition of “State” within any federal law.
4. Bribe states of the Union to surrender their sovereignty and thereby become UNEQUAL as parties to a federal franchise. This destroys equal protection that is the foundation of the United States Constitution.
5. Allow a state of the Union to either become or to be for all intents and purposes, a federal territory subject to federal law or any law that only applies within exclusive federal jurisdiction. This would destroy all the rights of those domiciled therein, because the purpose of this separation, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, is to protect PRIVATE rights, meaning rights of those OTHER than the government.
6. Bribe any official of a state with “benefits” in order to influence him to turn people under his or her care into public officers of the national government by condoning the filing of false information returns or the enforcement of federal law of a foreign state or foreign corporation against people under their care and protection. See: 18 U.S.C. §§201, 210, and 211.
7. Allow any judge to rule on an income tax matter who is financially interested. This includes those state judges who collect federal “benefits” or whose pay and/or benefits derive from federal income taxes either directly or indirectly. This is a criminal bribery and this bribery was first implemented at the federal level unlawfully starting in 1939.
8. Make any officer of a state government into a public officer in the federal government. All franchises require those who participate to be public officers in the national government. Nearly all states of the Union have either a constitutional prohibition or a statutory prohibition against simultaneously serving in BOTH a state public office and a federal public office at the SAME TIME. Hence, it is ILLEGAL for public officers of a de jure constitutional state to participate in federal franchises or benefits of any kind. A survey of all 50 states for laws on this subject is contained in:

[SEDM Jurisdictions Database](http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm), Litigation Tool #09.003
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

It is not only a violation of the separation of powers doctrine, but a criminal offense to allow anyone in a constitutional state of the Union to participate in any federal “benefit” program or to use government identifying numbers as a “de facto license” to either establish or administer any federal franchise within a constitutional but not statutory state of the Union. See:

1. [Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a “Taxpayer Identification Number”](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #04.205
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 2. Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001
2 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 3 3. Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002. This form was sent to you by certified mail and you
4 didn't rebut it and therefore agree you are in violation of the law to allow me to participate in Social Security
5 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 6 4. About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012
7 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 To make matters MUCH worse, federal prosecutors use as their MAIN argument in tax prosecutions for "willful failure to
9 file" or "tax evasion" the fact that the defendant collected these same "benefits" and yet did not pay their "fair share" for the
10 cost of said benefits. To take this hypocritical and unconscionable approach is to:

- 11 1. Hypocritically treat a GIFT instead as a contract with strings attached AFTER receipt, which is FRAUD.
- 12 2. Make a business out of destroying, regulating, and taxing rights that are incapable of being alienated and which it is a
13 violation of fiduciary duty to alienate. An "unalienable right" is, in fact, that which by definition cannot be sold,
14 bargained away, or transferred through ANY commercial process, including a franchise. This makes the public trust
15 into a sham trust:

16 "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator
17 with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to
18 secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the
19 governed, -"
20 [Declaration of Independence]

21 "Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred [by ANY means]."
22 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]

- 23 3. Unconstitutionally deprive the recipient of "reasonable notice" of the conditions of the implied but not written contract.
24 See:

Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 25 4. Illegally enforce federal law outside of federal territory.
- 26 5. Prejudicially add things to the definition of "State" through judicial or administrative fiat that do not in fact expressly
27 appear in the act administering the benefit, and hence to engage in law-making power within the judicial branch in
28 violation of the separation of powers and the rules of statutory construction:

29 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one
30 thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,
31 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or
32 things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be
33 inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects
34 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."
35 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

- 36 6. Turn a society of law into a society of men and the policy of men, thus undermining any hope for the security of
37 private rights.
- 38 7. Destroy the foundations of comity and federalism, which requires that even with consent of either states of the Union
39 or the people in them, NO federal enforcement is allowed:

40 "comity. Courtesy; complaisance; respect; a willingness to grant a privilege, not as a matter of right, but out
41 of deference and good will. Recognition that one sovereignty allows within its territory to the legislative,
42 executive, or judicial act of another sovereignty, having due regard to rights of its own citizens. Nowell v. Nowell,
43 Tex. Civ. App., 408 S.W.2d. 550, 553. In general, principle of "comity" is that courts of one state or jurisdiction
44 will give effect to laws and judicial decisions of another state or jurisdiction, not as a matter of obligation, but
45 out of deference and mutual respect. Brown v. Babbitt Ford, Inc., 117 Ariz. 192, 571 P.2d. 689, 695. See also
46 Full faith and credit clause."
47 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 267]

- 48 8. Make the person paying the so-called "gift" into an Indian Giver, a HYPOCRITE, and a THIEF who abuses law to
49 steal from people.

1 In addition, the whole notion of a “contract” or franchises that are also contracts, is MUTUAL and RECIPROCAL
2 OBLIGATION.

3 **Contract.** An agreement between two or more [sovereign] persons which creates an obligation to do or not to
4 do a particular thing. As defined in Restatement, Second, Contracts §3: “A contract is a promise or a set of
5 promises for the breach of which the law gives a remedy, or the performance of which the law in some way
6 recognizes as a duty.” **A legal relationships consisting of the rights and duties of the contracting parties; a**
7 **promise or set of promises constituting an agreement between the parties that gives each a legal duty to the**
8 **other and also the right to seek a remedy for the breach of those duties.** Its essentials are competent parties,
9 subject matter, a legal consideration, mutuality of agreement, and mutuality of consideration. *Lamoureux v.*
10 *Burrillville Racing Ass’n, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d. 213, 215.*

11 *Under U.C.C., term refers to total legal obligation which results from parties’ agreement as affected by the Code.*
12 *Section 1-201(11). As to sales, “contract” and “agreement” are limited to those relating to present or future*
13 *sales of goods, and “contract for sale” includes both a present sale of goods and a contract to sell goods at a*
14 *future time. U.C.C. §2-106(a).*

15 *The writing which contains the agreement of parties with the terms and conditions, and which serves as a proof*
16 *of the obligation*
17 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322]*

18 Contracts are not enforceable unless BOTH parties have some kind of express duty to each other that each regards as valuable
19 consideration. We, for one, define EVERYTHING the present government does not as a “benefit”, but an INJURY, and WE
20 have to define it as a benefit before it can, in fact, legally constitute “consideration”.

21 In fact, the U.S. Supreme Court admits that the national government has NO LEGAL OBLIGATION to pay you anything
22 under any federal benefit program.

23 *“We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to*
24 *say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional*
25 *restraint.”*
26 *[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)]*

27 Hence:

- 28 1. To call it a “benefit” at all is deliberately deceptive at best and FRAUD at worst.
- 29 2. The government cannot, as a matter of equity, justly acquire ANY reciprocal right to any of your earnings to pay for
30 the so-called “benefit”.

31 If the government is not obligated to ANYTHING by giving you the gift, then you similarly cannot be obligated to PAY
32 anyone anything for the gift in return and any statute administering such a program can NOT therefore acquire the “force of
33 law” against you as a matter of equity. This same concept also applies to the federal income tax itself within Internal Revenue
34 Code, Subtitles A through C. 31 U.S.C. §321(d) identifies ALL income taxes paid to the U.S. government as a “gift”.

35 *31 U.S.C. §321(d)*

36 *(1) The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real*
37 *and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and*
38 *bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited*
39 *in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property*
40 *accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with*
41 *the terms of the gift or bequest.*

42 *(2): “For the purposes of the Federal income, estate, and gift taxes, property accepted under paragraph (1)*
43 *shall be considered as a gift or bequest to or for the use of the United States.”*

44 Now let’s look at the surprising definition of the word “gift” in Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 688:

45 **Gift:** A voluntary transfer of property to another made gratuitously and without consideration. *Bradley v.*
46 *Bradley, Tex.Civ.App., 540 S.W.2d. 504, 511. Essential requisites of “gift” are capacity of donor, intention of*
47 *donor to make gift, completed delivery to or for donee, and acceptance of gift by donee.*

1 *In tax law, a payment is a gift if it is made without conditions, from detached and disinterested generosity, out*
2 *of affection, respect, charity or like impulses, and **not from the constraining force of***
3 *any moral or legal duty or from the incentive of anticipated benefits of an economic nature.*

4 And finally, let's look up the word "**voluntary**" from Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1575:

5 *"Unconstrained by interference; unimpelled by another's influence; spontaneous; acting of oneself. Coker v.*
6 *State, 199 Ga. 20, 33 S.E.2d. 171, 174. Done by design or intention. **Proceeding from the free and unrestrained***
7 *will of the person. **Produced in or by an act of choice. Resulting from free choice, without***
8 ***compulsion or solicitation.** The word, especially in statutes, often implies knowledge of*
9 *essential facts. Without valuable consideration; gratuitous, as a voluntary conveyance. Also, having a merely*
10 *nominal consideration; as, a voluntary deed."*
11 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1575]*

12 You might then ask yourself WHY the government continues to prosecute famous personalities for alleged tax fraud or
13 misconduct when in fact, they are prosecuting people for refusing to pay "gifts" to the U.S. government. The answer is that
14 they have NO LEGAL AUTHORITY to do so in the case of Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C. The statutes
15 invoked to prosecute, in fact, only pertain to OTHER taxes under the I.R.C. They know this, and the unsuspecting sheep who
16 fall prey to their ruse are gagged by their very own attorneys from raising this issue in court to keep the Ponzi scheme and
17 "confidence game" going. Some immoral judges even collude with government prosecutors to obstruct justice by making
18 such cases or the evidence unpublished to cover up their own criminal conspiracy against your rights. Some victims of this
19 corruption allege that there is more organized crime in the courts daily than all the rest of the country combined. They may
20 be right. The "organizers" of this secretive criminal cabal and syndicate are the people who, instead of protecting you, only
21 protect their own "protection racket" under the "color" but without the actual authority of positive law. Secretive in-camera
22 meetings between judges and government prosecutors and "selective enforcement" by the IRS against judges that both
23 represent a conflict of interest and a criminal conspiracy against your rights, are the method of perpetuating a massive fraud
24 upon the unsuspecting American public. For details, see:

- 25 1. *Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 27 2. *Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union*, Form #05.032
28 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 29 3. *Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns*, Form #05.009
30 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

31 If you would like to know more about how prosecutors and judges conspire against your rights to convert a "gift" into a quasi-
32 contractual obligation to pay "protection money" to a "protection racket" and how to respond to it, please read:

The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

33 **30 Lawfully Avoiding government franchises and licenses**

34 Those wishing to retain their God-given "private rights" and not surrender them to procure a "privilege" should:

- 35 1. Demand that any court hearing a matter involving them and the opposing parties MAY NOT cite any provision of the
36 franchise agreement, such as the Social Security Act or Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A, against them without FIRST
37 satisfying the burden of proof that you are subject to the agreement as a "taxpayer". See:

Government Burden of Proof, Form #05.025
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 38 2. Insist that all disputes they litigate in federal courts MUST be heard by Article III judges in Article III courts. This
39 means that the Court's jurisdiction must be challenged and that it MUST produce the statute from the Statutes At Large
40 which confers Article III powers upon the court. We have searched every enactment of Congress from the Statutes At
41 Large and determined that NO United States District Court has Article III powers. See:

What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 3. Avoid engaging in franchises and “public rights” at all costs.
- 2 4. Not generate any evidence that might connect you to the franchise. For instance, NEVER:
- 3 4.1. Use a federal identifying number when corresponding with the government.
- 4 4.2. Open financial accounts with SSNs or as a “U.S. person”. Instead, use the procedures below:
- 5 *About IRS Form W-8BEN*, Form #04.202
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 6 4.3. Submit IRS Form W-4 when you go to work. It’s the WRONG form. See:
- 7 *Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers*, Form #04.101
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 8 4.4. Submit IRS Form 1040, which is the WRONG form. Everything that goes on this form is “trade or business” earnings. See:
- 9 *The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 10 4.5. Sign up for Social Security using SSA Form SS-5. If you did this, you should quit using the instructions below:
- 11 *Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 12 5. Promptly rebut all evidence generated by third parties which might connect you with a franchise, such as all IRS information returns, which are usually false because most people are NOT engaged in a “public office” or “trade or business”. See the following resources on how to rebut information returns that connect you to the “trade or business” franchise pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §6041](#) or which are useful in rebutting tax collection notices based on these forms of FALSE hearsay evidence:
- 13 5.1. Rebut all uses of federal identifying numbers on any government correspondence you receive. See:
- 14 *Wrong Party Notice*, Form #07.105
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 15 5.2. *Correcting Erroneous Information Returns*, Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 16 5.3. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2s*, Form #04.006
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 17 5.4. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042s*, Form #04.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 18 5.5. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098s*, Form #04.004
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 19 5.6. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099s*, Form #04.005
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 20 6. Vociferously oppose any attempts to “presume” that they are engaged in franchises by any government employee. All such presumptions which might prejudice constitutionally guaranteed rights are an unlawful violation of due process of law. See:
- 21 *Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 22 For instance, if someone cites any provision of the I.R.C. against you, which is private law that only pertains to those engaged in the “trade or business” franchise, then you should insist that they meet the burden of proving that you are a “taxpayer” who is subject BEFORE they may cite or enforce any of its provisions against you. See:
- 23 *Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?*, Form #05.013
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 If you would like to learn more about how to avoid franchises and licensed activities, please visit the following section of our website:

25 SEDM Liberty University, Section 4: Avoiding Government Franchises and Licenses
<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>

26 The following subsections address specific tools available on our website that you can use to avoid various government franchises.

30.1 Franchises Generally

The IRS has no form that [nonresident aliens](#) domiciled in states of the Union who are not engaged in the "[trade or business](#)" franchise can use to describe their lawful citizenship and tax status to the government, businesses, and financial institutions. These persons are described in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-1(b)(1)(i) but they have no form to use to document their immunity or sovereignty.

1. [IRS Form 8233](#) is inadequate because it is for "[personal services](#)" rendered within the federal zone. The I.R.C. and regulations presume that "[personal services](#)" means services connected with a "[trade or business](#)".
2. There is no form available to exempt from withholding for a person not in receipt of taxable "privileges" because not engaged in "[personal services](#)" ("trade or business" services), not working within the federal zone ("[United States](#)"), not engaged in a "[trade or business](#)", not a "[beneficial owner](#)", [not participating in Socialist INSecurity](#), and not in receipt of treaty benefits. In effect, they are refusing to acknowledge that a person can be a nontaxpayer without accepting a "privilege" because they want to compel everyone into a privileged state to destroy their rights and sovereignty.
3. The closest we have been able to come in searching for such a needed form is the [AMENDED IRS Form W-8BEN](#), but it still leaves much to be desired because it doesn't specifically indicate that withholding is impermissible, even though [IRS Publication 519](#), the I.R.C., and the Treasury regulations authorize such an exemption from withholding and tax liability. See 26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f), 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1(b), [26 U.S.C. §861\(a\)\(3\)\(C\)\(i\)](#), [26 U.S.C. §3401\(a\)\(6\)](#), [26 U.S.C. §1402\(b\)](#), and [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#).
4. The [original IRS Form W-8](#), discontinued in 2002, served the required purpose. The IRS modified the form by replacing it with [the W-8BEN](#) so that people with the correct status above would have no remedy to defend their status using what the law allows. They did this to dupe even more people unwittingly into becoming "[taxpayers](#)".

People have been asking us for a substitute form that does the job to make it easier to defend and explain their sovereignty on certain key occasions, and now they have authoritative tools to use to defend their status! This item solves these problems and provides a very potent and compact form can be used for several important occasions in order to explain, defend, and justify your status as a constitutional citizen, not a statutory "[U.S. citizen](#)" as defined [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), a "national", a "[nonresident alien](#)", and a "nontaxpayer". It is specifically designed to attach to any one of the following important applications to clarify your citizenship, domicile, and tax status:

1. Financial account applications along with an [AMENDED IRS Form W-8BEN](#) in order to open an account without an SLAVE SURVEILLANCE NUMBER or any kind of 1099 reporting or tax withholding. **NOTE:** DO NOT use the standard IRS Form W-8BEN, because it makes you into a "beneficial owner" and therefore a "taxpayer".
2. Job application
3. Voter registration
4. Jury summons response
5. Government application or form

Below is a link to this very important form. The form is electronically fillable, so that you can fill in the fields from Adobe Acrobat and save your copy locally for reuse in the future to save you LOTS of time responding to tax collection notices.

[Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/02-Affidavits/AffCitDomTax.pdf)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/02-Affidavits/AffCitDomTax.pdf>

Resources for further study:

1. [Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001](#) - Forms page
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002](#)-SEDM Forms page
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Why You are a "National", "State National", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006](#)-SEDM
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30.2 Using the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.) to Defeat Administrative Attempts to Compel Participation in Government Franchises

30.2.1 Introduction to the U.C.C.

The Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.) governs all commercial interactions at the federal and state levels. This code is PRIVATE law published by Unidroit. Entire reference libraries exist on the subject of the U.C.C. The most famous one is published by the American Bar Association (A.B.A.):

ABC's of the UCC, American Bar Association
<https://www.americanbar.org/products/inv/book/414195649/>

Every commercial transaction is an exercise of your right to contract and it has all the elements of a valid contract:

1. An offer. The person making the offer is called the “merchant”. U.C.C. §2-206(1).
2. An acceptance. The person making the acceptance is attempting to contract with the merchant for a specific product or service. Acceptance can be signaled expressly in writing or impliedly through performance of the obligation demanded. U.C.C. §2-206(2) and (3) and U.C.C. §2-207.
3. Mutual consideration or obligation. Without mutual consideration or obligation, a valid contract cannot be created.
4. Absence of duress. Any contract entered into in the presence of duress is voidable but not necessarily void.

Every time you interact with the government, you are engaging in a commercial transaction where you exchange PRIVATE rights for government “benefits” or “privileges”. Filling out any kind of government “application” is an example of an attempt on your part to:

1. Consensually contract with the government.
2. Exchange PRIVATE rights for PUBLIC privileges.
3. Possibly ALSO consent to become a public officer within the government called “taxpayer” (under the tax code), “driver” (under the vehicle code), “spouse” (under the family code).
4. “Purposefully avail” yourself of commerce within the legislative jurisdiction of said government and thereby waive sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97. In particular, see 28 U.S.C. §1605(a).

A knowledge of the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.) is essential in order to defeat attempts to compel you to participate in government franchises such as Social Security, Medicare, unemployment insurance, driver licensing, etc. Such compulsion is very common and often invisible to the average American. Being able to recognize when the compulsion occurs and having tools at your disposal to fight the compulsion is crucial to preserving your rights and sovereignty.

30.2.2 Merchant or Buyer?

Within the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.), there are only two types of entities that you can be:

1. Merchant (U.C.C. §2-104(1)). Sometimes also called a Creditor.
2. Buyer (U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a)). Sometimes also called a Debtor.

Playing well the game of commerce means being a Merchant, not a Buyer, in relation to any and every government. Governments try to ensure that THEY are always the Merchant, but astute freedom minded people ensure that any and every government form they fill out switches the roles and makes the GOVERNMENT into the Buyer and debtor in relation to them. On this subject, the Bible FORBIDS believers from EVER becoming “Buyers” in relation to any and every government:

“You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by becoming a “resident” or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely be a snare to you.”
[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

1
2
3
4
5
6
*"I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And **you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.**' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?"*

7
8
*"Therefore I also said, **I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.**"*

9
10
11
*So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voices and wept.
[Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]*

12 The Bible also forbids believers from ever being borrowers or surety, and hence, from ever being a Buyer. It says you can
13 LEND, meaning offer as a Merchant, but that you cannot borrow, meaning be a "Buyer" under the U.C.C., in relation to any
14 and every government:

15
16
17
*"For the Lord your God will bless you just as He promised you; **you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow;** you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you."
[Deut. 15:6, Bible, NKJV]*

18
19
20
*"The Lord will open to you His good treasure, the heavens, to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless all the work of your hand. **You shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow.**"
[Deut. 28:12, Bible, NKJV]*

21
22
*"**You shall not charge interest to your brother**--interest on money or food or anything that is lent out at interest."
[Deut. 23:19, Bible, NKJV]*

23
24
25
*"To a foreigner you may charge interest, but to your brother you shall not charge interest, that the Lord your God may bless you in all to which you set your hand in the land which you are entering to possess."
[Deut. 23:20, Bible, NKJV]*

26 Buyers take positions, defend what they know and make statements about it; they ignore, argue and/or contest. Extreme
27 buyer-minded people presume victimhood and seek to limit their liability. Buyers operate unwittingly from and within the
28 public venue. They are satisfied with mere equitable title - they can own and operate, but not totally control their property.
29 Buyer possibilities are limited and confining, as debtors are slaves.

30 Merchants are present to whatever opportunity arises; they ask questions to bring remedy if called for; they accept, either
31 fully or conditionally. Accomplished Merchants take full responsibility for their life, their finances and their world.
32 Merchants understand and make use of their unlimited ability to contract privately with anyone they want at any time. They
33 maintain legal title and control of their property. Merchant possibilities are infinite. Merchants are sovereign and free.

34 Governments always take the Merchant role by ensuring that every "tax" paid to them is legally defined as and treated as a
35 "gift" that creates no obligation on their part:

36
[31 U.S.C. § 321 - General authority of the Secretary](#)

37
(d)

38
39
40
41
42
43
(1) The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with the terms of the gift or bequest.

44
45
*(2) **For purposes of the Federal income, estate, and gift taxes, property accepted under paragraph (1) shall be considered as a gift or bequest to or for the use of the United States.***

46 Hence, you should never describe ANYTHING you pay to them as a "tax" or a "gift", but rather a temporary GRANT that
47 comes with strings, just like the way they do with all their socialist franchises. Likewise, you should emulate their behavior

1 as a Merchant and ensure that EVERYTHING they pay you is characterized and/or legally defined as a GIFT rather than a
2 GRANT with conditions. This is consistent with the following scripture:

3 *"The rich rules over the poor,*
4 *And **the borrower is servant to the lender.**"*
5 *[Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]*

6 Remember:

- 7 1. If everything you give any government is a GRANT with conditions rather than a GIFT, then they always work for you
8 and you can NEVER work for them.
- 9 2. They can only govern you civilly with your consent. If you don't consent, everything they do to you will be unjust and
10 a tort per the Declaration of Independence.
- 11 3. Everyone starts out EQUAL. An entire government cannot have any more rights than a single human being. That's
12 what a government of delegated authority means. NEVER EVER consent to:
 - 13 3.1. Become CIVILLY unequal.
 - 14 3.2. Be civilly governed under civil statutory law.
 - 15 3.3. Waive your sovereign immunity. Instead insist that you have the SAME sovereign immunity as any and every
16 government because we are ALL equal. If they assert their own sovereign immunity they have to recognize
17 YOURS under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment.
- 18 4. Any attempt to penalize you or take away your property requires that all of the affected property had to be donated to a
19 public use and a public purpose VOLUNTARILY and EXPRESSLY before it can become the subject of such a
20 penalty. The right of property means that you have a right to deny any and every other person, including
21 GOVERNMENTS, the right to use, benefit, or profit from your property. If they can take away something you didn't
22 hurt someone with, they have the burden of proving that it belonged to them and that you gave it to them BEFORE
23 they can take it. All property is presumed to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE until the government meets the burden of
24 proof that you consented to donate it to a public use, public purpose, and/or public office.

25 Below is a sample from our Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201, showing how we implement the approach documented in
26 this section:

27 *This form and all attachments shall NOT be construed as a consent or acceptance of any proposed government*
28 *"benefit", any proposed relationship, or any civil status under any government law per U.C.C. §2-206. It instead*
29 *shall constitute a COUNTER-OFFER and a SUBSTITUTE relationship that nullifies and renders unenforceable*
30 *the original government OFFER and ANY commercial, contractual, or civil relationship OTHER than the one*
31 *described herein between the Submitter and the Recipient. See U.C.C. §2-209. The definitions found in section*
32 *4 shall serve as a SUBSTITUTE for any and all STATUTORY definitions in the original government offer that*
33 *might otherwise apply. Parties stipulate that the ONLY "Merchant" (per U.C.C. §2-104(1)) in their relationship*
34 *is the Submitter of this form and that the government or its agents and assigns is the "Buyer" per U.C.C. §2-*
35 *103(1)(a).*

36 *Pursuant to U.C.C. §1-202, this submission gives REASONABLE NOTICE and conveys FULL KNOWLEDGE to*
37 *the Recipient of all the terms and conditions exclusively governing their commercial relationship and shall be*
38 *the ONLY and exclusive method and remedy by which their relationship shall be legally governed. Ownership*
39 *by the Submitter of him/her self and his/her PRIVATE property implies the right to exclude ALL others from using*
40 *or benefitting from the use of his/her exclusively owned property. All property held in the name of the Submitter*
41 *is, always has been, and always will be stipulated by all parties to this agreement and stipulation as: 1. Presumed*
42 *EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE until PROVEN WITH EVIDENCE to be EXPRESSLY and KNOWINGLY and*
43 *VOLUNTARILY (absent duress) donated to a PUBLIC use IN WRITING; 2. ABSOLUTE, UNQUALIFIED, and*
44 *PRIVATE; 3. Not consensually shared in any way with any government or pretended DE FACTO government.*
45 *Any other commercial use of any submission to any government or any property of the Submitter shall be*
46 *stipulated by all parties concerned and by any and every court as eminent domain, THEFT, an unconstitutional*
47 *taking in violation of the Fifth Amendment, and a violation of due process of law.*

48 *[Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201]*

49 **30.2.3 Why Definitions are Important**

50 Governments can only tax or regulate that which they create:

51 *"The power to tax involves the power to destroy; the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power*
52 *to create; and there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government [THE FEDERAL*

1 **GOVERNMENT] a power to control the constitutional measures of another [WE THE PEOPLE], which other,**
2 **with respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control."**
3 [Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, [117 U.S. 151](#) (1886)]

4 "What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which
5 certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the
6 permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature,
7 and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. The life-giving principle and the death-doing
8 stroke must proceed from the same hand."
9 [VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance, [2 U.S. 304](#) (1795)]

10 "The great principle is this: because the constitution will not permit a state to destroy, it will not permit a law
11 [including a tax law] involving the power to destroy. "
12 [Providence Bank v. Billings, [29 U.S. 514](#) (1830)]

13 DEFINITIONS found in franchise statutes are the precise place where government CREATES things. If you want to attack
14 a tax or regulation, you have to attack and undermine its DEFINITIONS.

15 Governments didn't create human beings. God did. Therefore, if they want to tax or regulate PRIVATE human beings, they
16 must do it INDIRECTLY by creating a PUBLIC office or franchise, fooling you into volunteering for it (usually
17 ILLEGALLY), and then regulating you INDIRECTLY by regulating the PUBLIC office.

- 18 1. The PUBLIC OFFICE was created by the government and therefore is PROPERTY of the government.
- 19 2. The PUBLIC OFFICE is legally in partnership with the CONSENTING human being volunteer filling the office. It is
20 the ONLY lawful "person" under most franchises.
- 21 3. Most people are enticed to volunteer for the PUBLIC OFFICE by having a carrot dangled in front of their face called
22 "benefits". See:

[The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

- 23 4. The human being volunteer becomes SURETY for and a representative of the PUBLIC office and a debtor, but is not
24 the PUBLIC OFFICE itself. Instead, the human being is called a PUBLIC OFFICER and is identified in Federal Rule
25 of Civil Procedure 17(d). The all-caps name in association with the de facto license, the Social Security Number, is the
26 name of the OFFICE, not the human filling the office.

27 [Rule 17. Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity; Public Officers](#)

28 **(d) Public Officer's Title and Name.**

29 *A public officer who sues or is sued in an official capacity may be designated by official title rather than by name,*
30 **but the court may order that the officer's name be added.**

- 31 5. Once you take the bait and apply for the PUBLIC OFFICE by filling out a government "benefit" form such as an SS-5,
32 W-4, etc., they GRANT you the office, which is THEIR property and continues to be THEIR property AFTER you
33 receive it. The RECIPIENT of said property is ALWAYS the servant, "PUBLIC SERVANT", and DEBTOR relative to
34 the lender, which is "U.S. Inc.":

35 "How, then, are purely equitable obligations created? For the most part, either by the acts of third persons or by
36 equity alone. But how can one person impose an obligation upon another? By giving property to the latter on
37 the terms of his assuming an obligation in respect to it. At law there are only two means by which the object of
38 the donor could be at all accomplished, consistently with the entire ownership of the property passing to the
39 donee, namely: first, by imposing a real obligation upon the property; secondly, by subjecting the title of the
40 donee to a condition subsequent. The first of these the law does not permit; the second is entirely inadequate.
41 Equity, however, can secure most of the objects of the donor, and yet avoid the mischiefs of real obligations by
42 imposing upon the donee (and upon all persons to whom the property shall afterwards come without value or
43 with notice) a personal obligation with respect to the property; and accordingly this is what equity does. It is in
44 this way that all trusts are created, and all equitable charges made (i.e., equitable hypothecations or liens created)
45 by testators in their wills. In this way, also, most trusts are created by acts inter vivos, except in those cases in
46 which the trustee incurs a legal as well as an equitable obligation. In short, as property is the subject of every
47 equitable obligation, so the owner of property is the only person whose act or acts can be the means of creating
48 an obligation in respect to that property. Moreover, the owner of property can create an obligation in respect
49 to it in only two ways: first, by incurring the obligation himself, in which case he commonly also incurs a legal
50 obligation; secondly, by imposing the obligation upon some third person; and this he does in the way just
51 explained."

52 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543]

1 *"The rich rules over the poor, and the borrower is slave to the lender."*
2 *[Proverbs 22:7, Bible, NKJV]*

3 The above is confirmed by the statutory definition of "person" within the Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A "trade or
4 business" franchise agreement. Without this partnership, there is no statutory "person" to regulate or tax:

5 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > Sec. 7343.](#)
6 [Sec. 7343.](#) - Definition of term "person"

7 *The term "person" as used in this chapter [Chapter 75] includes an officer or employee of a corporation [U.S.*
8 *Inc.], or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to*
9 *perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs*

10 The PUBLIC office that they reach you through is also called the "straw man":

11 *"Straw man. A "front"; a third party who is put up in name only to take part in a transaction. Nominal party to*
12 *a transaction; one who acts as an agent for another for the purpose of taking title to real property and executing*
13 *whatever documents and instruments the principal may direct respecting the property. Person who purchases*
14 *property, or to accomplish some purpose otherwise not allowed."*
15 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1421]*

16 Once you volunteer for the office or acquiesce to OTHER PEOPLE volunteering you for the office with FALSE information
17 returns such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099, etc., then and only then do you become "domestic" and thereby
18 subject to the otherwise "foreign" franchise agreement:

19 26 U.S.C. §7701 - Definitions

20 *(a)When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*
21 *thereof—*

22 **(4) Domestic**

23 *The term "domestic" when applied to a corporation or partnership means **created or organized in the United***
24 ***States [GOVERNMENT, U.S. Inc., NOT the geographical "United States"] or under the law of the United***
25 ***States or of any State unless, in the case of a partnership, the Secretary provides otherwise by regulations.***

26 If you never volunteer or you were nonconsensually volunteered by others, then you remain both "foreign" and "not subject"
27 but not statutorily "exempt" from the provisions of the franchise agreement:

28 26 U.S.C. §7701 - Definitions

29 *(a)When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*
30 *thereof—*

31 *(31) Foreign estate or trust*

32 **(A) Foreign estate**

33 ***The term "foreign estate" means an estate the income of which, from sources without the United States [U.S.***
34 ***Inc. the government] which is not effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business [public office,***
35 ***per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)] within the United States[U.S. Inc. the government corporation, not the***
36 ***geographical "United States"], is not includible in gross income under subtitle A.***

37 Jesus warned of this above mechanism of enslaving you as follows:

38 *"Most assuredly, I say to you, he who does not enter the sheepfold by the door, but climbs up some other way,*
39 *the same is a thief and a robber. ² But he who enters by the door is the shepherd of the sheep."*
40 *[John 10:1-2, Bible, NKJV]*

41 Consonant with the right of governments to CREATE franchises and the PUBLIC offices that animate them, is the right to
42 DEFINE every aspect of the thing they created:

1 *But when Congress creates a statutory right [a “privilege” in this case, such as a “trade or business”], it clearly*
2 *has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe*
3 *remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized*
4 *tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right [such as “Tax Court”,*
5 *“Family Court”, “Traffic Court”] etc.].FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power,*
6 *but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification*
7 *exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial*
8 *inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as*
9 *incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest*
10 *unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for*
11 *Art. III courts.*
12 [*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)*]

13 The right to define that comes with creating franchises is a direct consequence of the right of Congress to “make all needful
14 rules respecting the property and territory” that it owns as confirmed by the Constitution. Definitions are in fact an integral
15 part of those rules:

16 *United States Constitution*
17 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*

18 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and **make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the***
19 ***Territory or other Property** belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed*
20 *as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

21 Under exactly the same concept and the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, you can use grants of YOUR
22 absolutely owned private property to the government as an excuse to create jurisdiction and control over THEM by the same
23 mechanisms. That is the purpose of most of the forms on our website.

24 **30.2.4 UCC provisions useful in defeating franchises**

25 The key constraints that the U.C.C. places upon commercial transactions which are useful in defeating compelled participation
26 in franchises are the following:

- 27 1. There are two parties to every transaction:
 - 28 1.1. Merchant (U.C.C. §2-104(1)). Sometimes also called a Creditor.
 - 29 1.2. Buyer (U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a)). Sometimes also called a Debtor.
- 30 2. The Merchant making the offer has the duty of giving NOTICE to the Buyer of the terms of the sale. U.C.C. §1.202.
- 31 3. The Merchant has the power and duty to define the precise MODE by which the Buyer signals acceptance of his/her/its
32 offer. U.C.C. §1.303.
- 33 4. The Buyer may signal non-acceptance by reserving all their rights pursuant to U.C.C. §1-308.
- 34 5. The language of the offer and the acceptance MUST be the same. Otherwise a meeting of minds has not occurred. See
35 U.C.C. §2-206(1).

36 *Uniform Commercial Code*
37 *§ 2-206. Offer and Acceptance in Formation of Contract.*

38 *(1) **Unless otherwise unambiguously indicated by the language** or circumstances.*

- 39 6. A counteroffer by the original Buyer invalidates or modifies the original offer and turns the applicant from a Buyer to a
40 Merchant. U.C.C. §2-209.

41 *Uniform Commercial Code*
42 *§ 2-209. Modification, Rescission and Waiver.*

43 *(1) An **agreement** modifying a **contract** within this Article needs no consideration to be binding.*

44 *(2) An **agreement** in a signed record which excludes modification or rescission except by a signed record may*
45 *not be otherwise modified or rescinded, but except as **between merchants** such a requirement in a form supplied*
46 *by the **merchant** must be separately signed by the other party.*

47 *(3) The requirements of Section 2-201 must be satisfied if the **contract** as modified is within its provisions.*

1 (4) Although an attempt at modification or rescission does not satisfy the requirements of subsection (2) or (3), it
2 may operate as a waiver.

3 (5) A party that has made a waiver affecting an executory portion of a contract may retract the waiver by
4 reasonable notification received by the other party that strict performance will be required of any term waived,
5 unless the retraction would be unjust in view of a material change of position in reliance on the waiver.

6 The following two videos insightfully illustrate how the above two principles can be used to defeat an offer of a franchise by
7 the government and make YOU the Merchant and THEM the Buyer, rather than the other way around. In effect, you are
8 using their own secret weapon against them and turning the tables. Under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment,
9 they HAVE to let you do this and if they deny you the ability, indirectly they have to deny THEMSELVES the ability as
10 well!:

- 11 1. This Form is Your Form, Mark DeAngelis
12 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/b6-PRwhU7cg>
- 13 2. Mirror Image Rule, Mark DeAngelis
14 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pgbZV757w>

15 Those seeking to undermine compelled participation in government franchises should consider the following tactics:

- 16 1. Attaching a MANDATORY attachment to the application indicating the duress and saying the applicant does NOT
17 consent to receive any “benefit”.
- 18 2. Defining all terms on the form to completely exclude any government jurisdiction over them.
- 19 3. Identifying the application NOT as an ACCEPTANCE of any kind, but a counter offer that makes the
20 GOVERNMENT the recipient of the “benefit” of the temporary use of YOUR property and labor and thereby subject
21 to YOUR anti-franchise franchise.

22 We use the above tactics throughout our ministry in the following forms:

- 23 1. Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 – turns the government’s offer of the “trade or business” franchise into a
24 COUNTER-OFFER and you into the Merchant instead of them. Proposes an anti-franchise franchise that obligates the
25 GOVERNMENT and not YOU. Signifies that a failure to deny constitutes acceptance of the offer.
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 27 2. Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016, Section 16-describes how to defeat word games intended
28 to unknowingly recruit you into a franchise status.
29 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 30 3. Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027- provides a SUBSTITUTE franchise you can cite and use in
31 your counter-offer as a Merchant rather than a Buyer.
32 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

33 The only defense the de facto government has against the above tactics is sovereign immunity, but the agreement turns anyone
34 receiving the “benefits” into YOUR public officer instead of an officer of the de facto government, so that defense can’t and
35 doesn’t work.

36 **30.2.5 Using definitions to destroy or replace the government’s offer**

37 Socialism is state worship and idolatry from a religious perspective. It places civil rulers and/or government above the
38 average man and imputes supernatural powers to them that ordinary men do not have. THAT is the ONLY lawful technique
39 by which they can “govern” you. From a legal perspective, state worship can only be maintained when equal protection and
40 equal treatment can be replaced with inequality and hypocrisy. This inequality is manufactured using the following means
41 within the legal field:

- 42 1. Using franchises to make the applicants subservient to the grantor of the franchises. In legal terms, the grantor is
43 referred to as a “*parens patriae*”.
- 44 2. Confusing STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL contexts for words. They will try to make you believe that BOTH
45 contexts are the same, even though they are NOT. The difference between STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL
46 contexts is described in:

Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Sections 3 and 4
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. Confusing the LEGAL and ORDINARY meaning of words. This is done using “words of art”. They will use the words in the ORDINARY sense when speaking to the jury and on government forms, but when actually ENFORCING the implications of the forms, they will interpret them in their LEGAL sense. See:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. Using government forms that promote policies inconsistent with what the law actually says. This is an abuse of government forms to in effect “invisibly contract” with the applicant.
5. Refusing to define words on government forms and publications, and telling you that you can’t trust the content of government forms. This allows the forms to be misused as propaganda devices and conveys what the supreme court calls “arbitrary power” to the government bureaucrat to MISINTERPRET the meaning of the words in their favor. Thus, a “society of law” is replaced with a “society of men”.
6. Not providing statutory definitions for key words, so that they can be subjectively defined by judges to prejudice your rights and advantage a corrupted government.
7. PRESUMING that the form or application being submitted is being done voluntarily and that the applicant CONSENTS to the jurisdiction of the government. Anything you consent to cannot form the basis for an injury in a court of law:

*“Voluntati non fit injuria.
He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

*Consensus tollit errorem.
Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

*Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.
It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

*Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.
One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.”
[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

The way to destroy any religion is to discredit or contradict the underlying belief with legal evidence. Therefore, the way to prevent all of the above abuses from a legal perspective is to use the following approach to all government forms or applications:

1. Ensuring that you DO NOT apply for any franchise, license, or privilege and terminating participation in any and all franchises. See:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. The CONTEXT for each word is carefully defined to be EITHER STATUTORY or CONSTITUTIONAL.
3. The specific statutory definition for each term is referenced as NOT applying. This places the applicant OUTSIDE the jurisdiction of the government.
4. Proposals or statements on the form or publication which are in conflict with the written law are identified as FALSE and FRAUDULENT.
5. Emphasizing that since the terms on the form are NOT defined and the government says you can’t trust their forms, then you MUST define all terms to leave NO room for unconstitutional presumption that might damage your rights. For proof that you can’t trust most government forms, and especially tax forms, see:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6. Disassociating yourself from government jurisdiction by defining geographical “words of art” to place you outside the government’s jurisdiction.
7. Ensuring that the government application or form you are filling out is identified NOT as an “acceptance” of anything, but rather a COUNTER-OFFER under the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.) in which the government is asking for something from you rather than the other way around.
8. Providing an affidavit of duress, stating that you were compelled to fill out the form and asking the source of the duress to be criminally prosecuted for criminal coercion, theft, and slavery.

- 1 9. Removing any and all discretion by any judge or government administrator to DEFINE or REDEFINE any of the key
2 words on the form.
3 10. Stating that you are the only one who can decide the definitions on the form, because you are the only witness signing
4 the form and that if they try to modify your testimony, they are criminally tampering with a witness.

5 The reason the above tactics work is insightfully described in the following two entertaining videos on the Uniform
6 Commercial Code (U.C.C.):

- 7 1. This Form is Your Form, Mark DeAngelis
8 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/b6-PRwhU7cg>
9 2. Mirror Image Rule, Mark DeAngelis
10 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pgbZV757w>

11 To give you an idea of how the above process works, you may want to examine the following form on our website which is
12 attached to all government tax forms:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 In the legal field, the MOST important power you can have is the power to DEFINE words. In practice, HE who defines the
14 word FIRST wins ALL legal battles. That is why all contracts usually contain a definitions section. Notably ABSENT from
15 all GOVERNMENT forms is such a definition section. This is deliberate, because:

- 16 1. The government is an insurance company that NEVER accepts responsibility for its own actions and abuses sovereign
17 immunity to avoid all such responsibility.
18 2. The government and courts will ALWAYS tell you that you can't trust the accuracy of the form. Therefore, even if
19 they DID define it, they would make sure they included a disclaimer that said you couldn't trust their definition
20 anyway. For an example of this, see:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 21 3. The purpose of the form is to unlawfully and unconstitutionally convey to a bureaucrat or judge the power to define the
22 words ANY WAY THEY WANT and thus, to corruptly turn a "society of law" into a "society of men".

23 All government forms usually contain a perjury statement at the end which gives the form the character of "testimony of a
24 witness" and assigns the content of the form the status of legally admissible evidence in court. As such, it is a criminal
25 offense to influence the person filling out the form or to change their testimony. That crime is called witness tampering.

26 [18 U.S.C. §1512 - Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant](#)

27 a)

28 (1)Whoever kills or attempts to kill another person, with intent to—

29 (A)prevent the attendance or testimony of any person in an official proceeding;

30 (B)prevent the production of a record, document, or other object, in an official proceeding; or

31 (C)prevent the communication by any person to a law enforcement officer or judge of the United States of
32 information relating to the commission or possible commission of a Federal offense or a violation of conditions
33 of probation, parole, or release pending judicial proceedings;

34 shall be punished as provided in paragraph (3).

35 (2)Whoever uses physical force or the threat of physical force against any person, or attempts to do so, with
36 intent to—

37 (A)influence, delay, or prevent the testimony of any person in an official proceeding;

38 (B)cause or induce any person to—

1 (i)withhold testimony, or withhold a record, document, or other object, from an official proceeding;

2 (ii)alter, destroy, mutilate, or conceal an object with intent to impair the integrity or availability of the object
3 for use in an official proceeding;

4 (iii)evade legal process summoning that person to appear as a witness, or to produce a record, document, or
5 other object, in an official proceeding; or

6 (iv)be absent from an official proceeding to which that person has been summoned by legal process; or

7 (C)hinder, delay, or prevent the communication to a law enforcement officer or judge of the United States of
8 information relating to the commission or possible commission of a Federal offense or a violation of conditions
9 of probation, supervised release, parole, or release pending judicial proceedings;

10 shall be punished as provided in paragraph (3).

11 If you want to win ANY and EVERY battle against the government in court, all you have to do is be the FIRST to define the
12 words using the techniques in this section, and to turn their own form against them to make THEM the franchisee and YOU
13 the grantor of the franchise. Since you are signing the form under penalty of perjury, they can't tell you what to put on it or
14 they are criminally tampering with and threatening a protected witness. If they don't like the terms of YOUR offer, then all
15 they can do is respond by saying YOU ARE NOT ELIGIBLE to participate in THEIR franchise or to receive the Mark of the
16 Beast, the Social Security Number. You can even define a non-response in your offer as a statement by them that YOU ARE
17 NOT ELIGIBLE. Then you can tell everyone who wants such a number that the government says you are NOT eligible, and
18 therefore, that they cannot demand the Mark of the Beast. Hurt me!

19 Finally, they can't respond to the tactics suggested in this section by saying that you can't use them, because these are
20 EXACTLY the same tactics the GOVERNMENT uses and if they deny you the ability to use them, then under the concept
21 of equal protection and equal treatment, they HAVE to deny THEMSELVES the SAME ability.

22 You should view EVERY opportunity to fill out any government form as an act of contracting away your God given,
23 unalienable rights and to thereby become INFERIOR and UNEQUAL in relation to the pagan government.

24 **30.3 Social Security**

25 Many people have asked if we have any information that may be helpful to those who wish to legally terminate participation
26 in Social Security. The document below should help with that very popular goal. Sending this document in according to the
27 instructions included is also a MANDATORY requirement of our [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/SSTrustIndenture.pdf>

28 Resources for further study and use in litigation:

- 29 1. Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001
30 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 31 2. Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001 - [Forms](#)
32 [page](#)
33 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 34 3. Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016- proves that in contemporary America, government has
35 become a false god and is attempting to replace the true God
36 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 37 4. About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #07.004
38 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 39 5. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Instruction 3.17: Quit Social Security and Rescind the Social
40 Security Number -Family Guardian
41 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Instructions/3.17QuitSocialSecurity.htm>
- 42 6. Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407 - Family Guardian
43 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30.4 Income taxes

30.4.1 Tax Form Attachment

STANDARD IRS Forms are famous for creating the following [false presumption](#):

1. That you are a "taxpayer"
2. That because you provided a federal identifying number, you are a "franchisee" engaged in a "[trade or business](#)" and a "[public office](#)"
3. That you maintain a [domicile](#) in the "[United States](#)", which is defined in the I.R.C. as the federal zone and nowhere expressly includes any state of the Union. The IRS Form 1040, for instance, is only for use by those who maintain a "[domicile](#)" or "residence" within the federal zone, which people domiciled in states of the Union do not.
4. That you are an "[individual](#)", which is defined in [5 U.S.C. §552a\(a\)\(13\)](#) as "federal personnel" and a federal "[employee](#)".

All four of the above [false presumptions](#) have the desired consequences of causing you to surrender your sovereign immunity pursuant to [28 U.S.C. §1603\(b\)\(3\)](#) and [28 U.S.C. §1605\(a\)\(2\)](#) and making you into an indentured servant of the federal government who is surety for public debts and every pork barrel spending bill your public servants dream up. There are three methods for preventing or overcoming these deliberately [false presumptions](#):

1. Use AMENDED IRS Forms that remove the presumptions. See the following for a source of AMENDED IRS Forms.

<i>Federal Forms and Publications, Family Guardian Fellowship</i> -Family Guardian Website http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSFormsPubs.htm

2. Use STANDARD IRS Forms and then modify them to correctly reflect your status. The modifications required are listed in [Section 1 of this link](#). Sometimes, the IRS tries to penalize people who "alter" their forms.
3. Use STANDARD IRS Forms that you don't modify but above your signature write "Not valid without signed Tax Form Attachment attached" and then attach this form. This approach avoids any penalties the IRS might attempt to impose for "altering" their forms, and yet avoids you having to commit perjury under penalty of perjury on a government form.

This form provides a standardized and very effective way to accomplish the last option above. The last option above implemented with this form is the most convenient of the above three options and provides a very consistent and bullet-proof way to correctly describe your status as a Member using any government form. Using this form with EVERY STANDARD IRS Form you submit is a mandatory requirement of our [Member Agreement](#), Form #01.001. This form comes from our [Forms Page](#), and is Form #04.201.

<i>Tax Form Attachment</i> , Form #04.201 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
--

Resources for further study:

1. [Federal Forms and Publications, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) -Family Guardian. Place where you can obtain AMENDED versions of IRS Forms that remove presumptions that misrepresent or threaten your sovereign status as a "nontaxpayer"
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSFormsPubs.htm>
2. [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#) - Sections 11 through 11.2 explain why using this form is VERY IMPORTANT
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf>

30.4.2 Correcting Erroneous Information Returns

False information returns filed against people are the main method by which "nontaxpayers" are compelled unlawfully to become "taxpayers". Filing of these false returns is a quite common criminal violation of [26 U.S.C. §7206](#) and [7207](#) and a civil violation of [26 U.S.C. §7434](#) for those who file them. Our [Member Agreement](#), Form #01.001 requires Members to prevent these false returns from being filed in the first place and also calls for correcting all those that are filed so that they don't erroneously become connected to the "[trade or business](#)" franchise that is codified within [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C](#).

Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Resources for further study:

NOTE: The above document consolidates the first four links below into a single, convenient, terse PDF file that you can take on the road, which is also indexed and has tables of authorities so you can hand it to payroll clerks and company legal counsel.

1. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042s, Form #04.003](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098s, Form #04.004](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099s, Form #04.005](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2s, Form #04.006](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. [Federal Tax Withholding, Form #04.102](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. [Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #04.101](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm) -Family Guardian. Shows how to prevent having these forms illegally filed against you by properly preparing and submitting valid and lawful withholding forms that correctly and truthfully represent your status as a "nonresident alien" not engaged in a "trade or business".
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30.5 Litigation franchises

30.5.1 Licenses to Practice Law

This memorandum of law describes why licenses to practice law are a fraud and are not necessary in most cases.

Unlicensed Practice of Law, Form #05.029
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Resources for further study:

1. [Law and Government Page, Family Guardian Fellowship](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LawAndGovt.htm) -Family Guardian
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LawAndGovt.htm>
2. [SEDM Litigation Tools Page](http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm)-SEDM
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
3. [Why You Don't Want an Attorney, Family Guardian Fellowship](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/Corruption/WhyYouDontWantAnAtty/WhyYouDontWantAnAttorney.htm) -Family Guardian
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/Corruption/WhyYouDontWantAnAtty/WhyYouDontWantAnAttorney.htm>
4. [Petition for Admission to Practice, Family Guardian Fellowship](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/PetForAdmToPractice-USDC.pdf) -Family Guardian
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/PetForAdmToPractice-USDC.pdf>
5. What is Law Practice? -ABA eJournal
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/WhatIsLawPractice.pdf>

30.5.2 Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment

Attach this form to every motion, petition, or pleading you file in federal court so that you can prevent all the following important games and obstruction of justice by the U.S. Attorney and the de facto judge:

1. Prejudicial [presumptions](#) about the meaning of specific "words of art".
2. Prejudicial [presumptions](#) that you are a "taxpayer" subject to the I.R.C.
3. Prejudicial [presumptions](#) about the use of Taxpayer Identification Numbers by the U.S. attorney.
4. The default false presumption that you are a statutory "U.S. citizen" pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#).

5. The default false presumption that you have a domicile on federal territory.
6. The de facto judge or magistrate assuming you consent to their jurisdiction under [28 U.S.C. §636](#), which is mandatory if heard by a magistrate. This form establishes that you have NO DELEGATED AUTHORITY to consent to their jurisdiction.
7. The judge or U.S. Attorney from gaining an advantage by ignoring or omitting to address any objection or factual statement you make.

Below is the form:

[Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment](http://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/PleadingAttachment.pdf), Litigation Tool #01.002
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/PleadingAttachment.pdf>

Resources for further study:

1. [SEDM Litigation Tools Page](#)

30.6 Marriage Licenses

When you get a state-issued marriage license, you become a public officer and a contractual partner with the government. You gave up your rights voluntarily in doing this. Here is the proof.

[4] In all domestic concerns each state of the Union is to be deemed an independent sovereignty. As such, it is its province and its duty to forbid interference by another state as well as by any foreign power with the status of its own citizens. **Unless at least one of the spouses is a resident thereof in good faith, the courts of such sister state or of such foreign power cannot acquire jurisdiction to dissolve the marriage of those who have an established domicile in the state which resents such interference with matters which disturb its social serenity or affect the morals of its inhabitants.** [5] Jurisdiction over divorce proceedings of residents of California by the courts of a sister state cannot be conferred by agreement of the litigants. [6] As protector of the morals of her people it is the duty of a court of this commonwealth to prevent the dissolution of a marriage by the decree of a court of another jurisdiction pursuant to the collusion of the spouses. If by surrendering its power it evades the performance of such duty, marriage will ultimately be considered as a formal device and its dissolution freed from legal inhibitions. [7] Not only is a divorce of California [81 Cal.App.2d. 880] residents by a court of another state void because of the plaintiff's lack of bona fide residence in the foreign state, but it is void also for lack of the court's jurisdiction over the State of California. [8] **This state is a party to every marriage contract of its own residents as well as the guardian of their morals.** Not only can the litigants by their collusion not confer jurisdiction upon Nevada courts over themselves but neither can they confer such jurisdiction over this state.

[9] It therefore follows that a judgment of divorce by a court of Nevada without first having pursuant to its own laws acquired...
[Roberts v. Roberts, 81 Cal.App.2d. 871 [Civ. No. 15818. Second Dist., Div. Two. Oct. 17, 1947]

JUSTICE MAAG delivered the opinion of the court: This action was brought in April of 1993 by Carolyn and John West (grandparents) to obtain visitation rights with their grandson, Jacob Dean West. Jacob was born January 27, 1992. He is the biological son of Ginger West and Gregory West, Carolyn and John's deceased son...

However, this constitutionally protected parental interest is not wholly without limit or beyond regulation. Prince v. Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 321 U.S. 158, 166, 88 L.Ed. 645, 64 S.Ct. 438, 442 (1944). "[T]he state has a wide range of power for limiting parental freedom and authority in things affecting the child's welfare." Prince, 321 U.S. at 167, 88 L.Ed. 645, 64 S.Ct. at 442. **In fact, the entire familial relationship involves the State. When two people decide to get married, they are required to first procure a license from the State. If they have children of this marriage, they are required by the State to submit their children to certain things, such as school attendance and vaccinations. Furthermore, if at some time in the future the couple decides the marriage is not working, they must petition the State for a divorce. Marriage is a three-party contract between the man, the woman, and the State. Linneman v. Linneman, 1 Ill. App. 2d 48, 50, 116 N.E.2d. 182, 183 (1953), citing Van Koten v. Van Koten, 323 Ill. 323, 326, 154 N.E. 146 (1926). The State represents the public interest in the institution of marriage. Linneman, 1 Ill.App.2d. at 50, 116 N.E.2d. at 183. This public interest is what allows the State to intervene in certain situations to protect the interests of members of the family. The State is like a silent partner in the family who is not active in the everyday running of the family but becomes active and exercises its power and authority only when necessary to protect some important interest of family life. Taking all of this into consideration, the question no longer is whether the State has an interest or place in disputes such as the one at bar, but it becomes a question of timing and necessity. Has the State intervened too early or perhaps intervened where no intervention was warranted? This question then directs our discussion to an analysis of the provision of the Act that allows the challenged State intervention (750 I.L.C.S. 5/607(b) (West 1996)).** [West v. West, 689 N.E.2d. 1215 (1998)]

1 This book is important for those who don't want the government or its pagan lawyers and laws running their family or their
2 life.

Sovereign Christian Marriage, Form #06.009
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 Resources for further study:

- 4 1. [Family Constitution, Form #13.003](#) -Family Guardian. Shows how to start and run a sovereign family that is completely
5 without the need for man-made government
6 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/FamilyConst/FamilyConst.htm>
- 7 2. [Family Law, Dating, Marriage, and Divorce Page, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) -Family Guardian
8 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/FamilyLaw/FamilyLaw.htm>
- 9 3. [Family Issues and Feminism Page, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) -Family Guardian
10 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/FamilyIssues/familyissues.htm>
- 11 4. [Sovereignty and Freedom Page](#) -Family Guardian. Describes many different aspects of sovereignty, including the right
12 to travel without a license
13 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm>

14 **30.7 Drivers Licenses**

15 This book describes in detail how the driver's license franchise works and how to drive lawfully without a license.

Defending Your Right to Travel, Form #06.010
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/DefYourRightToTravel.htm>

16 Resources for further study:

- 17 1. [Sovereignty and Freedom Page](#) -Family Guardian. Describes many different aspects of sovereignty, including the right
18 to travel without a license
19 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm>
- 20 2. [State Legal Resources, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) -Family Guardian. Summary of all 50 States
21 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/LegalRef/StateLegalResources.htm>
- 22 3. [State Vehicle Codes](#) -Family Guardian. Summary of all 50 States
23 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Travel/StateVehCodeLaws.htm>

24 **30.8 Citizenship/Domicile Protection franchise**

25 **30.8.1 Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce From the United States**

26 This document corrects false or misleading government records about your citizenship and domicile status and politically and
27 legally divorces the federal/national government in order to restore your sovereignty. It makes you into a "stateless person"
28 and a "foreign sovereign" in respect to the federal/national government. The document below should help with that very
29 popular goal. This document is in ZIP format. Go to <http://sedm.org/DecompressionUtility.htm> for instructions on how to
30 use ZIP files. Sending this document in according to the instructions included is also a MANDATORY requirement of our
31 [Member Agreement, Form #01.001](#).

Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Domicile Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 Resources for further study:

- 33 1. [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002 - Forms page](#)
34 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 35 2. [USA Passport Application Attachment, Form #06.007 - Forms page](#). Prevents you from surrendering any part of your
36 sovereignty when you ask for a passport. Completely consistent with the legal notice above.

1 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 2 3. [Voter Registration Attachment, Form #06.003](#) - [Forms page](#). Attach this to your state voter registration in order to
3 preserve your status as a sovereign and a non-resident non-person.

4 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 **30.8.2 Lawfully Avoiding the Military Draft**

6 [Legal domicile](#) is a voluntary franchise by which We The People procure "protection" from a specific government. The
7 military draft is a liability associated with "[domicile](#)" on federal [territory](#). It DOES NOT apply within states of the Union.
8 This free memorandum of law provides legal authorities that describe how to lawfully avoid but not unlawfully "evade" the
9 military draft in the United States.

Lawfully Avoiding the Military Draft, Form #09.003

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MilDraft.pdf>

10 Resources for further study:

- 11 1. [Military and War Page, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) -Family Guardian. Various subjects having to do with the military
12 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Military/Military.htm>
13 2. [Why You Aren't Subject to the Draft or Selective Service Program, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) -Family Guardian
14 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Military/Draft/NotSubjectToDraft.htm>

15 **30.8.3 Registering to Vote**

16 The terms used on state voter registration forms relating to citizenship are deliberately vague and ambiguous and do not
17 provide an option for THREE types of American citizenship that a person can have. This is exhaustively explained in the
18 following memorandum of law:

Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyANational.pdf>

19 Most state voter registration forms only give one choice, and that choice creates a [presumption](#) that one is a [statutory](#) rather
20 than [constitutional](#) "[U.S. citizen](#)" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). This presumption is FALSE in the case of all persons who
21 are [domiciled](#) in a state of the Union. The only way to prevent this [false presumption](#) is to either modify the form before you
22 submit it or to attach this form. Using this form is EXTREMELY important.

Voter Registration Attachment, Form #06.003

<http://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/VoterRegAttachment.pdf>

23 Resources for further study:

- 24 1. [Political Rights v. Citizenship Status, Family Guardian Fellowship](#) -Family Guardian
25 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/PoliticalRightsvCitizenshipByState.htm>
26 2. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Instruction 3.13: Correct Government Records Documenting](#)
27 [Your Citizenship Status](#) -Family Guardian
28 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Instructions/3.13ChangeUSCitizenshipStatus.htm>
29 3. [Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #06.005](#) - [Forms](#)
30 [page](#)
31 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
32 4. [Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002](#)-SEDM [Forms page](#)
33 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
34 5. [Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006](#)-SEDM
35 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30.8.4 Applying for a Passport

The terms used on the USA Passport Application, Dept. of State form DS-11, relating to citizenship are deliberately vague and ambiguous and do not provide an option for THREE types of American citizenship that a person can have. This is exhaustively explained in the following memorandum of law:

Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The DS-11 Passport Application form only gives one choice, and that choice creates a presumption that one is a statutory rather than constitutional "U.S. citizen" as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1401. This presumption is FALSE in the case of all persons who are domiciled in a state of the Union. The only way to prevent this false presumption is to either modify the form before you submit it or to attach this form. Using this form is EXTREMELY important.

USA Passport Application Attachment, Form #06.007

<http://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/PassportAttachment.pdf>

Resources for further study:

1. *Getting a USA Passport as a "state national"*, Form #09.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States*, Form #10.001 - Forms page
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002-SEDM Forms page
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen*, Form #05.006-SEDM
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30.9 Criminal Tax Prosecutions of Franchisees called "taxpayers: The Government "Benefits" Scam

Those who refuse to accept government franchises and services and lawfully refuse to pay for these services are sometimes illegally prosecuted by zealous but *criminal* government attorneys for "willful failure to file" under 26 U.S.C. §7203 and "tax evasion" under 26 U.S.C. §7201. The government's offense in these cases is like a broken record:

"Mr./Ms. _____ accepts the 'benefits' of living in this country but refuses to pay his/her 'fair share'. He/she is a LEECH and you ought to hang him!"

Well, this memorandum proves beyond a shadow of a doubt that all such rhetoric is not only FALSE, FRAUDULENT, and RIDICULOUS, but constitutes a criminal conspiracy against your constitutionally guaranteed rights. You have a constitutionally protected right to NOT contract with or do business with the government protected by Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution. The government is just like any other corporation or business and the only service it provides is "protection". Those who are "customers" of this protection and social insurance service must voluntarily choose a domicile within the jurisdiction of the government and are then called "U.S. citizens", "U.S. residents", or "U.S. persons". When the "protection service" provided by government is ineffective, wasteful, inefficient, and/or actually harmful to us or our family, we *always* have the right to "fire the bastards" and cease to be "customers". The Declaration of Independence, in fact, makes it our DUTY to pursue "better safeguards for our future security". Those who do this are called "nonresidents", "nonresident aliens", and "transient foreigners". Use this pamphlet as a powerful defense in court against such bogus charges.

The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30.10 Destruction of your Privacy by Other Franchisees

The most important thing you can do to defend your sovereignty is to defend your privacy. The only thing the government can lawfully keep records on are its own agents, employees, officers, benefit recipients, and contractors without violating your Fourth Amendment right of privacy. In order to restore your privacy, you must systematically disconnect yourself from all of these franchises and continually emphasize nonparticipation whenever you provide information to third parties about yourself. This form protects your privacy from abuses and violations of law by government, private industry, and regulators by:

1. Preventing the illegal enforcement of [government franchises](#) against non-parties and restoring your character as a private person instead of a "public officer".
2. Preventing compelled or illegal use or disclosure of public property such as Social Security Cards and Social Security Numbers. See the following for details:

[About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence](#), Form #05.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. Preventing disclosure of personal information to government or regulatory agencies by disconnecting you from public benefits and franchises, thereby causing you to withdraw consent to maintain or disclose records or information about you pursuant to [5 U.S.C. §552a](#)(b).
4. Creating an anti-franchise franchise of your own whereby information about you is YOUR property and not that of the recipient and makes recipients of *your* personal information personally liable for any and all disclosures to third parties that are not expressly authorized IN WRITING.
5. Preventing the filing of Currency Transaction Reports (CTR) and Suspicious Activity Reports (SAR) against persons not engaged in the "[trade or business](#)" franchise.
6. Educating regulators and compliance people in the government and private industry about the limitations upon their authority to collect and maintain records about a person who does not participate in franchises. Public servants who regulate and supervise financial institutions, public entities, and federal franchises typically misrepresent the requirements of the law and illegally enforce these franchises against nonparticipants by compelling disclosure to them of information that is NOT public and does not relate to activities of "public officers" or agents of the government.

Attach this form to all financial, account, government, and medical forms to ensure your privacy is protected and that you do not become the unlawful subject of any financial transaction report. If you don't use this form, you could become the target of unlawful government enforcement and/or be prosecuted for "structuring" ([31 U.S.C. §5324](#)) or money laundering ([18 U.S.C. §1956](#)) if someone in the government wants to make trouble for those who refuse to participate in federal franchises.

[Privacy Agreement](#), Form #06.014
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30.11 Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN) Franchise

There are many occasions in which Christians are called to either request, to use, or to disclose government issued identifying numbers such as Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers (TINs). The Bible calls such numbers the "mark of the beast" and calls all governments who issue them "the beast".

*"And I saw **the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies**, gathered together to make war against Him who sat on the horse and against His army."
[Rev. 19:19, Bible, NKJV]*

The focus of this form is to provide a compact, convenient form that can be presented by persons doing business with private employers and financial institutions that will prove that they may not lawfully have or use government issued identifying numbers and would be violating the criminal laws to do so. This places the recipient of the form in the awkward position of either willfully engaging in a conspiracy to commit a crime or removing their demand for such a number.

[Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a "Taxpayer Identification Number"](#), Form #04.205
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Resources for further study:

1. [About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #07.004](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm). Proves that you aren't eligible for Social Security
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Social Security Policy Manual*, Form #06.013- bookstore item
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "Social Security Number \(SSN\)"](#) (OFFSITE LINK): Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic
6. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "Taxpayer Identification Number \(TIN\)"](#) (OFFSITE LINK): Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic
7. *Social Security: Mark of the Beast*, Form #11.407 (OFFSITE LINK) -Family Guardian
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
8. *Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?*, Form #05.013. Proves that all "taxpayers" are aliens engaged in a "trade or business" and a "public office" within the United States Government and that these are the only persons who qualify for a government-issued identifying number
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

31 Rebutted False Arguments of Those Who Disagree With This Memorandum

31.1 "Privileges and Immunities" in the Fourteenth Amendment means STATUTORY PUBLIC FRANCHISES, not CONSTITUTIONAL PRIVATE RIGHTS³³⁴

Many misinformed freedom lovers misinterpret the phrase "privileges and immunities" found in the Fourteenth Amendment as an excuse to say that:

1. Those who claim to be "citizens" under the amendment are availing themselves of a franchise privilege and thereby become subject to federal law.
2. Because they are availing themselves of a franchise privilege, then they have implicitly surrendered the protections of the Constitution for their natural rights.

We strongly DISAGREE.

The following U.S. Supreme Court case identifies the extent and nature of this so-called "privilege", and SPECIFICALLY WHO it is a privilege FOR. It ISN'T a privilege for constitutional citizens, but for FOREIGN nationals and CONSTITUTIONAL aliens, according to the U.S. Supreme Court. The "privilege" is associated ONLY with the process of "naturalization" and NOT with rights imputed AFTER naturalization to the person as a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen.

"The opportunity to become a citizen of the United States is said to be merely a privilege, and not a right. It is true that the Constitution does not confer upon aliens the right to naturalization. But it authorizes Congress to establish a uniform rule therefor. Article I, § 8, cl. 4. The opportunity having been conferred by the Naturalization Act, there is a statutory right in the alien to submit his petition and evidence to a court, to have that tribunal pass upon them, and, if the requisite facts are established, to receive the certificate. See United States v. Shanahan (D. C.) 232 F. 169, 171. There is, of course, no 'right to naturalization unless all statutory requirements are complied with.' United States v. Ginsberg, 37 S.Ct. 422, 243 U.S. 472, 475 (61 L.Ed. 853); Luria v. United States, 34 S.Ct. 10, 231 U.S. 9, 22 58 L.Ed. 101. The applicant for citizenship, like other suitors who institute proceedings in a court of justice to secure the determination of an asserted right, must allege in his petition the fulfillment of all conditions upon the existence of which the alleged right is made dependent, and he must establish these allegations by competent evidence to the satisfaction of the court. In re Bodek (C. C.) 63 F. 813, 814, 815; In re _____, 7 Hill (N. Y.) 137. In passing upon the application the court exercises judicial judgment. It does not confer or withhold a favor."
[Tutum v. United States, 270 U.S. 568 (1926)]
SOURCE:
http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=8292236307895948943&q=270+U.S.%3E+568&hl=en&as_sdt=4.60

³³⁴ Source: *Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen*, Form #05.006, Section 19.3.1:
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 AFTER becoming a constitutional citizen through the CONSTITUTIONAL naturalization process, the rights attached to the
2 status of constitutional "citizen" are no longer PRIVILEGES, but RIGHTS. They are rights because the citizenship itself
3 CANNOT be unilaterally terminated without the CONSENT of the citizen. Privileges are revocable, while RIGHTS are not.
4 Hence, misinformed freedom advocates who don't understand constitutional law misunderstand what the word "privileges"
5 means in the Fourteenth Amendment.

6 *"In the United States the people are sovereign, and the government cannot sever its relationship to the people by*
7 *taking away their [CONSTITUTIONAL] citizenship."*
8 *[Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253 (1967)]*

9 The U.S. Supreme Court furthermore defined "privileges and immunities" in the Fourteenth Amendment as excluding any
10 public benefit or franchise from the meaning of "privileges and immunities" for those who are "citizens of the United
11 States****", meaning that the phrase has nothing to do with congressionally granted statutory franchises:

12 *Thomas, J., dissenting*

13 *Justice Thomas, with whom the Chief Justice joins, dissenting.*

14 *I join The Chief Justice's dissent. I write separately to address the majority's conclusion that California has*
15 *violated "the right of the newly arrived citizen to the same privileges and immunities enjoyed by other citizens of*
16 *the same State." Ante, at 12. In my view, the majority attributes a meaning to the Privileges or Immunities Clause*
17 *that likely was unintended when the Fourteenth Amendment was enacted and ratified.*

18 *The Privileges or Immunities Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment provides that "[n]o State shall make or enforce*
19 *any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States." U.S. Const., Amdt. 14,*
20 *§1. Unlike the Equal Protection and Due Process Clauses, which have assumed near-talismanic status in modern*
21 *constitutional law, the Court all but read the Privileges or Immunities Clause out of the Constitution in the*
22 *Slaughter-House Cases, 16 Wall. 36 (1873). There, the Court held that the State of Louisiana had not abridged*
23 *the Privileges or Immunities Clause by granting a partial monopoly of the slaughtering business to one company.*
24 *Id., at 59 63, 66. The Court reasoned that the Privileges or Immunities Clause was not intended "as a protection*
25 *to the citizen of a State against the legislative power of his own State." Id., at 74. Rather the "privileges or*
26 *immunities of citizens" guaranteed by the Fourteenth Amendment were limited to those "belonging to a citizen of*
27 *the United States as such." Id., at 75. The Court declined to specify the privileges or immunities that fell into this*
28 *latter category, but it made clear that few did. See id., at 76 (stating that "nearly every civil right for the*
29 *establishment and protection of which organized government is instituted," including "those rights which are*
30 *fundamental," are not protected by the Clause).*

31 *Unlike the majority, I would look to history to ascertain the original meaning of the Clause.¹ At least in American*
32 *law, the phrase (or its close approximation) appears to stem from the 1606 Charter of Virginia, which provided*
33 *that "all and every the Persons being our Subjects, which shall dwell and inhabit within every or any of the*
34 *said several Colonies shall HAVE and enjoy all Liberties, Franchises, and Immunities as if they had been*
35 *abiding and born, within this our Realm of England."*

36 *7 Federal and State Constitutions, Colonial Charters and Other Organic Laws 3788 (F. Thorpe ed. 1909). Other*
37 *colonial charters contained similar guarantees.² Years later, as tensions between England and the American*
38 *Colonies increased, the colonists adopted resolutions reasserting their entitlement to the privileges or immunities*
39 *of English citizenship.³*

40 *The colonists' repeated assertions that they maintained the rights, privileges and immunities of persons "born*
41 *within the realm of England" and "natural born" persons suggests that, at the time of the founding, the terms*
42 *"privileges" and "immunities" (and their counterparts) were understood to refer to those fundamental rights*
43 *and liberties specifically enjoyed by English citizens, and more broadly, by all persons. Presumably members*
44 *of the Second Continental Congress so understood these terms when they employed them in the Articles of*
45 *Confederation, which guaranteed that "the free inhabitants of each of these States, paupers, vagabonds and*
46 *fugitives from justice excepted, shall be entitled to all privileges and immunities of free citizens in the several*
47 *States." Art. IV. The Constitution, which superceded the Articles of Confederation, similarly guarantees that*
48 *"[t]he Citizens of each State shall be entitled to all Privileges and Immunities of Citizens in the several States."*
49 *Art. IV, §2, cl. 1.*

50 *Justice Bushrod Washington's landmark opinion in Corfield v. Coryell, 6 Fed.Cas. 546 (No. 3, 230) (CCED Pa.*
51 *1825), reflects this historical understanding. In Corfield, a citizen of Pennsylvania challenged a New Jersey law*
52 *that prohibited any person who was not an "actual inhabitant and resident" of New Jersey from harvesting oysters*
53 *from New Jersey waters. Id., at 550. Justice Washington, sitting as Circuit Justice, rejected the argument that the*
54 *New Jersey law violated Article IV's Privileges and Immunities Clause. He reasoned, "we cannot accede to the*
55 *proposition that, under this provision of the constitution, the citizens of the several states are permitted to*
56 *participate in all the rights which belong exclusively to the citizens of any other particular state, merely upon the*
57 *ground that they are enjoyed by those citizens." Id., at 552. Instead, Washington concluded:*

1 We feel no hesitation in confining these expressions to those privileges and immunities which are, in their
2 nature, fundamental; which belong, of right, to the citizens of all free governments; and which have, at all
3 times, been enjoyed by the citizens of the several states which compose this Union, from the time of their
4 becoming free, independent, and sovereign. What these fundamental principles are, it would perhaps be more
5 tedious than difficult to enumerate. They may, however, be all comprehended under the following general
6 heads: Protection by the government; the enjoyment of life and liberty, with the right to acquire and possess
7 property of every kind, and to pursue and obtain happiness and safety; subject nevertheless to such restraints
8 as the government may justly prescribe for the general good of the whole. The right of a citizen of one state to
9 pass through, or to reside in any other state, for purposes of trade, agriculture, professional pursuits, or
10 otherwise; to claim the benefit of the writ of habeas corpus; to institute and maintain actions of any kind in
11 the courts of the state; and an exemption from higher taxes or impositions than are paid by the other citizens
12 of the state; the elective franchise, as regulated and established by the laws or constitution of the state in which
13 it is to be exercised. These, and many others which might be mentioned, are, strictly speaking, privileges and
14 immunities." Id. at 551 552.

15 Washington rejected the proposition that the Privileges and Immunities Clause guaranteed equal access to all
16 public benefits (such as the right to harvest oysters in public waters) that a State chooses to make available.
17 Instead, he endorsed the colonial-era conception of the terms "privileges" and "immunities," concluding that
18 Article IV encompassed only fundamental rights that belong to all citizens of the United States.4 Id., at 552.

19 Justice Washington's opinion in *Corfield* indisputably influenced the Members of Congress who enacted the
20 Fourteenth Amendment. When Congress gathered to debate the Fourteenth Amendment, members frequently, if
21 not as a matter of course, appealed to *Corfield*, arguing that the Amendment was necessary to guarantee the
22 fundamental rights that Justice Washington identified in his opinion. See Harrison, *Reconstructing the Privileges*
23 *or Immunities Clause*, 101 *Yale L. J.* 1385, 1418 (1992) (referring to a Member's "obligatory quotation from
24 *Corfield*"). For just one example, in a speech introducing the Amendment to the Senate, Senator Howard
25 explained the Privileges or Immunities Clause by quoting at length from *Corfield*.5 *Cong. Globe*, 39th Cong., 1st
26 Sess., 2765 (1866). Furthermore, it appears that no Member of Congress refuted the notion that Washington's
27 analysis in *Corfield* undergirded the meaning of the Privileges or Immunities Clause.6

28 That Members of the 39th Congress appear to have endorsed the wisdom of Justice Washington's opinion does
29 not, standing alone, provide dispositive insight into their understanding of the Fourteenth Amendment's
30 Privileges or Immunities Clause. Nevertheless, their repeated references to the *Corfield* decision, combined
31 with what appears to be the historical understanding of the Clause's operative terms, supports the inference
32 that, at the time the Fourteenth Amendment was adopted, people understood that "privileges or immunities of
33 citizens" were fundamental rights, rather than every public benefit established by positive law. Accordingly,
34 the majority's conclusion that a State violates the Privileges or Immunities Clause when it "discriminates"
35 against citizens who have been domiciled in the State for less than a year in the distribution of welfare benefit
36 appears contrary to the original understanding and is dubious at best.

37 As The Chief Justice points out, *ante* at 1, it comes as quite a surprise that the majority relies on the Privileges
38 or Immunities Clause at all in this case. That is because, as I have explained *supra*, at 1 2, *The Slaughter-House*
39 *Cases* sapped the Clause of any meaning. Although the majority appears to breathe new life into the Clause today,
40 it fails to address its historical underpinnings or its place in our constitutional jurisprudence. Because I believe
41 that the demise of the Privileges or Immunities Clause has contributed in no small part to the current disarray of
42 our Fourteenth Amendment jurisprudence, I would be open to reevaluating its meaning in an appropriate case.
43 Before invoking the Clause, however, we should endeavor to understand what the framers of the Fourteenth
44 Amendment thought that it meant. We should also consider whether the Clause should displace, rather than
45 augment, portions of our equal protection and substantive due process jurisprudence. The majority's failure to
46 consider these important questions raises the specter that the Privileges or Immunities Clause will become yet
47 another convenient tool for inventing new rights, limited solely by the "predilections of those who happen at the
48 time to be Members of this Court." *Moore v. East Cleveland*, 431 U.S. 494, 502 (1977).

49 I respectfully dissent.

50 Notes

51 1. Legal scholars agree on little beyond the conclusion that the Clause does not mean what the Court said it
52 meant in 1873. See, e.g., Harrison, *Reconstructing the Privileges or Immunities Clause*, 101 *Yale L. J.* 1385, 1418
53 (1992) (Clause is an antidiscrimination provision); D. Currie, *The Constitution in the Supreme Court* 341 351
54 (1985) (same); 2 W. Crosskey, *Politics and the Constitution in the History of the United States* 1089 1095 (1953)
55 (Clause incorporates first eight Amendments of the Bill of Rights); M. Curtis, *No State Shall Abridge* 100 (1986)
56 (Clause protects the rights included in the Bill of Rights as well as other fundamental rights); B. Siegan, *Supreme*
57 *Court's Constitution* 46 71 (1987) (Clause guarantees Lockean conception of natural rights); Ackerman,
58 *Constitutional Politics/Constitutional Law*, 99 *Yale L. J.* 453, 521 536 (1989) (same); J. Ely, *Democracy and*
59 *Distrust* 28 (1980) (Clause "was a delegation to future constitutional decision-makers to protect certain rights
60 that the document neither lists or in any specific way gives directions for finding"); R. Berger, *Government by*
61 *Judiciary* 30 (2d ed. 1997) (Clause forbids race discrimination with respect to rights listed in the Civil Rights Act
62 of 1866); R. Bork, *The Tempting of America* 166 (1990) (Clause is inscrutable and should be treated as if it had
63 been obliterated by an ink blot).

1 2. See 1620 Charter of New England, in 3 Thorpe, at 1839 (guaranteeing "[l]iberties, and franchises, and
2 Immunities of free Denizens and naturall Subjects"); 1622 Charter of Connecticut, reprinted in 1 id., at 553
3 (guaranteeing "[l]iberties and Immunities of free and natural Subjects"); 1629 Charter of the Massachusetts Bay
4 Colony, in 3 id., at 1857 (guaranteeing the "liberties and Immunities of free and naturall subjects"); 1632 Charter
5 of Maine, in 3 id., at 1635 (guaranteeing "[l]iberties[,] Franchises and Immunities of or belonging to any of the
6 naturall borne subjects"); 1632 Charter of Maryland, in 3 id., at 1682 (guaranteeing "Privileges, Franchises and
7 Immunities"); 1663 Charter of Carolina, in 5 id., at 2747 (holding "liberties, franchises, and privileges" inviolate);
8 1663 Charter of the Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, in 6 id., at 3220 (guaranteeing "libertyes and
9 immunities of ffree and naturall subjects"); 1732 Charter of Georgia, in 2 id., at 773 (guaranteeing "liberties,
10 franchises and immunities of free denizens and natural born subjects").

11 3. See, e.g., *The Massachusetts Resolves*, in *Prologue to Revolution: Sources and Documents on the Stamp Act*
12 *Crisis* 56 (E. Morgan ed. 1959) ("Resolved, That there are certain essential Rights of the British Constitution of
13 Government, which are founded in the Law of God and Nature, and are the common Rights of Mankind Therefore,
14 Resolved that no Man can justly take the Property of another without his Consent . . . this inherent Right, together
15 with all other essential Rights, Liberties, Privileges and Immunities of the People of Great Britain have been fully
16 confirmed to them by Magna Charta"); *The Virginia Resolves*, id., at 47 48 ("[T]he Colonists aforesaid
17 are declared entitled to all Liberties, Privileges, and Immunities of Denizens and natural Subjects, to all Intents and
18 Purposes, as if they had been abiding and born within the Realm of England"); 1774 *Statement of Violation of*
19 *Rights*, 1 *Journals of the Continental Congress* 68 (1904) ("[O]ur ancestors, who first settled these colonies, were
20 at the time of their emigration from the mother country, entitled to all the rights, liberties, and immunities of free
21 and natural-born subjects, within the realm of England Resolved [t]hat by such emigration they by no means
22 forfeited, surrendered or lost any of those rights").

23 4. During the first half of the 19th century, a number of legal scholars and state courts endorsed Washington's
24 conclusion that the Clause protected only fundamental rights. See, e.g., *Campbell v. Morris*, 3 *Harr. & M.* 535,
25 554 (Md. 1797) (Chase, J.) (Clause protects property and personal rights); *Douglass v. Stephens*, 1 *Del.Ch.* 465,
26 470 (1821) (Clause protects the "absolute rights" that "all men by nature have"); 2 *J. Kent, Commentaries on*
27 *American Law* 71 72 (1836) (Clause "confined to those [rights] which were, in their nature, fundamental"). See
28 generally Antieau, *Paul's Perverted Privileges or the True Meaning of the Privileges and Immunities Clause of*
29 *Article Four*, 9 *Wm. & Mary.L.Rev.* 1, 18 21 (1967) (collecting sources).

30 5. He also observed that, while, Supreme Court had not "undertaken to define either the nature or extent of the
31 privileges and immunities," Washington's opinion gave "some intimation of what probably will be the opinion of
32 the judiciary." *Cong. Globe*, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., 2765 (1866).

33 6. During debates on the Civil Rights Act of 1866, Members of Congress also repeatedly invoked Corfield to
34 support the legislation. See generally, Siegan, *Supreme Court's Constitution*, at 46 56. The Act's sponsor, Senator
35 Trumble, quoting from Corfield, explained that the legislation protected the "fundamental rights belonging to
36 every man as a free man, and which under the Constitution as it now exists we have a right to protect every man
37 in." *Cong. Globe*, supra, at 476. The Civil Rights Act is widely regarded as the precursor to the Fourteenth
38 Amendment. See, e.g., *J. tenBroek, Equal Under Law* 201 (rev. ed. 1965) ("The one point upon which historians
39 of the Fourteenth Amendment agree, and, indeed, which the evidence places beyond cavil, is that the Fourteenth
40 Amendment was designed to place the constitutionality of the Freedmen's Bureau and civil rights bills,
41 particularly the latter, beyond doubt").
42 [*Saenz v Roe*, 526 U.S. 473, 119 S.Ct. 1430, 143 L.Ed.2d. 635 (1999)]

43 Below is another example that emphasizes this point. They in effect state that the Bill of Rights is not a "privilege" incident
44 to constitutional or Fourteenth Amendment citizenship. The Bill of Rights protects EVERYONE, not merely those who are
45 privileged "citizens":

46 **U.S. Code, Annotated, Fourteenth Amendment, Westlaw, 2002**

47 **"All privileges granted to citizen by Amnds 1 to 10 against infringement by federal government HAVE NOT**
48 **been absorbed by this amendment as privileges incident to citizenship of the United States and by this clause**
49 **protected against infringement by the states."** *Watkins v. Oaklawn Jockey Club*, D.C.Ark.1949, 86 F.Supp. 1006,
50 affirmed 183 F.2d. 440.

51 "Rights claimed under Amends. 1 to 8, adopted as restrictions of the powers of the national government, ARE
52 NOT protected by this clause." *Maxwell v. Dow*, Utah 1900, 20 S.Ct. 448, 176 U.S. 601, 44 L.Ed. 597."

53 "Although it has been vigorously asserted that the rights specified in the Amends. 1 to 8 are among the privileges
54 and immunities protected by this clause, and although this view has been defended by many distinguished jurists,
55 including several justices of the federal Supreme Court, that [this] court holds otherwise and asserts that it is the
56 character of the right claimed, whether specified as above or not, that is controlling." *State v. Felch*, 1918, 105
57 A. 23, 92 Vt. 477
58 [*U.S. Code, Annotated, Fourteenth Amendment, Westlaw, 2002*]

1 The other important thing to take away from this analysis is that Congress has statutes that DO, in fact, revoke SOME KIND
2 of citizenship, but THAT citizenship is NOT constitutional citizenship. It is STATUTORY citizenship.

3 8 U.S.C. §1481 - Loss of nationality by native-born or naturalized citizen; voluntary action; burden of proof;
4 presumptions

5 (a) A person **who is a national of the United States** whether by birth or naturalization, **shall**
6 **lose his nationality by voluntarily performing any of the following acts with the intention of relinquishing**
7 **United States nationality—**

8 (1) obtaining naturalization in a foreign state upon his own application or upon an application filed by a duly
9 authorized agent, after having attained the age of eighteen years; or

10 (2) taking an oath or making an affirmation or other formal declaration of allegiance to a foreign state or a
11 political subdivision thereof, after having attained the age of eighteen years; or

12 (3) entering, or serving in, the armed forces of a foreign state if
13 (A) such armed forces are engaged in hostilities against the United States, or
14 (B) such persons serve as a commissioned or non-commissioned officer; or

15 (4)
16 (A) accepting, serving in, or performing the duties of any office, post, or employment under the government
17 of a foreign state or a political subdivision thereof, after attaining the age of eighteen years if he has or
18 acquires the nationality of such foreign state; or
19 (B) accepting, serving in, or performing the duties of any office, post, or employment under the government
20 of a foreign state or a political subdivision thereof, after attaining the age of eighteen years for which office,
21 post, or employment an oath, affirmation, or declaration of allegiance is required; or

22 (5) making a formal renunciation of nationality before a diplomatic or consular officer of the United States in a
23 foreign state, in such form as may be prescribed by the Secretary of State; or

24 (6) making in the United States a formal written renunciation of nationality in such form as may be prescribed by,
25 and before such officer as may be designated by, the Attorney General, whenever the United States shall be in a
26 state of war and the Attorney General shall approve such renunciation as not contrary to the interests of national
27 defense; or

28 (7) committing any act of treason against, or attempting by force to overthrow, or bearing arms against, the United
29 States, violating or conspiring to violate any of the provisions of section 2383 of title 18, or willfully performing
30 any act in violation of section 2385 of title 18, or violating section 2384 of title 18 by engaging in a conspiracy
31 to overthrow, put down, or to destroy by force the Government of the United States, or to levy war against them,
32 if and when he is convicted thereof by a court martial or by a court of competent jurisdiction.

33 (b) Whenever the loss of United States nationality is put in issue in any action or proceeding commenced on or
34 after September 26, 1961 under, or by virtue of, the provisions of this chapter or any other Act, the burden shall
35 be upon the person or party claiming that such loss occurred, to establish such claim by a preponderance of the
36 evidence. Any person who commits or performs, or who has committed or performed, any act of expatriation
37 under the provisions of this chapter or any other Act shall be presumed to have done so voluntarily, but such
38 presumption may be rebutted upon a showing, by a preponderance of the evidence, that the act or acts committed
39 or performed were not done voluntarily.

40 [SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/8/1481>]

41 Note ALSO WHO the above provisions are targeted AT:

42 "(a) A person who is a national of the United States "

43 Note that:

- 44 1. The "national of the United States[**]" they are talking about is the human being found in:
45 1.1. 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A).
46 1.2. 8 U.S.C. §1408 (American Samoa or Swain's Island) and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B).
47 2. People in states of the Union are CONSTITUTIONAL "nationals of the United States*** OF AMERICA" as described
48 in Perkins v. Elg, 307 U.S. 325 (1939). This is also verified in 22 U.S.C. §212 and 22 C.F.R. §51.2, which says that a
49 passport cannot be issued without the applicant being a "national of the United States***".

1 3. The U.S. Supreme Court held that the government cannot unilaterally terminate their CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship.
2 Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253 (1967). Hence, the “national of the United States*” they are referring to above does
3 not include state citizens or state nationals.

4 Note that the above statutory provisions for LOSING nationality:

- 5 1. Existed BEFORE the Afroyim case indicated above.
- 6 2. Were not CHANGED by the Afroyim holding, and therefore did not pertain to constitutional citizens.
- 7 3. Have as a PREREQUISITE the following requirement: *“with the intention of relinquishing United States nationality—*
8 *”*. No one but YOU can determine your intention, and THEY have the burden of proving that the acts specified above
9 WERE ACCOMPANIED by the EXPRESSLY MANIFEST INTENTION indicated and that YOU specified that
10 intention.

11 The type of citizenship that is LOST by 8 U.S.C. §1481 can only mean STATUTORY citizenship, not constitutional
12 citizenship. Here is why, from a case dealing with such loss:

13 **“The Court today holds that the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment has no application to Bellei**
14 **[an 8 U.S.C. §1401 STATUTORY citizen].** *The Court first notes that Afroyim was essentially a case construing*
15 *the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. Since the Citizenship Clause declares that: ‘All persons*
16 *born or naturalized in the United States * * * are citizens of the United States * * *.’ the Court reasons that the*
17 *protections against involuntary expatriation declared in Afroyim do not protect all American citizens, but only*
18 *those ‘born or naturalized in the United States.’ Afroyim, the argument runs, was naturalized in this country so*
19 *he was protected by the Citizenship Clause, but Bellei, since he acquired his American citizenship at birth in Italy*
20 *as a foreignborn child of an American citizen, was neither born nor naturalized in the United States and, hence,*
21 *falls outside the scope of the Fourteenth Amendment guarantees declared in Afroyim. One could hardly call this*
22 *a generous reading of the great purposes the Fourteenth Amendment was adopted to bring about. **While***
23 **conceding that Bellei is an American citizen,** *the majority states: ‘He simply is not a Fourteenth-Amendment-*
24 *first-sentence citizen.’ Therefore, the majority reasons, the congressional revocation of his citizenship is not*
25 *barred by the Constitution. **I cannot accept the Court’s conclusion that the Fourteenth Amendment protects***
26 **the citizenship of some Americans and not others.** [. . .]

27 **The Court today puts aside the Fourteenth Amendment as a standard by which to measure congressional**
28 **action with respect to citizenship, and substitutes in its place the majority’s own vague notions of ‘fairness.’**
29 **The majority takes a new step with the recurring theme that the test of constitutionality is the Court’s own view**
30 **of what is ‘fair, reasonable, and right.’ Despite the concession that Bellei was admittedly an American citizen,**
31 **and despite the holding in Afroyim that the Fourteenth Amendment has put citizenship, once conferred, beyond**
32 **the power of Congress to revoke, the majority today upholds the revocation of Bellei’s citizenship on the ground**
33 **that the congressional action was not ‘irrational or arbitrary or unfair.’ The majority applies the ‘shock-the-**
34 **conscience’ test to uphold, rather than strike, a federal statute. It is a dangerous concept of constitutional law**
35 **that allows the majority to conclude that, because it cannot say the statute is ‘irrational or arbitrary or unfair,’**
36 **the statute must be constitutional.**

37 [. . .]

38 *Since the Court this Term has already downgraded citizens receiving public welfare, Wyman v. James, 400 U.S.*
39 *309, 91 S.Ct. 381, 27 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1971), and citizens having the misfortune to be illegitimate, Labine v. Vincent,*
40 *401 U.S. 532, 91 S.Ct. 1917, 28 L.Ed.2d. 288, I suppose today’s decision downgrading citizens born outside the*
41 *United States should have been expected. Once again, as in James and Labine, the Court’s opinion makes evident*
42 *that its holding is contrary to earlier decisions. **Concededly, petitioner was a citizen at birth, not by constitutional***
43 **right, but only through operation of a federal statute.**
44 *[Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971)]*

45 An immigration attorney also confirmed on the Democracy Now program that Congress can’t take away
46 CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship without your consent, which MUST imply that 8 U.S.C. §1481 does not describe
47 expatriation of CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship:

Constitutional Attorney Shayana Kadidal on Democracy Now proves Federal Government cannot take away CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship and that “nationals of the United States” described in 8 U.S.C. §1481 DOES NOT include constitutional citizens, Exhibit #01.015
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

48 Here is yet another example of why CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship is not a revocable privilege you can lose, but a protected
49 PRIVATE right that you must consent to lose:

1 **FOURTEENTH AMENDMENT**
2 **PRIVILEGES OR IMMUNITIES**

3 *Unique among constitutional provisions, the clause prohibiting state abridgement of the “privileges or*
4 *immunities” of United States citizens was rendered a “practical nullity” by a single decision of the Supreme*
5 *Court issued within five years of its ratification. In the Slaughter-House Cases,³³⁵ the Court evaluated a Louisiana*
6 *statute which conferred a monopoly upon a single corporation to engage in the business of slaughtering cattle.*
7 *In determining whether this statute abridged the “privileges” of other butchers, the Court frustrated the aims of*
8 *the most aggressive sponsors of the Privileges or Immunities Clause. According to the Court, these sponsors had*
9 *sought to centralize “in the hands of the Federal Government large powers hitherto exercised by the States” by*
10 *converting the rights of the citizens of each State at the time of the adoption of the Fourteenth Amendment into*
11 *protected privileges and immunities of United States citizenship. This interpretation would have allowed business*
12 *to develop unimpeded by state interference by limiting state laws “abridging” these privileges.*

13 *According to the Court, however, such an interpretation would have “transfer[red] the security and protection*
14 *of all the civil rights . . . to the Federal Government, . . . to bring within the power of Congress the entire domain*
15 *of civil rights heretofore belonging exclusively to the States,” and would “constitute this court a perpetual censor*
16 *upon all legislation of the States, on the civil rights of their own citizens, with authority to nullify such as it did*
17 *not approve as consistent with those rights, as they existed at the time of the adoption of this amendment . . .*
18 *[The effect of] so great a departure from the structure and spirit of our institutions . . . is to fetter and degrade*
19 *the State governments by subjecting them to the control of Congress, in the exercise of powers heretofore*
20 *universally conceded to them of the most ordinary and fundamental character . . . We are convinced that no*
21 *such results were intended by the Congress . . . , nor by the legislatures . . . which ratified” the other War*
22 *Amendments was “the freedom of the slave race.”*

23 *Based on these conclusions, the Court held that none of the rights alleged by the competing New Orleans butchers*
24 *to have been violated were derived from the butcher’s national citizenship; insofar as the Louisiana law interfered*
25 *with their pursuit of the business of butchering animals, the privilege was one which “belonged to the citizens of*
26 *the States as such.” Despite the broad language of this clause, the Court held that the privileges and immunities*
27 *of state citizenship had been “left to the state governments for security and protection” and had not been placed*
28 *by the clause “under the special care of the Federal Government.” The only privileges which the Fourteenth*
29 *Amendment protected against state encroachment were declared to be those “which owe their existence to the*
30 *Federal Government, its National character, its Constitution, or its laws.”³³⁶ These privileges, however, had been*
31 *available to United States citizens and protected from state interference by operation of federal supremacy even*
32 *prior to the adoption of the Fourteenth Amendment. The Slaughter-House Cases, therefore, reduced the privileges*
33 *or immunities clause to a superfluous reiteration of a prohibition already operative against the states.*
34 *[The Constitution of the United States of America, Analysis and Interpretation, Fourteenth Amendment, U.S.*
35 *Government Printing Office, pp. 1674-1675;*
36 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/CRS/USConstAmotated.pdf>]*

37 Hence, the PRIVATE rights associated with the status of CONSTITUTIONAL "citizen" are irrevocable and therefore NOT
38 "privileges" or franchises or PUBLIC rights, but rather PRIVATE INALIENABLE RIGHTS.

39 Those interested in obtaining additional authorities on the subject of the meaning of “privileges and immunities” within the
40 Fourteenth Amendment are directed to the following resource:

[Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/privilegesandimmunities.htm), Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “privileges and immunities”
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/privilegesandimmunities.htm>

³³⁵ 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 71, 77–79 (1873).

³³⁶ 83 U.S. at 78-79.

31.2 “Exempt” on a government form is the only method for avoiding the liability for tax³³⁷

False Argument: Selecting the “exempt” option on a government form is the ONLY method for avoiding the tax liability described on the form.

Corrected Alternative Argument: IRS publishes forms for ONLY “taxpayers”. Their mission statement at Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 (02-26-1999) says they can ONLY help “taxpayers”. Therefore, none of their forms recognize the existence of “nontaxpayers”, who are persons “not subject” rather than “exempt” from the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A private law franchise agreement. Anyone wishing to use a “taxpayer” only form must modify it to add the “nontaxpayer” or “not subject” option and replace all references to “taxpayer” with “nontaxpayer” before they sign the form.

Further information:

1. Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?, Form #05.013
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. “Taxpayer” v. “Nontaxpayer”: Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm>

Another devious technique frequently used on government forms to trick “nonresident aliens” into making an unwitting election to become “resident aliens” is:

1. Omit the “not subject” option.
2. Present the “exempt” option as the only method for avoiding the liability described.
3. Do one of the following:
 - 3.1. Statutorily define the term “exempt” to exclude persons who are “not subject”.
 - 3.2. PRESUME that the word “exempt” excludes persons who are “not subject” and hope you don’t challenge the presumption.

This form of abuse exploits the common false presumption among most Americans, which is the following:

1. That the ONLY options available are STATUTORY. The CONSTITUTION does not provide a way to make one’s earnings CONSTITUTIONALLY exempt but not STATUTORILY exempt.
2. Government form presents ALL of the lawful options available to avoid the liability described. In fact, government is famous for limiting options in order to advantage or benefit them. In fact, they only present the STATUTORY options, but deliberately omit CONSTITUTIONAL options and argue that there are not CONSTITUTIONAL options.

In effect, they are constraining your options to compel you to select the lesser of evils and remove the ability to avoid all evil. This devious technique is also called an “adhesion contract”. In summary, they are violating the First Amendment by instituting compelled association in which you are coerced to engage in commercial activity with them and become subject to their pagan laws.

On the subject of “exempt”, the U.S. Supreme Court has held the following:

*In imposing a tax, says Mr. Chief Justice Marshall, **the legislature acts upon its constituents.** "All subjects," he adds, "over which the power of a State extends are objects of taxation, but those over which it does not extend are, upon the soundest principles, exempt from taxation. This proposition *334 may almost be pronounced self-evident." McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 428.
[United States v. Erie R. Co., 106 U.S. 327 (1882)]*

From the above, we can see that:

1. The civil laws enacted by the legislature act ONLY upon “constituents” and “subjects”. They DO NOT act upon “all people”, but only on “constituents” and “subjects”.

³³⁷ Source: *Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.13; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 2. You have to VOLUNTEER to become a “constituent” or “subject”. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 2 3. “Constituents” and “subjects” include STATUTORY “citizens” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 U.S.C. §3121(e) and
3 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and exclude state domiciled CONSTITUTIONAL citizens, who are “non-residents under statutory
4 law. If you are not a STATUTORY citizen, which the court calls a “SUBJECT” or “constituent”, then you can’t be
5 taxed. The court refers to those who can’t be taxed as “aliens”, and they can only mean STATUTORY aliens, not
6 CONSTITUTIONAL aliens.
- 7 4. Federal tax liability is a CIVIL liability, and therefore, those who are not STATUTORY citizens domiciled on federal
8 territory cannot have such a CIVIL liability.
- 9 5. Like most other legal “words of art”, there are TWO contexts in which the word “exempt” can be used:
- 10 5.1. Statutory law. This includes people who are “subjects” or “constituents”, but who otherwise are granted a
11 privilege or exemption by virtue of their circumstances. An example would be the “exempt individual” found in
12 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(5).
- 13 5.2. Common law. This implies people who never consented to be and therefore are NOT “subjects” or
14 “constituents”. Those who are NOT “subjects”, are “not subject”.

15 **31.2.1 Earnings “not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution”**

16 The present treasury regulations RECOGNIZE that earnings can be “**not taxable by the Federal Government under the**
17 **Constitution**” WITHOUT being “exempt” under the Internal Revenue Code. Earlier versions of the Internal Revenue Code
18 and Treasury Regulations refer to this type of exemption as “fundamental law. Earnings “Not taxable by the Federal
19 Government under the Constitution” are recognized in 26 C.F.R. §1.312-6:

20 *Title 21*
21 *Part 1-Income Taxes*
22 *§ 1.312-6 Earnings and profits.*

23 *(b) Among the items entering into the computation of corporate earnings and profits for a particular period*
24 *are all income exempted by statute, income not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution, as*
25 *well as all items includible in gross income under section 61 or corresponding provisions of prior revenue acts.*
26 *Gains and losses within the purview of section 1002 or corresponding provisions of prior revenue acts are*
27 *brought into the earnings and profits at the time and to the extent such gains and losses are recognized under*
28 *that section. Interest on State bonds and certain other obligations, although not taxable when received by a*
29 *corporation, is taxable to the same extent as other dividends when distributed to shareholders in the form of*
30 *dividends.*

31 This omission is designed to make you believe that the ONLY way to avoid a tax liability is to find a STATUTORY
32 “exemption” or to be a statutory “exempt individual” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(5). This is clearly a ruse designed to
33 DECEIVE and ENSLAVE YOU.

34 The early U.S. Supreme Court recognized CONSTITUTIONAL but not statutory exemptions when it held:

35 *“All subjects,” he adds, “over which the power of a State extends are objects of taxation, but those over which*
36 *it does not extend are, upon the soundest principles, exempt from taxation. This proposition *334 may almost*
37 *be pronounced self-evident.”* McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 428.

38 *There are limitations upon the powers of all governments, without any express designation of them in their*
39 *organic law; limitations which inhere in their very nature and structure, and this is one of them, — that no*
40 *rightful authority can be exercised by them over alien subjects, or citizens resident abroad or over their property*
41 *there situated. This doctrine may be said to be axiomatic. . . .”*
42 *[United States v. Erie R. Co., 106 U.S. 327 (1882)]*

43 The Internal Revenue Code very deliberately does NOT define what is “**not taxable by the Federal Government under the**
44 **Constitution**”. If they did, they probably would lose MOST of their income tax revenues! The U.S. Supreme Court calls
45 the Constitution “fundamental law” in Marbury v. Madison.

46 *“Certainly all those who have framed written constitutions contemplate them as forming the fundamental and*
47 *paramount law of the nation, and, consequently, the theory of every such government must be, that an act of the*
48 *legislature, repugnant to the constitution, is void.”*
49 *[Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137 (1803)]*

1 The Founding Fathers in the Federalist Papers also recognized the U.S.A. Constitution as fundamental law:

2 “No legislative act [including a statutory presumption] contrary to the Constitution can be valid. To deny this
3 would be to affirm that the deputy (agent) is greater than his principal; that the servant is above the master;
4 that the representatives of the people are superior to the people; that men, acting by virtue of powers may do
5 not only what their powers do not authorize, but what they forbid...[text omitted] It is not otherwise to be
6 supposed that the Constitution could intend to enable the representatives of the people to substitute their will
7 to that of their constituents. It is far more rational to suppose, that the courts were designed to be an intermediate
8 body between the people and the legislature, in order, among other things, to keep the latter within the limits
9 assigned to their authority. The interpretation of the laws is the proper and peculiar province of the courts. A
10 Constitution is, in fact, and must be regarded by judges, as fundamental law. If there should happen to be an
11 irreconcilable variance between the two, the Constitution is to be preferred to the statute.”
12 [Alexander Hamilton, Federalist Paper # 78]

13 Earlier versions of the Internal Revenue Code and Treasury Regulations recognized in the statutes themselves exemptions
14 under “fundamental law”:

15 Treasury Regulations of (1939)

16 “Sec. 29.21-1. Meaning of net income. The tax imposed by chapter 1 is upon income. Neither income
17 exempted by statute or fundamental law... enter into the computation of net income as defined by section 21.”

18
19 Internal Revenue Code (1939)

20 “Sec 22(b). No other items are exempt from gross income except

21 (1) those items of income which are, under the Constitution, not taxable by the Federal Government;
22 (2) those items of income which are exempt from tax on income under the provisions of any Act of Congress still
23 in effect; and (3) the income exempted under the provisions of section 116.”

24 Not surprisingly, the IRS also does NOT provide a line or box on any tax form we have seen to deduct “income exempt by
25 fundamental law”. They do this in order to create the false PRESUMPTION that everything you earn is taxable. The U.S.
26 Supreme Court, however, recognized that not EVERYTHING you earn is “income” or falls into the category of “gross
27 income”.

28 “We must reject in this case, as we have rejected in cases arising under the Corporation Excise Tax Act of
29 1909 (Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.--), the broad
30 contention submitted on behalf of the government that all receipts—everything that comes in—are income
31 within the proper definition of the term ‘gross income,’ and that the entire proceeds of a conversion of capital
32 assets, in whatever form and under whatever circumstances accomplished, should be treated as gross income.
33 Certainly the term ‘income’ has no broader meaning in the 1913 act than in that of 1909 (see Stratton’s
34 Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136), and for the present purpose we assume
35 there is not difference in its meaning as used in the two acts.”
36 [Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918)]

37 What the U.S. Supreme Court is recognizing indirectly above is that the income tax is an excise tax on the “trade or business”
38 (public office) activity, and that only earnings connected to that activity constitute “income” or “gross income”. Such
39 earnings, in turn, are the only earnings reportable on an information return under 26 U.S.C. §6041(a). The statutory definition
40 of “income” itself in the I.R.C. also recognizes that not everything one makes is “income”:

41 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter J > PART I > Subpart A > § 643](#)
42 [§ 643. Definitions applicable to subparts A, B, C, and D](#)

43 (b) Income

44 For purposes of this subpart and subparts B, C, and D, the term “income”, when not preceded by the words
45 “taxable”, “distributable net”, “undistributed net”, or “gross”, means the amount of income of the estate or
46 trust for the taxable year determined under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law.
47 Items of gross income constituting extraordinary dividends or taxable stock dividends which the fiduciary, acting
48 in good faith, determines to be allocable to corpus under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable
49 local law shall not be considered income.

1 The “trust” they are talking about above is the PUBLIC trust, meaning the national government. PRIVATE trusts are not
2 engaged in the “trade or business” excise taxable activity because the ability to regulate or tax PRIVATE activity or PRIVATE
3 rights is repugnant to the constitution. The “estate” they are talking about is that of a deceased public officer and not private
4 human being.

5 **31.2.2 Avoiding deception on government tax forms**

6 There are two ways that one can use to describe oneself on government forms:

- 7 1. “Exempt”. This is a person who is otherwise subject to the provision of law administering the form because they are an
8 “individual” or “person” and yet who is expressly made exempt by a particular provision of the statutes forming the
9 franchise agreement. This option appears on most government forms.
- 10 2. “Not subject”. This would be equivalent to a nonresident “nontaxpayer” who is not a “person” or franchisee within the
11 meaning of the statute in question. You almost never see this option on government forms.

12 There is a world of difference between these two statuses and we MUST understand the difference before we can know
13 whether or how to fill out a specific government form describing our status. In this section we will show you how to choose
14 the correct status above and all the effects that this status has on how we fill out government forms.

15 We will begin our explanation with an illustration. If you are domiciled in California, you would describe yourself as
16 “subject” to the laws in California. However, in relation to the laws of every other civil jurisdiction outside of California,
17 you would describe yourself as:

- 18 1. “Not subject” to the civil laws of that place unless you are physically visiting that place.
- 19 2. Not ANYTHING described in the civil law that the government has jurisdiction over or may impose a “duty” upon, such
20 as a “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, etc.
- 21 3. Not a “foreign person” because not a “person” under the civil law.
- 22 4. “foreign”.
- 23 5. A “nonresident”.
- 24 6. A “transient foreigner”.

25 A human being who is domiciled in California, for instance, would not be subject to the civil laws of China unless he was
26 either visiting China or engaged in commerce within the legislative jurisdiction of China with people who were domiciled
27 there and therefore protected by the civil laws there. He would not describe himself as being “exempt” from the laws of
28 China, because one cannot be “exempt” without FIRST also being “subject” by having a domicile or residence within that
29 foreign jurisdiction. Another way of stating this is that he would not be a “person” under the civil laws of China and would
30 be “foreign” unless and until he either physically moved there or changed his domicile or residence to that place and thereby
31 became a “protected person” subject to the civil jurisdiction of the Chinese government.

32 All income taxation within the United States of America takes the form of an excise tax upon an “activity” implemented by
33 the civil law. In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A, that activity is called a “trade or business”. This fact
34 exhaustively proven in the following amazing article:

The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 A “trade or business” is then defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as follows:

36 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > § 7701
37 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

38 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent
39 thereof—

40 (26) “The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of the functions [activities] of a public office.”

41 Those who therefore lawfully engage in a public office in the U.S. government BEFORE they sign or submit any tax form
42 are then described as a “franchisee” called a “taxpayer” under the terms of the excise tax or franchise agreement codified in

1 Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. Those who are not “public officers” also cannot lawfully “elect” themselves into “public
2 office” by signing or submitting a tax form either, because this would constitute impersonating an officer or employee of the
3 government in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912. This is confirmed by 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) , which describes all those who are
4 nonresident within the “United States” (federal territory not within any state of the Union) and not engaged in the “trade or
5 business”/”public office” activity as being a “foreign estate”, which simply means “not subject”, to the Internal Revenue
6 Code, Subtitle A franchise or excise tax:

7 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > § 7701
8 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

9 (31) *Foreign estate or trust*

10 (A) *Foreign estate*

11 *The term “foreign estate” means an estate the income of which, from sources without the United States which is*
12 ***not effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States**, is not includible in*
13 *gross income under subtitle A.*

14 The entity or “person” described above would NOT be “exempt”, but rather simply “not subject”. The reason is that the term
15 “exempt” has a specific legal definition that does not include the situation above. Notice that the term “exempt” is used along
16 with the word “individual”, meaning that you must be a “person” and an “individual” BEFORE you can call yourself
17 “exempt”:

18 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > *Sec. 7701.*
19 [Sec. 7701.](#) - *Definitions*

20 (b)(5) **Exempt individual defined**

21 *For purposes of this subsection -*

22 (A) *In general*

23 *An individual is an exempt individual for any day if, for such day, such individual is -*

24 (i) *a foreign government-related individual,*

25 (ii) *a teacher or trainee,*

26 (iii) *a student, or*

27 (iv) *a professional athlete who is temporarily in the United States to compete in a charitable sports event*
28 *described in section 274(l)(1)(B).*

29 (B) *Foreign government-related individual*

30 *The term “foreign government-related individual” means any individual temporarily present in the United States*
31 *by reason of -*

32 (i) *diplomatic status, or a visa which the Secretary (after consultation with the Secretary of State) determines*
33 *represents full-time diplomatic or consular status for purposes of this subsection,*

34 (ii) *being a full-time employee of an international organization, or*

35 (iii) *being a member of the immediate family of an individual described in clause (i) or (ii).*

36 (C) *Teacher or trainee*

37 *The term “teacher or trainee” means any individual -*

38 (i) *who is temporarily present in the United States under subparagraph (J) or (Q) of section 101(15) of the*
39 *Immigration and Nationality Act (other than as a student), and*

1 (ii) who substantially complies with the requirements for being so present.

2 (D) Student

3 The term "student" means any individual -

4 (i) who is temporarily present in the United States -

5 (I) under subparagraph (F) or (M) of section 101(15) of the Immigration and Nationality Act, or

6 (II) as a student under subparagraph (J) or (Q) of such section 101(15), and (ii) who substantially complies with
7 the requirements for being so present.

8 (E) Special rules for teachers, trainees, and students

9 (i) Limitation on teachers and trainees

10 An individual shall not be treated as an exempt individual by reason of clause (ii) of subparagraph (A) for the
11 current year if, for any 2 calendar years during the preceding 6 calendar years, such person was an exempt
12 person under clause (ii) or (iii) of subparagraph (A). In the case of an individual all of whose compensation is
13 described in section 872(b)(3), the preceding sentence shall be applied by substituting "4 calendar years" for "2
14 calendar years".

15 (ii) Limitation on students

16 For any calendar year after the 5th calendar year for which an individual was an exempt individual under clause
17 (ii) or (iii) of subparagraph (A), such individual shall not be treated as an exempt individual by reason of clause
18 (iii) of subparagraph (A), unless such individual establishes to the satisfaction of the Secretary that such
19 individual does not intend to permanently reside in the United States and that such individual meets the
20 requirements of subparagraph (D)(ii).

21 The Internal Revenue Code itself does not and cannot regulate the conduct of those who are not "taxpayers".

22 "Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and
23 not to non-taxpayers [American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government].
24 The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to
25 annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law."
26 [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

27 Consequently, all tax forms you (a human being) fill out PRESUPPOSE that the applicant filling it out is a franchisee called
28 a "taxpayer" who occupies a public office within the U.S. government and who is therefore a statutory "person", "individual",
29 "employee", and public officer under 5 U.S.C. §2105(a). Since the Internal Revenue Code is civil law, it also must presuppose
30 that all "persons" or "individuals" described within it are domiciled on federal territory that is no part of a state of the Union.
31 This is confirmed by the definition of "United States" found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d),
32 which is defined as federal territory and not part of any state of the Union. If you do not lawfully occupy such a public office,
33 it would therefore constitute fraud and impersonating a public officer in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912 to even fill such a form
34 out. If a company hands a "nontaxpayer" a tax form to fill out, the only proper response is ALL of the following, and any
35 other response will result in the commission of a crime:

- 36 1. To not complete or sign any provision of the form.
- 37 2. To line out the entire form.
- 38 3. To write above the line "Not Applicable".
- 39 4. To NOT select the "exempt" option within the form or select any status at all on the form. If you aren't subject to the
40 Internal Revenue Code because you don't have a domicile on federal territory and don't engage in taxable activities, then
41 you can't be described as a "person", "individual", "taxpayer", or anything else who might be subject to the I.R.C.

42 "The foregoing considerations would lead, in case of doubt, to a construction of any statute as intended to be
43 confined in its operation and effect to the territorial limits over which the lawmaker has general and legitimate
44 power. 'All legislation is prima facie territorial.' Ex parte Blain, L. R. 12 Ch. Div. 522, 528; State v. Carter, 27
45 N.J.L. 499; People v. Merrill, 2 Park.Crim.Rep. 590, 596. Words having universal scope, such as 'every
46 contract in restraint of trade,' 'every person who shall monopolize,' etc., will be taken, as a matter of course,
47 to mean only everyone subject to such legislation, not all that the legislator subsequently may be able to catch.
48 In the case of the present statute, the improbability of the United States attempting to make acts done in Panama

1 or Costa Rica criminal is obvious, yet the law begins by making criminal the acts for which it gives a right to sue.
2 We think it entirely plain that what the defendant did in Panama or Costa Rica is not within the scope of the
3 statute so far as the present suit is concerned. Other objections of a serious nature are urged, but need not be
4 discussed.”

5 [[American Banana Co. v. U.S. Fruit, 213 U.S. 347 at 357-358](#)]

- 6 5. To either not return the form to the person who asked for it or to return it with the modifications above.
7 6. If you return the form to the person who asked for it, to clarify on the form why you are not “exempt”, but rather “not
8 subject”.
9 7. To attach the following form to the tax form:

[Tax Form Attachment](#), Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 Another alternative to all the above would be to simply add a “Not subject by fundamental law” option or to select “Exempt”
11 and then redefine the word to add the “not subject by fundamental law” option to the definition. Then you could attach the
12 [Tax Form Attachment](#) mentioned above, which also redefines words on the government form to immunize yourself from
13 government jurisdiction.

14 If we had an honorable government that loved the people under its care and protection more than it loved deceiving you out
15 of and stealing your money, then they would indicate at the top of the form in big bold letters EXACTLY what laws are being
16 enforced and who the intended audience is so that those who are not required to fill it out would not do so. However, if they
17 did that, hardly anyone would ever pay taxes again. Of this SCAM, the Bible and a famous bible commentary says the
18 following:

19 “Getting treasures by a lying tongue [or by deliberate omission intended to deceive] is the fleeting fantasy of
20 those who seek **death**.”

21 [[Prov. 21:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

22 “As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so
23 **righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest**, nor can he
24 expect that his devotion should be accepted; for, 1. **Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce.**
25 **A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in**
26 **dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those**
27 **abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront**
28 **to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men**
29 **[in the IRS and the Congress] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money**
30 **to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit,**
31 **Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are**
32 **defrauded by their brethren. 2. Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more**
33 **necessary to make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight. He himself goes by a**
34 **just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein**
35 **followers of him. A balance cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater**
36 **abomination to God.”**

37 [[Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1](#)]

38 In the case of income tax forms, for instance, the warning described above would say the following:

- 39 1. This form is only intended for those who satisfy all the following conditions:
40 1.1. “taxpayer” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14):

41 “Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and
42 not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the
43 Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and
44 no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”
45 [[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 \(1972\)](#)]

- 46 1.2. Lawfully engaged in a “public office” in the U.S. government, which is called a “trade or business” in the
47 Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A at 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).
48 1.3. Exercising the public office ONLY within the District of Columbia as required by 4 U.S.C. §72, which is within
49 the only remaining internal revenue district, as confirmed by Treasury Order 150-02.

- 50 1. If you do not satisfy all the requirements indicated above, then you DO NOT need to fill out this form, nor can you
51 claim the status of “exempt”.

1 2. This form is ONLY for use by “taxpayers”. If you are a “nontaxpayer”, then we don’t have a form you can use to
2 document your status. This is because our mission statement only allows us to help “taxpayers”. It is self-defeating to
3 help “nontaxpayers” because it only undermines our revenue and importance. We are a business and we only focus our
4 energies on things that make money for us, such as deceiving “nontaxpayers” into thinking they are “taxpayers”. That
5 is why we don’t put a “nontaxpayer” or “not subject” option on our forms: Because we want to self-servingly and
6 prejudicially presume that EVERYONE is engaged in our franchise and subject to our plunder and control.

7 *Internal Revenue Manual (IRM) 1.1.1.1 (02-26-1999)*
8 *IRS Mission and Basic Organization*

9 *The IRS Mission: Provide America’s taxpayers top quality service by helping them understand and meet their*
10 *tax responsibilities and by applying the tax law with integrity and fairness to all.*

11 We hope that you have learned from this section that:

- 12 1. He who makes the rules or the forms always wins the game. The power to create includes the power to define.
13 2. All government forms are snares or traps designed to trap the innocent and ignorant into servitude to the whims of
14 corrupted politicians and lawyers.

15 *“The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness’ sake; **He will exalt the law and make it honorable. But this is***
16 ***a people robbed and plundered!** [by the IRS] **All of them are snared in [legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy***
17 ***IRS lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and no one delivers; for plunder, and***
18 ***no one says, “Restore!”**”*

19 ***Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for***
20 ***plunder, and Israel to the robbers? [IRS] Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they***
21 ***would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law, therefore He has poured on him the fury of His***
22 ***anger and the strength of battle; it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he***
23 ***did not take it to heart.”***
24 *[Isaiah 42:21-25, Bible, NKJV]a*

- 25 3. The snare is the presumptions which they deliberately do not disclose on the forms and which are buried in the “words
26 of art” contained in their void for vagueness codes. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 27 4. The main reason for reading and learning the law is to reveal all the presumptions and deceptive “words of art” that are
28 hidden on government forms so that you can avoid them.

29 *“My [God’s] people are destroyed [and enslaved] for lack of knowledge [of God’s Laws and the lack of education*
30 *that produces it].”*
31 *[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]*

32 *“And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both God and man], and shalt shew them the way wherein*
33 *they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do.”*
34 *[Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]*

35 *“This **Book of the Law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you***
36 ***may observe to do according to all that is written in it.** For then you will make your way prosperous, and then*
37 *you will have good success. Have I not commanded you? Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, nor*
38 *be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go.”*
39 *[Joshua 1:8-9, Bible, NKJV]*

- 40 5. Government forms deliberately do not disclose the presumptions that are being made about the proper audience for the
41 form in order to maximize the possibility that they can exploit your legal ignorance to induce you to make a “tithe” to
42 their state-sponsored civil religion and church of socialism. That religion is exhaustively described below:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 43 6. All government forms are designed to encourage you to waive sovereign immunity and engage in commerce with the
44 government. Government does not make forms for those who refuse to do business with them such as “nontaxpayers”,
45 “nonresidents”, or “transient foreigners”. If you want a form that accurately describes your status as a “nontaxpayer”
46 and which preserves your sovereignty and sovereign immunity, you will have to design your own. Government is *never*

1 going to make it easy to reduce their own revenues, importance, power, or control over you. Everyone in the government
2 is there because they want the largest possible audience of “customers” for their services. Another way of saying this is
3 that they are going to do everything within their power to rig things so that it is impossible to avoid contracting with or
4 doing business with them. This approach has the effect of compelling you to contract with them in violation of Article
5 1, Section 10 of the Constitution, which is supposed to protect your right to NOT contract with the government.

- 6 7. The Thirteenth Amendment prohibits involuntary servitude. Consequently, the government cannot lawfully impose any
7 duty, including the duty to fill out or submit a government form. Therefore, you should view every opportunity that
8 presents itself to fill out a government form as an act of contracting away your rights.
- 9 8. In the case of government tax forms, the purpose of all government tax forms is to ask the following presumptuous and
10 prejudicial question:

11 *“What kind of ‘taxpayer’ are you?”*

12 . . .rather than the question:

13 *“Are you a ‘taxpayer’?”*

14 The above approach results in what the legal profession refers to as a “leading question”, which is a question
15 contaminated by a prejudicial presumption and therefore inadmissible as evidence. Federal Rule of Evidence 611(c)
16 expressly forbids such leading questions to be used as evidence, which is also why no IRS form can really qualify as
17 evidence that can be used against anyone: It doesn’t offer a “nontaxpayer” or a “foreigner” option. An example of such
18 a question is the following:

19 *“Have you always beat your wife?”*

20 The presumption hidden within the above leading question is that you are a “wife beater”. Replace the word “wife
21 beater” with “taxpayer” and you know the main method by which the IRS stays in business.

- 22 9. If none of the above traps, or “springes” as the U.S. Supreme Court calls them, work against you, the last line of defense
23 the IRS uses is to FORCE you to admit you are a “taxpayer” by:
- 24 9.1. Telling you that you MUST have a “Taxpayer Identification Number”.
- 25 9.2. Telling you that BECAUSE you have such a number, you MUST be a “taxpayer”.
- 26 9.3. Refusing to talk to you on the phone until you disclose a “Taxpayer Identification Number” to them. We tell them
27 that it is a NONTAXPAYER Identification Number (NIN), and make them promise to treat us as a
28 NONTAXPAYER before it will be disclosed. We also send them an update to the original TIN application making
29 it a NONTAXPAYER number and establishing an anti-franchise franchise that makes THEM liable if they use the
30 number for any commercial purpose that benefits them. See, for instance:

Employer Identification Number (EIN) Application Permanent Amendment Notice, Form #06.022
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

31.3 Word “includes” in a statutory definition allows the government to presume whatever they want is “included”³³⁸

False Argument: The use of the word “includes” within a statutory definition allows the government to presume whatever they want is included in the meaning, or to presume that the common understanding of the term is also implied within the definition.

Corrected Alternative Argument: The purpose of law is to delegate and limit authority to the government. Everything that is included within the definition of a term must be expressly specified SOMEWHERE within the statutes or it is presumed to be purposefully excluded. This applies to all the definitions in the Internal Revenue Code, and especially those in 26 U.S.C. §7701.

Further information:

1. Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “includes”:
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/includes.htm>

A frequent flawed argument used by the state or federal tax agencies in order to unlawfully expand their power and violate due process of law is to expand the meaning of a statutory definition to include whatever they want to include in order to win an argument about their jurisdiction to collect a tax. In other words, they use “verbicide” to entrap, enslave, and injure you to their own benefit.

“Judicial verbicide is calculated to convert the Constitution into a worthless scrap of paper and to replace our government of laws with a judicial oligarchy.”
[Senator Sam Ervin, during Watergate hearing]

“When words lose their meaning, people will lose their liberty.”
[Confucius, 500 B.C.]

This method to abuse and destroy the rights of Americans who the government was created instead to protect is implemented using the following technique. The audience of people who it is most effective against are those who either are ignorant of the law in general or who don’t know enough about their rights to even recognize when those rights have been violated:

1. You cite a definition from the Internal Revenue Code as proof that you are not the entity or activity described and therefore are not subject to tax.
2. They respond by citing the definition of “includes” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(c) as authority.

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)
[§ 7701. Definitions](#)

(c) Includes and including

*The terms “includes” and “including” when used in a definition contained in this title **shall not be deemed to exclude other things otherwise within the meaning of the term defined.***

3. The government then abuses the above definition to imply that it allows them to add any of the following to the definition:
 - 3.1. The ordinary or common meaning of the term in addition to the statutory definition. . .OR
 - 3.2. Whatever they want to “presume” is included.

For instance, if you cite the definition of “trade or business” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) and state that it is limited to a public office in the government and that you are not engaged in a “public office”:

[26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

³³⁸ Source: *Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.14; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 "The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a public office."

2 . . .then the government and maybe even a corrupt "taxpayer" judge with a conflict of interest (in violation of 28 U.S.C. §§144
3 and 455, as well as 18 U.S.C. §208) might then rebut with the following deception and abuse:

4 *The term "trade or business" uses the word "includes". 26 U.S.C. §7701(c) implies that the definition includes*
5 *the common or ordinary meaning of the term, meaning that it includes anything a person might do. It is not*
6 *limited to public offices in the government. For instance, someone who works for a private company is not an*
7 *"employee" of the government but can still be engaged in a trade or business.*

8 Essentially what the speaker above is doing is the equivalent of eminent domain based on presumption. By presuming that a
9 person is engaged in a "trade or business", they are converting private property to a public use, public purpose, and a public
10 office without compensation in violation of the Fourth Amendment takings clause. In effect, the speaker is using presumption
11 to STEAL private property from the owner and convert it to a public use in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912
12 (impersonating a public officer) and 18 U.S.C. §654 (conversion).

13 Below is an example of such unlawful abuse by a federal court as well:

14 *"Similarly, Latham's instruction which indicated that under 26 U.S.C. §3401(c) the category of 'employee' does*
15 *not include privately employed wage earners is a preposterous reading of the statute. It is obvious that within the*
16 *context of both statutes the word 'includes' is a term of enlargement not of limitation, and the reference to certain*
17 *entities or categories is not intended to exclude all others."*
18 *[United States v. Latham, 754 F.2d. 747, 750 (7th Cir. 1985)]*

19 You can read a rebuttal to the above in section 12.2.1 of the following:

20 [Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008
21 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 Definitions of words within the I.R.C. which employ the words "includes" or "including" and which are therefore susceptible
23 to this type of abuse, conspiracy against rights, and violation of due process include:

- 24 1. "employee": 26 U.S.C. §3401(c)
- 25 2. "gross income": 26 U.S.C. §872
- 26 3. "person": 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1), 26 U.S.C. §7343, 26 U.S.C. §6671(b)
- 27 4. "State": 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(10)
- 28 5. "trade or business": 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)
- 29 6. "United States": 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9)

30 This malicious and self-serving approach by the government is based upon a violation of the rules of statutory construction
31 on the subject, which consist of the following. You can use the rules in your own defense when confronted by the FALSE
32 government argument about the meaning of words:

- 33 1. The word "includes" can imply one of only two legal meanings:
 - 34 1.1. "Is limited to" . . .OR
 - 35 1.2. "In addition to". In this sense, it is used as a method of enlargement.

36 *"Include. (Lat. Includere, to shut in. keep within.) To confine within, hold as an inclosure. Take in, attain, shut*
37 *up, contain, inclose, comprise, comprehend, embrace, involve. Term may, according to context, express an*
38 *enlargement and have the meaning of and or in addition to, or merely specify a particular thing already*
39 *included within general words theretofore used. "Including" within statute is interpreted as a word of*
40 *enlargement or of illustrative application as well as a word of limitation. Premier Products Co. v. Cameron,*
240 Or. 123, 400 P.2d. 227, 228."
[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 763]

- 41 2. When the term "includes" is used as implying enlargement or "in addition to", it only fulfills that sense when the
42 definitions to which it pertains are scattered across multiple definitions or statutes within an overall body of law. In each
43 instance, such "scattered definitions" must be considered AS A WHOLE to describe all things which are included. The
44 U.S. Supreme Court confirmed this when it said:

1 "That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the
2 reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- "the child up to the
3 head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."
4 [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

5 An example of the "enlargement" or "in addition to" context of the use of the word "includes" might be as follows, where
6 the numbers on the left are a fictitious statute number:

7 2.1. "110 The term "state" includes a territory or possession of the United States."

8 2.2. "121 In addition to the definition found in section 110 earlier, the term "state" includes a state of the Union."

9 3. What is not expressed in a definition somewhere shall conclusively be presumed to be purposefully excluded.

10 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**
11 **thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,
12 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**
13 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**
14 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects
15 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."
16 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

17 4. The definition of a word excludes unstated meanings of the term.

18 "It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. Colautti v.
19 Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress' use of the term "propaganda" in this statute, as indeed
20 in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation.[19] As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe
21 legislation as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who
22 has not even read it."
23 [Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]

24 "When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's
25 ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition
26 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a
27 rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western
28 Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96
29 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction, §47.07, p. 152,
30 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.
31 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney
32 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."
33 [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

34 5. All doubts about the meaning of a term must be resolved in favor of the citizen and against the government.

35 "In the interpretation of **statutes levying taxes**, it is the established rule **not to extend** their provisions by
36 implication **beyond the clear import of the language used, or to enlarge** their operations so as to embrace matters
37 not specifically **pointed out**. In case of doubt they are construed most strongly against the government and in
38 favor of the citizen."
39 [Gould v. Gould, 245 U.S. 151, at 153 (1917)]

40 6. All presumptions about the meaning of a word are a violation of Constitutional rights and or due process of law.

41 "Statutes creating permanent irrebuttable presumptions have long been disfavored under the Due Process
42 Clauses of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments. In Heiner v. Doman, 285 U.S. 312, 52 S.Ct. 358, 76 L.Ed.
43 772 (1932), the Court was faced with a constitutional challenge to a federal statute that created a conclusive
44 presumption that gifts made within two years prior to the donor's death were made in contemplation of death,
45 thus requiring payment by his estate of a higher tax. In holding that this irrefutable assumption was so arbitrary
46 and unreasonable as to deprive the taxpayer of his property without due process of law, the Court stated that
47 it had 'held more than once that a statute creating a presumption which operates to deny a fair opportunity to
48 rebut it violates the due process clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.' Id., at 329, 52 S.Ct., at 362. See, e.g.,
49 Schlesinger v. Wisconsin, 270 U.S. 230, 46 S.Ct. 260, 70 L.Ed. 557 (1926); Hoeper v. Tax Comm'n, 284 U.S.
50 206, 52 S.Ct. 120, 76 L.Ed. 248 (1931). See also Tot v. United States, 319 U.S. 463, 468-469, 63 S.Ct. 1241,
51 1245-1246, 87 L.Ed. 1519 (1943); Leary v. United States, 395 U.S. 6, 29-53, 89 S.Ct. 1532, 1544-1557, 23
52 L.Ed.2d. 57 (1969). Cf. Turner v. United States, 396 U.S. 398, 418-419, 90 S.Ct. 642, 653-654, 24 L.Ed.2d. 610
53 (1970)."
54 [Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 (1973)]

1 “The Schlesinger Case has since been applied many times by the lower federal courts, by the Board of Tax
2 Appeals, and by state courts;^{FN2} and **none of them seem to have been **361 at any loss to understand the basis**
3 **of the decision, namely, that a statute which imposes a tax upon an assumption of fact which the taxpayer is**
4 **forbidden to controvert is so arbitrary and unreasonable that it cannot stand under the Fourteenth**
5 **Amendment.”**

6 [. . .]

7 ‘It is apparent,’ this court said in the Bailey Case ([219 U.S. 239](#) , 31 S.Ct. 145, 151) ‘that a constitutional
8 prohibition cannot be transgressed indirectly by the creation of a statutory presumption any more than it can be
9 violated by direct enactment. The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional
10 restrictions.’

11 [[Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 \(1932\)](#)]

12 Presumption may not be used in determining the meaning of a statute. Doing otherwise is a violation of due process, a
13 violation of rights, and a religious sin under Numbers 15:30 (Bible). A person reading a statute cannot be required by
14 statute or by “judge-made law” to read anything into a Title of the U.S. Code that is not expressly spelled out. See:

[Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction](#), Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

15 The above rules of statutory construction were created in order to fulfill the intent of the founding fathers to avoid placing
16 arbitrary discretion in the hands of anyone in the government, and especially the courts:

17 “It has been frequently remarked, with great propriety, that a voluminous code of laws is one of the
18 inconveniences necessarily connected with the advantages of a free government. **To avoid an arbitrary discretion**
19 **in the courts, it is indispensable that they should be bound down by strict rules [of statutory construction and**
20 **interpretation] and precedents, which serve to define and point out their duty in every particular case that**
21 **comes before them;** and it will readily be conceived from the variety of controversies which grow out of the folly
22 and wickedness of mankind, that the records of those precedents must unavoidably swell to a very considerable
23 bulk, and must demand long and laborious study to acquire a competent knowledge of them.”
24 [[Federalist Paper No. 78, Alexander Hamilton](#)]

25 If you would like to learn more about how to argue against this unscrupulous, injurious, presumptuous, and illegal tactic by
26 the government, see the following resources, a detailed analysis of the rules of statutory construction is contained in the
27 following publication on our website:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

28 If you want tools and techniques for combating the abuse of verbiage described in this section, then see:

- 29 1. The following form, which you can attach to any tax form and which defines all the terms on the form unambiguously
30 so that you don’t become the victim of the injurious presumptions of others about your status:

[Tax Form Attachment](#), Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 31 2. The following form, which you can attach to your court pleadings provides rules of presumption and definitions used
32 during litigation in order to prevent presumption and abuse by the judge or other parties to the litigation:

[Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation](#), Litigation Tool #01.006
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

31.4 Government “Benefits” constitute consideration under an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and the recipient³³⁹

False Argument: The receipt of government “benefits” of any kind creates an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and those receiving the benefit that is enforceable as a legal liability or duty under federal law.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Government “benefits” under the Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 identify themselves as “grants” and therefore GIFTS to states of the Union. Gifts are legally defined such that they CANNOT create an obligation on the part of the recipient.

Further information:

1. The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Those who refuse to accept [government franchises](#) and services and lawfully refuse to pay for these services are sometimes illegally prosecuted by zealous but *criminal* government attorneys for "willful failure to file" under [26 U.S.C. §7203](#) and "tax evasion" under [26 U.S.C. §7201](#). The government's offense in these cases is like a broken record:

"Mr./Ms. _____ accepts the 'benefits' of living in this country but refuses to pay his/her 'fair share'. He/she is a LEECH and you ought to hang him!"

For an example of the above such rhetoric from an actual criminal tax case, see:

Tax Protester Gets Federal Prison Time

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/News/TPConv-030523.pdf>

We will prove in this section that all such arguments amount to FRAUD and their basis is to make the government UNEQUAL and SUPERIOR in relation to the citizen, thus destroying equal protection that is the foundation of the Constitution, and substituting a civil religion of socialist idolatry in its place as described below:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 identifies all federal “benefits” as “grants”. Here are a few examples:

1. SUBCHAPTER I—GRANTS TO STATES FOR OLD-AGE ASSISTANCE (§§ 301—306)
2. SUBCHAPTER III—GRANTS TO STATES FOR UNEMPLOYMENT COMPENSATION ADMINISTRATION (§§ 501—504)
3. SUBCHAPTER IV—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID AND SERVICES TO NEEDY FAMILIES WITH CHILDREN AND FOR CHILD-WELFARE SERVICES (§§ 601—681_to_687)
4. SUBCHAPTER X—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID TO BLIND (§§ 1201—1206)
5. SUBCHAPTER XIV—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID TO PERMANENTLY AND TOTALLY DISABLED (§§ 1351—1355)
6. SUBCHAPTER XIX—GRANTS TO STATES FOR MEDICAL ASSISTANCE PROGRAMS (§§ 1396—1396w1)
7. SUBCHAPTER XX—BLOCK GRANTS TO STATES FOR SOCIAL SERVICES (§§ 1397—1397f)

The legal definition of “grant” is as follows:

*Grant. To bestow; to confer upon some one other than the person or entity which makes the grant. Porto Rico Ry., Light & Power Co. v. Colom, C.C.A.Puerto Rico, 106 F.2d. 345, 354. **To bestow or confer, with or without compensation, a gift or bestowal by one having control or authority over it, as of land or money.** Palmer v. U.S. Civil Service Commission, D.C.Ill., 191 F.Supp. 495, 537.*

³³⁹ Source: *Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.15; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 A conveyance; i.e. transfer of title by deed or other instrument. *Dearing v. Brush Creek Coal Co.*, 182 Tenn. 302,
2 186 S.W.2d. 329, 331. Transfer of property real or personal by deed or writing. *Commissioner of Internal Revenue*
3 *v. Plestcheeff*, C.C.A.9, 100 F.2d. 62, 64, 65. A generic term applicable to all transfers of real property, including
4 transfers by operation of law as well as voluntary transfers. *White v. Rosenthal*, 140 Cal. App. 184,35 P.2d. 154,
5 155. A technical term made use of in deeds of conveyance of lands to import a transfer.

6 A deed for an incorporeal interest such as a reversion. As distinguished from a mere license, a grant passes some
7 estate or interest, corporeal or incorporeal, in the lands which it embraces.

8 To give or permit as a right or privilege; e.g. grant of route authority to a public carrier.

9 By the word "grant," in a treaty, is meant not only a formal grant, but any concession, warrant, order, or
10 permission to survey, possess, or settle, whether written or parol, express, or presumed from possession. Such a
11 grant may be made by law, as well as by a patent pursuant to a law. *Bryan v. Kennett*, 113 U.S. 179, 5 S.Ct. 407,
12 28 L.Ed. 908.

13 In England, an act evidenced by letters patent under the great seal, granting something from the king to a subject.
14 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 699-799*]

15 The statutory "States" identified above are not constitutional or sovereign States of the Union, but federal territories.

16 1. Original 1935 Social Security Act Definition:

17 "*The term State (except when used in section 531) includes Alaska, Hawaii, and the District of Columbia.*"
18 [*Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(1).*]

19 2. Current Definition:

20 "(1) The term 'State', except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth
21 of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such
22 term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in
23 part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the
24 Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and
25 American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI
26 (as in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972^[3])
27 shall continue to apply, and the term 'State' when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to
28 such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when
29 used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.
30 Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa."
31 [*42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1)*]

32 Hence, under the rules of statutory construction alone, neither the states of the Union nor the people domiciled therein and
33 protected by the United States Constitution are LAWFULLY ALLOWED to participate in any federal franchise or "benefit"
34 program.

35 "*Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one***
36 *thing is the exclusion of another.* *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,
37 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100.* Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**
38 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**
39 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects
40 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."
41 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581*]

42 In fact, it is a criminal violation of the separation of powers doctrine to:

43 1. Create or enforce any federal franchise or privilege within a constitutional state of the Union:

44 "*Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and*
45 *with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to*
46 *trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive*
47 *power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the*
48 *granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

49 *But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this*
50 *commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively***

1 to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted
2 by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the
3 legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the
4 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in
5 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
6 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
7 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.
8 Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE, using a de facto license such as a Social Security Number or
9 Taxpayer identification Number] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.”
10 [*License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)*]

11 Note the use of the phrase “trade or business” by the U.S. Supreme Court, which has NEVER overruled the above
12 ruling. And WHAT is the current income tax on? It is an excise tax on none other than a “trade or business”, which is
13 defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”...in the U.S. government and not state
14 government. What could be plainer? Even if Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers are not
15 CALLED licenses, they presently behave as such, and the U.S. Supreme Court has also held that we must judge things
16 by how they WORK, and not the way they are DESCRIBED.

- 17 2. Use federal franchises or their illegal enforcement to break down the separation of powers between the states of the
18 Union and the federal government. See:

Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 19 3. Include states of the Union within the definition of “State” within any federal law.
20 4. Bribe states of the Union to surrender their sovereignty and thereby become UNEQUAL as parties to a federal
21 franchise. This destroys equal protection that is the foundation of the United States Constitution.
22 5. Allow a state of the Union to either become or to be for all intents and purposes, a federal territory subject to federal
23 law or any law that only applies within exclusive federal jurisdiction. This would destroy all the rights of those
24 domiciled therein, because the purpose of this separation, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, is to protect PRIVATE
25 rights, meaning rights of those OTHER than the government.
26 6. Bribe any official of a state with “benefits” in order to influence him to turn people under his or her care into public
27 officers of the national government by condoning the filing of false information returns or the enforcement of federal
28 law of a foreign state or foreign corporation against people under their care and protection. See: 18 U.S.C. §§201, 210,
29 and 211.
30 7. Allow any judge to rule on an income tax matter who is financially interested. This includes those state judges who
31 collect federal “benefits” or whose pay and/or benefits derive from federal income taxes either directly or indirectly.
32 This is a criminal bribery and this bribery was first implemented at the federal level unlawfully starting in 1939.
33 8. Make any officer of a state government into a public officer in the federal government. All government franchises
34 require those who participate to be public officers in the national government. Nearly all states of the Union have
35 either a constitutional prohibition or a statutory prohibition against simultaneously serving in BOTH a state public
36 office and a federal public office at the SAME TIME. Hence, it is ILLEGAL for public officers of a de jure
37 constitutional state to participate in federal franchises or benefits of any kind. A survey of all 50 states for laws on this
38 subject are contained in:

SEDM Jurisdictions Database, Litigation Tool #09.003
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

39 It is not only a violation of the separation of powers doctrine, but a criminal offense to allow anyone in a constitutional state
40 of the Union to participate in any federal “benefit” program or to use government identifying numbers as a “de facto license”
41 to either establish or administer any federal franchise within a constitutional but not statutory state of the Union. See:

- 42 1. *Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a “Taxpayer Identification Number”*, Form #04.205
43 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
44 2. *Why You Aren’t Eligible for Social Security*, Form #06.001
45 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
46 3. *Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002. This form was sent to you certified mail and you
47 didn’t rebut it and therefore agree you are in violation of the law to allow me to participate in Social Security
48 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
49 4. *About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012
50 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 To make matters MUCH worse, federal prosecutors use as their MAIN argument in tax prosecutions for “willful failure to
2 file” or “tax evasion” the fact that the defendant collected these same “benefits” and yet did not pay their “fair share” for the
3 cost of said benefits. To take this hypocritical and unconscionable approach is to:

- 4 1. Hypocritically treat a GIFT instead as a contract with strings attached AFTER receipt, which is FRAUD.
- 5 2. Make a business out destroying, regulating, and taxing rights that are incapable of being alienated and which it is a
6 violation of fiduciary duty to alienate. An “unalienable right” is, in fact, that which by definition cannot be sold,
7 bargained away, or transferred through ANY commercial process, including a franchise. This makes the public trust
8 into a sham trust:

9 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator**
10 **with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to**
11 **secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the**
12 **governed,--”**
13 *[Declaration of Independence]**

14 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; **incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred [by ANY means].”**
15 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]**

- 16 3. Unconstitutionally deprive the recipient of “reasonable notice” of the conditions of the implied but not written contract.
17 See:

18 Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

- 19 4. Illegally enforce federal law outside of federal territory.
- 20 5. Prejudicially add things to the definition of “State” through judicial or administrative fiat that do not in fact expressly
21 appear in the act administering the benefit, and hence to engage in law-making power within the judicial branch in
violation of the separation of powers and the rules of statutory construction:

22 *“**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius.** A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**
23 **thing is the exclusion of another.** *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,
24 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. **Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or**
25 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**
26 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects
27 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”
28 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]**

- 29 6. Turn a society of law into a society of men and the policy of men, thus undermining any hope for the security of
30 private rights.
- 31 7. Destroy the foundations of comity and federalism, which requires that even with consent of either states of the Union
32 or the people in them, NO federal enforcement is allowed:

33 *“**comity. Courtesy; complaisance; respect; a willingness to grant a privilege, not as a matter of right, but out**
34 **of deference and good will.** Recognition that one sovereignty allows within its territory to the legislative,
35 executive, or judicial act of another sovereignty, having due regard to rights of its own citizens. *Nowell v. Nowell*,
36 *Tex.Civ.App.*, 408 S.W.2d. 550, 553. **In general, principle of "comity" is that courts of one state or jurisdiction**
37 **will give effect to laws and judicial decisions of another state or jurisdiction, not as a matter of obligation, but**
38 **out of deference and mutual respect.** *Brown v. Babbitt Ford, Inc.*, 117 Ariz. 192, 571 P.2d. 689, 695. See also
39 *Full faith and credit clause.*”
40 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 267]**

- 41 8. Make the person paying the so-called “gift” into an Indian Giver, a HYPOCRITE, and a THIEF who abuses law to
42 steal from people.

43 In addition, the whole notion of a “contract” or franchises that are also contracts, is MUTUAL and RECIPROCAL
44 OBLIGATION.

45 ***Contract.** An agreement between two or more [sovereign] persons which creates an obligation to do or not to*
46 *do a particular thing. As defined in Restatement, Second, Contracts §3: “A contract is a promise or a set of*
47 *promises for the breach of which the law gives a remedy, or the performance of which the law in some way*
48 *recognizes as a duty.” **A legal relationships consisting of the rights and duties of the contracting parties; a***
49 ***promise or set of promises constituting an agreement between the parties that gives each a legal duty to the***
50 ***other and also the right to seek a remedy for the breach of those duties.** Its essentials are competent parties,*

1 subject matter, a legal consideration, mutuality of agreement, and mutuality of consideration. *Lamoureux v.*
2 *Burrillville Racing Ass'n*, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d. 213, 215.

3 *Under U.C.C., term refers to total legal obligation which results from parties' agreement as affected by the Code.*
4 *Section 1-201(11). As to sales, "contract" and "agreement" are limited to those relating to present or future*
5 *sales of goods, and "contract for sale" includes both a present sale of goods and a contract to sell goods at a*
6 *future time. U.C.C. §2-106(a).*

7 *The writing which contains the agreement of parties with the terms and conditions, and which serves as a proof*
8 *of the obligation*
9 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322]*

10 Contracts are not enforceable unless BOTH parties have some kind of express duty to each other that each regards as valuable
11 consideration. We, for one, define EVERYTHING the present government does not as a "benefit", but an INJURY, and WE
12 have to define it as a benefit before it can, in fact, legally constitute "consideration".

13 In fact, the U.S. Supreme Court admits that the national government has NO LEGAL OBLIGATION to pay you anything
14 under any federal benefit program.

15 *"We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to*
16 *say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional*
17 *restraint."*
18 *[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)]*

19 Hence:

- 20 1. To call it a "benefit" at all is deliberately deceptive at best and FRAUD at worst.
21 2. The government cannot, as a matter of equity, justly acquire ANY reciprocal right to any of your earnings to pay for
22 the so-called "benefit".

23 If the government is not obligated to ANYTHING by giving you the gift, then you similarly cannot be obligated to PAY
24 anyone anything for the gift in return and any statute administering such a program can NOT therefore acquire the "force of
25 law" against you as a matter of equity. This same concept also applies to the federal income tax itself within I.R.C. Subtitles
26 A through C. 31 U.S.C. §321(d) identifies ALL income taxes paid to the U.S. government as a "gift".

27 31 U.S.C. §321(d)

28 *(1) The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real*
29 *and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and*
30 *bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited*
31 *in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property*
32 *accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with*
33 *the terms of the gift or bequest.*

34 *(2): "For the purposes of the **Federal income, estate, and gift taxes**, property accepted under paragraph (1)*
35 *shall be considered as a **gift** or bequest to or for the use of the United States."*

36 Now let's look at the surprising definition of the word "**gift**" in Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 688:

37 ***Gift:** A **voluntary** transfer of property to another made gratuitously and without consideration. *Bradley v.*
38 *Bradley, Tex.Civ.App., 540 S.W.2d. 504, 511. Essential requisites of "gift" are capacity of donor, intention of*
39 *donor to make gift, completed delivery to or for donee, and acceptance of gift by donee.**

40 ***In tax law, a payment is a gift if it is made without conditions, from detached and disinterested generosity, out***
41 ***of affection, respect, charity or like impulses, and not from the constraining force of***
42 ***any moral or legal duty or from the incentive of anticipated benefits of an economic nature.***

43 And finally, let's look up the word "**voluntary**" from Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1575:

44 *"Unconstrained by interference; unimpelled by another's influence; spontaneous; acting of oneself. *Coker v.*
45 *State, 199 Ga. 20, 33 S.E.2d 171, 174. Done by design or intention. **Proceeding from the free and unrestrained****

1 will of the person. Produced in or by an act of choice. Resulting from free choice, **without**
2 **compulsion or solicitation.** *The word, especially in statutes, often implies knowledge of*
3 *essential facts. Without valuable consideration; gratuitous, as a voluntary conveyance. Also, having a merely*
4 *nominal consideration; as, a voluntary deed."*

5 You might then ask yourself WHY the government continues to prosecute famous personalities for alleged tax fraud or
6 misconduct when in fact, they are prosecuting people for refusing to pay "gifts" to the U.S. government. The answer is that
7 they have NO LEGAL AUTHORITY to do so in the case of I.R.C. Subtitles A through C. The statutes invoked to prosecute,
8 in fact, only pertain to OTHER taxes under the I.R.C. They know this, and the unsuspecting sheep who fall prey to their ruse
9 are gagged by their very own attorneys from raising this issue in court to keep the Ponzi scheme and "confidence game"
10 going. Some immoral judges even collude with government prosecutors to obstruct justice by making such cases or the
11 evidence unpublished to cover up their own criminal conspiracy against your rights. Some victims of this corruption allege
12 that there is more organized crime in the courts daily than all the rest of the country combined. They may be right. The
13 "organizers" of this secretive criminal cabal and syndicate are the people who, instead of protecting you, only protect their
14 own "protection racket" under the "color" but without the actual authority of positive law. Secretive in-camera meetings
15 between judges and government prosecutors and "selective enforcement" by the IRS against judges that both represent a
16 conflict of interest and a criminal conspiracy against your rights, are the method of perpetuating a massive fraud upon the
17 unsuspecting American public. For details, see:

- 18 1. Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018
19 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
20 2. Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032
21 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
22 3. Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns, Form #05.009
23 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 If you would like to know more about how prosecutors and judges conspire against your rights to convert a "gift" into a quasi-
25 contractual obligation to pay "protection money" to a "protection racket" and how to respond to it, please read:

The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 **31.5 Constitutional "people" and statutory "persons" are equivalent**³⁴⁰

False Argument: Constitutional "people" and statutory "persons" are equivalent.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Constitutional "persons" and "citizens" are humans ONLY. Statutory "persons" and "citizens" are fictions of law and consist of only offices, creations, and franchises of Congress. Statutory statuses may only be invoked in a franchise court under the terms granted by the franchise itself. Corporations and franchisees have ONLY the PUBLIC rights attributed to them by Congress. Otherwise, they have no legal existence at all. The acceptance or invocation of a franchise status by a HUMAN constitutes a waiver of sovereign immunity under the franchise and removes the protections of equity and the common law from the party.

Further information:

1. Why You are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Section 3
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 3.11
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024, Section 3: Legal standing and status of corporations in federal court
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

³⁴⁰ Source: Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.16; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 A popular argument or assumption made by judges and prosecutors is that a human being and a corporation are BOTH
2 “persons” under the Internal Revenue Code or any other federal statute. They are NOT. In fact:

- 3 1. The ONLY “person” mentioned in the Constitution are HUMAN BEINGS and NOT corporations.
- 4 2. “person” is defined in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7343 as an officer or employee of a corporation or
5 partnership.
 - 6 2.1. The corporation has to be a federal and not state corporation.
 - 7 2.2. The only partnership described in that section is a partnership between a PRIVATE entity and the national but not
8 state government. Otherwise, it is repugnant, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, to regulate or legislate
9 against PRIVATE rights.
- 10 3. Only human beings can sue OTHER human beings in an Article III federal court.
- 11 4. If one of the parties in federal court is a corporation and the other is a human being, then the only type of court that can
12 hear the dispute is an Article I or Article IV franchise court in the Executive rather than Legislative branch if the
13 defendant is the corporation rather than individual people in the corporation.
- 14 5. Since the United States is a corporation, then it is NOT a “citizen” or “person” within the meaning of the Constitution.
- 15 6. The only “citizens” under statutory law are offices in the government and the status of “citizen” is a congressionally
16 created privileged franchise status that has NOTHING to do with constitutional “persons” or “citizens”.

17 Let us now proceed to prove the above in the rest of this section.

18 Provisions of the United States Constitution dealing with the capacity to sue or be sued in federal court dictate that ONLY
19 CONSTITUTIONAL “citizens” or “residents” may entertain suits in Article III federal court.

20 *U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 2*

21 *The judicial Power shall extend to all Cases, in Law and Equity, arising under this Constitution, the Laws of the*
22 *United States, and Treaties made, or which shall be made, under their Authority;--to all Cases affecting*
23 *Ambassadors, other public ministers and Consuls;--to all Cases of admiralty and maritime Jurisdiction;--to*
24 *Controversies to which the United States shall be a Party;--to Controversies between two or more States;--*
25 *between a State and Citizens of another State;--between Citizens of different States;--between Citizens of the*
26 *same State claiming Lands under Grants of different States, and between a State, or the Citizens thereof, and*
27 *foreign States, Citizens or Subjects.*

28 The U.S. Supreme Court has repeatedly held that the “citizen” or “resident” they are talking about in the above provision is
29 CONSTITUTIONAL and not STATUTORY in nature.

30 *It is important that the style and character of this party litigant, as well as the source and manner of its existence,*
31 *be borne in mind, as both are deemed material in considering the question of the jurisdiction of this court, and of*
32 *the Circuit Court. It is important, too, to be remembered, that the question here raised stands wholly unaffected*
33 *by any legislation, competent or incompetent, which may have been attempted in the organization of the courts*
34 *of the United States; but depends exclusively upon the construction of the 2d section of the 3d article of the*
35 *Constitution, which defines the judicial power of the United States; first, with respect to the subjects embraced
36 within that power; and, secondly, with respect to those whose character may give them access, as parties, to the
37 courts of the United States. In the second branch of this definition, we find the following enumeration, as
38 descriptive of those whose position, as parties, will authorize their pleading or being impleaded in those courts;
39 and this position is limited to "controversies to which the United States are a party; controversies 97*97 between
40 two or more States, — between citizens of different States, — between citizens of the same State, claiming lands
41 under grants of different States, — and between the citizens of a State and foreign citizens or subjects."*

42 *Now, it has not been, and will not be, pretended, that this corporation can, in any sense, be identified with the*
43 *United States, or is endowed with the privileges of the latter; or if it could be, it would clearly be exempted from*
44 *all liability to be sued in the Federal courts. Nor is it pretended, that this corporation is a State of this Union;*
45 *nor, being created by, and situated within, the State of New Jersey, can it be held to be the citizen or subject of a*
46 *foreign State. It must be, then, under that part of the enumeration in the article quoted, which gives to the*
47 *courts of the United States jurisdiction in controversies between citizens of different States, that either the*
48 *Circuit Court or this court can take cognizance of the corporation as a party; and this is, in truth, the sole*
49 *foundation on which that cognizance has been assumed, or is attempted to be maintained. The proposition,*
50 *then, on which the authority of the Circuit Court and of this tribunal is based, is this: The Delaware and*
51 *Raritan Canal Company is either a citizen of the United States, or it is a citizen of the State of New Jersey.*
52 *This proposition, startling as its terms may appear, either to the legal or political apprehension, is undeniably*
53 *the basis of the jurisdiction asserted in this case, and in all others of a similar character, and must be*
54 *established, or that jurisdiction wholly fails. Let this proposition be examined a little more closely.*

1 The term citizen will be found rarely occurring in the writers upon English law; those writers almost universally
2 adopting, as descriptive of those possessing rights or sustaining obligations, political or social, the term subject,
3 as more suited to their peculiar local institutions. But, in the writers of other nations, and under systems of polity
4 deemed less liberal than that of England, we find the term citizen familiarly reviving, and the character and the
5 rights and duties that term implies, particularly defined. Thus, Vattel, in his 4th book, has a chapter, (cap. 6th,)
6 the title of which is: "The concern a nation may have in the actions of her citizens." A few words from the text of
7 that chapter will show the apprehension of this author in relation to this term. "Private persons," says he, "who
8 are members of one nation, may offend and ill-treat the citizens of another; it remains for us to examine what
9 share a state may have in the actions of her citizens, and what are the rights and obligations of sovereigns in that
10 respect." And again: "Whoever uses a citizen ill, indirectly offends the state, which is bound to protect this
11 citizen." **The meaning of the term citizen 98*98 or subject, in the apprehension of English jurists, as indicating**
12 **persons in their natural character, in contradistinction to artificial or fictitious persons created by law, is**
13 **further elucidated by those jurists, in their treatises upon the origin and capacities and objects of those artificial**
14 **persons designated by the name of corporations.** Thus, Mr. Justice Blackstone, in the 18th chapter of his 1st
15 volume, holds this language: "We have hitherto considered persons in their natural capacities, and have treated
16 of their rights and duties. **But, as all personal rights die with the person; and, as the necessary forms of investing**
17 **a series of individuals, one after another, with the same identical rights, would be inconvenient, if not**
18 **impracticable; it has been found necessary, when it is for the advantage of the public to have any particular**
19 **rights kept on foot and continued, to constitute artificial persons, who maintain a perpetual succession, and**
20 **enjoy a kind of legal immortality. These artificial persons are called corporations."**

21 This same distinguished writer, in the first book of his Commentaries, p. 123, says, "The rights of persons are
22 such as concern and are annexed to the persons of men, and when the person to whom they are due is regarded,
23 are called simply rights; but when we consider the person from whom they are due, they are then denominated,
24 duties," And again, cap. 10th of the same book, treating of the PEOPLE, he says, "The people are either aliens,
25 that is, born out of the dominions or allegiance of the crown; or natives, that is, such as are born within it." Under
26 our own systems of polity, the term, citizen, implying the same or similar relations to the government and to
27 society which appertain to the term, subject, in England, is familiar to all. **Under either system, the term used is**
28 **designed to apply to man in his individual character, and to his natural capacities; to a being, or agent,**
29 **possessing social and political rights, and sustaining, social, political, and moral obligations. It is in this**
30 **acceptation only, therefore, that the term, citizen, in the article of the Constitution, can be received and**
31 **understood. When distributing the judicial power, that article extends it to controversies between citizens of**
32 **different States. This must mean the natural physical beings composing those separate communities, and can,**
33 **by no violence of interpretation, be made to signify artificial, incorporeal, theoretical, and invisible creations,**
34 **A corporation, therefore, being not a natural person, but a mere creature of the mind, invisible and intangible,**
35 **cannot be a citizen of a State, or of the United States, and cannot fall within the terms or the power of the**
36 **above-mentioned article, and can therefore neither plead nor be impleaded in the courts of the United States.**
37 Against this position it may be urged, that the 99*99 converse thereof has been ruled by this court, and that this
38 matter is no longer open for question. In answer to such an argument, I would reply, that this is a matter involving
39 a construction of the Constitution, and that wherever the construction or the integrity of that sacred instrument
40 is involved, I can hold myself trammelled by no precedent or number of precedents. That instrument is above all
41 precedents; and its integrity every one is bound to vindicate against any number of precedents, if believed to
42 trench upon its supremacy. Let us examine into what this court has propounded in reference to its jurisdiction in
43 cases in which corporations have been parties; and endeavor to ascertain the influence that may be claimed for
44 what they have heretofore ruled in support of such jurisdiction. The first instance in which this question was
45 brought directly before this court, was that of the Bank of the [United States v. Deveaux, 5 Cranch, 61](#). An
46 examination of this case will present a striking instance of the error into which the strongest minds may be led,
47 whenever they shall depart from the plain, common acceptation of terms, or from well ascertained truths, for the
48 attainment of conclusions, which the subtlest ingenuity is incompetent to sustain. **This criticism upon the decision**
49 **in the case of the Bank v. Deveaux, may perhaps be shielded from the charge of presumptuousness, by a**
50 **subsequent decision of this court, hereafter to be mentioned. In the former case, the Bank of the United States,**
51 **a corporation created by Congress, was the party plaintiff, and upon the question of the capacity of such a**
52 **party to sue in the courts of the United States, this court said, in reference to that question, "The jurisdiction**
53 **of this court being limited, so far as respects the character of the parties in this particular case, to controversies**
54 **between citizens of different States, both parties must be citizens, to come within the description. That invisible,**
55 **intangible, and artificial being, that mere legal entity, a corporation aggregate, is certainly not a citizen, and**
56 **consequently cannot sue or be sued in the courts of the United States, unless the rights of the members in this**
57 **respect can be exercised in their corporate name. If the corporation be considered as a mere faculty, and not**
58 **as a company of individuals, who, in transacting their business, may use a legal name, they must be excluded**
59 **from the courts of the Union."** The court having shown the necessity for citizenship in both parties, in order to
60 give jurisdiction; having shown farther, from the nature of corporations, their absolute incompatibility with
61 citizenship, attempts some qualification of these indisputable and clearly stated positions, which, if intelligible at
62 all, must be taken as wholly subversive of the positions so laid down. After stating the requisite of citizenship, and
63 showing that a corporation 100*100 cannot be a citizen, "and consequently that it cannot sue or be sued in the
64 courts of the United States," the court goes on to add, "unless the rights of the members can be exercised in their
65 corporate name." Now, it is submitted that it is in this mode only, viz. in their corporate name, that the rights of
66 the members can be exercised; that it is this which constitutes the character, and being, and functions of a
67 corporation. If it is meant beyond this, that each member, or the separate members, or a portion of them, can take
68 to themselves the character and functions of the aggregate and merely legal being, then the corporation would
69 be dissolved; its unity and perpetuity, the essential features of its nature, and the great objects of its existence,
70 would be at an end. It would present the anomaly of a being existing and not existing at the same time. This
71 strange and obscure qualification, attempted by the court, of the clear, legal principles previously announced by

1 them, forms the introduction to, and apology for, the proceeding, adopted by them, by which they undertook to
2 adjudicate upon the rights of the corporation, through the supposed citizenship of the individuals interested in
3 that corporation. They assert the power to look beyond the corporation, to presume or to ascertain the residence
4 of the individuals composing it, and to model their decision upon that foundation. In other words, they affirm that
5 in an action at law, the purely legal rights, asserted by one of the parties upon the record, may be maintained by
6 showing or presuming that these rights are vested in some other person who is no party to the controversy before
7 them.

8 Thus stood the decision of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, wholly irreconcilable with correct definition,
9 and a puzzle to professional apprehension, until it was encountered by this court, in the decision of the Louisville
10 and Cincinnati Railroad Company v. Letson, reported in 2 Howard, 497. In the latter decision, the court, unable
11 to untie the judicial entanglement of the Bank and Deveaux, seem to have applied to it the sword of the conqueror;
12 but, unfortunately, in the blow they have dealt at the ligature which perplexed them, they have severed a portion
13 of the temple itself. They have not only contravened all the known definitions and adjudications with respect to
14 the nature of corporations, but they have repudiated the doctrines of the civilians as to what is imported by the
15 term subject or citizen, and repealed, at the same time, that restriction in the Constitution which limited the
16 jurisdiction of the courts of the United States to controversies between "citizens of different States." They have
17 asserted that, "a corporation created by, and transacting business in a State, is to be deemed an inhabitant of the
18 State, capable of being treated 101*101 as a citizen, for all the purposes of suing and being sued, and that an
19 averment of the facts of its creation, and the place of transacting its business, is sufficient to give the circuit courts
20 jurisdiction.

21 The first thing which strikes attention, in the position thus affirmed, is the want of precision and perspicuity in its
22 terms. The court affirm that a corporation created by, and transacting business within a State, is to be deemed
23 an inhabitant of that State. But the article of the Constitution does not make inhabitancy a requisite of the
24 condition of suing or being sued; that requisite is citizenship. Moreover, although citizenship implies the right
25 of residence, the latter by no means implies citizenship. Again, it is said that these corporations may be treated
26 as citizens, for the purpose of suing or being sued. Even if the distinction here attempted were comprehensible, it
27 would be a sufficient reply to it, that the Constitution does not provide that those who may be treated as citizens,
28 may sue or be sued, but that the jurisdiction shall be limited to citizens only; citizens in right and in fact. The
29 distinction attempted seems to be without meaning, for the Constitution or the laws nowhere define such a
30 being as a quasi citizen, to be called into existence for particular purposes; a being without any of the attributes
31 of citizenship, but the one for which he may be temporarily and arbitrarily created, and to be dismissed from
32 existence the moment the particular purposes of his creation shall have been answered. In a political, or legal
33 sense, none can be treated or dealt with by the government as citizens, but those who are citizens in reality. It
34 would follow, then, by necessary induction, from the argument of the court, that as a corporation must be treated
35 as a citizen, it must be so treated to all intents and purposes, because it is a citizen. Each citizen (if not under old
36 governments) certainly does, under our system of polity, possess the same rights and faculties, and sustain the
37 same obligations, political, social, and moral, which appertain to each of his fellow-citizens. As a citizen, then,
38 of a State, or of the United States, a corporation would be eligible to the State or Federal legislatures; and if
39 created by either the State or Federal governments, might, as a native-born citizen, aspire to the office of
40 President of the United States — or to the command of armies, or fleets, in which last example, so far as the
41 character of the commander would form a part of it, we should have the poetical romance of the spectre ship
42 realized in our Republic. And should this incorporeal and invisible commander not acquit himself in color or in
43 conduct, we might see him, provided his arrest were practicable, sent to answer his delinquencies before a court-
44 martial, and subjected to the penalties 102*102 of the articles of war. Sir Edward Coke has declared, that a
45 corporation cannot commit treason, felony, or other crime; neither is it capable of suffering a traitor's or felon's
46 punishment; for it is not liable to corporeal penalties — that it can perform no personal duties, for it cannot take
47 an oath for the due execution of an office; neither can it be arrested or committed to prison, for its existence being
48 ideal, no man can arrest it; neither can it be excommunicated, for it has no soul. But these doctrines of Lord Coke
49 were founded upon an apprehension of the law now treated as antiquated and obsolete. His lordship did not
50 anticipate an improvement by which a corporation could be transformed into a citizen, and by that transformation
51 be given a physical existence, and endowed with soul and body too. The incongruities here attempted to be shown
52 as necessarily deducible from the decisions of the cases of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, and of the
53 Cincinnati and Louisville Railroad Company v. Letson, afford some illustration of the effects which must ever
54 follow a departure from the settled principles of the law. These principles are always traceable to a wise and
55 deeply founded experience; they are, therefore, ever consentaneous, and in harmony with themselves and with
56 reason; and whenever abandoned as guides to the judicial course, the aberration must lead to bewildering
57 uncertainty and confusion. Conducted by these principles, consecrated both by time and the
58 obedience of sages, I am brought to the following conclusions: 1st. That by no sound or
59 reasonable interpretation, can a corporation — a mere faculty in law, be transformed
60 into a citizen, or treated as a citizen. 2d. That the second section of the third article of
61 the Constitution, investing the courts of the United States with jurisdiction in
62 controversies between citizens of different States, cannot be made to embrace
63 controversies to which corporations and not citizens are parties; and that the
64 assumption, by those courts, of jurisdiction in such cases, must involve a palpable
65 infraction of the article and section just referred to. 3d. That in the cause before us, the
66 party defendant in the Circuit Court having been a corporation aggregate, created by the

1 *State of New Jersey, the Circuit Court could not properly take cognizance thereof; and,*
2 *therefore, this cause should be remanded to the Circuit Court, with directions that it be*
3 *dismissed for the want of jurisdiction.*

4 [*Rundle Et Al v. Delaware and Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80 (1852)*]

5 In law, all corporations are considered to be statutory but not constitutional “citizens” or “residents” of the place they were
6 incorporated and of that place ONLY:

7 *"A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*
8 *created, and of that state or country only."*
9 [*19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)*]

10
11 *"It is very true that a corporation can have no legal existence [STATUS such as STATUTORY “citizen” or*
12 *“resident”] out of the boundaries of the sovereignty by which it is created. It exists only in contemplation of*
13 *law, and by force of the law; and where the law ceases to operate, and is no longer obligatory, the corporation*
14 *can have no existence. It must dwell in the place of its creation, and cannot migrate to another sovereignty."*
15 [*Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)*]

16 Statutory citizenship, however, does not derive from citizenship under the constitution of a state of the Union. The types of
17 “citizens” spoken of in the United States Constitution are ONLY biological people and not artificial creations such as
18 corporations. Here is what the Annotated Fourteenth Amendment published by the Congressional Research Service has to
19 say about this subject:

20 *“Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial*
21 *persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States.¹⁴*

22
23 *14 Insurance Co. v. New Orleans, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States,*
24 *corporations accordingly have been declared unable "to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth*
25 *Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or*
26 *impairment by the law of a State." Orient Ins. Co. v. Dags, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869) . This conclusion was in*
27 *harmony with the earlier holding in Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations*
28 *were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2.*
29 *See also Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912) ; Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45 (1908)*
30 *; Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928) ; Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S.*
31 *233, 244 (1936) .*

32 [*Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service.*
33 *SOURCE: http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a_user.html#amdt14a_hd1]*

34 We also prove that statutory “citizen” and “resident” status is a franchise status that has nothing to do with the domicile of
35 the parties in the following:

Why You are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006, Section 3
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

36 Those who wish to retain their constitutional and natural rights and approach everyone in equity and without the legal
37 disabilities of the franchise contract or agreement may NOT accept or invoke the “benefits”, statuses, privileges, or
38 protections of any government civil franchise or civil statutory law. Civil statutory law, or jus civile, can only apply to
39 CONSENTING statutory citizens. Nonresidents are not subject. The rest of this section explains why.

40 American Jurisprudence is implemented with two types of civil law:

- 41 1. Civil statutory law. The civil statutory law, or what the ancients called “jus civile” is a civil protection franchise
42 applicable only to parties who consent to become statutory “citizens” or “residents”. It is a protection franchise in
43 which the government is the “grantor” or “parens patriae” and has a superior and unequal relationship to the parties
44 because it can penalize them but they cannot penalize the government.

1 2. Common law. Available to all physically present on the land, regardless of their civil “status”. All disputes are in
2 equity and are intended to protect ONLY PRIVATE rights.

3 Consonant with the above, we prove in the following document that the civil statutory law only applies to public officers
4 within the government, and that a statutory “citizen”, “resident”, “person”, or “individual” is really just a public officer within
5 the government and not a man or woman.

Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 To be subject to the “jus civile”, one therefore has to volunteer for a public office in the government called “citizen” or
7 “resident” by identifying oneself as such a government forms.

8 The common law was first implemented in Rome centuries ago. A classical book on the common law recognizes WHY the
9 common law was invented, which was to right the INJUSTICE caused by the INEQUALITY present under the jus civile, or
10 civil statutory law.

11 Chapter II: The Civil and the Common Law

12 29. In the original civil law, jus civile, was exclusively for Roman citizens; it was not applied in controversies
13 between foreigners. But as the number of foreigners increased in Rome it became necessary to find some law for
14 deciding disputes among them. For this the Roman courts hit upon a very singular expedient. Observing that all
15 the surrounding peoples with whom they were acquainted had certain principles of law in common, they took
16 those common principles as rules of decision for such cases, and to the body of law thus obtained they gave the
17 name of Jus gentium. The point on which the jus gentium differed most noticeably from the Jus civile was its
18 simplicity and disregard of forms. All archaic law is full of forms, ceremonies and what to a modern mind seem
19 useless and absurd technicalities. This was true of the [civil] law of old Rome. In many cases a sale, for instance,
20 could be made only by the observance of a certain elaborate set of forms known as mancipation; if any one of
21 these was omitted the transaction was void. And doubtless the laws of the surrounding peoples had each its own
22 peculiar requirements. But in all of them the consent of the parties to transfer the ownership for a price was
23 required. The Roman courts therefore in constructing their system of Jus gentium fixed upon this common
24 characteristic and disregarded the local forms, so that a sale became the simplest affair possible.

25 30. After the conquest of Greece, the Greek philosophy made its way to Rome, and stoicism in particular obtained
26 a great vogue among the lawyers. With it came the conception of natural law (Jus naturale) or the law of nature
27 (jus naturae); to live according to nature was the main tenet of the stoic morality. The idea was of some simple
28 principle or principles from which, if they could be discovered, a complete, systematic and equitable set of rules
29 of conduct could be deduced, and the unfortunate departure from which by mankind generally was the source
30 of the confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs. To bring their own law into conformity with the
31 law of nature became the aim of the Roman jurists, and the praetor's edict and the responses were the instruments
32 which they used to accomplish this. Simplicity and universality they regarded as marks of natural law, and since
33 these were exactly the qualities which belonged to the jus gentium, it was no more than natural that the two should
34 to a considerable extent be identified. The result was that under the name of natural law principles largely the
35 same as those which the Roman courts had for a long time been administering between foreigners permeated and
36 transformed the whole Roman law.

37 The way in which this was at first done was by recognizing two kinds of rights, rights by the civil law and rights
38 by natural law, and practically subordinating the former to the latter. Thus if Caius was the owner of a thing by
39 the civil law and Titius by natural law, the courts would not indeed deny up and down the right of Caius. They
40 admitted that he was owner ; but they would not permit him to exercise his legal right to the prejudice of Titius,
41 to whom on the other hand they accorded the practical benefits of ownership; and so by taking away the legal
42 owner's remedies they practically nullified his right. Afterwards the two kinds of laws were more completely
43 consolidated, the older civil law giving way to the law of nature when the two conflicted. This double system of
44 rights in the Roman law is of importance to the student of the English law, because a very similar dualism
45 arose and still exists in the latter, whose origin is no doubt traceable in part to the influence of Roman ideas.

46 [An Elementary Treatise on the Common Law for the Use of Students, Henry T. Terry, The Maruzen-Kabushiki-
47 Kaisha, 1906, pp. 18-20]

48 Note the key reference above to a “systematic and equitable set of rules” and a characterization of the jus civile as being a
49 source of INJUSTICE. Equitable means EQUAL. To wit:

50 “The idea was of some simple principle or principles from which, if they could be discovered, a complete,
51 systematic and equitable set of rules of conduct could be deduced, and the unfortunate departure from which
52 by mankind generally was the source of the confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs.”

1 Roman law, characterized above as “the source of confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs”, recognized only
2 TWO classes of civil persons: statutory “citizens” and “foreigners”. Only those who consented to become statutory “citizens”
3 or “residents” could become the lawful subject of the jus civile or civil, which was the statutory civil law. Those who were
4 **not** statutory “citizens” or “residents” under the Roman civil law, which today means those with a civil domicile within the
5 territory of the author and grantor of the civil law, were regarded as:

- 6 1. “Foreigners”.
- 7 2. Not subject to the jus civile or statutory Roman Law.
- 8 3. Subject only to the common law, which was called jus gentium.

9 Note also that the above treatise characterizes TWO classes of rights: Civil rights and Natural rights. Today, these rights are
10 called PUBLIC rights and PRIVATE rights respectively by the courts in order to distinguish them. Public rights, in turn, are
11 granted only to statutory “citizens” or “residents” who consented to become citizens or residents under the civil statutory law.
12 The civil statutory law, or jus civile, therefore functions in essence as a franchise contract or compact that creates and grants
13 ONLY public rights. Those who do not join the social compact by consenting to become statutory “citizens” therefore are
14 relegated to being protected by natural law and common law, which is much more just and equitable.

15 Note the emphasis in the above upon the concept that everything exchanged must be paid for:

16 *“And doubtless the laws of the surrounding peoples had each its own peculiar requirements. But in all of them*
17 *the consent of the parties to transfer the ownership for a price was required.”*

18 The concept we emphasize in the above cite is that the PUBLIC rights attached to the status of “citizen” under the Roman jus
19 civile or statutory law constituted property that could not be STOLEN from those who did not consent to become “citizens”
20 or to accept the “benefits” or “privileges” of statutory citizenship. Such a THEFT by government of otherwise PRIVATE or
21 NATURAL rights would amount to an unconstitutional eminent domain by the government by converting PRIVATE rights
22 into PUBLIC rights without the consent of the owner and without compensation. It is THIS theft that the above book on the
23 common law characterizes as “**the source of the confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs.**” The only thing
24 they could be referring to when describing the “injustice that prevailed” was the system of law BEFORE the common law
25 came along, which was the jus civile or civil statutory law. The common law was therefore the REMEDY for injustice and
26 INEQUALITY produced by the civil statutory law.

27 Hence, the only way that justice is possible in the courtroom is when:

- 28 1. The common law ONLY is invoked.
- 29 2. No statutory civil law is cited or enforced by or against any of the parties. Indirectly, this means that none of the
30 parties have any civil status under the civil statutory law, including but not limited to “person”, “citizen”, “resident”,
31 “taxpayer”, etc.
- 32 3. All parties are EQUAL in every respect.
- 33 4. Whatever rights the judge or government claims all parties also have. This is a byproduct of the fact that our
34 government is one of delegated powers, and The Sovereign People cannot delegate ANY authority to any government
35 or government actor, including judges, that they themselves don’t ALSO possess personally and individually. This
36 was covered in the previous section.
- 37 5. The government cannot penalize you unless you ALSO can penalize them.
- 38 6. The judge is a referee or coach, but does not have a superior position to anyone else in the room or supervise anyone
39 else in the room through, for instance, attorney licensing or penalties.
- 40 7. Every party asserting a civil obligation on the part of another party has the burden of proving that the party against
41 whom the right is enforced EXPRESSLY consented to give up the specific property at issue through informed, written,
42 voluntary consent. Otherwise, all rights are presumed to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and therefore beyond the civil
43 control of government.

44 Those who invoke any franchise or franchise status will INSTANTLY forfeit access to any and all of the above remedies, as
45 acknowledged by the U.S. Supreme Court:

46 *The words “privileges” and “immunities,” like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been*
47 *carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from*
48 *the time of Magna Charta. **For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified***
49 *a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or class*

1 *of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any*
2 *person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to*
3 *enjoy some particular advantage or exemption. See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6*
4 *Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in*
5 *Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.*
6 *[Paul v. Virginia, 8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357]*

7 It therefore ought to be obvious that any and all in the government who "benefit" from the lucrative proceeds produced by
8 their civil statutory law franchise has a vested financial interest to interfere with the invocation or enforcement of the common
9 law by those who do not want to participate in the civil statutory law as "citizens" or "residents". That financial interest is,
10 in fact, a CRIME under 18 U.S.C. §208 if they receive the proceeds of the franchise and are hearing a case involving a non-
11 franchisee. Governments are established exclusively to protect PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property. Any attempt to
12 undermine such rights without the express written consent of the owner in each case is not only NOT a classical "government"
13 function, but is an ANTI-government function that amounts to a MAFIA "protection racket". They will attempt to do this by
14 any of the following UNCONSTITUTIONAL, CRIMINAL, INJURIOUS, and MALICIOUS means:

- 15 1. Refusing to recognize or protect PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights, the essence of which is the RIGHT TO
16 EXCLUDE anyone and everyone from using or benefitting from the use of the property.
- 17 2. PRESUMING that "a government OF THE PEOPLE, BY THE PEOPLE, and FOR THE PEOPLE" is a government in
18 which everyone is a [public officer](#).
- 19 3. Refusing to recognize or allow constitutional remedies and instead substituting STATUTORY remedies available only
20 to [public officers](#).
- 21 4. Interfering with introduction of evidence that the court or forum is ONLY allowed to hear disputes involving [public](#)
22 [officers in the government](#).
- 23 5. PRESUMING or ASSUMING that the ownership of the property subject to dispute is QUALIFIED rather than
24 ABSOLUTE and that the party the ownership is shared with is the government.
- 25 6. Allowing government "benefit" recipients to be decision makers in cases involving PRIVATE rights. This is a denial
26 of a republican form of government, which is founded on impartial decision makers. See [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S.](#)
27 [700 \(1878\)](#).
- 28 7. Interfering with or sanctioning litigants who insist on discussing the laws that have been violated in the courtroom or
29 prohibiting jurists from reading the laws in question or accessing the law library in the courthouse while serving as
30 jurists. This transforms a society of law into a society of men and allows the judge to substitute HIS will in place of
31 what the law expressly requires.
- 32 8. Illegally and unconstitutionally invoking the Declaratory Judgments Act (28 U.S.C. §2201) or the Anti-Injunction Act
33 (26 U.S.C. §7421) as an excuse to NOT protect PRIVATE rights from government interference in the case of
34 EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE [people who are NOT statutory "taxpayers"](#). See [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form](#)
35 [#08.004, Sections 8.11 and 8.12](#).
- 36 9. Interfering with ways to change or correct your citizenship or statutory status in government records. That "status" is
37 the "res" to which all franchise rights attach, usually ILLEGALLY.

38 **32 Simple reforms that will prevent most of the government abuses described in this document**

39 The following list of basic reforms of the administrative and legal systems would prevent most of the government abuses in
40 this document. These reforms would maximize the protection of private rights and property and prevent private from being
41 converted to public without evidence of express consent on the record of any and every administrative and legal interaction
42 with government:

- 43 1. Each and every franchise must be self-supporting and self-sustaining. That means income taxes cannot be spent on
44 Social Security payments and vice versa. This also prevents "bundling" of franchises.
- 45 2. Those offering the franchise must be legally LIABLE under the common law and not statute law to pay the "benefits"
46 they claim you are eligible for. Sovereign, official, or judicial immunity may not be asserted as a defense for not
47 paying.
- 48 3. All terms on government forms shall conclusively be presumed to have the COMMON LAW and PRIVATE meaning
49 rather than the STATUTORY meaning in every disputed enforcement, until the GOVERNMENT conclusively proves
50 WITH EVIDENCE that you are consensually subject to the franchise statutes.
- 51 4. Every government application that makes the applicant a target of enforcement must contain the following provisions:
52 4.1. A warning that the franchise CANNOT lawfully be offered inside of a constitutional State of the Union.
53 4.2. A warning that the application is voluntary.

- 1 4.3. A warning that those who force you to fill it out are committing a crime and what that crime is.
- 2 4.4. A checkbox to indicate duress and request and file a criminal complaint against anyone who forces you directly or
- 3 indirectly to fill out the application.
- 4 4.5. The specific territory that the franchise can be offered, which is federal territory not within the exclusive
- 5 jurisdiction of the state. The FOUR definitions of “United States” should be properly distinguished so that the
- 6 geography where the franchise applies is unambiguous.
- 7 4.6. A check box for your status as a STATUTORY “non-resident non-person” who does not consent.
- 8 4.7. A warning to all government recipients that those in receipt of the application of a “non-resident non-person”
- 9 under duress confers no enforcement jurisdiction upon the recipient and will cause a tort if enforcement is
- 10 attempted.
- 11 4.8. A warning to the applicant and recipient that even if you are a lawful applicant not under duress, that you remain
- 12 a statutory “non-resident non-person” for EVERY OTHER purpose of the government recipient. This prevents
- 13 “bundling of franchises” that force you into other franchises.
- 14 5. A form must be provided for all previously submitted forms to at all times indicate all of the elements of item 4 above.
- 15 That way, even if you were under duress at the time of application, you can later change the submitted form to
- 16 accurately indicate duress.
- 17 6. If you indicate duress or that you are a “non-resident non-person” on any submitted franchise form, the government
- 18 recipient shall be required to:
- 19 6.1. Provide legal proof that they received it.
- 20 6.2. Prosecute all those subjecting you to duress.
- 21 6.3. Provide a continuous status of the criminal prosecution of those instituting the duress.
- 22 6.4. Modify all their electronic records to indicate your proper status and lack of eligibility.
- 23 6.5. Refund any monies paid in so far.
- 24 6.6. Not demand that you must fill out a form available only to franchisees in order to get a refund of funds unlawfully
- 25 paid in as a “non-resident non-person”.
- 26 7. Every government form that invokes a geographical or legal “word of art” such as any of the following must
- 27 distinguish WHICH of the following geographies they mean using footnotes to prevent them from being confused:
- 28 7.1. “United States*” the country.
- 29 7.2. “United States**” the federal zone.
- 30 7.3. “United States***” the states of the Union.
- 31 7.4. “United States****” the corporation and the legal “person”.
- 32 8. Every use of the word “citizen” or “resident” must distinguish WHICH type of “citizen” they are referring to, all of
- 33 which are mutually exclusive and non-overlapping, in order to prevent “equivocation” or confusion of contexts:
- 34 8.1. Fourteenth Amendment STATE national as described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).
- 35 8.2. STATUTORY “national and citizen of the United States** at birth” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 8 U.S.C.
- 36 §1101(a)(22)(A).
- 37 8.3. STATUTORY “non-citizen national of the United States** at birth” under 8 U.S.C. §1408 and 8 U.S.C.
- 38 §1101(a)(22)(B).
- 39 9. The “Full Payment Rule” of the U.S. Supreme Court³⁴¹, the Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421³⁴² in the context of
- 40 the “income” taxation under the public officer/”trade or business” franchise shall NOT apply UNLESS AND UNTIL
- 41 all of the above are satisfied. Instead, the presumption shall be maintained that you as the party being enforced against
- 42 are:
- 43 9.1. Innocent.
- 44 9.2. A “nontaxpayer” until proven WITH EVIDENCE to be a LAWFUL “taxpayer”.
- 45 9.3. A “non-resident non-person” under federal statutes until a consensual domicile on federal territory is proven.
- 46 9.4. Not subject to the “purposeful avilment” provisions of International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310
- 47 (1945) or the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97.
- 48 10. In every attempt to enforce the provisions of a franchise, the agency doing the enforcement, if it is disputed, MUST be
- 49 required to satisfy the following burden of proof to an INDEPENDENT AND NEUTRAL third party not within their
- 50 agency or under the influence of their agency:
- 51 10.1. That the property to be taken was consensually and lawfully donated to a public use.
- 52 10.2. That the owner was domiciled on federal territory at the time and therefore subject to territorial civil statutory
- 53 codes.

³⁴¹ See *Court Remedies for Sovereigns: Taxation*, Litigation Tool #10.002, Section 6.2; <http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>.

³⁴² See *Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.11.

11. The requirement to exhaust administrative remedies must be expressly waived in the case of those who are not LAWFULLY or consensually participating in franchises, or who are “non-resident non-persons”.³⁴³ Instead the GOVERNMENT shall have the requirement to exhaust JUDICIAL remedies under EQUITY and the common law (NOT in a franchise court) BEFORE it may commence enforcement if the party who is the target provides evidence under penalty of perjury that they were “non-resident non-persons” or never consented to participate. A non-franchisee should NEVER be required to exhaust administrative remedies in a franchise court because it requires him or her to criminally impersonate a public officer franchisee. You should not be required to commit a crime in order to prevent an illegal government enforcement action.
12. Conflicts of interest must be prevented and swiftly and notoriously prosecuted. The most basic element of due process is an impartial decision-maker and fact finder³⁴⁴:
- 12.1. States of the Union may NOT receive any kind of funding from the national government that derives from franchise enforcement within their exclusive jurisdiction. Such funding merely illegally bribes them to look the other way and thereby obstruct justice and protect economic terrorism of people they are supposed to be protecting.
- 12.2. Both voters and jurists voting on issues affecting franchises should NOT receive income or “benefits” derived from franchise activities such as licensed driving, Social Security, Medicare, etc. They should be recused if they participate. Otherwise, a criminal financial conflict of interest is created. Instead, jurists and voters must derive from those domiciled in the place of the defendant AND in an entirely PRIVATE capacity. That means they do not participate in any government franchise or receive any government “benefit”.
- 12.3. No judge or jurist may have their pay or benefit funded by the tax or franchise fee in question.
- 12.4. No judge or jurist in a tax case should be subject to IRS enforcement if the defendant is a “non-taxpayer” or “non-resident non-person”. Fact finders and jurists must be SIMILARLY situated to the defendant or they are NOT “peers” as the vicinage requires.
- 12.5. Judges and prosecutors should be criminally and swiftly prosecuted for telling jurists that their tax bill will go up if they don’t convict the non-taxpayer or “non-resident non-person” party.
- 12.6. Jurists hearing trials involving franchise enforcement should be treated as follows:
- 12.6.1. They should be notified at the start of the trial by the judge that they will NOT be retaliated against by the IRS or any other federal agency if they rule against the government or in favor of those who are “non-resident non-persons” or “nontaxpayers”.³⁴⁵
- 12.6.2. The judge will issue a protective order against the government prohibiting retaliation or “selective enforcement”.
- A jurist should never do their job in fear of being retaliated against by any government or agency, or there is no due process and the trial turns into a case of mafia extortion.
13. Every attempt to enforce the laws of the NATIONAL rather than FEDERAL government within the borders of a constitutional state of the Union must be frequently and notoriously prosecuted for the following crimes. This will ensure the proper maintenance of the separation of powers at the heart of the U.S. Constitution. PRIVATE prosecutions of such activities should also be both allowed and even publicly funded:
- 13.1. Identity theft.
- 13.2. Human trafficking.
- 13.3. Terrorism.
- 13.4. A violation of Article 4, Section 4 of the U.S. Constitution because it is an “invasion”.

For legal tools to effect the above prosecution, see:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

14. The following conclusive presumption shall prevail unless and until the above burden of proof is satisfied in a NON-franchise court under the common law:

“All rights and property are PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the control of government or the CIVIL statutory franchise codes unless and until the government meets the burden of proving, WITH EVIDENCE, on the record of the proceeding that:

- 1. A SPECIFIC formerly PRIVATE owner consented IN WRITING to convert said property to PUBLIC property.*

³⁴³ See *Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.5.

³⁴⁴ See: *Requirement for Due Process of Law*, Form #05.045, Section 2; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

³⁴⁵ See: *Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”*, Form #08.008; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

2. The owner was either abroad, domiciled on, or at least PRESENT on federal territory NOT protected by the Constitution and therefore had the legal capacity to ALIENATE a Constitutional right or relieve a public servant of the fiduciary obligation to respect and protect the right. Those physically present but not necessarily domiciled in a constitutional but not statutory state protected by the constitution cannot lawfully alienate rights to a real, de jure government, even WITH their consent.

3. If the government refuses to meet the above burden of proof, it shall be CONCLUSIVELY PRESUMED to be operating in a PRIVATE, corporate capacity on an EQUAL footing with every other private corporation and which is therefore NOT protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity."

15. Cases in which laws for federal territory are being enforced in a CONSTITUTIONAL state should be heard in STATE court under the common law, if the party who is the target of enforcement alleges under penalty of perjury that they were under duress to participate or cannot lawfully participate. It should NOT be transferred to federal court under ANY circumstance UNTIL the burden of proof is met above, because of the criminal financial conflict of interest that federal judges have on tax issues. U.S. Attorneys are INFAMOUS for incorrectly and illegally invoking 28 U.S.C. §297 to transfer cases involving "non-resident non-persons" to federal court, to the detriment of innocent non-taxpayers and non-franchisees. This causes supreme injustice, criminal simulation of legal process, and identity theft on a MASSIVE scale.

A failure to do ALL of the above completely compromises judges, the courts, and legal process, demoralizes the people, corrupts the ENTIRE government, and turns the government essentially into a mafia that launders STOLEN money.

33 Conclusions and summary

We will now succinctly summarize everything that we have learned in this short memorandum of law in order to emphasize the important points:

1. Franchises are the main method by which the government destroys and undermines the Constitutional rights of persons that it is supposed to be protecting.
2. Participation in all franchises is entirely voluntary and requires either implicit (by conduct) or explicit (in writing) consent in some form.
3. Franchise agreements which do not call for explicit written consent establish consent based on the behavior of persons who might be subject to it. This technique by lawmakers constitutes a devious attempt to:
 - 3.1. Hide the nature of the law they are passing as a franchise.
 - 3.2. Encourage members of the Executive Branch to misrepresent the nature of the franchise agreement. All franchise agreements are "private law", that can only lawfully be enforced against those who consent to them. However, when the general public is deceived into believing that said agreement instead is "public law" that applies equally to everyone, then everyone inevitably is compelled to participate in the franchise, thus universally destroying the rights of *everyone* without their consent. All such attempts by the government to do this constitute a conspiracy against rights in violation of [18 U.S.C. §241](#) and a tort under [42 U.S.C. §1983](#).

To prevent the usurpations above, it is best if the government mandates that those who will be subject to the franchise must apply for a license to do so, and to verify that application for the license was voluntarily made each time terms of the franchise agreement are sought to be enforced. The application for said license then provides "reasonable notice" that rights have been surrendered.

4. The acceptance of any benefit associated with the franchise constitutes constructive consent to be bound by the terms of the franchise agreement. Those intent on preventing them from being "presumed" by their conduct to be subject to the franchise should take steps to formally and officially notify the government in writing that they reserve all their rights except those which they explicitly and expressly surrender in writing, where all rights surrendered are described in the writing.

CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
PART 2. CONTRACTS
CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
[Section 1589](#)

1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a [government benefit] transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations [and legal liabilities] arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

1 5. A government or state may not compel a person to enter into a franchise which would cause a surrender of constitutional
2 rights.

3 *"It would be a palpable incongruity to strike down an act of state legislation which, by words of express*
4 *divestment, seeks to strip the citizen of rights guaranteed by the federal Constitution, but to uphold an act by*
5 *which the same result is accomplished under the guise of a surrender of a right in exchange for a valuable*
6 *privilege which the state threatens otherwise to withhold. It is not necessary to challenge the proposition that, as*
7 *a general rule, the state, having power to deny a privilege altogether, may grant it upon such conditions as it sees*
8 *fit to impose. But the power of the state in that respect is not unlimited, and one of the limitations is that it may*
9 *not impose conditions which require the relinquishment of Constitutional rights. If the state may compel the*
10 *surrender of one constitutional right as a condition of its favor, it may, in like manner, compel a surrender of all.*
11 *It is inconceivable that guaranties embedded in the Constitution of the United States may thus be manipulated*
12 *out or existence."*
13 *[Frost v. Railroad Commission, 271 U.S. 583, 46 S.Ct. 605 (1926)]*

14 6. Those who participate in a franchise implicitly surrender their right to constitutionally challenge the applicability of the
15 statutes that implement the franchise.

16 *"The Government urges that the Power Company is estopped to question the validity of the Act creating the*
17 *Tennessee Valley Authority, and hence that the stockholders, suing in the right of the corporation, cannot [297*
18 *U.S. 323] maintain this suit. The principle is invoked that one who accepts the benefit of a statute cannot*
19 *be heard to question its constitutionality. Great Falls Manufacturing Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581;*
20 *Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407; St. Louis Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260*
21 *U.S. 469."*
22 *[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Auth., 297 U.S. 288 (1936)]*

23 7. All government franchises are implemented through private law or contract law between the government and the
24 individual. The application for a license constitutes constructive consent to the terms of the franchise agreement which
25 grants it.

26 *"And here a thought suggests itself. As the Meadors, subsequently to the passage of this act of July 20, 1868,*
27 *applied for and obtained from the government a license or permit to deal in manufactured tobacco, snuff and*
28 *cigars, I am inclined to be of the opinion that they are, by this their own voluntary act, precluded from assailing*
29 *the constitutionality of this law, or otherwise controverting it. For the granting of a license or permit—the*
30 *yielding of a particular privilege—and its acceptance by the Meadors, was a contract, in which it was implied*
31 *that the provisions of the statute which governed, or in any way affected their business, and all other statutes*
32 *previously passed, which were in pari materia with those provisions, should be recognized and obeyed by them.*
33 *When the Meadors sought and accepted the privilege, the law was before them. And can they now impugn its*
34 *constitutionality or refuse to obey its provisions and stipulations, and so exempt themselves from the*
35 *consequences of their own acts?*

36 *These internal revenue or tax laws were characterized as being not only repugnant to the constitution, but also*
37 *unreasonably burdensome. With the most minute attention I examined those portions of the acts of July 13, 1866,*
38 *and July 20, 1868, presented for my consideration; and carefully sought to ascertain *1300 whether they were in*
39 *conflict with any of the provisions of the constitution. My conclusion on that question has been expressed. I do*
40 *not concur with counsel, that these laws are unreasonably burdensome. But even if they are, nay, even if they are*
41 *oppressive, and unjust modes are employed for their enforcement, the remedy lies with congress, and not with the*
42 *judiciary. By enacting these laws congress has exercised the constitutional power of taxation, and the courts have*
43 *no power to interfere. Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. [29 U.S.] 514; Extension of Hancock Street, 18 Pa.St.*
44 *26; Kirby v. Shaw, 19 Pa.St. 258; Livingston v. Mayor, etc., of New York, 8 Wend. 85; In re Opening Furman*
45 *Street, 17 Wend. 649; Herrick v. Randolph, 13 Vt. 525. In McCulloch v. State of Maryland, 4 Wheat. [17 U.S.]*
46 *316, 430. Chief Justice Marshall said, that it was unfit for the judicial department to 'inquire what degree of*
47 *taxation is the legitimate use, and what degree may amount to the abuse of the power.'*
48 *[In re Meador, 1 Abb.U.S. 317, 16 F.Cas. 1294, D.C.Ga. (1869)]*

49 8. Government identifying numbers such as Social Security Numbers and Taxpayer Identification Number (TINs) serve as
50 the de facto equivalent of licenses to engage in public offices within the national government. We say de facto, because
51 such activity has been expressly prohibited by the U.S. Supreme Court in the License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed.
52 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866) . This is why neither the Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) nor the IRS
53 CALL these numbers licenses, even though it FUNCTIONS as the equivalent of one: They want to HIDE the truth from
54 you. However, the courts have repeatedly held that neither Congress nor the Executive can lawfully do INDIRECTLY
55 what they cannot do DIRECTLY, so such activities are unconstitutional.

56 9. Where the government receives consideration or benefit, a valid franchise contract or agreement is lawfully formed.
57 HOWEVER, individuals need not receive a benefit in order to be bound. It is "presumed" sufficient that the government

1 follows the terms of the franchise agreement for the individual to be bound by it, provided consent to the agreement is
2 proven on the record.³⁴⁶

3 10. The effect upon persons participating in franchises includes the following:

4 10.1. They must abide by all the terms of the franchise agreement that pertain to them.

5 10.2. They forfeit the constitutional prohibition against “bills of attainder” and become directly subject to administrative
6 penalties without a court trial.

7 10.3. They satisfy the definition of “person” found in the franchise agreement.

8 10.4. They are treated as but do not in fact BECOME “public officers”, agents, and sometimes statutory “employees” of
9 the government granting the franchise who are subject to government regulation and control. Acting as a “public
10 officer” is the only method by which the government can regulate the conduct of those engaged in the franchise. It
11 is otherwise unconstitutional and a violation of the [Thirteenth Amendment](#) prohibition of involuntary servitude to
12 impose any kind “duty” upon a private person. The only exception to the prohibition against imposing duties upon
13 private parties is in connection with enforcement of the prohibition against hurting the equal rights of your neighbor
14 connected with the criminal or penal laws.

15 10.5. As “public officers”, they are exempt from the requirement for enforcement implementing regulations pursuant to
16 [5 U.S.C. §552\(a\)\(1\)](#) and [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)](#) and may have federal statutes enforced directly against them. See:

[Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union](#), Form #05.032
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

17 10.6. They are treated as, but do not BECOME “residents” within the jurisdiction of the government granting the
18 franchise. We say they do not BECOME “residents” because they must have a physical presence within federal
19 territory to in fact BE “residents” per 26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(b).

20 10.6.1. In most cases, this means that the “effective domicile” of the “res” or “RES-IDENT” they represent, who
21 is a “public office”, is on federal territory within the exterior limits of the state that they occupy.

22 10.6.2. These federal areas, in a sense, constitute an “artificial state” created for the sole purpose of conducting
23 “business” with the government.

24 10.6.3. The reason that all state and federal government and all those conducting business with said government
25 must have a domicile on federal territory is that these areas are not protected by the Bill of Rights, and therefore
26 they have no rights, but only statutorily granted “privileges” and franchises. This provides a convenient
27 totalitarian vehicle for the government to enforce its interests in connection with the franchises or “public
28 rights”.

29 10.7. They agree to accept the duties of a “trustee” over public property, which public property was created by donating
30 their private property temporarily to a “public use” in order to produce the benefits of the franchise.

31 *“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’*
32 *and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property for income] which a***
33 ***man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it***
34 ***to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, **that*****
35 ***if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that***
36 ***USE; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due***
37 ***compensation.***

38 [*Budd v. People of State of New York, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)*]

39 10.8. In most cases, they forfeit their right to hear disputes in a U.S. Constitution, Article III court or in front of an Article
40 III judge if the matter deals with a federal franchise. Instead, disputes may be heard in Article I or Article IV courts,
41 which are part of the Executive Branch of the government. We call such courts “administrative courts”.

42 10.9. They implicitly consent to the choice of law rules dictated by the franchise agreement. Their effective domicile or
43 “residence” moves to the place dictated by the franchise agreement. In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, for
44 instance, [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) and [§7408\(d\)](#) both dictate that the effective domicile of all “franchisees” is the
45 District of Columbia. The place where all disputes must be settled is under the I.R.C. franchise agreement is in
46 federal court under the laws of the District of Columbia, rather than state law.

47 11. The basis for personal income taxes is a franchise called a “trade or business”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)
48 as “the functions of a public office”.

³⁴⁶ Central Transp. Co. v. Pullman’s Palace Car Co., 139 U.S. 24, 35 L.Ed. 55, 11 S.Ct. 478; Summerville v. Georgia Power Co., 205 Ga. 843, 55 S.E.2d. 540; Dufour v. Stacey, 90 Ky. 288, 14 S.W. 48; State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co., 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433.

- 1 12. Only “public officers” can lawfully possess or use “public property”. Federal identifying numbers such as Social Security
 2 Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers are “public property”, per 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d). Use of this public
 3 property constitutes constructive consent to the terms of the I.R.C. and Social Security franchise agreements.
 4 12.1. It is otherwise an illegal act of embezzlement in violation of [18 U.S.C. §641](#) to possess or use such public property
 5 for a “private use”.
 6 12.2. It is also a crime to impersonate a “public officer”. See [18 U.S.C. §912](#).
 7 13. If you do not consent to the franchise agreement:
 8 13.1. You cannot cite any provision of it in your defense, except possibly to prove that you aren’t subject to it.
 9 13.2. By quoting it, implicitly provide your consent to be bound by it.
 10 13.3. You should argue vociferously against anyone who tries to enforce it against you.
 11 13.4. You should demand proof from those enforcing the agreement that you consented to it.
 12 14. Unlawful methods of compelling persons to participate in franchises that are very commonly implemented by corrupt
 13 governments include the following:
 14 14.1. Refusing to acknowledge that the thing being enforced is a franchise. Remember, all franchises are contracts and
 15 therefore they don’t need a liability statute. The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A has NO liability statute because
 16 it is a franchise, and yet when this fact is pointed in court and the government’s jurisdiction is challenged by
 17 demanding, pursuant to a quo warranto action, that they produce either evidence of liability or evidence of consent,
 18 they refuse to satisfy either requirement. This amounts to treason, because they cannot compel you into indentured
 19 economic servitude by making presumptions about your consent or your liability.

20 *“In another, not unrelated context, Chief Justice Marshall’s exposition in Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheat. 264*
 21 *(1821), could well have been the explanation of the Rule of Necessity; he wrote that a court “must take jurisdiction*
 22 *if it should. The judiciary cannot, as the legislature may, avoid a measure because it approaches the confines of*
 23 *the constitution. We cannot pass it by, because it is doubtful. With whatever doubts, with whatever difficulties, a*
 24 *case may be attended, we must decide it, if it be brought before us. **We have no more right to decline the exercise***
 25 *of jurisdiction which is given, than to usurp that which is not given. The one or the other would be treason to*
 26 *the constitution. Questions may occur which we would gladly avoid; but we cannot avoid them.” Id., at 404*
 27 *(emphasis added)*
 28 [\[U.S. v. Will, 449 U.S. 200 \(1980\)\]](#)

- 29 14.2. Judges refusing to require that evidence of consent must appear on the record of the litigation when the
 30 government’s jurisdiction to enforce the terms of the franchise is challenged in a court of law. This approach
 31 violates the presumption of innocence until proven guilty that is the foundation of American jurisprudence. If a
 32 person is presumed innocent until proven guilty, then he must also be presumed to be EXEMPT from all
 33 government franchises and OTHER than a “franchisee” until the government produces admissible evidence of
 34 consent to the franchise on the record of the judicial proceeding.
 35 14.3. They write the franchise agreement so that explicit written consent is *not* required and within the franchise
 36 agreement, create unconstitutional and prejudicial “statutory presumptions” which *imply* consent based on
 37 partaking of the benefits of the franchise. One’s conduct in partaking of the benefits of the franchise then provides
 38 evidence of “implied consent”.

39 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
 40 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
 41 PART 2. CONTRACTS
 42 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
 43 [Section 1589](#)
 44

45 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a [government benefit] transaction is equivalent to a consent to*
 46 *all the obligations [and legal liabilities] arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to*
 47 *the person accepting.*

- 48 14.4. They unlawfully apply penalties authorized under the franchise agreement against those who clearly are not party
 49 to the franchise agreement. For instance, they penalize “nontaxpayers” for refusing to act like “taxpayers”. This
 50 is one of the main methods by which they recruit more “taxpayers” and franchisees, in fact, and it is highly illegal
 51 because it constitutes an unlawful “bill of attainder”, which is a penalty against other than a franchisee without a
 52 court trial.

53 **Bill of attainder.** *Legislative acts, no matter what their form, that apply either to named individuals or to easily*
 54 *ascertainable members of a group in such a way as to inflict punishment on them without a judicial trial. United*
 55 *States v. Brown, 381 U.S. 437, 448-49, 85 S.Ct. 1707, 1715, 14 L.Ed. 484, 492; United States v. Lovett, 328 U.S.*
 56 *303, 315, 66 S.Ct. 1073, 1079, 90 L.Ed. 1252. **An act is a "bill of attainder" when the punishment is death and***
 57 *a "bill of pains and penalties" when the punishment is less severe; both kinds of punishment fall within the*

1 scope of the constitutional prohibition. U.S.Const. Art. I, Sect 9, Cl. 3 (as to Congress);' Art. I, Sec. 10 (as to
2 state legislatures).
3 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 165]

4 14.5. They make those who administer the franchise exempt from liability for false or fraudulent statements or acts,
5 which constitutes a license to LIE to the public. This license to lie to the public is then used to:

6 14.5.1. Deceive the public into believing that EVERYONE is a party to the franchise by calling EVERYONE a
7 "taxpayer". The term "taxpayer" is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(14\)](#) as a person subject to the IRC. Only
8 those who consent can be subject, and so by calling everyone a "taxpayer", they are making a presumption
9 that EVERYONE consents to be party to the franchise agreement. These tactics are exhaustively exposed in
10 the following free pamphlet:

[Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?, Form #05.013](#)
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 14.5.2. Falsely describe the franchise agreement as "public law" that applies equally to everyone, rather than
12 "private law" which applies only to those who explicitly or implicitly consent.

13 14.5.3. Falsely state that EVERYONE has an affirmative legal duty to regularly submit evidence to the government
14 which connects their neighbors, employees, and friends to participation in the franchise. For instance, the IRS
15 encourages EVERYONE to file information returns for all payments to anyone, including those that are NOT
16 connected to the "trade or business" franchise. This FRAUD is exhaustively described in the following
17 pamphlet on our website:

[Correcting Erroneous Information Returns](#), Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

18 For further details on how they license public servants to LIE, see the following amazing article:

[Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words
or for Following Its Own Written Procedures!](#), Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://fanguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>

19 14.6. By refusing to provide remedies to the public to correct evidence submitted by third parties which might connect
20 them to the franchise. For instance, refusing to provide a form or procedure to the public which would correct
21 erroneous IRS Form W-2s submitted by ignorant private employers WITHOUT submitting a tax return to the
22 government that FURTHER violates the right to privacy. [26 U.S.C. §6041\(a\)](#) says that the IRS Form W-2 is the
23 method for connecting workers to the "trade or business" franchise, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as
24 "the functions of a public office". The only form provided by the IRS for remedying false W-2's that the falsely
25 accused worker can submit is IRS Form 4852, and this form can ONLY be submitted attached to a fully completed
26 tax return. There is no method provided to correct these false W-2 reports WITHOUT submitting a tax return.

27 14.7. They silently "presume" that you consented. This makes the process of consent effectively "invisible" and then
28 becomes a vehicle to falsely claim to the public that "participation is mandatory". All such presumptions which
29 might injure a constitutionally guaranteed right are unconstitutional and a violation of due process of law. See:

[Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction](#), Form #05.017
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30 14.8. They issue an identifying number in association with signing up for the franchise which is public property and then
31 silently presume that use of this public property constitutes constructive consent to the terms of the franchise
32 agreement. This is how Social Security and the federal and state income taxes work. See:

[About SSNs and TINs On Government Forms and Correspondence](#), Form #05.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

33 15. Most government franchises use the Social Security Number as the de facto "license" to act as a "franchisee". The
34 easiest way to prevent being associated with government franchises is to:

35 15.1. Terminate participation in Social Security using the following:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee](#), Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

36 15.2. Open all financial accounts without identifying numbers using the procedures below:

[About IRS Form W-8BEN](#), Form #04.202, Section 7
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

37 15.3. Using the following form in association with pseudo numbers and pseudo names numbers you lawfully devise to
38 interact with the government:

[Notice of Pseudonym Use and Unreliable IRS Records](#), Form #04.206
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16. The easy way to determine whether a particular statute is part of a franchise is to look at the language. If any of the following conditions are met, then it is probably a franchise and private law, rather than public law:

16.1. There is no liability statute within the franchise agreement. The liability arises out of your oath and office as a “public officer”. The I.R.C. is like this. See:

There’s No Statute Making Anyone Liable to Pay IRC Subtitle A Income Taxes, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/NoStatuteLiable.htm>

16.2. You must be a federal “employee” , officer, agent, or benefit recipient to be subject to it. See [5 U.S.C. §552a\(a\)\(13\)](#) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1 for example.

16.3. The government enforces federal statutory law against you and refuses to provide implementing regulations authorizing enforcement. There are no enforcement implementing regulations published in the Federal Register for the Internal Revenue Code, and this is no accident, but simply proof that it is only intended for groups specifically exempted from the requirement for implementing regulations, all of whom are federal instrumentalities, agencies, officers, “employees”, and agents of the federal government. See:

Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16.4. You must litigate in other than an Article III court in the context of disputes under it. Disputes under the I.R.C. are settled in United States District Courts, ALL of which are Article IV courts. See:

What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16.5. The franchise agreement moves your effective domicile to another place. Kidnapping is a crime under [18 U.S.C. §1201](#). The only way your effective domicile can be moved is with your consent in some form. See [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) and [7408\(d\)](#), for instance.

16.6. You have to be connected to an activity before they can enforce the statute against you. For instance, the I.R.S. cannot enforce the Internal Revenue Code against you until you are connected with a “trade or business”. This is done by the filing of what is called “information returns”. Information returns include IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, 1099, and K-1. For more information about this scam, see:

The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

We believe that it’s unconstitutional to convert Constitutional rights into “privileges”, and the only place such a conversion can lawfully occur is among those domiciled on or physically present in federal territory not protected by the Constitution and where rights don’t exist. Otherwise, the Declaration of Independence says my Constitutional rights are “inalienable”, which means they are incapable of being sold, exchanged, transferred, or bargained away in relation to a REAL, de jure government by ANY means, including through any government franchise. A lawful de jure government cannot be established SOLELY to protect PRIVATE rights and at the same time:

1. Make a profitable business or franchise out of DESTROYING, taxing, regulating, and compromising rights and enticing people to surrender those same inalienable rights.
2. Call participation “voluntary” and simultaneously:
 - 2.1. Refuse to PROTECT your right to NOT volunteer.
 - 2.2. Refuse to provide forms and procedures and remedies for UNVOLUNTEERING.
 - 2.3. Terrorize, harass, or slander those who refuse to volunteer.
 - 2.4. Make receiving any vital government service such as a passport contingent on signing up for any government franchise, and ESPECIALLY Social Security or the income tax.
3. Refuse to protect or even recognize the existence of private rights. This includes:

3.1. Prejudicially presuming that there are no private rights because everyone is the subject of statutory civil law. All statutory civil law regulates GOVERNMENT conduct, not private conduct. See:

Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3.2. Compelling people to engage in public franchises by forcing them to use Social Security Numbers or refusing to prosecute those who compel their use in violation of 42 U.S.C. §408(a)(8). See:

Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3.3. Presuming that all those interacting with the government are surety for offices and employees of the government representing public offices called “persons”, “U.S. citizens” or “U.S. residents”, “individuals”, “taxpayers” (under the income tax franchise), “motorists” (under the driver’s license franchise), “spouses” (under the marriage license Franchise), etc. The First Amendment protects our right NOT to contract or associate with such statuses

1 and to choose any status that we want and be PROTECTED in that choice from the adverse and injurious
2 presumptions of others. See:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 3.4. Refusing the DUTY to prosecute employers who compel completing form W-4, which is the WRONG form for
4 most Americans.

5 3.5. Refusing to prosecute those who submit false information returns against people NOT engaged in public offices
6 within the government in the District of Columbia. See:

Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 4. Refuse to recognize anyone's right and choice *not* to engage in franchises such as a "trade or business" or to quit any
8 franchise they may have unknowingly signed up for.

9 4.1. Refusing to provide or hiding forms that allow you to quit franchises and/or telling people they can't quit. For
10 instance, Social Security Administration (S.S.A.) hides the form for quitting Social Security and tells people they
11 aren't allowed to quit. This is SLAVERY in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.

12 4.2. Offering "exempt" status on tax forms but refusing to provide or even recognize a "not subject" or "nontaxpayer"
13 option. These two statuses are completely different and mutually exclusive. See:

Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.13
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

14 4.3. Refusing to file corrected information returns that zero out false reports of third parties, interfering with their
15 filing, or not providing a form that the VICTIM, rather than the filer can use, to correct them.

16 4.4. Refusing to provide a definition of "trade or business" in their publication that would warn most Americans that
17 they not only aren't involved in it, but are committing a CRIME to get involved in it in violation of [18 U.S.C.](#)
18 [§912](#).

19 5. Deprive people of a remedy for the protection of private rights by turning all courts into administrative
20 franchise/property courts in the Executive Branch instead of the Judicial Branch, such as Traffic Court, Family Court,
21 Tax Court, and all federal District and Circuit Courts. See: *What Happened to Justice?*, Form #06.012;
22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. This forces people to fraudulently declare themselves a privileged franchisee
23 such as a "taxpayer" before they can get a remedy. See Tax Court Rule 13(a), which says that only "taxpayers" can
24 petition Tax Court.

25 REAL de jure Judges cannot serve two masters, Justice and Money/Mammon, without having a criminal conflict of interest
26 and converting the Public Trust into a Sham Trust. Anyone who therefore claims the authority to use franchises to entice state
27 domiciled parties to surrender or destroy the private rights which all just government were established ONLY to protect
28 cannot lawfully or truthfully claim to be a "government" and is simply a [de facto private corporation](#), a usurper, and a tyrant
29 pretending to be a government. In fact, we believe it constitutes an "invasion" within the meaning of [Article 4, Section 4 of](#)
30 [the United States Constitution](#) as well as an act of [international terrorism](#) for the federal government to either offer or enforce
31 any national franchise within any constitutional state of the Union, or for any state of the Union to condone or allow such
32 activity. See:

De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

33 If you want tools and instructions on how to avoid franchises of all kinds in order to preserve and protect your rights, you are
34 invited to visit the following free location on our website:

SEDM Liberty University, Section 4: Avoiding Government Franchises and Licenses
<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>

35 If you believe that you have been victimized by persons who have enforced the terms of a franchise agreement against you
36 that you never consented to, then you may wish to use the following references to pursue a Constitutional Tort Action against
37 them for deprivation of rights:

Sovereignty and Freedom Page, Section 11: Sovereignty and Defense of Sovereignty, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm>

34 Resources for further study and rebuttal

A number of additional resources are available for those who wish to further investigate the contents of the pamphlet:

1. Detailed treatment of government franchises
 - 1.1. *A Treatise on Franchises*, Joseph Asbury Joyce, The Banks Law Publishing Company, 1909.
http://famguardian.org/Publications/ATreatiseOnFranchises/A_Treatise_on_Franchises.pdf
2. History of franchises in America
 - 2.1. A Story of Privileges and Immunities: From Medieval Concept to the Colonies and the United States Constitution
- Thomas Burrell, Federal Government.
http://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=1937240
3. Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024-how our government has been turned into a private, for-profit federal corporation in violation of the Constitution
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. Evidence of enfranchisement of government:
 - 4.1. *Invisible Contracts*, George Mercier
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/MercierGeorge/GeorgeMercier.htm>
 - 4.2. *Corporate Takeover of U.S. Government Well Underway*, Family Guardian Fellowship
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Articles/CorporatizationOfGovt.htm>
5. De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043-proves that we don't have a lawful de jure government, but a private corporation in which everyone is an "employee" or "offer" called a "citizen, resident, or inhabitant".
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. Quitting government franchises:
 - 6.1. *Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 6.2. *Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States*, Form #10.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
7. Avoiding participation in franchises:
 - 7.1. *Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a "Taxpayer Identification Number"*, Form #04.205-form you can use when people try to demand that you MUST have or use a Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN).
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.2. *Avoiding Government Franchises and Licenses*, Liberty University, Section 4
<http://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>
 - 7.3. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.4. *Tax Form Attachment*, Form #04.201
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.5. *Correcting Erroneous Information Returns*, Form #04.001
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.6. *Unlicensed Practice of Law*, Form #05.029
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.7. *Sovereign Christian Marriage*, Form #06.009.
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.8. *Defending Your Right to Travel*, Form #06.010
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.9. *Lawfully Avoiding the Military Draft*, Form #09.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.10. *USA Passport Application Attachment*, Form #06.007
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.11. *Voter Registration Attachment*, Form #06.003
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 7.12. *Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition/Motion Attachment*, Litigation Tool #01.002
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
8. Enforcement authority of franchises:
 - 8.1. *Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union*, Form #05.032
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
 - 8.2. *Federal Jurisdiction*-Family Guardian Fellowship

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Articles/FedJurisdiction/FedJuris.htm>

8.3. *Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8.4. *Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002: Proves that all the government's civil jurisdiction derives from domicile, and that domicile is voluntary and therefore you don't have to submit to civil laws if you don't want to.

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9. Results of participating in franchises:

9.1. *Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"*, Form #05.042-proves that franchises are the main vehicle by which the "straw man" is created. Provides court admissible evidence of the existence of the straw man.

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9.2. *The Coming Crisis: How Government Dependency Threatens America's Freedoms*, Jim Demint, Heritage Foundation

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/ThreatsToLiberty/ComingCrisis-01508.pdf>

9.3. *Our government has become idolatry and a false religion*, Family Guardian Fellowship: Article which describes why the federal courts have become churches and our government has become a false god and a religious cult:

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/Christian/GovReligion.htm>

9.4. *How the U.S. Government Has Made Itself Into the Equivalent of a Totalitarian Monarch*, Family Guardian Fellowship

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/ChallJurisdiction/USGovIsNobility.htm>

35 Questions that Readers, Grand Jurors, and Petit Jurors Should be Asking the Government

These questions are provided for readers, Grand Jurors, and Petit Jurors to present to the government or anyone else who would challenge the facts and law appearing in this pamphlet, most of whom work for the government or stand to gain financially from perpetuating the fraud. If you find yourself in receipt of this pamphlet, you are demanded to answer the questions within 10 days. Pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8\(b\)\(6\)](#), failure to deny within 10 days constitutes an admission to each question. Pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §6065](#), all of your answers must be signed under penalty of perjury. We are not interested in agency policy, but only sources of reasonable belief identified in the pamphlet below:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Your answers will become evidence in future litigation, should that be necessary in order to protect the rights of the person against whom you are attempting to unlawfully enforce federal law.

1. Admit that the basis for all franchises is an implied or express contract of some kind.

As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,³⁴⁷ and thus a franchise partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But when granted, it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing out of its other nature as publici juris.³⁴⁸
[American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]

YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

CLARIFICATION: _____

2. Admit that among the basis for a valid enforceable contract include the following and possibly others:

³⁴⁷ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

³⁴⁸ Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

1. Both parties to the contract must be past the age of consent and are not minors.
2. An offer.
3. Mutual consideration or “benefit” to both parties.
4. Informed voluntary mutual consent or assent absent any duress.
5. Enumeration and “fair notice” of all rights established under the terms of the contract.

YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

CLARIFICATION:_____

3. Admit that consent to a franchise agreement may be explicit, meaning in writing, or implicit, which means based consent based on one’s conduct.

*CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE
DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS
PART 2. CONTRACTS
CHAPTER 3. CONSENT
[Section 1589](#)*

1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a [government benefit] transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations [and legal liabilities] arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

CLARIFICATION:_____

4. Admit that a “trade or business” is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as follows:

[26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

“The term ‘trade or business’ [includes](#) the performance of the functions of a [public office](#).”

YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

CLARIFICATION:_____

5. Admit that the person who provided this form to the recipient has admitted that he has never provided explicit, written consent to participate in the “trade or business” franchise and never made application for a license to participate in said franchise.

YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

CLARIFICATION:_____

6. Admit that because the submitter of this form never provided explicit, written consent to participate in the “trade or business” franchise, the only way the franchise agreement codified in [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A](#) can be enforced against him is if he *implicitly* consented to participate in said franchise through his conduct.

YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

CLARIFICATION:_____

7. Admit that implied consent is defined in Black’s Law Dictionary as follows:

“[Implied consent](#). That manifested by signs, actions, or facts, or by inaction or silence, which raise a presumption that the consent has been given. For example, when a corporation does business in a state it impliedly consents to be subject to the jurisdiction of that state’s courts in the event of tortious conduct, even though it is not incorporated in that state. Most every state has a statute implying the consent of one who drives upon its highways

1 to submit to some type of scientific test or tests measuring the alcoholic content of the driver's blood. In addition
2 to implying consent, these statutes usually provide that if the result of the test shows that the alcohol content
3 exceeds a specified percentage, then a rebuttable presumption of intoxication arises."
4 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 276-277]

5
6 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

7
8 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 9 8. Admit that the government, as the moving party asserting a liability under the [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A](#)
10 franchise agreement, has the burden of proving that the submitter provided consent to the terms of said agreement in
11 some form, and that he received notice of all rights surrendered under the terms of said franchise agreement.

12
13 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

14
15 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 16 9. Admit that a "trade or business" is a franchise to which those who participate acquire the following "privileges" and to
17 which those who do NOT participate may not lawfully avail themselves:

- 18
19 1. Ability to take deductions from their tax liability pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §162](#).
20 2. Ability to take earned income credits pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §32](#).
21 3. Ability to apply a reduced, graduated rate of tax found in [26 U.S.C. §1](#).

22
23 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

24
25 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 26 10. Admit that a "nonresident alien" not engaged in the "trade or business" franchise and who is defined in 26 C.F.R.
27 §1.871-1(b)(1)(i) earns no "gross income" and therefore does not need any of the above privileges" that might reduce a
28 liability because he doesn't have a liability.

29 *Title 26: Internal Revenue*
30 [PART 1—INCOME TAXES](#)
31 [nonresident alien individuals](#)
32 [§ 1.872-2 Exclusions from gross income of nonresident alien individuals.](#)

33 *(f) Other exclusions. Income which is from sources without [outside] the United States [District of Columbia,*
34 *see 26 U.S.C. 7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)], as determined under the provisions of sections 861 through 863, and*
35 *the regulations thereunder, is not included in the gross income of a nonresident alien individual unless such*
36 *income is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United*
37 *States by that individual. To determine specific exclusions in the case of other items which are from sources*
38 *within the United States, see the applicable sections of the Code. For special rules under a tax convention for*
39 *determining the sources of income and for excluding, from gross income, income from sources without the*
40 *United States which is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States, see the*
41 *applicable tax convention. For determining which income from sources without the United States is effectively*
42 *connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States, see section 864(c)(4) and §1.864-5.*

43
44 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

45
46 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 47 11. Admit that the legal person described in the previous question is a "nontaxpayer", which we define as any person other
48 than the "taxpayer" defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(14\)](#) and who is not subject to any provision of the Internal Revenue
49 Code, Subtitle A.

50
51 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

52
53 CLARIFICATION: _____

12. Admit that the tax imposed in [26 U.S.C. §1](#) is a tax upon earnings connected with the “trade or business” franchise and not upon ALL earnings.

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle A](#) > [CHAPTER 1](#) > [Subchapter N](#) > [PART II](#) > [Subpart A](#) > § 871
[§ 871. Tax on nonresident alien individuals](#)

(b) Income connected with United States business—graduated rate of tax

(1) Imposition of tax

A nonresident alien individual engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year shall be taxable as provided in section 1 or 55 on his taxable income which is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States.

“We must reject in this case, as we have rejected in cases arising under the Corporation Excise Tax Act of 1909 (Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.--), the broad contention submitted on behalf of the government that all receipts—everything that comes in—are income within the proper definition of the term ‘gross income,’ and that the entire proceeds of a conversion of capital assets, in whatever form and under whatever circumstances accomplished, should be treated as gross income. Certainly the term ‘income’ has no broader meaning in the 1913 act than in that of 1909 (see Stratton’s Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136), and for the present purpose we assume there is no difference in its meaning as used in the two acts.”
[Southern Pacific Co., v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918)]

YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

CLARIFICATION: _____

13. Admit that everything that goes on IRS Form 1040 is “trade or business” earnings because everything on the form is subject to the deductions found in [26 U.S.C. §162](#), and only those engaged in a “trade or business” can take such deductions.

YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

CLARIFICATION: _____

14. Admit that a tax upon a franchise or privilege is an excise tax.

“Excises are taxes laid upon the manufacture, sale or consumption of commodities within the country, upon licenses to pursue certain occupations and upon corporate privileges..the requirement to pay such taxes involves the exercise of [220 U.S. 107, 152] privileges, and the element of absolute and unavoidable demand is lacking..

..It is therefore well settled by the decisions of this court that when the sovereign authority has exercised the right to tax a legitimate subject of taxation as an exercise of a franchise or privilege, it is no objection that the measure of taxation is found in the income produced in part from property which of itself considered is nontaxable...

Conceding the power of Congress to tax the business activities of private corporations.. the tax must be measured by some standard...”
[Flint v. Stone Tracy Co., 220 U.S. 107 (1911)]

YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

CLARIFICATION: _____

15. Admit that information returns, such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099 all connect the recipient with earnings that are associated with the exercise of the “trade or business” franchise.

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 61](#) > [Subchapter A](#) > [PART III](#) > [Subpart B](#) > § 6041
[§ 6041. Information at source](#)

(a) Payments of \$600 or more

All persons engaged in a trade or business and making payment in the course of such trade or business to another person, of rent, salaries, wages, premiums, annuities, compensations, remunerations, emoluments, or other fixed or determinable gains, profits, and income (other than payments to which section 6042 (a)(1), 6044 (a)(1), 6047 (e), 6049 (a), or 6050N (a) applies, and other than payments with respect to which a statement is required under the authority of section 6042 (a)(2), 6044 (a)(2), or 6045), of \$600 or more in any taxable year, or, in the case of such payments made by the United States, the officers or employees of the United States having information as to such payments and required to make returns in regard thereto by the regulations hereinafter provided for, shall render a true and accurate return to the Secretary, under such regulations and in such form and manner and to such extent as may be prescribed by the Secretary, setting forth the amount of such gains, profits, and income, and the name and address of the recipient of such payment.

YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

CLARIFICATION: _____

16. Admit that persons subject to the “trade or business” franchise agreement codified in [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A](#) are defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(14\)](#) as “taxpayers”.

[26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)14](#):

Taxpayer

The term “taxpayer” means any person subject to any internal revenue tax.

YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

CLARIFICATION: _____

17. Admit that the “trade or business” franchise agreement codified in [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A](#) may not be enforced against “nontaxpayers”, which are persons who never consented to the franchise agreement.

“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”
[*Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)*]

“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers, and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”
[*Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)*]

YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

CLARIFICATION: _____

18. Admit that it constitutes involuntary servitude, peonage, and slavery in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment and [42 U.S.C. §1994](#) to enforce any provision of the “trade or business” franchise agreement against anyone who is not party to it, such as a “nontaxpayer”.

“Other authorities to the same effect might be cited. It is not open to doubt that Congress may enforce the Thirteenth Amendment by direct legislation, punishing the holding of a person in slavery or in involuntary servitude except as a punishment for a crime. In the exercise of that power Congress has enacted these sections denouncing peonage, and punishing one who holds another in that condition of involuntary servitude. This legislation is not limited to the territories or other parts of the strictly national domain, but is operative in the states and wherever the sovereignty of the United States extends. We entertain no doubt of the validity of this legislation, or of its applicability to the case of any person holding another in a state of peonage, and this whether there be municipal ordinance or state law sanctioning such holding. It operates directly on every citizen of the Republic, wherever his residence may be.”
[*Clyatt v. U.S., 197 U.S. 207 (1905)*]

1 “That it does not conflict with the Thirteenth Amendment, which abolished slavery and involuntary servitude,
2 except as a punishment for crime, is too clear for argument. Slavery implies involuntary servitude—a state of
3 bondage; the ownership of mankind as a chattel, **or at least the control of the labor and services of one man for**
4 **the benefit of another, and the absence of a legal right to the disposal of his own person, property, and services**
5 **[in their entirety].** This amendment was said in the Slaughter House Cases, 16 Wall, 36, to have been intended
6 primarily to abolish slavery, as it had been previously known in this country, and that it equally forbade Mexican
7 peonage or the Chinese coolie trade, when they amounted to slavery or involuntary servitude and that the use of
8 the word ‘servitude’ was intended to prohibit the use of all forms of involuntary slavery, of whatever class or
9 name.”
10 [Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537, 542 (1896)]

11 YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

12 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 13
14
15 19. Admit that those who participate in government franchises become “residents” with the jurisdiction of the government
16 granting the franchise, even if they do not maintain a domicile within said territorial jurisdiction:

17 *A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during*
18 *the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the*
19 *law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A*
20 *domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the*
21 *United States. **A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the***
22 ***regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade***
23 ***or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation.** A partnership engaged in trade or*
24 *business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a*
25 *partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. **Whether a***
26 ***partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its***
27 ***members or by the place in which it was created or organized.***
28 [T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), P. 4967-4975]
29 [**IMPORTANT NOTE!**: Whether a “person” is a “resident” or “nonresident” has NOTHING to do with the
30 nationality or residence, but with whether it is engaged in a “trade or business” franchise]
31 [**26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons; older version**
32 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Resident-26cfr301.7701-5.pdf>]

33
34 YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

35 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 36
37 20. Admit that it is unlawful to compel a person who is not subject to a franchise agreement to use a legislative or
38 “franchise court” such as tax court.

39
40 YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

41
42 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 43 21. Admit Tax Court is an Article I Legislative “Franchise Court”

44 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter C > PART I > § 7441](#)
45 [§ 7441. Status](#)

46 *There is hereby established, under **article I of the Constitution of the United States**, a court of record to be*
47 *known as the United States Tax Court. The members of the Tax Court shall be the chief judge and the judges of*
48 *the Tax Court.*

49
50 YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

51
52 CLARIFICATION: _____

- 53 22. Admit that Tax Court has NO JURISDICTION over persons who are not franchisees called “taxpayers”:

54 *United States Tax Court*
55 *RULE 13. JURISDICTION*

1 (a) ...the jurisdiction of the Court depends

2 (1) in a case commenced in the Court by a taxpayer, upon the issuance by the Commissioner of a notice of
3 deficiency in income

4
5 YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

6
7 CLARIFICATION:_____

8 23. Admit that NO FEDERAL COURT has the legislatively delegated authority to declare a person who is a
9 “nontaxpayer” as a “taxpayer”:

10 [TITLE 28 > PART VI > CHAPTER 151 > § 2201](#)
11 [§ 2201. Creation of remedy](#)

12 (a) In a case of actual controversy within its jurisdiction, except with respect to Federal taxes other than actions
13 brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, a proceeding under section 505 or 1146 of
14 title 11, or in any civil action involving an antidumping or countervailing duty proceeding regarding a class or
15 kind of merchandise of a free trade area country (as defined in section 516A(f)(10) of the Tariff Act of 1930), as
16 determined by the administering authority, any court of the United States, upon the filing of an appropriate
17 pleading, may declare the rights and other legal relations of any interested party seeking such declaration,
18 whether or not further relief is or could be sought. Any such declaration shall have the force and effect of a final
19 judgment or decree and shall be reviewable as such.

20
21 YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

22
23 CLARIFICATION:_____

24 24. Admit that NO FEDERAL COURT can lawfully do indirectly that which it cannot do directly.

25 *“I turn now to the arguments by which the constitutionality of the act of Congress has been attempted to be*
26 *supported. It is said that, though Congress cannot directly abrogate contracts, or impair their obligation, it may*
27 *indirectly, by the exercise of other powers granted to it. This I have conceded, but I deny that an acknowledged*
28 *power can be exerted solely for the purpose of effecting indirectly an unconstitutional end which the legislature*
29 *cannot directly attempt to reach. If the purpose were declared in the act, I think no court would hesitate to*
30 *pronounce the act void. In Hoke v. Harderson, to which I have referred, Chief Justice Ruffin, when*
31 *considering at length an argument that a legislature could purposely do indirectly what it could not do directly,*
32 *used this strong language: ‘The argument is unsound in this, that it supposes (what cannot be admitted as a*
33 *supposition) the legislature will, designedly and wilfully, violate the Constitution, in utter disregard of their*
34 *oaths and duty. To do indirectly in the abused exercise of an acknowledged power, not given for, but perverted*
35 *for that purpose, that which is expressly forbidden to be done directly, is a gross and wicked infraction of the*
36 *Constitution.’”*
37 *[Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]*

38
39 YOUR ANSWER: ___Admit ___Deny

40
41 CLARIFICATION:_____

42 25. Admit that it is an unconstitutional violation of due process of law to “presume” that a “nontaxpayer” is a “taxpayer”:
43 25.1. The foundation of the American system of jurisprudence is innocence until proven guilty, which means that
44 everyone is a “nontaxpayer” until proven with evidence and not presumption, that they are a “taxpayer”.

45 *“In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and*
46 *State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned a law which*
47 *punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and*
48 *labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that*
49 *made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the*
50 *government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. ‘It is against all reason and justice,’*
51 *he added, ‘for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they*
52 *have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence*
53 *into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment]*
54 *contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a*
55 *Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained,*
56 *would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.’ 3 Dall.*
57 *388.”*

1 [\[Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 \(1878\)\]](#)

2 “Keeping in mind the well-settled rule that **the citizen is exempt from taxation unless the same is imposed by**
3 **clear and unequivocal language, and that where the construction of a tax law is doubtful, the doubt is to be**
4 **resolved in favor of those upon whom the tax is sought to be laid.”**
5 [\[Spreckels Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain, 192 U.S. 397 \(1904\)\]](#)

6 25.2. All presumptions which prejudice constitutionally guaranteed rights are unconstitutional violations of due
7 process.

8 (1) [8:4993] **Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:**

9 A conclusive presumption may be defeated where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected
10 liberty or property interests. In such cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due
11 process and equal protection rights. [\[Vlandis v. Kline \(1973\) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland](#)
12 [Bed. of Ed. v. LaFleur \(1974\) 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that](#)
13 [unmarried fathers are unfit violates process\]](#)
14 [\[Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34\]](#)

15 “It is apparent,’ this court said in the Bailey Case ([219 U.S. 239, 31 S.Ct. 145, 151](#)) ‘that **a constitutional**
16 **prohibition cannot be transgressed indirectly by the creation of a statutory presumption any more than it can**
17 **be violated by direct enactment. The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional**
18 **restrictions.”**
19 [\[Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 \(1932\)\]](#)

20
21 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

22 CLARIFICATION: _____

23
24 26. Admit that the Anti-Injunction Act codified in [26 U.S.C. §7421](#) only applies to franchisees called “taxpayers”, and may
25 not be invoked against a “nontaxpayer”, and that this therefore implies that it is a part of the franchise agreement
26 codified in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A:

27 **In sum, the Anti-Injunction Act's purpose and the circumstances of its enactment indicate that Congress did**
28 **not intend the Act to apply to actions brought by aggrieved parties for whom it has not provided an alternative**
29 **remedy [such as NONTAXPAYERS]. 17** [In this \[465 U.S. 367, 379\] case, if the plaintiff South Carolina issues](#)
30 [bearer bonds, its bondholders will, by virtue of 103\(j\)\(1\), be liable for the tax on the interest earned on those](#)
31 [bonds. South Carolina will \[465 U.S. 367, 380\] incur no tax liability. Under these circumstances, the State will](#)
32 [be unable to utilize any statutory procedure to contest the constitutionality of 103\(j\)\(1\). Accordingly, the Act](#)
33 [cannot bar this action.](#)
34 [\[South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367 \(1984\)\]](#)

35
36 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

37 CLARIFICATION: _____

38
39 27. Admit that the only statutory remedy provided for “nontaxpayers” within the Internal Revenue Code is that found in [26](#)
40 [U.S.C. §7426](#).

41 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter B > § 7426](#)
42 [§ 7426. Civil actions by persons other than taxpayers](#)

43 (a) Actions permitted

44 (1) Wrongful levy

45 *If a levy has been made on property or property has been sold pursuant to a levy, and any person (other than the*
46 *person against whom is assessed the tax out of which such levy arose) who claims an interest in or lien on such*
47 *property and that such property was wrongfully levied upon may bring a civil action against the United States in*
48 *a district court of the United States. Such action may be brought without regard to whether such property has*
49 *been surrendered to or sold by the Secretary.*

50
51 YOUR ANSWER: ___ Admit ___ Deny

1 CLARIFICATION: _____

2 28. Admit that the Anti-Injunction Act may not be lawfully imposed by federal courts against “nontaxpayers” to dismiss
3 attempts to prevent illegal collection actions instituted by the IRS that are not addressed within [26 U.S.C. §7426](#).

4 *In holding that the Act does not bar suits by nontaxpayers with no other remedies, the Court today has created*
5 *a “breach in the general scheme of taxation [that] gives an opening for the disorganization of the whole plan*
6 *[.]” Allen v. Regents, 304 U.S. 439, 454, 58 S.Ct. 980, 987, 82 L.Ed. 1448 (Reed, J., concurring in the result).*
7 *Non-taxpaying associations of taxpayers, and most other nontaxpayers, will now be allowed to sidestep*
8 *Congress’ policy against judicial resolution of abstract tax controversies. They can now challenge both*
9 *Congress’ tax statutes and the Internal Revenue Service’s regulations, revenue rulings, and private letter*
10 *decisions. In doing so, they can impede *395 the process of collecting federal revenues and require Treasury*
11 *to focus its energies on questions deemed important not by it or Congress but by a host of private plaintiffs.*
12 *The Court’s holding travels “a long way down the road to the emasculation of the Anti-Injunction Act, and down*
13 *the companion pathway that leads to the blunting of the strict requirements of Williams Packing”*
14 *Commissioner v. Shapiro, 424 U.S. 614, 635, 96 S.Ct. 1062, 1074, 47 L.Ed.2d. 278 (1976) (BLACKMUN, J.,*
15 *dissenting). I simply cannot join such a fundamental undermining of the congressional purpose.*
16 *[South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367 (1984)]*

17 YOUR ANSWER: ____Admit ____Deny

18 CLARIFICATION: _____

19
20
21 29. Admit that in the case of a nonresident alien not engaged in the “trade or business” franchise and who is described in
22 26 C.F.R. §1.871-1(b)(1)(i) and who receives a payment from the U.S. government not connected with a “trade or
23 business” and as described in [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#), the only “taxpayer” who is party to the transaction is the withholding
24 agent described as being liable in [26 U.S.C. §1461](#) and not the “nonresident alien” receiving the payment.

25 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 3 > Subchapter B > § 1461](#)
26 [§ 1461. Liability for withheld tax](#)

27 *Every person required to deduct and withhold any tax under this chapter is hereby made liable for such tax and*
28 *is hereby indemnified against the claims and demands of any person for the amount of any payments made in*
29 *accordance with the provisions of this chapter.*

30 YOUR ANSWER: ____Admit ____Deny

31 CLARIFICATION: _____

32
33
34 30. Admit that the “withholding agent” described in [26 U.S.C. §1461](#) in the previous question can only be a “franchisee”,
35 “public officer”, government employee, agent, or fiduciary who assumed that role voluntarily by exercising his right to
36 contract because the ability to impose duties or regulate “private conduct” is “repugnant to the constitution” and a
37 violation of the Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude:

38 *“The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes*
39 *of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States*
40 *v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190*
41 *U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified,*
42 *see, e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745*
43 *(1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been*
44 *questioned.”*
45 *[City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]*

46 YOUR ANSWER: ____Admit ____Deny

47 CLARIFICATION: _____

48
49
50 31. Admit that the terms “special law” are defined as follows:

51 *“special law.* *One relating to particular persons or things; one made for individual cases or for particular places*
52 *or districts; **one operating upon a selected class, rather than upon the public generally.** A private law. A law*
53 *is “special” when it is different from others of the same general kind or designed for a particular purpose, or*
54 *limited in range or confined to a prescribed field of action or operation. A “special law” relates to either*

1 particular persons, places, or things or to persons, places, or things which, though not particularized, are
2 separated by any method of selection from the whole class to which the law might, but not such legislation, be
3 applied. *Utah Farm Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754. A special law applies*
4 *only to an individual or a number of individuals out of a single class similarly situated and affected, or to a special*
5 *locality. Board of County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362. See*
6 *also Private bill; Private law. Compare General law; Public law."*
7 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398]*

8
9 YOUR ANSWER: ____Admit ____Deny

10 CLARIFICATION: _____

11
12 32. Admit that all franchise agreements constitute "special law", and that the method of "selection" or separation from "all
13 persons" is the requirement to manifest consent to the franchise agreement in some form.

14
15 YOUR ANSWER: ____Admit ____Deny

16
17 CLARIFICATION: _____

18 33. Admit that [Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A](#) income tax is "private law" and "special law" that only applies to those
19 who individually consent to participate in the "trade or business" franchise:

20 *"The Internal Revenue Code is not positive law, it is special law. It applies to specific persons in the United*
21 *States who choose to make themselves subject to the requirements of the special laws in the Internal Revenue*
22 *Code by entering into an employment agreement within the U.S. government."*
23 *[Cynthia Mills, IRS Disclosure Officer, Exhibit #09.023*
24 *SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>]*

25
26 YOUR ANSWER: ____Admit ____Deny

27
28 CLARIFICATION: _____

29 **Affirmation:**

30 I declare under penalty of perjury as required under [26 U.S.C. §6065](#) that the answers provided by me to the foregoing
31 questions are true, correct, and complete to the best of my knowledge and ability, so help me God. I also declare that these
32 answers are completely consistent with each other and with my understanding of the Constitution of the United States, Internal
33 Revenue Code, Treasury Regulations, the Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), and the rulings of the Supreme Court but not
34 necessarily lower federal courts.

35 Name (print): _____

36 Signature: _____

37 Date: _____

38 Witness name (print): _____

39 Witness Signature: _____

40 Witness Date: _____